

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + Refrain from automated querying Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + Keep it legal Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/



306.11



Harbard College Library

THE GIFT OF

SAMUEL ABBOTT GREEN, M.D.,

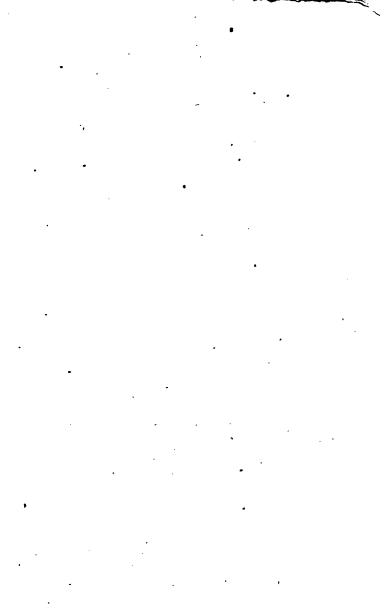
OF BOSTON.

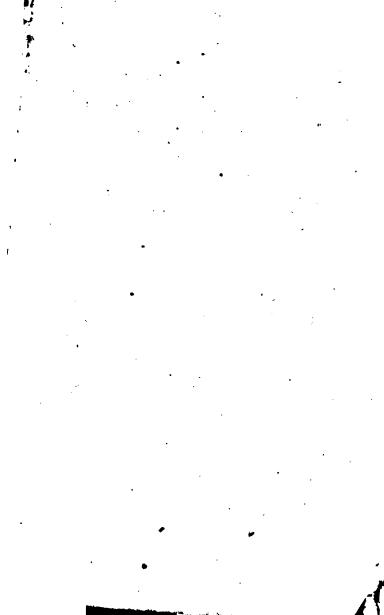
(Class of 1851.)

May 14, 1890.









STEREOTYPE EDITION.

13

Blive & Sug. (.. !!) (1. 15.)

HOLY BIBLE,

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED

OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES;

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

STEREOTYPED BY B. AND J. COLLINS, NEW-YORK.

BOSTON:

PUBLISHED BY WEST AND RICHARDSON, No. 75 CORNHILL

3 H. A. Frost Printer.

1818.

III ,5837

MAY 14 1890

LIBRARY

Silt of Streen

Bother

Account of the Dates or Time of writing the Books of the NEW TESTAMENT.

						rs from the	Years from
Matthew's Gospel.	_	_			ecar.	t of Christ	birth of Chr 39
Mark's Gospel, -	-	-	-		•	10	43
First Epistle of Peter.	-	_	_		_	19	52
Paul's First Epistle to the	he Ti	iessal	onian	and !	Secon	d. 19	52
Luke's Gospel, -	-	-	-	-	-	23	5'
Paul's Epistle to the G	alati	ans,	-	-	-	23	46
Do. two Epistles to the	ie Co	rinthi	ans,	and t	hat		
to the Romans,	-	-	-	-	-	24	57
Do. to the Philippians,	to Pi	hilem	on, Co	lossia	ns,		
Ephesians, and He	brew	s,	•	-	_	29	6 2
Acts of the Apostles by	Luk	e,	-	-	-	30	63
Paul's two Epistles to	o Tie	nothy	, the	one	to		
Titus, and the 2d	Epist	le ger	neral :	of Pe	ter,	30	63
John in the Isle of Patn	306 W	rote t	be Re	velati	ion,	61	94
De. Gospel,	-	-	-	-	-	63	96
Do. three Epistles near	the	end o	f bis :	life,	-	65	93
N. B. The times of	wri	ting t	he E	pistle	of		•
James, and that of Jude	e, not	80 ce	rtaint	y kno	wn,		:
but supposed, -	•		- `	•	-	33	. 66

The Names and Order of all the Books of the Old and New Testaments, with the Number of their Chapters.

ENESIS hath	chap.		II Chronicles		36	Daniel		•	12
CT Exodus	-	40	Ezra	•	10	Hosea		~	14
Leviticus	•	27	Nehemiah		13	Joel	-	-	3
Numbers	-	36	Esther	-	10	Amo9		-	9
Deuteronomy	-	34	Job	•	42	Obadiah		-	1
Joshua	٠-	24	Pealms	-	150	Jonali		-	. 4
Judges	•	21	Proverbs	-	31	Micah		-	7
Ruth	•	4	Ecclesiastes	-	12	Nahum		-	3
I. Samuel	-	31	The Song of Solome	ממ	8 (Habak kult		-	3
II. Samuel	-	24	Isaiah		66	Zephaniah		-	3
I. Kings	-	22	Jeremiah	-	52	Haggui		-	2
II. Kings	-	25	Lamentations	-	5	Zechariah			14
1. Chronicles	•	29	Ezekiel	-	48	Mulachi		-	4
			`						

The Books of the New Testament.

			•					
MATTHEW Mark	hath Cha	p.28	Ephesians	•	6	To the Hebrews		13
LVI Mark	- '	16	Philippians	•	4	The Epistle of J	ames	5
Luke	-	24	Colossians		4	I. Peter	-	5
John	-	21	I. Thessalonians	-	5	II. Peter	-	3
The Acts	•	28	II. Thessalonians	-	3	I. John	- '	5
Epistle to the Re	omans	16	I. Thmothy	-	6	11. John	-	1
I. Corinthians		16	II. Timothy	-	4	lll. John	•	1
II. Corinthians		13	Titus	•	3	Jude	-	1
Galatians	•	6	Philemon	•	1	Revelation	•	22
			-			•		

THE OLD TESTAMENT.

The First Book of MOSES, called GENESIS.

CHAP. I.

2 And the earth was without form, and ful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the void; and darkness was upon the face of the seas, and let towl multiply in the earth, deep; and the Spirit of God moved upon the 23 And the evening and the morning were face of the waters.

3 T And God said, Let there be light; and

there was light

ment in the mid-t of the naters, and let it was good.

divide the waters from the waters.

wided the waters which were under the firma- have dominion over the fish of the sea.

And the evening and the morning were the earth.

second Say

9 % And God said, Let the waters under the the image of God created he him: male and heaven be gathered together unto one place, female created he them. and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

be Seas : and God saw that it was good.

gram, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit-thing that moveth upon the earth. tre yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth; and it was so.

berb yielding seed after his kind, and the the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; tree yielding fruit, whose seed mar in it; to you it shall be for meat.

self, after his kind: and God saw that it 30 And to every beast of the earth, and was enid.

13 And the evening and the morning were

the third day.

14 \$ And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven, to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years.

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven, to give light upon the

earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night; he made the stars also. 17 And God set them in the firmament of

the heaven, to give light upon the earth, 18 And to rule over the day, and over the night, and to divide the light from the dark-

ness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And the evening and the morning were had made.

the fourth day.

bath life, and fowl that may fly above the made. earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every 1 The creation of heaven and earth, 26 of man living creature that moveth, which the waters in the image of God. 2) The appointment brought forth abundantly after their kind, and of food.

N the beginning God created the heaven that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruit-

the fifth day.

24 7 And God said, I et the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle,

4 And God saw the light, that it was good and creeping thing, and heast of the earth and God divided the light from the darkness to 5 And God called Night. And the evening darkness be called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

5 And God said, Let there be a firmatic thing that creepeth upon the first day.

26 And God said, Let us make man in 7 And God made the firmament, and disjour image, after our likeness; and let them thereffrom the waters which mere above the and over the fowl of the air, and over firmament: and it was so.

the cattle, and over all the earth, and over 8 And God called the firmament Heaven, every creeping thing that creepeth upon the

27 So God created man in his own image: in

28 And God blessed them, and God said 10 And God called the dry land Earth, and unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and the gathering together of the waters called replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over Il And God said, Let the earth bring forth the fowl of the air, and over every living

23 T And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon in itself, upon the earth; and it was so. | you every herb bearing seed, which is upon 12 And the earth brought forth grass, and the face of all the earth, and every tree, in

to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green here for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAP. II.
1 The first sabbath. & The garden of Eden.
17 The tree of knowledge. 19, 20 The creatures named. 21 Woman made. and marriage instituted.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he

3 And God blessed the seventh day, and 20 7 And God said, Let the waters bring sanctified it; because that in it he had rested forth abundantly the moving creature that from all his work which God created and

These are the generations of the hea

vens and of the earth when they were created; in the day that the Loap God made his wife, and were not ashamed. the earth and the heavens,

in the earth, and every herb of the field be-fore it grew: for the Loan God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

6 But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the

ground. 7 And the Loud God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life: and man became a

living soul.

8 ¶ And the Loan God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man

whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food: the tree of life also in the milest of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. 10 And a river went out of Eden to water

the garden: and from thence it was parted,

and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which companeth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold:

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gi-

14 And the name of the third river is Middekel: that is which goeth toward the eart of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

le And the Loap God took the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to dress it,

and to keep it. is Ami the Loan God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou

nayest freely eat;

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not est of it : for in the day that thou estest thereof thou shalt surchy die.

18 T And the Loup God said, It is not good that the man should be alone: I will

make him an help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the Loan God formed every beast of the field, and every lowl of the air, and brought them unto Adam, to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that mas the name thereof.

20 And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field: but for Adam there was not found

an help meet for him.

21 And the Loan God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he sleet: and he took ore of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead

22 And the rib, which the Long God had taken from man, made he a woman, and

brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh; she shall be called Woman; because she was taken out of man

and his mother, and shall cleave unto his and hast caten of the tree of which Letter.

25 And they were both naked, the man and

CHAP. III. 5 And every plant of the field before it was | 1 The serpent deceiveth Eve. 6 Man's fall :

9 God arraineth them. 14 The serpent cursed. 15 The promised seed, 16 Man's puntshamet, 22 and loss of paradise. YOW the serpent was more subtil than any

beast of the field which the Load God had made. And he said unto the woman. Yea. hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree

of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the

garden : 3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the scrpent said unto the woman. Ye

shall not surely die:

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened; and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and

6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat; and gave also unto her husband with her, and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, kon: the same is it that compassed the whole and they knew that they were naked: and they land of Ethiopia.

selves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice of the Long God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Loap God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the Loan God called unto Adam, and

said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou

wast naked? Hast thou euten of the tree whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, The woman, whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the Logo God said unto the woman.

What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said. The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Loan God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou are cursed above all cattle, and above every go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life. beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou

15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed: It shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt

bruise bis heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; is sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou 24 Therefore shall a man leave his father hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife

of it; gured to the ground for thy sake an | shall be had; and I shall be a furitive and never shall there eat of it all the days of thy

Ill Thorns also and thisfles shall it being

re In the exect of thy face shall thou was bread, till thou resum unto the ground; for our of it was thou taken for dust thou are, and units that shall thou return. 29 And Asam called he wile's same Eve;

21 Unto Adam also, and to his wife, did the

The And the Lone God said, Beheld, the man is lineause as one of us, to know good and and And news, lest he put forth his hand, and that a new of the brac of biles, and eat, and have

for every the Loan God sent him forts from the ground of liden, to till the ground from the random of liden, to till the ground from the random taken.

22 No ne drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, therebyne, and a flammer aword which turned every way, to they the way of the true of life.

to keep the way of the true of life.

Ct AP 1V.

The both of Cuta and Abel. It The marder of the 11 The curse of Cota. 19 Laurech and also then store.

A 5-20 Acase know Eve his wife; and else numerically, and bare Cita, and add, I have rected a map from the Lunn.

2 Annaha acase have be brother Abel. And

2 Annabe again hare his brother Abel. And Aber was a temper of abeep, but Cain was a titler of the ground.
2 And an process of time it came to pass, the Case assument at the fault of the ground an effecting solo the Lagre
4 And Abel. In the heought of the firstlings of its first and of the fat rescent. And the Lagre hand reject units Abel. and to his offer-

5 But ante Cale and to his offering he had

the sect and Cam was very wroth, and the transfer of the self unto Cain, Why are worth? and why is thy countenance

? If then does well, abalt thou not be acer ted? and data a ment not neal, an lotte at

the free Land on to flee that to fine desire, and the read that each over home.

And I am bailed with Abel the brother:
and I ame to upon. Sum they were in the fact reafficies up against Abel in brother.

of the him. Ability Lower And he said, I know not

As I my treather's begins? I show that I was the sist. What hast then done? the me of the brother's blood exists much me from the promot

tion the resuma.
If this have not those exceed from the earth,
which talls opened her unruth to receive thy
brother shipped from the bands to receive the
2. When those tallet the ground, it hall not
beneffurn yield or to there her strength, a

lugitive and a vacabund shalt thou be in the

to Ant Can med anto the Load, My pa-

musicon of the earth, and from thy face

a version in the earth; and it shall come to care, that every one that fluidth me shall day

1) And the Lean said unto him. Therefore showever slayeth Cain, venyeance shall be sken on him even fold. And the Lean set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should

16 % And Cain went out from the presence of the Louis, and dweit in the land of Acd, on

the unit of fiction.

17 And Lam know his wife, and she concerred, and bare Enoch and be builted a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his non, Epoch

In And unto Enoch was been Irad; and frad

met ; and Methornel begat Lammeh.

19 7 And Lamech took unto him two ways: the name of the one mar Augh, and the name

of the other Zellah
20 And Adah hare Jabat: he was the father
of such as dwell in tents, and of such as Ause

21 And his brother's name wer Julial : he was the father of all such as subule the harp

23 And Zillah, she also bure Tubal-cain, an cive of every artificer in brass and from:

23 And I are of mad onto his wiver, Adah and Zillah. Hear my vesce: ye wise of La-tucch, hearken unto my apach: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt

24 If Cain sha'l he avenged seven-fold, tru-

(r Lamech seventy and seven-field 25-7 And Adam been his wife again; and she hare a son, and salted he may beth. Por-tion, and the bath appointed me another seed material of Auch, whom Cam dew

20 And to seek, to him also there was born son, and to called his easie River; then began men to call upon the mane of the

CHAP V

1 The renealors, use, and death, of the pa-triocks, from dans unto Doad & The galliers and bundalities of Funch. This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the due that sock created man.

Adam. In the day that God created man, in the literacia of thad made he him

2 Male and female created by them, and

bles ted them, and called their name Adam, in

the ear some first cause their same and adam, in the ear some and adam in the ear of the

ten both, were eight hunared years; and be beyol some and daugliters

5 And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years; and he

6 S And Seth lived on hundred and five

care, and begat Enor 7 And Soth leved, after he begat Enen, eight

buildred and seven years, and begat sons and descriptions 9 And all the days of Seth were also hun-dred and twelve years; and he died.

9 5 And Enes lived ninety years, and began

10 And Epon lived, after he hegat Culpan,

and daughters. 1! And all the days of Enos were nine hun-

dred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived seventy years, and

berat Mahalaleel. 13 And Cainan lived, after he begat Mahalaicel, eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And all the days of Cainan were nine

bundred and ten years: and he died. 15 T And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared.

16 And Mahalaleel lived, after he begat Jared, eight hundred and thirty years, and begut sons and daughters.

17 And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jared lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch. 19 And Jared Lived, after he begat Enoch,

eight hundred years, and begat sons and 20 And all the days of Jared were nine

hundred sixty and two years: and he died If And Enoch lived sixty and five years.

and begat Methuselah 22 And Enoch walked with God, after he begat Methuselab, three hundred years, and

begut sons and daughters. 23 And all the days of Ench were three hundred sixty and five years.

24 And Enoch walked with God, and he was not: for God took him. 25 ¶ And Methusiah lived an bundred eighty and seven years, and begat La-

mech. 26 And Methuselah lived, after he begat

Lamech, seven hundred eighty and two years, and herat sons and daughters. 27 And all the days of Methuselah were

nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son;

29 And he called his name Noah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the gro md which the Long bath cursed.

30 And Lamech lived, after he begat Noah, five hundred ninety and five years, and begat

sons and daughters. 31 And all the days of Lamech were seven

hundred seventy and seven years; and he 32 And Noah was five hundred years

old: and Noah berat Shem. Ham. and Japaeth.

CHAP. VI.

I The mickedness of the world causeth the flood. 8 Noah findeth grace. 14 The order. form, and end of the ark.

ND it came to pass, when men began to A multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them.

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters

of men that they were thir; and they took them wives of all which they chose. 3 And the Loan said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also to flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and

twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those ration.

eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons days: and also after that, when the some of God came in unto the daughters of men. and they bare children to them, the same become mighty men which were of old, men of re-DOWN

5 ¶ And God saw that the wickedness of man mas great in the earth, and that every isnagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And it repented the Loap that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him? at his heart.

7 And the Lorn said, I will destroy man. whom I have created, from the face of the earth, both man and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made their

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 Thuse are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man, and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham,

and Japheth. 11 The earth also was corrupt before God;

and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt: for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth

13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me: for the earth is filled with violence through them: and, behold. I

will destroy them with the earth. 14 T Make thee an ark of gopher-wood: rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: the length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the -nie thereof: with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven: and every thing that is in the earth shall

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant: and thou shalt come into the ark; thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives

with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind: two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather if to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he CHAP. VII.

Noah, with his family, enter into the ark. 17 The beginning, increase, and continuonce of the flood.

ND the Loxo said unto Noch, Come thou, A and all thy house, into the ark: for thee have I seen righteous before me in this gene-

2 Of every clean beaut thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female; and or beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

2 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon

the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights: and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from oil the face of the earth.

5 And Noah did according unto all that the

Lord commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not elean, and of fowls, and of every thing that

creepeth upon the earth.

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the femnie, as God had commanded Nosh.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

11 T lothe six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty

days and forty nights.

13 In the self-same day entered Noah, and Spem. and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wite, and the three wives of his son! with them, into the ark :

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the

breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded

him: and the Lorp shut him in.

17 And the tood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters incressed, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth. 13 And the waters prevailed, and were in-

creased greatly upon the earth; and the ark

went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills that were under the whole heaven were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of rowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man :

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth; and Noah only 12mained alive, and they that were with him in

an hundred and fifty days.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The maters assunge. 18 Noah goeth forth of the ark, 20 and buildeth an altar. 21 God's promise to curse the earth no more.

ND God remembered Noah, and every All living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters as maged;

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven, were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained :

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the bundred and hity days the waters were abated.

4 % And the ark rested in the seventh month. on the seventeenth day of the month, upon

the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month; in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark

which he had made.

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from of the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from oif the face of

the ground.

- 9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark : for the waters were on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.
- 10 And he staved yet other seven days, and again he sent for the dove out of the ark.
- 11 And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth ras an olive-leaf plucked off. So Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove; which returned not again

unto him any more.

13 % And it came to pass, in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was in y.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth

15 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, saying. 16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife,

and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and

multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and

his wife, and his sons' wives with him :

· 19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD, and took of every clean beast, and of 24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth every clean fowl, and offered burnt-offerings i on the alta**r.**

21 And the Long smelled a sweet cavour; [teken of the covenant which I have estaand the Lorp said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth : neither will I again

smite any more every thing living, as I have 22 While the earth remaineth, seed-time and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer

and winter, and day and night, shall not cease. CHAP. IX. 1 God blesseth Noah. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the ratabon. 21 Noah is drunken, 25 curreth Canaan, 29 and dieth.

ND God blessed Noah and his sons, A. said unto them. Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you, and the dread of you, shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth appea the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea: into your hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be ment for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things : 4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is

the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. 5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it: and at the hand of man, at the hand of every man's brother, will I require

the life of man. 6 Whose sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of

God made he man. 7 And you, be ye fruitful and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, and mul-

tiply therein. 8 ¶ And God spake unto Noah, and to his

sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; 10 And with every living creature that is

with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beart of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the 12 And God said, This is the token of the

sovenast which I make between me and you, and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 13 I do set my bew in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me

and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a

cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be geen in the cloud: 15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you, and every

living creature of all flesh; and the waters. shall no more become a flood to destroy all builded flineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Ørsh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and

every living creature of all flesh that is upon be earth.

the earth.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandznan, and he planted a vineyard: 21 And he drank of the wine, and was

of them was the whole earth overspread.

drunken; and he was uncovered within his

blished between me and all flesh that is upon

of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Ja-pheth: and Ham is the father of Canaan.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth

19 These are the three sons of Noah : and

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. 23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment.

and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward. and they saw not their father's pakedness.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto 25 And he said. Cursed be Canaan: a servant

of servants shall he be unto his brethren. 26 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. 27 God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall

dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant. 28 ¶ And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years

29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died. CHAP. X.

1 Noah's generations. 8 Nimrod the first manarch. 21 The sons of Shem, &c.

Now these are the generations of the some of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were some born after the flood. 2 The sons of Japheth: Gomer, and Maog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and

Meshech, and Tiras. 3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenez, and Riphath, and Togarmah. 4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tar-

shish, Kittim, and Dodanim. 5 By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his

tongue, after their families, in their nations. 6 T And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan. 7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Ha-

vilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and 8 And Cush begat Nimrod : he began to be

a mighty one in the earth. 9 He was a mighty hunter before the Lorp: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the

mighty hunter before the Lond. 10 And the beginning of his kingdom was

Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. Il Out of that land went forth Ashur, and

Calah, 12 And Resen, between Nineveh and Calab: the same is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim,

and Lebabim, and Naphtuhim, 14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of

17 And God said unto Nosh, This & the whom came Philistim,) and Caphterim.

15 T And Canaan begat Sidon his first-born, thence upon the face of all the earth; and they

and Heth, 16 And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Gircasite.

17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Harnathite: and afterward were the famihes of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza: as thou goest unto ". dom and Gomorrab, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto I.a≈hah.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries,

and in their nations. 21 T Unto Shem also, the father of all the

children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the eisier, even to him were children born. 22 The children of Shem; Flam, and Ashur,

and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul,

and Gether, and Mash.

24 And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah! begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two sons; the name of one was Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah.

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba, 29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab; all

these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the

earth after the flood. CHAP. XI.

1 One language in the world. 3 Babel built. 5 Languages confounded.

A ND the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain rah: Terah begat Abr in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt and Haran begat Lot.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them throughly, And they had brick for stone, and slime had

they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let as build us a city and a tower, whose top may rench unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the Lozp came down to see the city, and the tower, which the children of men huilded

6 And the Loan said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

their language, that they may not understand Haran. one another's speech.

t be the Loan scattered them abroad from I God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with

left off to build the city. 9 Therefore is the name of it called Batel. because the Logn did there confound the lan-

guage of all the earth; and from thence did the Loan scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth

10 These are the generations of Shem : Shem nus an hundred years old, and begat

Arphaxad two years after the flood. 11 And Shen, lived, after he begat Arphayad, five hundred years, and begat sons and

daughters. 12 And Arphaxad lived five and thirty

years, and begat Salah. 13 And Arphaxad lived, after he begat Salah, four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber.

15 And Salah lived, after he begat Eber. four hundred and three years, and begat cons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg.

17 And Eber lived, after he begat Peleg. four hundred and thirty years, and begat sous and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begar

Reu. 19 And Peler lived, after he begat Rou, two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and

begat Serue. 21 And Reu lived, after he begat Serve, two hundred and seven years, and begat both and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor.

23 And Serus lived, after he begat Naher, two hundred years, and begat sous and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years,

and begat Terah.
25 And Nahor lived, after he begat Terah, an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

28 And Terah lived seventy years, and be-

gat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 27 % Now these are the generations of Te-

rah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; 28 And Haran died before his father Te-

rah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the

Chaldees 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives:

the name of Abram's wife mas Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife Milcan, the daughter of Harsu, the father of Milean and the father of Iscab

30 But Sarai was barren; she had no child.

31 And Terah took Abram his son;

Lot the son of Haran his sou's son, and Sarai his dauchter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the hand of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hun-7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound dred and five years; and Teruh died in

CHAP. XII.

a promise of Christ: his departure from Haran. 7 Canaan is promised.

YOW the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a | 1 Abram and Lot return out of Egypt: 7 by land that I will shew thee:

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name

great; and thou shalt be a blessing : 3 And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shalf

all families of the earth be blessed. 4 So Abram departed, at the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him; and

Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land

of Canaan they came. 6 7 And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite was then in

the land.

7 And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said. Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Loan, who rizzite dwelled then in the land.

appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the cast of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai for we be brethren. ou the east; and there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the J.oab.

9 And Abraham journeyed, going on still

toward the south.

10 T And there was a famine in the land : and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the la d.

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sacal his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon :

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the rigyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, I'his is his wife: and they will kill me, but

they will save thee alive.
13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my eister; that it may be well with me for thy sake : and

my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Abram

he woman, that she a u very fair.

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharach: and the

"oman was taken into Pharaoh's house. 16 And he entreated Abrain well for her

and men-servants, and maid-servants, and sheasses, and camels. 17 And the Lorp plagued Pharaoh and his

nouse with great plagues, because of Sarai, Abram's wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy

wife ! 9 Why saidst thou. She is my sister ? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now, the refore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way

20 And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his

wife, and all that he had. CHAP. XIII.

disagreement they part asunder. 14 God's promise renewed to Abram. NO Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with

him, into the south. 2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in ail-

ver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south, even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai;

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first : and there Abram call-

ed on the name of the LORD.

5 ¶ And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents. 6 And the land was not able to bear them. that they might dwell together: for their sub

stance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle. And the Cansanite and the Pe-

8 And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee. and between my herdmen and thy herdmen :

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thyself, I pray thee, from me; if thou will take the left hand, then I will go to the

right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left

10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Loan destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lond, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan. and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom.

13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and sinners before the Long exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the and which thou seest, to thee

will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of ake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses. the earth; so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it : for I will

give it unto thee.

· Talbara. ·

18 Then Abram removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the Lord.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The battle of the kings. 12 Lot taken, 14 is rescued by Abram. 18 Melchisedek blesseth Abram, 20 who giveth him tithes.

Chap. xiv, xv.

Canaan is again promised.

N D it came to pass, in the days of Amra- Give me the persons, and take the goods to Phol king of Shinar, Arioch king of El-thyself. Chederlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal lasar.

king of rations; That these made war with Bera king of the most high God, the possessor of heaven Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gemorrah, Shinab Ling of Admah, and Shemeber king of

Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar 3 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlanmer, and the kings that were with him, and amote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in

Staveh Kiristhaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir.

unto El-paran, which is by the wilderness. 7 And they returned and came to Enmishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom.

and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same is Zoar,) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim.

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel; Ling of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar :

four kings with five. 10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah

fiel, and fell there: and they that remained fled to the mountain. 11 And they took all the goods of Sodom

and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went

12 And they took Lot, Abram's brother's

son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

13 And there came one that had escaped. and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dvelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto

15 And he divided himself against them. he and his servants by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 T And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chesbriaomer, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the king's dale.

18 And Melchisedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine : and he was the priest age. of the most high God.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed he Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

20 And blessed be the most high God, which And be gave him tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom raid unto Abram,

22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up mine hand unto the LORD.

and earth. 23 That I will not take from a thread even to a shoe-atchet, and that I will not take any

thing that is thine lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner. Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV. 1 Abram is encouraged. 4 A son promised: 6

he is justified by faith. 7 Canaan is again promised. FTER these things the word of the LORD A came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear net, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy

exceeding great reward. 2 And Abram said, LORD God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this Eliezer of Da-

mascus? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house

is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own

bowels shall be thine heir. 5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them.

he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. 6 And he believed in the LORD; and he

counted it to him for righteousness. 7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees,

to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord Gov, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she-goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcases. Abram drave them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram: and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety, that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them;

and they shall afflict them four hundred years; 14 And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they

come out with great substance. 15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the

Amorites is not yet full. 17 And it came to pass, that when the sum went down, and it was dark, beheld a smoking both delivered thine enemies into thy hand furnace, and a burning lamp, that passed be tween those pieces.

18 In that same day the Lord made ?

covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and

the Kadmonites 20 And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and

the Rephaims, 21 And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Sarai giveth Hagar to Abram, 6 mha, fleeing from her mistress, 9 is sent back by an thee, and thou shalt be a father of many angel. 15 Ishmael is born

NOW Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was Hagar.

And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Loan hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee go in unto my maid; it may be

that I may obtain children by her. Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 3 And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her maid, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Caman, and gave her

to her husband Abram to be his wife. 4 T And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and, when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong

bosom; and, when she saw that she had con-ceived, I was despised in her eyes: the Loan Judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy

maid to in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth And, when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fied from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the Loap found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence

camest thou! and whither wilt thou go!
And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. 9 And the angel of the Logo said unto her,

Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the Long said un-

to her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of the Loan said unto

her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the Loan bath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him : and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. 13 And she called the name of the LORD

that spake unto her. Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called Beerahai-roi: behold, if is between Kadesh and Bered.

15 T And Hagar bare Abram a son : and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar

bare, Ishmael.
16 ¶ And Abram was four-core and six years old when Hagar have Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII. ? The coverant is renewed. & Abram's name Behold, I have blessed him, and will make

Isaac is promised. ND when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Loun appeared to Abram. and said unto him, I am the Almighty God ; walk before me, and be thou perfect

changed. 10 Circumcision is institute d.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee; and will multiply thee exceed-

3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with

nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram; but thy name shall be Abraham: for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful. and I will make nations of thee; and kings And shall come out of thos.

7 And I will establish my covenant be-

tween me and thee, and thy seed after thee, in their generations, for an everlasting covenant; to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a

stranger, all the land of Canaan, for am everlasting possession; and I will be their God. be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy 9 T' And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations 10 This is my covenant which ye shall keep

between me and you, and thy seed after thee; Every man-child among you shall be circumcised 11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your

foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you. 12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations; he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man-child, whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant 15 T And God said unto Abraham, As for

Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall her same be. 16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of

people shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his beart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years

old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear ! 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmeel might live before thee!

19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a sen indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac : and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.

20 And as for Ishmeel, I have heard thee:

Chip. 11%

the fearth al, and will manifely him exceeding the two are agreed a shall be beget; and I will make him a great ration.

24 floot my consumed will I establish with beaut, where hard to did bear unto thee, at this at I town on the negt year.

25 and he led at taking with him, and Godward up from A braham.

25 Y A set A breakman took Lahmael his son, are all that ware born in his hones, and all that ware born in his hones, and all that ware born in his hones, and all the same has not been all these hones. the sent the first of these breeken in the sed-came day, no find had said unto

In And Abraham one musty yours old and

25 And I homed his son mor thirteen years

Do be the self-same day was Abraham cle-consect, and Isbrasol his son. 27 And all the turn of his house, born in the house, and tener its with meancy of the stranger, dere also amounted with him. CHAP, XVIII.

1 Abulance embeddated these maps is 9 Savent's Insulate in Sudant's destination to value to a section 23 for intervision a 5-11 tax Lean appearance that but in the same of Manner with the sent in the tent does not be forced by the set of the day.

2 Art by titled up have yet and looked, and b. Over their sent stead by him I said, when its

or three, ar pair to need them from the

ted deed, and becaut himself loward the

a had said, My Lord, it new I have found farme in the expet, pass and weny, I pray thee, from the second a lore 12 he water, I pray you, he fetched, and said passe fact, and east yourselves under the tree

s tail will fat-ha morel of bread, and to you have after that row shall be for the sore are ye come in your are ye come in your and they said, so do no thou her

4 had A section more and late the term unto

7 And Alexandr can unto the herd, and the lard, and the lard tender and good, and give it or a man and the hostel to dress it.

A host is fresh latter and min, and the call the life it of the six it.

A host is fresh latter and min, and the call the latter them.

25 And they said unto him. Where it

of Amil Section, I will certainly return un-tives concerning in the time of life; and, bo, such the wife shall have son. And Secal has the feel done, which was belind

11 New Abraham and Sarah new old, and
il strates, in our read it cound to be with
read vier the manner of women.

12 Time as Sarah langued within herself,
read to the fam way of old shall I have
fam on your hord being old also I

12 Time to the fam of the County of the county
to the fam of the County of the county
to the fam of the County of the county

13 Time to the county of the county of the county

14 Time to the county of the county of the county

15 Time to the county of the county of the county

15 Time to the county of the county of

Wherefore the Sarah Lague saying, Shell I of 6 meety bear a shild, which am old? Id its ary liting too hard for the Lott: A2 the time appointed I will return outs does, as-carding to the time of tile, and Sarah chall have

th Then Surah denical, saying, I taughed not; for the was afraid. And he said, Nay; but from these taugh. It is and the men rose up from thence, and looked toward fodeine and Abraham went with

from to being them on the any if And the Lores and, Shall I hade from

Abraham that thing which I do:

18 Section that Abraham shall surely be-toine a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the curth shall be blessed in

12 For I know him, that he will command his Children and his husbehold after aim, and they shall keep the way of the Luce, to do asher and unlinear, that the Luce way bring upon Aberham that which he talk spoken of

20 And the Love and Bornaus the ery of Sodom and Bornary his great, and became

their in is very prievous;
21 I will be done now, and we shether they have done alterniber according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will

22 And the man turned their faces from ficince, and went faward Sodom; but Abra-tons stood yet before the Land. 23 T And Abraham drew near, and cald,

Will thou also destroy the ratheous with the

31 Peridenture there be fifty righteness s it in the city; will then also desires and not

pare the place for the fifty righteous that are 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slaw the righteous with the wicked;

and that the right cons should be as the wirled, that he far from thee. Shall not the Judge of all the carth do right ? 26 And the Lond said, If I find to Sodom

fifty rightenue e dhin the city, then I will space all line place for their sales.

27 And Abraham suswered and said, Be-hold now, I have taken upon me to spess quto the Louis, which am but dust and asher :

28 Perulventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteons; will thou desirer all the city for lack of five! And he said, If I find there forcy and five, I will not destroy

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said. Perulyenture there shall be farry found there. And he said, I will not do it for for-Ly's sake.

30 And he said smlu him. Oh, let not the Load be appry, and I will speak; Peralven-ture there shall thaty be found there. And he said, I will not do if, if I and thurty

M And he mid. Schold now, I have taken upon me to speak anto the Loun; Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy if for twenty's

dake 32 And he said, Oh let not the Loan he anery, and I will speak yet but this once; Per-id centure ten shall be found there. And be

33 And the Lord went his way, as soon as | brought him forth, and set him without the he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place. CHAP. XIX.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed. 26 Lot's wife punished.

ND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them, rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground:

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all

night. 3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house: and he made them a feast, and did bake

unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter.

5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

8 And Lot went out at the door unto them. and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as

is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the altadow of my roof. 9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal

worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and came near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shul to

the door. 11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to

find the door 12 T And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:
13 For we will destroy this place, because

the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the Loap; and the Loan hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons-in-law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get ye out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seened as one that mocked unto his sons-iulaw

15 T And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they child by their father

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had

brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain : escape to the moun-

tain, lest thou be consumed. 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh! not so, my Lord.

19 Behold now, thy servant bath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life: and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold now, this city is near to fiee unto, and it is a little one: Oh! let me escape this ther, (is it not a little one !) and my soul shall 21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I

will not overthrow this city for the which thou hast spoken. 22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither: there-

fore the name of the city was called Zoar. 23 T The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the Loap rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah, brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven. 25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the

plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 T But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the mor-

ning to the place where he stood before the LORD. 28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, the smole of the country went

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt. 30 T And Lot went up out of Zoar, and

up as the smoke of a furnace.

dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. 31 \$ And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the man-

ner of all the earth. 32 Come let us mate our father drink wine,

and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 33 And they made their father drink wine

that night: and the first-born went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that

the first-born said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and i o

with him; and he perceived not when she lay . down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with

37 And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the God healed Abimelech, and his wire, and his Monbites unto this day.

33 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi; the same is wombs of the house of the father of the children of Ammon unto Sarah, Abraham's wife. Las day.

CHAP. XX. Abraham denieth his mit., and loseth her: 14 Abimelech restoreth her.

ND Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled bereen Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Cerar

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She ir my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar God had spoken to him sent and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken : for she is a man's wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said. Loan, will thou slay also a right-

eous nation ?

5 Said he not unto me, She & my sister? and she, even she berself said. He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart, and innocency of my hands, have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream. Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of the heart; for I also withheld thee from sinming against me: therefore suifered I thee not and Abraham made a great feast the same day to tauch ber.

7 Now therefore, restore the man his wife; and thou shalt live : and if thou restore her mocking ort, know thou that thou shalt surely die,

thou, and all that are thine. 8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears; and the men

were sore afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and and ento him. What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me, and on my kingdom, a great sin! thou hast done deeds unto me that ought

not to be done 10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham. What sawest thou, that thou hast done this

thing ! 11 And Abraham said, Because I thought,

Surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake

12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the laughter of my father, but not the daug Mer of my mother; and she became the, and she cast the child under one of the

13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which shot: for she said. Let me not see the death thou shalt show unto me; At every place of the child. And she sat over against him, whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and men-servants, and women-servants, and rave them unto Abraham, and restored him Earth his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land is before thee : dwell where it plea eth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he aid, Behold, I have nation. given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver; behold, he is to thee a covering of the eyes a well of water; and she went and filled the

thus she was reproved.

17 T So Abraham prayed unto God; and

maid-servants; and they bare children. 18 For the Lord had fast closed up all the

wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of CHAP. XXI. 2 Isaac is born. 9 Hugar and Ishmael are cast

forth. 22 Abimelech's covenant with Abraham.

ND the Lord visited Sarah as he had A said, and the Lord did unto Sarah as he had spoken. 2 For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham

a son in his old age, at the set time of which 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah

bare to him, Isaac. 4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac. being eight days old, as God had commanded

5 And Abraham was an hundred years old when his son Isaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that bear will laugh with me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his

old age. 8 And the child grew, and was weaned:

that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, Egyptian, which she had born unto Abraham, 10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast

out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous in

Abraham's sight because of his son. 12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Let it not

ise grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said upto thee hearten unto her voice: for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the bondwoman

will I make a nation, because he is thy seed. 14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of

water, and gave it unto Hagar, (putting it on her shoulder,) and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the botshrubs

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way oif, as it were a bow-

and lifted up her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice of the lad: and the angel of God called to Hazar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Havar? fear not; for God hath heard the

voir e of the lad where he is. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him

in thine hand: for I will make him a great 19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw

unto all that are with thee, and with all other bottle with water, and gave the lod drink. 20 And God was with the lad . and he

srew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and be-|ther, and said, My father. came an archer 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pa-

an: and his mother took him a wife out of burnt-offering the land of Egypt.

22 T And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, spake unto Abraham, saying,

God is with thee in all that thou doest. 23 Now therefore, swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me nor with my son, nor with my son's son : but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech be-

cause of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who bath done this thing : neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it but to-day. 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and

gave them unto Abimelech : and both of them looked, and, behold, behind him a ram caught made a covenant.

28 And Abraham set seven ewe-lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe-lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me that I have digged

31 Wherefore he called that place Beer-

sheba; because there they sware both of them. 32 Thus they made a covenant at Beersheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And Abraham planted a grove in Beersheba, and called there on the name of the Loan, the everlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

ČHÁP. XXII.

1 Abraham, offering Isaac, 11 is stayed by an angel; 15 he is blessed again. 20 The generation of Nakor unto Rebekah.

ND it came to pass after these things. A that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham. And he said, Behold,

here I am. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine

only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah, and offer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.
5 And Abraham said unto his young men,

Abide you here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt-

offering, and laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

And he said, Here And he said, Behold the fire am I, my son. and the wood: but where is the lamb for a

8 And Abraham said, My son, God wil. provide himself a lamb for a burnt-offering:

so they went both of them together. 9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order; and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham! And he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him : for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, from me.

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and in a thicket by his horns : and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son.

14 And Abraham called the name of that What mean these seven ewe-lambs which place Jehovah-jireh; as it is said to this day, In the mount of the Loan it shall be seen

15 ¶ And the angel of the Loap called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son;
17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and

in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies:

18 And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because they hast obeyed my vótes.

19 So Abraham returned unto his young

men: and they rose up, and went together to Beer-sheba: and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba. 20 And it came to pase, after these things,

that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor;

2! Huz his first-born, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcan did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maschah

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Sarah's age and death. 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba; the same is Hebron, in the land of Cansan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying, 4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with ey went both of them together. you: give me a possession of a burying-place 7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his fa- with you, that I may bury my dead out of

And the children of Heth ammered

Abraham, as pag unto him,

6 Bismar un, my list of Thou set a mighty

come are use in the course of our ispud
carron burry they dead assent of as shall with
band from thee his aspeciate, but that thou

any of heavy Cay dead.

7 Am Abraham stood up, and broad him-

7 A. Abraham shood up, and bowed himwill be the prosple of the land, even to the
challeng of He h.

9 And he communed with them, saying,
M h be your mind that I should bury my
feature for my sould, here me, and entreat
her me be Eplaced the son of Zohar,
2 That he may give me the cave of Machpelas, what he hash, which is in the one of
his read if for an march money as it is worth be

chall give it me, for a personation of a burying-

place among you.

iii And Epihron dwell among the children of Heth. And Epihron the Highle nawcred Abedian is the anthrone of the children of Heth. even if all that went in at the gates of his coy, may put.

Il Ney tray bard, hear mis: The field give

II Nay, my lard, hear me: The field give I has, and the cave that is therein, I give it that is the last pressure of the same of my property is I in these bury thy dead is And Abraham howeld down himself before the propile is the land.

If And he made mate Epigon in the address of the people of the land, agong, flut of these will give it. I pray then hear me: I will give the many for the field; take it of the and I will cory my dead there.

If And Engroup answered Abraham, anyments thin.

is his lord, hearken unto me: The land is north from hundred shrivels of silver what to mat betwirt me and then! bury barefore

is And Ahraham hearkened unto Ephron:

is the Avenum nearkened unto Epocon; and Abrehom weighed to Ephron the giver when he had marked in the audience of the could be an added to the audience of the could be a supported to the first the field of Ephron, which may make health, which may be first Marked, by first and the cave which not therein, the all the truce that mere in the field, that sen is all the horders round about, were

It has abraham for a possession, in the process of the condition of lieth, helore all the wind in at the gate of his city of and after this Abraham burled Sarad his city is the cave of the field of Machapelan, before Mamre : the same to Bebron in the Inni to Chinan

20 And the field, and the cave that is there-

and the period of the cave that it there, were coming early find a posterior of a barrying place, by the sons of fleth. CHAP XXIV

1 Abroham sendesh his servent to get a selfs for his case trans. A Re obtaineth Rebehah

NII Abroham was old, and well stricted

A in acr and the Loup and blemed Abra-

2 And Abraham wall unto his eldest ervant of his bowe, that redet over all that he had, \$2.1, I peer than, thy hand under my thick or 2 Ame I will make ther awar by the Long. He God of hasven, and the God of the earth.

But thou shall go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my suc

I And the servent said unto him, Peradenture the noman will not be willing to follow the outo this land; must I needs brite by con again unto the land from whonce they

a And Abraham said unto him, Benare thou,

that then bring not my con thither again

7 The Long God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that ware unto me, as for. Unto they seed will figure this tank he shall seed his onged before thee; and thou shall take a wife unto my sou from thence

B And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this tellow thee, teen thou that he care more may onthe only bring not my southither equal.

2 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abrahan his master, and sware to him concerning that master.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camela of

the camely of his master, and departed; (for all the goods of his master were in his hands;) and he arose, and went to Mesopotamin, unto

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city, by a well of water, at the time of the evening, ruch the time that wu-

men go out to draw mater.
13 And he said, O Lono God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and thew kindness unto my master Abraham

in Behuld, I stand here by the well of water; and the dour hers of the men of the city come out to draw water :

is And let it come to pass, that the damael to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher I pray thee, that I may drink a und she shall say, Drmk, and I will give thy came is drink also: let the same be she that then had appointed for thy servant fonce; and thereby half I know that thou hust shewed kiminess

unto my master

13 ° And n cume to pass, before he had done
speaking, that, behold, fighekan come out, she was born to figthers, son of Milesh, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her

pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damed was very fair to look upon, a victiu, neither had any man known er . and the went down to the well, and filled ner pitcher, and came up

17 And the servant out to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water

of thy pitcher.

is And she said. Drink, my lord and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw mater for thy camela also, until they have done drinking

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher line the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man, wondering at her, beld his peace, to wit whether the Loan had made

his bourney presperous or not.

22 And it came to pease, as the camels had done druking, to at the man took a golden can ring of bull, a sheled watcht, and two

23 And said. Whose daughter art thou ? | be the woman whom the Load hath appoint and tell me, I pray thee. Is there room in thy out for my master's son.

father's house for us to lodge in?
24 And she said unto him, I am the daugher of Bethuel, the son of Milcah, which she

bare unto Nahor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have

both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. 26 And the man bowed down his head, and

worshipped the Lorp. 27 And he said, Blessed be the Lorn God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his

truth: I being in the way, the Loan led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things. 29 T And Rebekah had a brother, and his

man unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ear-ring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me, that he came unto the man; and, behold, he

stood by the camels at the well. 31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of

the Lorp; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash

his feet, and the men's feet that were with him. 38 And there was set meat before him to ent: but he said, I will not eat until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 34 And he said, I am Abraham's servant.

And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great : and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and

gold, and men-servants, and maid-servants, and camels, and asces. 36 And Sarah, my master's wife, bare a son

to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of

the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: 38 But thou shalt go unto my father's

house, and to my kindred, and take a wife said, I will go. unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The Lord, be- 60 And they blessed Rehekah, and said unto fore whom I walk, will send his angel with her, Thou art our sister, be thou the mother

if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear went his way. from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master Abraham, if

now thou do prosper my way which I go;
43 Behold. I stand by the well of water: and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels nere cometh forth to draw mater, and I say to her, coming. Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink : 44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and

GENESIS. Isaac meetelh her.

45 And before I had done speaking in maine

heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew mater: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also. I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daugh-

ter art thou? And she said. The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcan bare unto him : and I put the ear-ring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Lord, and blessed the Lord God

of my master Abraham, which had led me in name was Laban : and Laban ran out unto the the right way, to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son. 49 And now, if you will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not.

tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD;

we cannot speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the Lord hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, bowing himself to the earth. 53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her

brother and to her mother precious things 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night : and they rose up in the morning; and he said, Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said.

Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not,

seeing the Lord hath pro-pered my way; send me away, that I may go to my master.

57 And they said. We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth. 58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto

her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she

59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take of thousands of millions, and let thy seed pos a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my sees the gate of those which hate them.

¶ And Rebeksh arose, and her dameds,

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my and they rode upon the camels, and followed eath, when thou comest to my kindred; and the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and

62 And Isanc came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the even-tide: and he lifted up his

64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes; and

when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. 65 For she had said unto the servant. What I will also draw for thy camels; let the same man is this that walketh in the field to meet

- Chap. xxv, xxvi.
- 66 And the servant told Isaac all things that was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife
- be had done. 67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac
- and comforted after his mother's death. CHAP. XXV 1 The sons of Abreham by Kelurah: 7 his age and death. 23 The birth of Esawand Jacob.
- 9 Esau selleth his birthright. THEN again Abraham took a wife, and her name was Keturah.
- 2 And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuab.
- 3 And Jokshan begat Sheba and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Le-
- tushim, and Leummim 4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Ether, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah.
- All these were the children of Keturah. 5 T And Abraham gave all that he had unto
- Isaac. unto the sons of the concubines, 6 But which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son (while he yet lived; eastward, unto the east coun-
- try 7 And these are the days of the years of Abraban's life, which he lived, an hundred three-
- score and fifteen years. 8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.
- 9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the held of Ephron, the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is
- belore Mamre: 10 The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried,
- and Sarah his wife. Il T And it came to pass, after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac: and
- Issac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi. 12 T Now these are the generations of Ish-
- mael. Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham.

 13 And these are the names of the sons of
- Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: The first-born of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
 - 14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa.
- 15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.
- 16 These are the sons of Ishmael, and there are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their Bations.
- 17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people.
- 18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest towards Assyria: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.
- 19 ¶ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac.
- 20 And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Labeathe Syriau.

- as? And the servant had said, It is my master: 21 And Isaac entreated the Loan for his the refore she took a vail, and covered herself, wife, because she mas barren; and the Loan conceived.
 - 22 And the children struggled together within her: and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to inquire of the LORD.
 - 23 And the LORD said unto her, Two nations are in thy wom!, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.
 - 24 T And when her days to be delivered were fultilled, behold, there were twins in her
 - womb. 25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name
 - 26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel: and his name was called Jacob: and Isauc mas three-
 - score years old when she bare them. 27 And the boys grew : and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob mas
 - a plain man, dwelling in tents. 28 And Isaac loved E-au, because he did eat of his venison; but Rebekah loved Jacob.
 - 29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage : and Esau came from the field, and he was laint,
 - 30 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called
 - EJom. 31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.
 - 32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die; and what profit shall this birthright do to me 1
 - 33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birth-
 - right unto Jacob. 31 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way. Thus Esau despised his

CHAP. XXVI.

birthright.

- 1 Isaac goeth to Gerar: 2 God blesseth him. 26 Abimelech's covenant. 34 Esau's wives.
- ND there was a famine in the land, besides A the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech . king of the Philistines unto Gerar.
- 2 And the Lord appeared unto him, and said. Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.
- 3 Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee: for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries; and I will perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father.
- 4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries: and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;
- 5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voice. and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.
- 6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar. 7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said. She is my sister: for he
- feared to say, She is my wife ; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebeka because she was fair to look upon.

Abimelech's covenent with Isaac. GENESIS. Itaas sendelk Esau for venison.

there a long time, that Abimelech, king of the thee; Philistines, looked out at a window, and saw.

and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. 9 And Abimelech called Issac, and said, Be-

hold, of a surety she is thy wife : and how saidst | Lond. thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto

him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

nim, secause I said, Lest I de 107 set.

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? set of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guilliness upon us.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people.

saying. He that toucheth this man, or his wife, shall surely be put to death. 12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundred fold; and

the I onp blessed him. 13 And the man waxed great, and went forward; and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and posession of herds, and great store of servants. And the Philistines envied him

15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged, in the days of Abraham his

father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth. 16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their

names after the names by which his father had called them. 19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley.

and found there a well of springing water. 20 And the hardmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdagen, saying. The water is ours:

and he called the name of the well Each; be-Cause they strove with him.
21 And they digged another well, and strove

for that also: and he called the name of it

22 And he removed from thence, and digand another well; and for that they strove et: and he called the name of it Réhoboth; and he said. For now the Long bath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land

24 And the Loap appeared unto him the ame night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and

23 And he went up from thence to Beer-

will bless thee, and multiply thy seed, for my servant Abraham's rake. 25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the Long, and pitched his cent there: and there Issac's servants digged

a wall. 26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and

Phichol the chief captain of his army.

27 And Issue said unto them, Wherefore

8 And it came to pass, when he had been and thee, and let us make a covenant with

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee av. av

in peace: thou art now the blessed of the 30 And he made them a feast, and they did

eat and drink. 31 And they rose up betimes in the morning. and sware one to another: and Isaac sent

them away, and they departed from him in 32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came and told him concerning

the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water, 33 And he called it Shebah: therefore tire name of the city is Beer-sheba unto this day. 34 ¶ And Esau was forty years old when he

took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

36 Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah HAP. XXVII.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 6 Jacob instructed by Rebekah, obtaineth the blessing. ND it came to pass, that when Isaac was A old, and his eyes were dim, so that he

could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him. My son. And he said unto him, Behold, here am I 2 And he raid, Behold, now I am old, I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore, take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some venison; 4 And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul

maybless thee before I die 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son: and Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring the

6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son. saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the

Loan, before my death.

8 Now, therefore, my son, obey my voice, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will

make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: 10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that

he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother,

Behold, Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man : 12 My father peradventure will feel me, and

I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him. Upon me be thy curse, my son : only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made m-

come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have course to me smoother; such as his father loved 15. And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her 28. And they said, We saw certainly that the clost own swith thee; and we said, Let there house, and put them upon Jacob her younger be sow an each betwizt us, even betwirk us son.

me ante 'gittel fine trak entrette! teg gue zeme mint es em

- 15 And she put the skins of the kids of the two times: he took away my birthright; rats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of and, behold, now he hath taken away my ti: neck
- 17 And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand a. ber son Jacob.

16 T And he came unto his father, and said, My father : and he said. Here em 1 : who art toou, my son?

19 And Jacob said unto his father. I am E-au thy first-born; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and est of my venison, that thy soul may

bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou bast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Loap thy God from above;

brought it to me. 21 And Issac said unto Jacob, Come near. I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou he my very son Esau or not.

22 And Jacob went near unto Isanc his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his bands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands.

So he blessed him. 24 And he said. Art thou my very son Esau! And he said. I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's veni-on, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come

near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him; and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and ble sed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Logo hath blewed:

23 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and

plenty of corn and wine:
29 Let people serve thee, and nations how down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every one that curseth thee, and Mered by he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother name in from his bunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father; and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou! And he said, I am thy son,

thy first-born, Esau.

venison, and brought if me, and I have eaten stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. of all before thou came t, and have blessed him? yea, and he shall he blessed.

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding Esau's mother. bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me,

even me also, O my father!

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named ing. Thou shart facob? for he hath supplanted me these ters of Canaso;

blessing. And he said, Haat thou not reserved

a blessing for me?

37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau.

Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him : and what shall I do now unto thee, my son? 38 And Esau said unto his father. Hast thou

but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father ! And E-au lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fitness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother: and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Esau hated Jacob, because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him : and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand, then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah. And she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother, to

Haran; 44 And tarry with him a few days, until

thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him : then I will send and fetch thee from thence. Why should I be deprived also of you both in one day ?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth. such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAP XXVIII.

1 Jacob is sent to Padan-aram: 11 his vision. 18 The stone of Beth-el. 20 Jacob's vow.

A ND isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

2 Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father, and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban, thy mother's brother.

3 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou

mayest be a multitude of people :

4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, 33 And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou and said, Who? where is he that hath taken mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a

> 5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and

6 T When First saw that Isanc had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram. to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him, he gave him a charge, say-ing. Thou shart not take a wife of the danshThe vision of Jacob's ladder.

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran are mother, and was gone to Padan-aram; 8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of

Cana n pleased not Isaac his father:

9 I hen went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath, the daughter of Ishmael, Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set : and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in flocks be gathered together, and till they roll that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and, behold, a ladder | ter the sheep. set upon the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and, behold, the angels of God

ascending and descending on it.

13 And, behold, the Loan stood above it,
and said, I sm the Loan God of Abraham

thy father, and the God of Isaac : the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed. 14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the

earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south; and in thee, and in thy seed, shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land: for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

If ¶ And Jacob awaked out of his sleep., And be told Laban all these things.

and he said, Surely the Loap is in this place,

and I knew if not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning. and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar; and poured

oil upon the top of if. 19 And he called the name of that place

Beth-el: but the name of that city was called Luz at the first.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace : then shall the Lord be my God :

22 And this stone, which I have set pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

CHAP. XXIX 1 Jacob, coming to the mell of Haran, 13 is entertained by Laban, 18 covenanteth for Rachel, 23 and is deceived with Leak, 28

but marrieth Rachel also. THEN Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold, a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered : and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the in our countrestone again upon the well's mouth in his place. the first-born

4 And Jacob said unto them, My brethren,

5 And he said unto them, Know ve Lahan, the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well; and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the the stone from the well's mouth; then we wa

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep; for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel, the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up

his voice, and wept.
12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's

son : and she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he

14 And Laban said to him. Surely thou are y bone and my flesh. And he abode with my bone and my flesh.

him the space of a month. 15 T And Laban said unto Jacob, Because but the house of God, and this is the gate of thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be ?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the

younger was Rachel. 17 Leah was tender-eyed, but Rachel was

beautiful and well-favoured

18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said. I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Jacob served reven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few

days, for the love he had to her.
21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Lahan gathered together all the

men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban gave unto his daughter Lesh, Zilpah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that, in the morning, behold, it was Leah : and he said to Laban. What is this thou hast done unto me! Did not I serve with thee for Rachel! wherefore then hast thou beguiled me !

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before

27 Fulfil her week, and we will give thee

this also, for the service which thou shalt!

serve with me vet seven other years. And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes week; and he gave him Rachel his daughter also! And Rachel said, Therefore he shall he : o wife also.

23 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Biltrin his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes.

served with him yet seven other years. 31 ¶ And when the Lorp saw that Leah

was hated, he opened her womb : but Rachel n er barren

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said. Surely the Loap hath looked upon my affliction; now, therefore, my husband will to ve me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Logo hath heard that I reas hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name Simeon.

34 And she conceived again, and hare a ron; and said. Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three

sons: therefore was his name called Levi. 35 And she conceived again, and bare a gon; and she said. Now will I praise the L. BD: therefore she called his name Judah, and left bearing.

CHAP. XXX. 1 Raciel's barrenness: 22 she beareth Joseph.

27 Jacob's new covenant with Laban: 37 his policy to become rich.

ND when Rachel saw that she bare Ja-A cob no children, Rachel envied her den, or else I die.

2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rathel; and he said. Am I in God's stead. wano hath withheld from thee the fruit of the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.

wemb? 3 And she said, Behold, my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my

knees, that I may also have children by her. 4 And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife ; and Jacob went in unto her.

5 And Billiah conceived, and bare Jacob a 400.

6 And Rachel said, God hath judged me. and hath also heard my voice, and hath for mine own house also? given me a son : therefore called she his

mame Dan. 7 And Billiah. Rachel's maid, conceived

again, and bare Jarob a record son.

8 And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali. 9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing.

she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a

11 And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah, Leah's maid, bare Jacob a

second son. 13 And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed : and she called

bis name Asber. 14 And Reuben went in the days of Leah Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, into the hands of his sons. I pray thee, of thy souls mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her. Is it a small mat ter that thou hast taken my husband! and with thee to-night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said. Thou must come in unto me; for surely And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leab said, God hath given me mire hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issuchar. 19 And Leah conceived again, and bare

Jacob the sixth son. 20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry : now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six

sons and she called his name Zebulun. 21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and

called her name Dinah.

22 ¶ And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach. 24 And she called his name Joseph; and

said, The LORD shall add to me another son. 25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ruchel

had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto I aban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me co: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him. I pray thee. if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience, that the

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will rive it.

29 And he said unto him, Thou knowest hov I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30'For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the Lond bath blessed thee since my coming: and now, when shall I provide

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing. If thou wilt do this thing for me, I

will again feed and keep thy flock. 32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day.

removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face; every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be accounted stolen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he-goats that were ring-streaked and spotted, and all the she-goats that were speckled and spotted. wicat harvest, and found mandrakes in the and every one that had some white in it, and field, and brought them unto his mother all the brown among the sheep, and gave them

36 And he set three days' journey betwixt

Jacob departeth from Laban.

himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from Laban's flocks 37 ¶ And Jacob took him rods of green

poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut-tree, and pilled white streaks in them, and made

the white appear which was in the rods. 38 And he set the rods which he had pilled

before the flocks in the gutters in the water-ing troughs, when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ring-streaked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban: and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in : so the feebler were Laban's, and

the stronger Jacob's. 43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maid-servants, and men-

servants, and camels, and asses.

QHAP. XXXI.

1 Jacob departer from Laban: 22 Laban pur-

swell him: 44 their covenant at Galeed. ND he heard the words of Laban's sons, A saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our

Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

3 And the Lorp said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before : but the God of my father hath been

with me

have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and changed-my wages ten times: but God suf-

fered him not to hurt me. 8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be

thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus. The ring-streaked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstreaked.

9 Thus God bath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass, at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rans which leaped upon the cattle were ring-

streaked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob. And said, Here an I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ring-streaked, speckled, and grisled: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto

13 I am the God of Beth-el, where thou assimedst the piller, and where thou vowedst vants' tents; but he found them not. Then

this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred. 14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inherit-

ance for us in our father's house ? 15 Are we not counted of him strangers?

for he hath sold us, and bath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken

from our father, that is ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever G6d hath said unto the e, do. 17 Then Jacob rose up, and set his some

and his wives upon camels: 18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle

of his getting, which he had gotten in Padanaram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan. 19 And Laban went to shear his sheep. and Ractiel had stolen the images that were

her father's. 20 And Jacob stole away unawares to La-

ban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. 21 So he fled with all that he had: and he

rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day, that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' jour-

ney; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead. 24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in

father's bath he gotten all this glory.

a dream by night, and said unto him, Take

2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. 25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now

Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount; and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead. 26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast

thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters as captives taken with the sword ?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me, and didst not 6 And ye know, that with all my power I tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth and with songs, with tabret and with harp :

28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my some and my daughters ! Thou hast now done foolishly in se doing

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying. Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob, either good or bad

30 And now though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house; yet wherefore hast thou stolen

my gods ? 31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban. Because I was afraid: for I said, Persiverture thou wouldest take by force thy daugh-

ters from me. 32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods. let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had storen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maid-ser-

went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

3a Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent,

but found from not.

35 And she said to her father. Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before

ince; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban. What is my trespass, what is my sin, that thou hast-so hotly pursued after me 37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff,

what hast thou found of all thy bousehold stuff Set if here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwint us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats have not

cast their yours, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I have the loss of it : of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my

aleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house: I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle. and thou hast changed my wages ten times

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty: God hath seen mine affliction. and the labour of my bands, and rebuked thre yesternight.
43 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Ja-

cob, These daughters are my daughters, and

these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine; and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born ?

44 Now therefore, come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. 46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Ga-

ther stones: and they took stones, and made an heap; and they did eat there upon the heap. 47 And Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha:

but Jacob called it Galeed. 48 And Laban said, This heap to a witness

between me and thee this day. Therefore

was the name of it called Galeed;
49 And Mizpah: for he said, The Lond

watch between me and thee, when we are alsent one from another. 50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if

thou shalt take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 Ami Laban said to Jacob, Behold this besp, and behold this pillar, which I have ca 'hetwist me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this hear to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge hetwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac.

54 Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to cat bread . and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning Laban rose up. and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and re-

turned unto his place. CHAP. XXXVI. l Jacob's vision at Mahanaim : 3 his message to Erau: 13 his present to Esau: 21 nestling with an angel, he is called Israel.

A ND Jacon well him. ND Jacob went on his way, and the an-2 And when Jacob saw them, he said. This is God's host: and he called the name of that

place Mahanaim. 3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother, unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now: 5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and

men-servants, and women-servants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight. 6 ¶ And the mescengers returned to Jacob.

saying. We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. 7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that nur

with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands; 8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company

which is left shall escape. 9 ¶ And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Long which saidst unto me, Return unto thy

country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee: 10 I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant : for with my

staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I am become two bands. 11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, 'est he will come and smite me, and

the mother with the children. 12 And thou saidst, I will surely do tire road, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea,

which cannot be numbered for multitude. 13 T And he lodged there that same night:

and took of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she-goats, and twenty hegoats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty much camels with their colts. forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she-as es, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servant, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants. l'a-a over before me and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth these and asketh thee, saying, Whose ort thou ! Jacob's and Esew's kind meeting. GENESIS. Dinas roviolect

before thee!

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy serwant Jacob's ; it is a present sent unto my lord

Esau : and, behold, also he is behind us. 19 And so commanded be the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves.

Esau, when ye find him.

aying, On this manner shall ye speak unto

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will sppease him with the present that coeth before me, and afterward I will see his face;

21 So went the present over before him : and

peradventure he will accept of me. himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two women-servants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jalihok. 23 And he took them, and sent them over

the brook, and scut over that he had. 24 T And Jacob was left alone : and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day

breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said. Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said. Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my

name? And he blessed him there 30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh. 32 Therefore the children of Israel est not If the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thirh, unto this day; because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the

Finew that shrank. CHAP, XXXIII. 1 The kindness of Jacob and Esan at their needing. 18 Jacob buyeth a field at Shalem, and buildeth on altar.

ND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him Sour hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto

the two handmaids. 2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and howed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him and em-braced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. 5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women, and the children, and said, Who are those with thee! And he said, The children went out unto Jacob, to commune with him.

which God bath graciously given thy servant.

and whither goest thou; and whose are these, and their children, and they bowed the mr-

selves. 7 And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, What messest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are to find grace in the sight of my lord. 9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now

I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand : for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graclously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey.

and let us go, and I will go before thee 13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me; and if men should over-drive them one day, all the flock will die. 14 Let my lord, 1 pray thee, pass over be-forc his servant: and I will lead on softly, ac-

cording as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto beir. 15 And Esau said, Let me now leave with thre some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? Let me find grace

in the sight of my lord. 16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir. 17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his

called Succoth. 18 ¶ And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram, and pitched his tent becore the city. 19 And he bought a parcel of a field, where

cattle: therefore the name of the place is

he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred pieces of money. 20 And he erected there an altar, and called

it El-elohe-Israel. CHAP. XXXIV. 1 Dinah ravished. 20 The Shechemiles are eircumcised, 25 slain by the sons of Jacob, 27

and their city spoiled.

ND Dinah, the daughter of Leah, which. A she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. 2 And when Shechem, the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he

took her, and lay with her, and dealed her. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob: and he loved the damsel, und spake kindly unto the damsel. 4 And Shechem spake unto his father Ha-

mor, mying, Get me this damsel to wife 5 And Jacob heard that he had denied Dinah his daughter; (now his sons were with his cattle in the field;) and Jacob held his peace

until they were come 6 T And Hamor, the father of Shecheme

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the 6 Then the handmaidens came near, they field when they beard it; and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because [and spoiled the city : because they had defiled he had wrought folly in Israel, in lying with their sister. Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to

be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them, say ing. The soul of my son Shechem longeth

for your daughter: I pray you give her him

to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with us, and give

your daughters unto us, and take our daughters anto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the

land shall be before you : dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Shechem said unto her father, and unto her breihren. Let me find grace in your

eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will i ve. 12 Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I all give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sous of Jacob answered Shechem

and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said (because he had defiled Dinah their sister,) 14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised: for that were a reproach un-

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised: 16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will be-

come one people.

17 But if ye will not bearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's

daughter; and he was more honourable than all the house of his father. 20 T And Hamor and Sheehem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

fore let them dwell in the land, and trade peared unto him, when he fied from the face therein; for the land, behold, it is large of his brother.

enough for them: let us take their daughters 8 But Deborah, Rebetah's nurse, died, and to us for wives, and let us give them our 2 Only herein will the men consent unto

21 These men are peaceable with us, there-

us for to dwell with us, to be one people. if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Shall not their cattle, and their substance, and every beast of theirs, be ours?

Only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor, and unto Shechem

his son, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city: and every male was circonscised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 I And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren,

took each man his sword, and came upon the tity boldly, and slew all the males 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Di-

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the

city, and that which was in the field. 29 And all their wealth, and all their little

ones, and their wives, took they captive, and spoiled even all that mas in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi. Ye have troubled me, to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the

Canaanites, and the Perizzites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our

sister, as with an harlot CHAP. XXXV

1 God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el: 2 he purgeth his house of idels, 6 and buildeth an altar at Beth-el. 28 Isaac's d. ath. ND God said unto Jacob. Arise, go up to

A. Beth-el, and dwell there; and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

2 Then Jacob said unto his hensehold, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el:

answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all thetr ear-rings which were in their cars: and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.

and I will make there an altar unto God, who

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that mere round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 T So Jacob came to Juz, which is in the land of Canaan, (that is Beth-el,) he, and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called

8 But Deborah, Rebekah's nurse, died, and

the place El-beth-el; because there God ap-

she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak : and the name of it was called Alipu-backuth. 9 ¶ And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him. I am God Almighty; be fruitful, and multiply; a nation,

shi a company of nations, shall be of thee; and kings shall come out of thy loins: 12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land. 13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him. Beth-el.

sah out of Shechem's bouse, and went out. 27 The some of Jacob came upon the slain.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not: thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died,) that she called his name Ben-oni: but his father called him Ben-

13 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lebem.

20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave : that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.

21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Billiah his father's concubine; and I raef heard Now the sons of Jacob were twelve.

23 The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and

Jasa har, and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin.

25 And the some of Bilbah, Rachel's bandmaid; Dan, Zid Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's bandmaid; Gad, and Asher. These are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Pa-

27 5 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Namre, unto the city of Arba, (which is Hebron,) where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

22 And the days of Isaac were an hundred

and fourscore years.

29 And I sac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, bring old and full of days: and his sons Essu and Jacob buried him,

CHAP. XXXVI.

2 Esau's wives: his removing to mount Seir. OW these are the generations of Esau, who is Edom.

2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Sausan; Adah, the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholihamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite :

3 And Bashemath, Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

4 And Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz: and Bashemath bare Reuel:

5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam. and Korah. These are the sons of Esau, which sere born unto him in the land of Canaan.

And Esau took his wives, and his sons. and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cansan, and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them, because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Essu in mount Seir. Essu is Kdom.

9 T And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the Edomites, in mount Seir.

10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz, the son of Adah the wife of Esau; Reuel, the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.

if And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman,

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphan, Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek these were the sons of Adah, Esau's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reuel: Nabath. and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these

were the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife. 14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife; and she bare to Esau.

Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.

15 These were dukes of the sons of Esau : the sons of Eliphaz, the first-born son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and duke malek. These are the dukes that came of malek. Eliphaz in the land of Edom: these were the

sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel, Essar's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shazra mah, duke Mizzah. These are the dukes that came of Reuel in the land of Edom: these are the sons of Bashemath, Esau's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of Aholibamah. Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaziam, duke Korah: these were the dukes that came of Aholibamah, the daughter of Arab, Emil's wife.

19 These are the sons of Esau, (who is

Edom,) and these are their dukes. 20 These are the sons of Seir the Horite. who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal,

and Zibeon, and Anah, 21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan. These are the dukes of the Horites, the chil-

dren of Seir in the land of Edom. 22 And the children of Lotan were Hori, and Heman: and Lotan's sister was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal were these:

Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and

24 And these are the children of Zibeon: both Ajah, and Anah : this wee that Asah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah were these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these are the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan. and Zaavan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan are these : Uzand Aran.

29 These are the dukes that come of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zi-

beon, duke Anah, 30 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishen. These are the dukes that came of Hori. among

their dukes in the land of Seir. 31 ¶ And these are the kings that reigned

in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel. 32 And Bels, the son of Beor, reigned in

Edom: and the name of his city was Dishabah. 33 And Bela died; and Johab, the son of

Zerah of Bozrah, reigned in his stead.

34 And Johah died: and Husbam of the land of Temani reigned in his stead

35 And Husham died; and Hadad, the sonof Bedad, (who smote Midian in the field of Moab,) reigned in his stead : and the name of

his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died; and Samiah of Ma-

37 And Samlah died; and Saul of Rehoboth with the flocks; and bring me word again. So by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died; and Baal-hanan, the son

Ackbor, reigned in his stead.

39 And Baal-hanan, the son of Achbor, died; and Hadar reigned in his stead; and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tim-

aah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth, 41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Picon

62 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mib-187.

43 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These & the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their possession: he is Esau, the father of the Edomites

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 Joseph is hated of his brethren: 8 his two dreams: 18 his brethren conspire his death: 36 he is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.

ND Jacob dwelt in the laud wherein his A father was a mranger, in the land of Ca-2220

2 These are the generations of Jacob. seph. being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad mas with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his. zhildren, because he was the son of his old in it.

age: and be made him a coat of many colours. 4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they ated him, and could not speak peaceably un-

I And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told if his brettmen : and they have i him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you. this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and slau stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made cheisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us! And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

9¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun, d the moon, and the eleven stars, made obeisance to me.

10 And he told if to his father, and to his brethren : and his father rebuted him, and mid unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I, and thy mother, and thy brethren, indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

Il And his brethren envied him; but his

father observed the saying. 12 7 And his brethren want to feed their

ther's flock in Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy beethren feed the flock in Shechem? Come,

and I will send thee unto them. And he said

he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Sheckem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying. What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren : tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed bence: for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold,

this dreamer cometh. 20 Come now therefore, and let us slay him,

and east him into some pit; and we will say, Some evil beast nath devoured him : and we shall see what will become of his dreams

21 And Reuben heard if, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said. Let us not

kill him

22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many co-

lours, that was on him.

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit : and the pit was empty, there was no water

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes, and looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmaelties came from Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery, and balm,

and myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt.

26 And Judah said unto his brethren. What
profit is it is we slay our brother, and conceal

his blook ?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaclites, and let not our hand be upon him: for he is our brother, and our flesh : and his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by Midianites, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit: and he

rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brefhren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I

31 And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood:

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought if to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it bu thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him: Jo-

seph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sack-

cloth upon his loins, and mourned for his som many days.

be him. Here om 1.

13 And all his sons, and all his daughters,
14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see
whether it be well with thy brethren, and well be comforted: and he said, For 1 will ge

down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Midianites sold him into Egypt

unto Potipher, an officer of Phersoh's, and captain of the guard. CHAP. XXXVIII.

I Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The trespass of Onan. 12 Judah's incest with Tamer.

ND it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name was Hirah.

2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name was Shuah: and he took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. 4 And she conceived again, and bare a son;

and she called his name Onan. 5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah; and he was

at Che2lb when she bare him. 6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, whose name mer Tamer.
7 And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in

the sight of the Loan; and the Loan slew him. 8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy

brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his: and it came to pass, when he went in

unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displemed the Loap: wherefore he slew him also.

11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughterin-law, Remain a widow at thy father's house oll Shelah my son be grown: (for he said, best possilyanture he die also as his brethrau

did:) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fa-ther's house.

12 T And in process of time, the tlaughter of Shuah. Judah's wife, died: and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheep-shearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father-in-law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped horself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter-in-law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayst come in unto

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send if?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee! And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand: and he gave if her, and came in unto her; and she sonceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adultamite, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand, but he found her

21 Then he asked the men of that place. saying, Where is the harlot, that was openly by the way-side? And they said, There wan harlot in this place. 22 And he refurned to Judah, and said, I

cannot find her; and also the men of the place

said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be ashamed behold, I sent this kid, and

thou best not found her. 24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter-in-law bath played the harlot: and also, behold, she is with child by whore And Judah said, Bring her forth, and dom. let her be burnt.

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father-in-law, saying, By the man whose these are, am I with child; and she said, Dis corn. I pray thee, whose are these, the signet. and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She bath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son : and he knew her again no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb. 28 And it came to pass when she travailed, that the one put out his hand; and the midwife

took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread. aying, This came out first. 29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out; and she said. How hast thou broken forth! this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was

called Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his band; and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX. 1 Joseph, advanced in Potiphär's house, 7 resisteth his mistresy's temptation: 13 he is

fairely accused, 20 and cast into prison.

A ND Joseph was brought down to Egypt: A ND Joseph was urought to the Anach, cap-tain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmaelites, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the Loar was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man : and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian

3 And his master saw that the Lorp was with him, and that the Loup made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him : and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his band

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Loan blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake: and the blessing of the Loan was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught he had, save the bread which he did eat: and Joseph was a goodly person, and well-faroused

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things. that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife. Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed

all that he bath to my band: 9 There is none greater in this house than I;

neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto

her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass, about this time,
that Joseph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the

house there within. 12 And she caught him by his garment, saying. Lie with me : and he left his garment in

her hand, and fled, and got him out. 13 And it came to pass, when she saw that

he had left his garment in her band, and was fled forth,

la That she called unto the men of ber house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he buth brought in an Hebrew unto us to mack us: he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice.

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got

tim out

16 And she laid up his garment by her until

his lord came home.

17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying. The Hebrew servant, which they had brought unto us, came in unto into his hand, after the former manner when me to mock me.

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with

me, and fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did th servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound : and he was there in the

prison.

21 T But the Long was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in

he sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed o Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there he yes the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his band; because

did, the Lord made it to prosper. CHAP. XL.

I The buller and baker of Pharach are imprisened : 5 Joseph interpretesh their dream

ND it came to pass after these things A that the butler of the king of Egypt and his baker had offended their lord the king of baker, among his servants. Egypt

2 And Pharach was wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, Pharaoh's band : and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the pitce where Jesuph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jusenia with them, and he served them; and they continued a season in ward.

and baker imprisoned.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man-according to the interpretation of his dream; the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behow,

they were sad. 7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadiy

to-Jay? 8 And they said unto him. We have dream ed a dream, and there is no interpreter of

it. And Joseph said unto them, Do not interpretations belong to God? Tell me them, I pray you. 9 And the chief butler told his dream to Jo-

seph, and said unto him, In my dream, behold,

a vine was before me ;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof

brought forth ripe grapes.

Il And Pharaoh's cup was in my hands and I took the grapes, ar. pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharach's hand,

12 And Joseph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are

three days. 13 Yet within three days shall Pharach lift up thise head, and restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee. unto me; and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews; and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dung on.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head.

17 And in the uppermost basket there mas of all manner of bake-meats for Pharaoh; and the birds did out them out of the banket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three basicts

are three days

19 Yet within three days shall Pharach lift he Long was with him: and that which he up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall cat thy flesh from off thee.

20 T And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birth-day, that he made a feast unto all his servants; and he lifted up the bead of the chief butler, and of the chief

21 And he restored the chief butler water his butlership again ; and he gave the cup into

22 But he hanged the chief baker, as Joseph

had interpreted to them 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forget him.

CHAP. XLI.] Pharach's two dreams: 25 Joseph interpretth them: 33 he gively Pharaoh counsel.

38 Joseph is advanced. ND it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed; and be-

hold, he stood by the river. 2 And behold, there came up out of the river se en well-favoured kine, and fat-fleshed : and to me.

they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill-favoured and ican-fleshed; and stood by the other kine, upon

the brink of the river. 4 And the ill-favoured and lean-fleshed kine did eat up the seven well-favoured and fat kine. So Pharaob awoke. 5 And he slept, and dreamed the second

time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin cars devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke,

and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning, that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaon told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

9 Then spake the chief butler unto Pharanh, saying, I do remember my faults this day.

10 Pharanh was wroth with his servants,

and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker. 11 And we dreamed a dream in one night.

I and he : we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard: and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams : to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was : me he restored unto mine office,

and him he hanged.

14 T Then Pharach sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastly out of the dun-geon; and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an

answer of peace. 17 And Pharach said unto Joseph, In my

dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fat-fleshed, and well-favoured; and they fed in a meadow.

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up land of Egypt for badness.

20 And the lean and the ill-favoured kine did

eat up the first seven fat kine.

21 And when they had eaten them up, it him, Bow the knee: and ne mean could not be known that they had eaten them; over all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I established the shall no man it. but they were still ill-favoured, as at the leginolog. So I awake.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, a ven ears came up in one stalk, full and good. 23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thim, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them.

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears. And I told this unto the magi cians; but there was none that could declare ##

25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharanh what he is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years ; and the seven good ears are seven years : the dream is one

27 And the seven thin and ill-favoured kine that came up after them, are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind, shall be seven years of fa-

mine. 28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt : and the famine shall consume the land

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land, by reason of that famine following; for

it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto

Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is esta-blished by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. 33 Now therefore, let Pharmon look out a

man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharson do this, and let him appoint

officers over the land, and take up the fifth eart of the land of Egypt in the seven plen-

teous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food

in the cities 36 And that food shall be for store to the land, against the seven years of famine which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land

perish not through the famine 37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 ¶ And Pharaoh said unto his servants. Can we find such a ens as this is, a man in

whom the Spirit of God it? 29 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God bath shewed thee all this, there is

none so discrect and wise as thou ort: 40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater

than thou 41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his after them, poor and very ill-favoured, and hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and ar-lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the rayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck.

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had: and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler

Pheraob, and without thee shall no man lift.

knew not him.

up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. them, but made himself strange unto them, 45 And Pharson called Joseph's name Zaph- and spake roughly unto them; and he said un math-pannesh; and he gave him to wife Asemath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On: and Joseph went out over all the land of

Bgypt. 46 T And Joseph was thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharach, and went throughout all the land of

47 And in the seven plenteons years the

arth brought forth by handfuls

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and last up the food in the cities : the food of the field, which was round about every city. laid he up in the same.

49 And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering:

for it was without number.

50 And unto Joseph were born two sons be-fore the years of famine came; which Asenath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On, bare unto him.

51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, said he, bath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's

house.

52 And the name of the second called be

Ephraim: for God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction. 53 T And the seven years of plenteous-

ness that was in the land of Egypt were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said; and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And, when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharach for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you. do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of And Joseph opened all the storethe earth.

successions. And sometimes came into store-houses, and sold unto the Egyptians! and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt. 57 And all countries came into Egypt to Jeeph for to buy corn; because that the fa-mine was so sore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII. I Jacob sendeth his icu sons to buy corn in Egypt: 17 they are imprisoned by Joseph

For spice.

NOW when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why

do ye look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt : get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die

3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down

to buy corn in Ezypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren: for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn mong these that came : for the famine was in

the land of Canaan.

s And Joseph was the governor over the had, and he if was that sold to all the people of the land; and Joseph's brethren came, and boved down themselves before him with their Aces to the earth.

1 And Joseph saw his brothren, and he knew

to them, Whence come ye! And they said From the hand of Canaan to buy food. 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they

9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the makedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nav. my lord; but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons : we are true

men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them. Nay, but to see

the nakedness of the land ye are come. 13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it

that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spie: :
15 Hereby ye shall be proved; By the life

of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that

your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else, by the life of Pha

ranh, surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward

three days 18 And Joseph said unto them the third day,

This do. and live : for I fear God. 19 If we be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the bouse of your prison : to ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring your youngest brother unto

me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 T And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them, Saving. Spake I not unto you, saying. Do not sin against the child? and ye woul not hear; therefore, behold, also his blood is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them: for he spake unto them by an interpreter. 24 And he turned himself about from them

and wept: and returned to them arnin, and

communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their

sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way : and thus did he unto them. 28 And they laded their asses with the corn.

and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack, to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money: for, behold, it was in his sack's

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and lo, it is even in my sack : and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and told him

all that befell unto them, saying,

30 The man, whe is the lord of the land. pake roughly to us, and took us for spies of

Jacob with difficulty persuaded

the country. 31 And we said unto him. We are true mes:

we are no spies. 32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father: one is not, and the youngest is this day

with our father in the land of Canaan. 33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your gain unto the man :

households, and be gone :

34 And bring your youngest brother unto 'me; then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the

35 T And it came to pass, as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of

money, they were afraid.

36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph te not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin sway. All these things are against

37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will

bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone : If mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. CHAP. XLJII.

Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin.

15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. ND the famine was sore in the land. A 2 And it came to pass, when they had

eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. 3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The

man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be

with you. 4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we

will go down and buy thee food;
5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall

not see my face, except your prother be with you. 6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt yo so ill

with me, as to tall the man whether ye had yet a brother ?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye enother brother? And we told him according to the tenor Could we certainly know of these words. that he would say, Bring your brother

8 And Jadah said unto Israel his father. Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him : if I bring him not unto thee. and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever.

10 For except we had lingered, surely now

we had returned this second time.

11 And their father Israel said unto then If it must be so now, do this; Take of the best fruits in the land in your wessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand: and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your

hand; peradventure it was an oversight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go a-

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and

they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin: and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. 16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring

these men home, and slay, and make ready: for these men shall dine with me at noon. 17 And the man did as Joseph bade : and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

18 And the men were airaid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in, that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our 8.98ES.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house.

20 And said, O sir! we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: 21 And it came to pass, when we came to

the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have

brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food : we cannot tell

who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he said, Pence be to you, fear not; your God, and the God of your father, bath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your

money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. 24 And the man brought the men into Jo-

seph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender

25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon : for they beard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, is your father well? the old man of whom ye spake, is he yet alive?

28 And they answered. Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive: and they bowed down their heads, and made onelsance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Renjamin, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me! And he said, God be gracious

unto thee, my son.

30 And Jeseph made hauts; for his bowels

did yearn upon his brother: and he sought! where to ween; and he entered into his chainber, and wept there.

. 31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians which did est with him by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they sat before him, the first-born according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth : and the men mar-

velies one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was are times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him. CHAP. XLIV.

Joseph's policy to stay his brethren.

ND he commanded the steward of his A house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn-money. And he did according to the word

that Joseph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men

were sent away, they and their asses. 4 dnd when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them,

Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good!

5 Is not this & in which my lord drinketh,

done evil in so doing. 6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake

anto them these same words. 7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith

my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing

8 Behold, the money which we found in our sacks' mouths we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan; how then should we ateal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be grave

my lord's bondmen.

10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is not unto thee, ther found shall be my servant; and ye shall be my father for ever. blameless.

1! Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest : and the cup was

found in Benjamin's sack 13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded

every man his ass, and returned to the city. 14 ¶ And Judah and his brethren came to

such a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are my lord's servants, both we and he also with whom the cup is found

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh, my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my ford's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant : for

thou art even as Pharaoh. 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have

ye a father, or a brother !

20 And we said unto my lord. We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age. a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

21 And thou saidst unto the servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave

his father, his father would die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Ex-

cept your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. 24 And it came to pass, when we came up

unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we g down; for we may not see the man's face, e. cept our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy servant my father said unto u Ye know that my wife bare me two sons.

28 And the one went out from me, and and whereby indeed he divineth? Ye have said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I sa.

him not since. 29 And if ye take this also from me, an-

mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave 30 Now therefore, when I come to thy ser

vant my father, and the lad be not with us-(seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life: 31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that

the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray bairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the

32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let the servant abide instead of the lad a bondma to my lord; and let the lad go up with i . brethren.

34 For how shall I go up to my father, a the lad be not with me ? Lest peradventure ? see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAP. XLV.

I Joseph maketh himself known to his bro thren: 9 he sendeth for his father.

Joseph's house, (for he was yet there;) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed fore all them that stood by him; and he is that ye have done? Wot ye not that and there stood no man with him, while Joseph said. seph made himself known unto his brethren.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians.

and the house of Pharaoh, heard.

3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I am Joseph: doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him, for they were troubled at his presence

GENESIE. Level to comforted at Boor-she

4 And Joseph said unto his brethren. Come | departed : and he said unto them, See that yet Rear to me, I pray you and they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom

ye sold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore, be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for Bod did send me before you to preserve

6 For these two years halk the famine been in the land; and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest

7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your ives by a great deliverance.

8 So now, it was not you that sent me hiher, but God: and he hath made me a father I die. to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haste ye and so up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God bath made me lord of all Egypt ; come down unto

me, tarry not. 10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Go-

shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children. and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast. 11 And there will I nourish thee, (for yet

there are five years of famine,) lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty. 12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my

mouth that speaketh unto you 13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen : and ye shall haste, and bring down my father

14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's

neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 Moreover, he kissed all his brothren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren

talked with him. 16 ¶ And the fame thereof was beard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are

come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his tervants. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto

thy brethren. This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan.

18 And take your father, and your households, and come unto me : and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye : Take you waggons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and

bring your father, and come.

20 Also regard not your stuff: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours 21 And the children of Israel did so: and

Joseph gave them waggons, according to the commandment of Pharach, and gave them provision for the way. 22 To all of them he gave each man changes

of raiment: but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of sliver, and five changes of miment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manmer; ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-asses laden with corn and bread, and meat for his father by the way

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they have unto Jacob, even sixteen souls

fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, amed came into the land of Casan unto Jacob thear

26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive. and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed

them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: when he saw the waggons, which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived.

28 And Israel said. It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive : I will go and see him before

CHAP. XLVI. Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba:
5 he goeth into Egypt: 28 Joreph meeteth him.
A. ND I srael took his journey with all time.
A. be had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offer-

ed sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy

father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation. 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again : and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the

waggons which Pharaoh bad sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their and, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypa Jacob, and all

his seed with him 7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, h daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all seed, brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the children

of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's first-born.

9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi. 10 T And the sons of Simeon: Jemuel, and

Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar; and Shaul, the son of a Canaanitish woman. 11 ¶ And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Ko-

hath, and Merari. 12 ¶ And the sons of Judab; Er, and Oman, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah : but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And

the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. 13 T And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and

Elon, and Jableel. 15 These be the sons of Leah. which she bare unto Jacob in Padau-aram, with his daughter

Dinab: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Aredi, Haggai,

and Areli. 17 ¶ And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. And the some of Beriah; Heber, and

Malchiel. 18 There are the sons of Zilpah, whom La-

ban gave to Leab his daughter : and these are

seph and Benjamin.

20 And unto Joseph, in the land of Egypt, were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Ase-nath, the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On,

bare unto him. 21 T And the sons of Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppins, and Huppins, and

Ard. 22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were four-

23 ¶ And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

24 And the soms of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem. 25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which La-

han gave unto Rachel his daughter; and she thou?

bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 26 All the souls that came with Jacob into Ezypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore

and six. 27 And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the some of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt,

were threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and

they came into the land of Goshen.
29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father to Goshen, and presented himself unto him: and he fellon his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou

art yet alive.

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaon, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canani, are come unto me:

32 And the men are shepherds, for their trade bath been to feed cattle : and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all

tint they have.

23 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall eall you, and shall say, What is your oc-

eupation ?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we and also our fathers; that ve may dwell in the land of Goshen: for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyp-Marie.

CHAP. XLVII.

I Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, T and his father, before Pharaoh: 11 he giveth them habitation and maintenance.

THEN Joseph came and told Pharach, and said, My father, and my brethren, and their facks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in the land of Goaben.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharach.

3 And Pharach said unto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pha-

79 The som of Rathel, Jacob's wife; Jo-| vants have no pasture for their flocks; for that famine is sore in the land of Canaan, no therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwe in the land of Goshen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unte

thee:

6 The land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell. and if thou knowest any men or activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father. and set him before Pharaoh : and Jacob blessed

Pharaoh. 8 And Pharaph said unto Jacob, How old art

9 And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life

of my fathers, in the days of their pilgrim-10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out.

from before Pharaoh.

11 T And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had command-

12 And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with

bread, according to their families.

13 § And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very sore, so that the land

of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan, fainted by reason of the famine. 14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharach's

house. 15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence?

for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph; and Joseph gave them bread in crchange for horses, and for the nocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle: there is not aught left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies and our

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? Buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh; and give us seed, that we may live and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Erach, Thy servants are shepherds, both we and sho our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Pharach, Por to stjourn in the land are we come; for thy servants are shepherds, because the famine prevailed over them so the land became stjourn in the land are we come; for thy servants.

Joseph visiteth his sick father. 21 And as for the people, he removed them to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there of cities from one end of the borders of Egypt, in the way of Ephrath; the same is Bethto cities from one end of the borders of Egypt, even to the other and thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not : for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them; wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day, and your land, for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come topass, in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives : let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we wi'l be Pharaoh's servants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should right have the fifth part; except the land of the him. priests only, which became not Pharaoh's.

27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exseedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen.years: so the whole age of Jacob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time drew nigh that Israel must die : and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him. If now I have found grace in thy eight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me

not, I pray thee, in Egypt.

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying-place. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me-And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself

upon tae bed's head. CHAP. XLVIII.

1 Joseph wisits his sick father. 3 Jacob repeats the promise, 21 and prophesieth their return.

ND it came to pass after these things, that Ane told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and be took with him his two sons, Mapasseh and Ephraim.

2 And eac told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

3 T And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlast-

ing possession And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manameh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt, ere mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shall

8 And thy issue which thou begettest after them, shall be thins, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inherit-

(be way, when yet there was but a little way father:

lehem.

8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said.

Who are these ! 9 And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, 1 pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 (Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, so that he could not see.) And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and

embraced them. 11 And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face; and, lo, God hath

shewed me also thy seed 12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with

his face to the earth. 13'And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand. and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unte

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand. and laid if upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh nas the first-born.

15 ¶ And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life

long unto this day,
16 The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be

named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow luto a multitude in the midst of the earth. 17 And when Joseph saw that his father laid

his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born; put thy

right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it; he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he. and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saving, in thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh. And he set

Ephraim before Manasseh. 21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold I die; but God shall be with you, and bring you

again unto the land of your fathers

22 Moreover, I have given to thee one por tion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to bless them: 3 their blessings in particular: 29 his charge concerning his burial: 33 his death.

A ND Jacob called usto his sons, and said,

A find the ryourselves together, that I may
tell you that which shall befall you in the last

ance.
7 And as for me, when I came from Padan, in sons of Jacob; and hearten unto larsel your Rechal died by me in the hand of Cansan, in sons of Jacob; and hearten unto larsel your

Chap. 1.

3 T Reuben, thou are my first-born, my they shall be on the head of Joseph, and onme ght, and the beginning of my strength, the the crown of the head of him that was separate excellency of dignity, and the excellency of from his brethren. power:

4 Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed, tien defiledst thou if : he went up to my

couch.
5 Figure and Levi ere brethren; instruments of cruelty are to their habitations.

6 O my soul. come not thou into their se cret: unto their assembly, mine honour, be them. I am to be gathered unto my people's and thou united: for in their anger they slew bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in a man, and in their self-will they digged down the field of Ephron the Hittite, z = z!l.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fleree; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide

them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel. T Judan, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise; thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies: thy father's children shall bow

down before thee. 9 Judah is a lion's whelp; from the prey, my son, thou art gene up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion: who

shall rouse him up? 18 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, por a lawgiver from between his feet, until

Shilph come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be:

ass's colt unto the choice vine ; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes :

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 T Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 T Issachar is a strong att, couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that if was pleasant; and bowed his ir, and became a servant unto shoulder to tribute.

16 ¶ L hall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse-heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O Long. 19 T Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but

he shall overcome at the last. 20 T Out of Asher his bread shall be fat,

and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 T Naphtali is a bind let loose : he giveth

goodly words.
22 ¶ Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well, whose branches run over the wall.

23 The archers have a rely grieved him.

and shot at him, and hated him : 24 But his bow abode in strength, and the

arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob: (from thence is the Seepherd, the stone of Israel:) 25 Brea by the God of thy father, who shall below thee with blessings of beaven

above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts and of the

27 T Benjamin shall ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father syake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto

30 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite, for a possession of

a burying place. 31 (There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried I-age and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that is therein, was from the children of Heth.

23 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his som, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAP. L. The mourning for Jacob. 7 The funeral. 24 Joseph prophesieth to his brethren their

return ; 26 he dieth. ND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father : and the phy-

sicians embalmed Israel. 3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; (for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed;) and the Egyptians mourned

for him three-core and ten days. 4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pha-raoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the cars of

Pharaoh. saying, 5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo. I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Cansan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore, let me go up, pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharach said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pha-

rach, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, 8 And all the house of Joseph, and his bre-

thren, and his father's house : only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they ieft in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen : and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan; and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, 38 The blessings of the father have pre-the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the valled above the blessings of my progenitors, floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous what the understand the area of the area for the programment of the Portvitans. he commanded them.

same of it was called Abel-migraim, which is down before his face; and they said, Behold

beyond Jordan. 12 And his some did unto him according as

13 For his some carried him into the land of Cansan, and buried him in the cave of bought with the field, for a possession of a dive. burying-place, of Ephron the Hittite, before 21

14 7 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he and his brethren, and all that went up with

his father. 15 T And when Joseph's brethren saw that 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of their father was dead, they said, Joseph will the third generation: the children also of peradventure hate us, and will certainly re- Machir, the son of Manasseh, were brought

quite us all the evil which we did unto him. 16 And they sent messengers unto Joseph.

died, saying.

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive,
I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the tro-pass of the servants of the God of thy father And Joseph wept when they spake anto bim.

18 And his brethren also went, and fell he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

we be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not:

for am I in the place of God!

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to the field of Machpelah, which Abraham pass, as it is this day, to save much people

> 21 Now therefore, fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he and him to bury his father, after he had buried his father's house; and Joseph lived an hun-

dred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of

Machir, the son of Manasseh, were brought up upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren. I die: saying. Thy father did command befare he and God will surely visit you, and bring you died, saying.

to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and

The Second Book of MOSES, called EXODUS.

save the males alive. NOW these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt: Hebrew midwives: (of which the name of one every man and his bousehold came with mar Shiphrah, and the name of the other Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls; for Joseph she shall live.

was in Egypt already.
6 And Joseph died, and all his brethren,

and all that generation. 7 And the children of Israel were fruitful,

and increased abundantly, and multiplied and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 T Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we.

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them. lest they multiply: and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

Il Therefore they did set over them task-masters, to afflict them with their burdens and they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities, Pithom and Raamses.

12 But the more they afflicted them, the D Moses is born, and put into the flags: 6 he more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Barael to serve with rigour.

CHAP. 7. children of Irraci multiply: 8 they are all manner of Strvice in the field: all their oppressed by a new king. 15 The midwives service, wherein they made them zerve, was with rigour.

Puah:)

18 And he said, When ye do the office of individe to the Hebrew women, and see if to muon the stools, if it do a ron, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then

17 But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the menchildren alive !

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh. Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto

20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwives : and the people multiplied, and waxed

very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive. CHĂP. ŤI

is found, and brought up by Pharaok's daughter: 21 his marriage. ND there went a man of the house of Levi

and took to wife a daughter of Levi 14 And they made their lives butter with 2 And the wemen conceived, and here w on: and, when she saw him that he was good-this name Gershom; for he said. I have been ly child, she hid him three months

3 And when she could no lourer hide him. the trook for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with stime and with pitch, and put the child of laraelesished by reason of the bondage, and thereing and she hid if in the flags by the they eried; and their any came up unto God. niver's brink

A And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 % And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash Arrielf at the river, and her mai leas walked alone by the river's side : and, work she saw the ark among the flags, she s, no her maid to fetch it.

5 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and. Lehold, the babe wept. And she ba : compassion on him, and said, This is one

of the Hebrew's children.

7 Then said his sister to Pharach's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee!

8 And Pharnoh's daughter said unto her. Go. And the maidwent, and called the child's a bush and he looked, and hehold, the bush mother.

9 And Pharnoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and i will ever the thy wages. And the noman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his pame Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the

II T And it came to pass in those days. when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian, smiting an Hebrew. one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way. and, when he saw that there mas no man, he siew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, W erefore smitest thau thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from busites. the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of

Midian: and he sat down by a well.
16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew mater, and filled the troughs to water their father's

flock. 17 And the shepherds came and drove them away : but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reuel their fasoon to-day ?

19 And they said. An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew mater enough for us, and watered the

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? Why is it that ye have left the man! Call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwall with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his 🖦 i, ter.

a stranger in a strange land.

23 T And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died, and the children by reason of the bendage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isuac, and with Jacob.

25 And God looked upon the children of In-

rack, and God had respect unto them. CHAP II:

1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock : 2 God appears eth unto him in a burning bush : 9 He sendeth him to deliver Israel.

TOW Moses kept the flock of Jethro his inther-in-law, the priest of Midian: and inther-in-law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back-side of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, even to Horeb.

2 And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And Moses said, I will now turn asice and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see. God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said. Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place

whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. 7 ¶ And the Lond said, I have surely seen

the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their task-masters; for I know their sorrows;

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Je-

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now, therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest brin forth my people, the children of Israel, out of

Egypt II ¶ And Moses said unto God, Who am I that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I ther, he said, How is it that ye are come so should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, Certainly I will be with thee: and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve

God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me.
What is his name? what shall I say unto

I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto | flesh the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me un-

15 And God said moreover unto Moses,

Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel. The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go and gather the elders of Israel toge-

ther, and say unto them, The Loap God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Issac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt.
17 And I have said, I will bring you up out

of the abliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and I the Lorp?

boney. 18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of

Israel, sake the king of Egypt, and ye shall asy unto him, The Loan God of the Hebrews, hall met with us; and now let us go (we beseech thee) three days journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Load our God.

19 T And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand. 20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let

you go. 21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to

pass, that when ye go, ye shall not go empty: 32 But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment : and ye shall put them upon your

sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians CHAP. IV. Moses' rod is turned into a serpent: 6 his

hand is leprous. 21 God's message to Pharaoh. ND Moses answered, and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor heark- dead which sought thy life.

en unto my voice: for they will say, The Loap bath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the Lord said unto him, What is that

in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent : and Moses fied from before it.

4 And the Loan said unto Meses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he

put forth his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand: 5 That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God

of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, bath appeared unto thee. 6 ¶ And the Loan said furthermore unto

him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and, when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous as SHOW.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again, and plucked it out of his bosom : art thou to me.

14 And God said unto Moses, I AMTHAT and, behold, it was turned exain as his other 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not

believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land :

and the water, which thou takest out of the river, shall become blood upon the dry ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither hereto-tore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow

tongue. 11 And the Long said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the during, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? Have not

12 Now therefore, go, and I will be with they mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. 13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou wilt

send. 14 And the anger of the Loan was hindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak And also, behold, he cometh forth to

meet thee; and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. 15 And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth, and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what we shall do

16 And he shall be thy spotesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God 17 And thou shalt take this rod in things

hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs. 18 T And Moses went, and returned to Jethro his father in-law, and said unto him, Let

me go, I pray thee, and return unto my bre-thren, which are in Egypt, and see whether thren, which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the Lord said unto Moses in Midi-

an, Go, return into Egypt: for all the meaure 20 And Moses took his wife, and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to

the land of Egypt. And Moses took the rod of God in his hand. 21 And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoli which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his

And he heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh. Thus
saith the Lorp, Israel is my son, esca my first-born.

23 And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, even thy first-born

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way, in the ing, that the Loan met him, and sought to kill

25 Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast it at som again. And he put his hand into his bo- his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband

26 So he let him go: then she said, Althem, were beaten, and demanded, Where tionaly hu

27 T And the Loap said to Aaron, Go into tofore? the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and

λi≕ed him. 1.3 Aud Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had sent him, and all the signs

which he had commanded him. And Moses and Aaron went, and gathe red together all the elders of the children fault is in thine own people.

of Israel. 30 And Aaron spake all the words which the Lord had spoken unto Moses, and did the the Lord.

signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people believed: and when they heard that the Loap had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and did see that they mere in evil case, after it was worshipped.

CHAP. V.

1 Pharach chideth Moses and Aaron: 5 he increaseth the Israclites' task: 22 Moses complaineth to God.

ND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Let my people go, that they

may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And Pharaoh said, Who is the Long. that I should obey his voice to let Israel go I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel

go. 3 And they said, The God of the Hebrevs bath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lord our God! lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword

a And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works! Get you unto your Eurdens.

5 And Pharach said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the task-masters of the people, and their offi-

cers, saying,
7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore : let them go and gather straw for themselves

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye thall not diminish aught thereof: for they be

9 Let there more work be laid upon the nen, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the task-masters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to

not give you straw. 11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not aught of your work shall be

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather stubble instead of straw.

13 And the task-masters hasted them, saying. Fulfil your works, your daily tasks, as the Egyptians.

when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharmon's task-masters had set over to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and

husband those art, because of the cir-fore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday and to-day, as here-

> 15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy ser-

vants, and they say to us, Make brick : and behold, thy servants are beaten; but the 17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle;

therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to

18 Go therefore now, and work: for there

shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel

said. Ye shall not minish sught from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh :

21 And they said unto them, The Lorp look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharach, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hands to slay us.

22 And Moses returned unto the Loap, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil-entreated this people ! Why is it that thou hast

sent me ?

23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people: neither hast thou delivered thy people at all. CHAP. VI.

1 God renemeth his promise by his name JE-HOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Reuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses

and Auron. THEN the LORD said unto Moses. Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out

of his land. 2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto

him, I am the LORD.

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

4 And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, bile; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go the land of their pligrimage, wherein they and recrifice to our God.

5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my co-

venant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, the people, saying, Thus saith Pharach, I will I am the Lorn, and I will bring you out from

under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage; and I will redeem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did swear to give it

EXODUS. Moses' rod becomes a serpen I will give it you for an heritage: I am the [hold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and here

shall Pharaoh bearken unto me?

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel : but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel

Genealogy of Rouben, he.

bondage. out of his land.

10 And the Loan spake unto Moses. saying, 1. Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go

hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

12 And Moses spake before the Loap, saying. Behold, the children of Israel have not bearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh

unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, and

the land of Egypt.

14 These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben, the lirst-born of

Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu. Hezron, and Carmi: these be the families of Reuben. 15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and

Shaul. the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon. 16 T And these are the names of the sons of

Levi, according to their generations: Ger. Aaron fourscore and the shon, and Kohath, and Merari. And the they spake unto Pharaoh. Years of the life of Levi were an hundred. 8 % And the Loan sp thirty and seven years. 17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families. 18 And the some of Kohath; Amram, and

Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. And the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years. 19 And the sons of Merari: Mahali, and Mushi: these are the families of Levi, according to their generations. 20 And Amram took him Jochebed, his

father's sister, to wife; and she bare him and the sorcerers; now the maxicians of Aaron and Moses. And the years of the life Egypt, they also did in like manner with their of Amram mere an hundred and thirty and seven years.
21 ¶ And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri. 23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Nuashon, to wife;

and Ithamar. 24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph : these are the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar, Aaron's son, took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare

him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites, according to their families 26 These are that Aaron and Moses, to saying, Let my people go, that they may whom the Lone said, Bring out the children serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, of Israel from the land of Egypt, according to hitherto thou wouldest not hear. their armies. 27 These are they which spake to Pharach

king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron 28 F And it came to pass, on the day when the Loro spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

29 That the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, I am the Loan : speak thou unto Phathe river. each king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

30 And Moses said before the Loan, Be-unto Azron, Take thy rod, and stretch out

rod is turned to a serpent. 13 Pharaoh's hears is hardened. 19 The river is turned to bloods. A ND the Load said unto mose, and have made thee a god to Pharach; and Aaron by brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shall speak all that I command thee g

CHAP. VII.

1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharach : 10 2 40

and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharach, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

of Egypt.

3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land 4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt,

by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of

israel from among them. 6 And Mores and Aaron did as the Loap commanded them, so did they.

7 And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when 8 T And the Lord spake unto Moses and

unto Aaron. saying, 9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron. Take thy rod, and cast it be-

fore Tharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had communied: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharanh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men.

enchantments: 12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharach's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the Loan bad said.

14 T And the LORD said unto Moses, Phaand she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar rach's heart is bardened, be refuseth to let the people go. 15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning: lo, he goeth out unto the water, and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come;

and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Lorn God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee,

17 Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalk know that I am the Loan: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood. 18 And the fish that is in the river shall

die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyp tians shall loathe to drink of the water of 19 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Moses, Say Thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon and from thy houses, and from thy servants, their streams, upon their rivers, and upon and from thy people; they shall remain in their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Pharaoh; and Moses cried unto the LORD, Expet, both in pessels of wood, and in vessels because of the frogs which be had brought of some.

20 And Moses and Auron did so, as the Losp commanded; and he lifted up the rod. and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that were in the

river were turned into blood.

21 Apri the fish that was in the river died : and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river : and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt

22 And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neitner did he hearken unto them.

as the Lozo had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned, and went into his bouse, neither did he set his heart to this also. 24 And all the Egyptians digged round

about the river for water to drink : for they could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that

the LORD had smitten the river. CHAP. VIII.

1 Progs are sent. 16 The dust turned into 20 The swarms of flies. 32 Pherach is still hardened.

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharuoh, and say unto him. Thus saith the Loud, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs:

3 And the rivers shall bring forth frogabundantly, which shall go up, and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and m on thy bed, and into the house of the servants, and upon thy people, and into thme ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up. both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy

servants.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause from to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up,

and covered the land of Egypt.

7 And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the

lando. Exvpt

- 8 Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Asron, and said, Entrest the Long, that he may take away the frogs from me. and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the ·LORD.
- 9 And Moses said unto Pharach, Glory over me : when shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to de-stroy the frogs from thee and thy bouses, that they may remain in the river only ?

10 And he said, To-morrow. And he said. Be if according to thy word; that thou mayest know that there is none like unto the Lond our God.

11 And the fregs shall depart from thee, from his servants, and from his people, to

the river only

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from

against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses,

out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his beart, and hearkened not unto them: as the Loan had said.

16 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out the rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in heast; all the dust of the land became lice

throughout all the land of Egypt. ls And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not : so there were lice upon man, and

uoon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaob, This is the finger of God: and Pharaon's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them: a. the Long had said.

20 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water: and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let

my people go, that they may serve me. 21 Else, if thou will not let my people ro, behold. I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses; and the houses of the E vitians shall be full of swarms of flies, and

also the ground whereon they are. 22 And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest show that I am the Long in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people : to-merrow shall this sign be.

24 And the Long did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of l'harach, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt; the land was corrupted by rea on of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses and for

Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God

in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do: for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our

God, as he shall command us.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may racrifice to the Loan your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away : entreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go off from thee, and I will entreat the Loan that the swarms of fice may depart from Pharaoh.

morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deseitfully raised thes up, for to shew in thee my power any more in not letting the people go to sacri- and that my name may be declared throughout

The murrain of bearts.

ace to the LORD. 30 And Moses went out from Pharach, and

entreated the Long. 31 And the Loap did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flice

from Pharaoh. from his servants, and from his

people ; there remained not one. 32 And Pharach hardened his heart at this

time also, neither would be let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murrain of bearts. 8 The plague of boils and blains. 22 The plague of had. THEN the Load said unto Moses, Go in

unto Pharach, and tell him, Thus saith the Lors God of the Hebrews, Let my peo-

ple go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still.

3 Behold, the hand of the Loap is upon thy

sattle which is in the field, upon the horses. upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a

very grievous murrain. 4 And the Losp shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and

there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Israel. 5 And the Loan appointed a set time, saying. To-morrow the Loan shall do this thing

in the land. 6 And the Losp did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not on a

not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go. 8 T And the Lond said unto Moses and

unto Aaron, Take to you hendfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. 9 And it shall become small dust in all the

land of Fgypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth such blains upon man, and upon beast. throughout all the land of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and

stood before Pharach; and Moses sprinkled it up toward beaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon

11 And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boil : for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptiam. 12 And the Loup hardened the heart of

Pharanh, and he hearkened not unto them. as the Loup had spoken unto Moses. 13 T And the Lord said unto Moses, Rise

up early in the morning, and stand before Pharach, and say unto him, Thus saith the Loan God of the Hebrews, Let my people

go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plegues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pertilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the 14 And in very deed for this assess have I

the earth.

35 And the heart of Pharaok was harden-

all the sarth. 17 As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, to-morrow about this time, will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as bath not been in Egypt since the foundation

thereof even until now. 19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for moon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hall shall come down upon them, and they

shall die D He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses .

21 And he that regarded not the word of the Loan left his servants and his cattle in the field. 22 T And the Lord said unto Moses.

Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hall in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field throughout the land of 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the

ground; and the Loan raised half upon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was hall, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like i. in all the land of Egypt since it

became a pation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hall smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the tield.

26 Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no 27 T And Pharson sent, and called for Mo-

ses and Aaron, and said unto them. I have sinned this time: the Lond is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 28 Entreat the Loap (for if is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay

no longer. 29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the Loap, and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more

hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the LORD's. 30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God. 31 And the flax and the barley was smit-

ten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled. 32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharach, and spread abroad his hands unto the Long: and the thunders and bail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon

34 And when Pharach saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his beart, he and his servants.

c i. neither would be let the children of Israel | fruk of the trees which the hall had left : and

go; as the Loan had spoken by Moses. CHAP. X. 12 The plague of locusts, 21 of darkness. 27
Pharaoh's heart is yet herdened.

ND the Lord said unto Moses, Go in un-A to Pharaoh : for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might Liew these my signs before him:

2 And that thou may st tell in the ears of thy on, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how

it it I am the LORD.

3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaob, and said unto him. Thus saith the Loan Ged of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refu-c to humble thyself before me? Let my people go, that they may serve me.

a l.l.e. if thou refuse to let my people go. behold, to-morrow will I bring the locusts into

ur coast:

And they shall cover the face of the earth. that one cannot be able to see the earth : and twy shall eat the residue of that which is escased, which remaineth unto you from the bail, and shall eat every tree which groweth the land of Egypt three days: for you out of the field:

6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all tir Expetians; which neither thy fathers, nor U v fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day.

And he turned himself, and went out from

Phurson.

7 And Pharach's servants said unto him. How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lond their God: Knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed !

8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh; and he said unto them. Go. serve the Loan your God: but who are they

tast shall go?

9 And Moses said, We will go with our mint and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our wall we go; for we must hold a feast unto the LORD.

10 And he said unto them. Let the Loap he so with your as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before

YOU.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Loan; for that we did desire And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 5 And the Long said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the beu-ts, that they may come up upon the land of Expt. and eat every herb of the land, even all that the hall hath left.

13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the Lord brought an cost wind upon the land all trat day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east

wind brought the locusts.

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Ethere were no such locusts as they, neither alter them shall be such.

15 Porther covered the face of the whole: estric so but the land was darkened; and they shall die, from the first-born of Pharaok th fill est every herb of the Mad, and all the sitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-

there remained not any green thing in the trees. or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

16 i Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinued against the Lord your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only 18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and en-

treated the Lord. 19 And the Loan turned a mighty strong

west wind which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not

one locust in all the coasts of Egypt. 20 But the LORD hardened Pharach's heart so that he would not let the children of Israel

21 ¶ And the Long said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may he darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwelliugs.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said. Go ye, serve the Lord; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your lit-

tle ones also go with you. 25 And Moves said. Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt-offerings, that we may sa-

crifice unto the Loap our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an boof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the Loan our God; and

we know not with what we must merve the Lorp, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the Loan hawlened Pharaoh's heart. and he would not let them go.

28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my fuce thou shaft die.

29 And Moses said. Thou hast spoken well.

I will see thy face near no more. CHAP. XI.

1 God's message to the Israeliles, to borrow jewels of their neighbours. 4 The death of the first-born threntened.

ND the Loun said unto Moses, Yet will I A bring one plague more upon Pharach, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go bence : when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and

let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of sil-

ver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the Loan gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharach's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said. Thus saith the Loud. A.

Lout midnight will I go out into the midst of

Beynt. 5 And all the first-born in the land of Egypt horn of the maid-servant that to behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I mill; and all the first-born of beasts 6 And there shall be a great cry throughout

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great

9 And the Loap said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders

may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the Long hardened Pharach's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII. 3 The passover instituted. 29 The Arst-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of the land.

A ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you.

3 § Speak ye unto all the congregation of I racl, saving, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the sheep, or from the goats: G And ye shall reep it up until the fourteenth

day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two skie-posts and on the appear 24 And ye shall observe this thing for chor-post of the houses, wherein they shall ordinance to thee and to thy soms for ever.

eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and

a ith bitter terbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

10.22, and with the purtenance thereof.
10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

fire 11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girled, your shoes on your feet, and your smill in your hand; and ye shall eat it in baste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For 1 will pa-sthrough the land of Egypt indurent: 1 am the Lord

a non the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ter blend, I will pass over you, and the plague

smite the land of Egypt 14 And this day shall be unto you for a mesorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations : ye shall keep it

15 Seven days shall ye cat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever exteth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

east by an ordinance for ever

'16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17, And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your

generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 I in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the mouth at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw

of the month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and

kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip if in the blood that is in the bason, an strike the lister and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffor the destroyer to come in unto your houses

to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for ar

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lond will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall

keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service ! 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lond's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people powed the head and

worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loap had commanded Moses

ar Aaron, so did they. this night, and will smite all the first-born in 29 \(\) And it came to pass, that at midnight the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and the Loan smote all the first-born in the land a minst all the coils of Egypt I will execute of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaok that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token captive that mas in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharagh rose up in the night, he

and all his servents, and all the Egyptians; the Lord commanded Moses and Agron, so there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. fiere was not a house where there was not cae de**ad.**

31 T And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth

CHAP. XIII.

CHAP. XIII.

CHAP. XIII.

The first-barn rancliffed to God. 3 The meaning of the passover is commanded. 21

ir have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as te have said, and be gone; and bless me also. is And the Egyptians were urgent upon e people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all icid rata

3: And the people took their dough beerez bound up in their clothes upon their

.l 'ers

35 And the children of Israel did according o the word of Moses; and they borrowed of to Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of

: 41. and raiment :

M And the Loan gave the people favour in sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent sto them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Egyptians.
And the children of Israel journeyed

from Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred housend on foot that were men, beside children

3º And a mixed multitude went up also unt, them; and flocks, and herds, even very auch cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Exyst, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, mother had they prepared for themselves any . 🕳 iial

w Then the sojourning of the children of brack who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred

and thirty years.

4) And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfane car it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Larg went out from the land of Egypt.

It is a night to be much observed unto to be abserved of all the children of Israel in shall give it thee. to ir resperations.

47 5 And the Lord said unto Moses and There shall no stranger eat thereof:

44 But every man's servant that is bought ir money, when thou hast circumcised him, benshall be eat thereof.

is A foreigner and an hired servant shall

nz -et thereof.

to In one nouse shall it be eaten; thou shall recurreforth aught of the flesh abroad out there of

if All the congregation of Israel shall from the house of bondage: iten it.

to the las shall be to him that is home-Agricz Vou

vi This did all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Long did bring the children of Israel

out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII.

morial of the passover is commanded. 214

God ruideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, A Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsnever openeth the womb among the children of Israel. both of man and of beast : it

3 T And Mores said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of hondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened

bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abibs 5 T And it shall be when the Lozo shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites. and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt Leep this service in this month

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying. This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for a out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon . thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy month: for with a strong hand bath the LOED brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his_eason from year to year.

11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall the Loan for bringing them out from the bring thee into the land of the Cananites, as had of Ervot; this is that night of the Lord he sware unto thee and to the fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Loro all that openeth the matrix, and every first-Asson. This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast;

the males shall be the Long's.

13 And every firstling of an ase thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man amone thy childlen shalt tiwu redeem.

14 \$ And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this the home; neither shall ye break a bone that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hadd the Loxo brought us out from Egypt,

ep it.

15 And it came to pass, when Pharach
48 And when a stranger thall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew the ani will keep the passover to the Lord. All the first-born in the land of Egypt, both in all on males be circumcised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of him nome new and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sarrifice to the Loan of the form is born in the land; formo uncircum-that openeth the matrix, being males; but the person shall est thereof. 16 And it shall be for a token upon thine

lore, and must the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of hard the Loke brought us

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 But against any of the children of Israel

shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loan hardened l'harnoh's heart, so that he would not let the bildren of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII

3 The passover fastituted. 29 The first-born are siain. 31 The Izraelites are driven out of the land.

A ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This mouth shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you.

3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of I-racl, saying. In the tenth day of this mouth they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household he too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall

make your count for the lamb.
5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same mouth; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it

in the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side-posts and on the appear door-post of the houses, wherein they shall

cat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. read with fire, and unleavened bread; and

with litter herby they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

logs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain un-

til the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire 11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your

loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staffin your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For 1 will pa-sthrough the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both nun and beast; and neminst all the cods of Egypt I will execute interest: Lan the Loss

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token a run the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ter blend. I will pass over you, and the plague

born of the maid-servant that to behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I mill; and all the first-born of beests.

6. And there shall be a great ery throughout.

14. And this day shall be unto you for a meal; the land of Expet, such as there was none morial; and ye shall keep it a fear to the Loro

throughout your generations: ye shall keep at adeast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened breac; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosever exteth leavened bread from the first day until time seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from fernel.

16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever

18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw of the month-at even.

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Asrael, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take ou a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and

dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with he blood that is in the bason; and some of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. 23 For the Loap will pass through to smite

the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the Long will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for ar ordinance to thee and to thy sons for over.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Load will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service ?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Loan's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop e powed the nead and houses. worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loan had commanded Moves are Aaron, so did they.

29 % And it came to yess, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaok that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharagh rose up in the night, he

it all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Louis commanded Moses and Aaron, so there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. ere was not a house where there was not

The Israelstes leave Egypt.

11 T And he called for Moses and Aaron : minht, and raid, Rise up, and get you forth and the mirror of Irrel; and go, serve the Loan,

ve have will.

32 Alm take your flocks and your herds, as ve have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 3 And the Egyptians were urgent upon

the people, that they might send them out the land in haste; for they said, We be all is mine.

A L. I men 34 And the people took their dough befor it was leavened, their kneading-troughs his bound up in their clothes upon their

...lers 5 And the children of Israel did according ie word of Moses; and they borrowed of

territians jewels of silver, and jewels of ... i. a wi raiment :

5 And the Loro gave the people favour in. sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent and them such things as they required. And

ev spoiled the Ezyptians.

And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

3º And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

29 And they baked unleavened cakes of the cough which they brought forth out of Eavet, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry,

rether had they prepared for themselves any w & Non the sojourning of the children of

Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the

frur hundred and thirty years, even the selfand day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the lace went out from the land of Egypt.

it is a night to be much observed unto the Lazo for bringing them out from the had of Egypt : this is that night of the Lord to be alterned of all the children of Israel in shall give it thee, the representations.

of 5 and the Lord said unto Moses and Arms. This is the ordinance of the passover:

Tiere shall no stranger eat thereof : 44 But every man's servant that is bought

be money, when thou hast circumcised him, the a shall be eat thereof.

ti A foreigner and an hired servant shall re retterrent. & Trace house shall it be eaten; thou shalt

1 the house; neither shall ye break a bone 134 72 7

keep it.

the and will keep the passover to the LORD. ci-ci person shall eat thereof. 49 Use law shall be to him that is home-

the stranger that sojourneth AUGUST VIA

50 This Cirl all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day.

that the Long did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

CHĂP, XIII. and the | The first-born sanctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded. 214 God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Re-

member this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abibs

5 T And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this

service in this month. 6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened

bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Loan. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be

seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 7 And thou shalt shew thy son in that

day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when 1 came for h out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon ...

thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the Loan shall bring thee into the land of the Canannites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Loan all that openath the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast :. the males shall be the Load's.

18 And every firstling of an ase thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy childhen

shalt thou redeem. 14 \$ And it shall be when thy son askella The arr forth aught of the flesh abroad out thee in time to come, saying, What is this that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of

hadd the Lord brought us out from Egypt, if All the congregation of Israel shell from the house of bondage:
ies it.
Is And when a stranger whall sojourn with would hardwidt us go, that the Loan siew and will keep the passover to the Loan, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both

is all an males be circumeised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of log come near and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the Logo all one that is born in the land's formo-uncircum-[that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the first-born of my children I redeem

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of hald the Louis brought us,

60 163

mill; and all the first-born of beasts. 6 And there shall be a great cry throughout

all the land of Exppt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great alirer.

9 And the Loap said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loan hardened Plarach's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born are 31 The Israelites are driven out of s'ain the land.

ND the Loap spake unto Moses and Aa-A. ron in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This mouth shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 T Speak ye unto all the congregation of I rach, saving, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb

for an house: 4 And if the household he too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his cating shall

make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out morning from the slicep, or from the goats:

G And ye shall reep it up until the fourteenth the Egy day of the same mouth; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it

the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and to smite goe.

24 And ye that observe this thing for ar in the evening. .strike it on the two skie-posts and on the ap door-pest of the houses, wherein they shall

eat if 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night. reast with fire, and untervened bread; and

with litter terbs they shall eat it. Deat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

10.24, and with the purtenance thereof.

10. And ye shall let nothing of it remain un

til the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staffin cour hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For I will pa-s through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both num and heast; and arminst all the cods of Egypt I will execute fudginent: Lan the Losn

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token. toon the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ten thend, I will pass over you, and the plague

horn of the maid-servent that is behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I

smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Loro throughout your generations: ye shall keep it

feast by an ordinance for ever. 15 Seven days shall ye cat unleavened bread;

even the first day as shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until tue seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from

Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which

every man must eat, that only may be done of AOR 17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavence bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 V In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw of the month-at even

19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of I-rael, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and ill the passover.

22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and

dip it in the blood that is in the basen, and strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptiam; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye he come to the land which the Loap will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lond's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop.e powed the bead and houses.

worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away. and did as the Loap had commanded Moses

ar Aaron, so did they. 29 % And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoli that sat on his throne, unto the Arst-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharegh rose up in the night, he

"! his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Loup commanded Moses and Aaron, 20 rere was a great cry in Egypt ; for did they. as not a house where there was not ad.

And he called for Moses and Aaron tt, and raid, Rise up, and get you forth

e have wall.

: Also take your flocks and your herds, as we said, and be gone; and bless me also. s And the Egyptians were urgent upon people, that they might send them out and in haste; for they said, We be all

77.2 And the people took their dough beit was leavened, their kneading-troughs

1:672 5 And the children of Israel did according e word of Moses; and they borrowed of Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of

Landraiment:

And the Loan gave the people favour in ht of the Egyptians, so that they lent to them such things as they required. And v spoiled the Ezyptians. And the children of Israel journeyed

er Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred a satisfion foot that were men, beside children. 34 And a mixed multitude went up also th them; and flocks, and herds, even very estile.

33 And they baked unleavened cakes of - rough which they brought forth out of get, for it was not leavened; because they te tarust out of Egypt, and could not tarry,

tuer had they prepared for themselves any

... Now the sojourning of the children of red, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred

of thirty years.

And it came to pass at the end of the or hunfred and thirty years, even the selfare day it came to pass, that all the hosts of . Lane went out from the land of Egypt.

if it is a night to be much observed unto e Lero for bringing them out from the or alserved of all the children of Arael in shall give it thee, to a generations.

4. 5 And the LORD said unto Mores and

Time shall no stranger eat thereof: er But every man's servant that is bought warney, when thou hast circumcised him.

to A foreigner and an hired servant shall

" " the roof. 6 In one nouse shall it be eaten; thou shall 74 ore forth aught of the flesh abroad out fre home; neither shall ye kreak a bone

75-2 if All the congregation of Israel shell from the house of bondage:

Len it. or artifice near and keep it; and he shall be as beest; therefore I sacrifice to the Load all the artis barain the land; formo uncircumthat openeth the matrix, being males; but all the artis born of my children I redeem.

49 Use law shall be to him that is home-1 f(#7 x 34

1) Thus i'll all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Loan did bring the children of Israel

out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP. XIII. meing my people, both ye and the l The first-barn sanctified to God. 3 The mr. n of Lerzel; and go, serve the Load, morial of the parsover is commanded. 21 morial of the passover is commanded. 21 e God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire. A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.

2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it

ts mine. 3 T And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of hondage; for by bound up in their clothes upon their strength of hand the Long brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened

bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe 5 T And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Cananites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou est unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Lord,

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for h out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon . thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the Logo brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his_eason from year to year.

11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Logo all that openeth the matrix, and every first-Assoc, This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast : the males shall be the Long's.

18 And every firstling of an asa thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and. all the first-born of man among thy children shalt tiwu redeem.

14 T And it shall be when thy son aske(h thee in time to come, saying, What is this that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hand the Lore brought us out from Egypt,

15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh 48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew and will keep the passover to the Lord, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both a dimm male be circumstised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine im. wi unto the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of bailti the Louis brought us. mill: and all the first-born of beasts. 6 And there shall be a great ory throughout

all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 But against any of the children of Israel

shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharach in a great

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Lord hardened l'herach's heart, so that he would not let the "hildren of Israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

3 The passover fastituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of the land.

NI) the Lord spake unto Moses and Aanon in the land of Egypt, saying,

2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.

3 T Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying. In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb

for an house : 4 And if the household he too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the

make your count for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take if out from the sheep, or from the goats: G And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth

day of the same month; and the whole assemin the evening.

the evening.

7 And they shall take of the blood, and to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for are the shall observe this thing for are the shall observe the same for over. strike it on the two skie-posts and on the upper door-post of the houses, wherein they shall cat it.

8 And they shall eat the floch in that night, reast with fire, and untervened bread; and with bitter terbs they shall eat it

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his lore, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your shift in your hand; and ye shall eat it in baste; it is the Loan's passover.

12 For I will pasthrough the land of Egypt . this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both num and beast; and aminst all the sods of Egypt 4 will execute judgment: I am the Lord.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token. a routhe houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ten blood, I will pass over you, and the plague

born of the maid-servant that is behind the shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I

smite the landof Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it

feast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day he shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from faract.

'16 And in the first day there shall be an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavenet bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

18 I In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the mouth at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day

of the month at even 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Asrael, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread. 21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and

kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip if in the blood that is in the bason, and souls; every man according to his cating shall strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the

23 For the Loup will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the bly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it Loup will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye he come to the land which the LORD will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service ?

27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Loap's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when e smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the peop.e powed the head and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the Loup had commanded Moses

are Aaron, so did they

29 % And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land of Egypl, from the first-born of Pharaoh that sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the

20 And Pharaph rose up in the night, he

and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Lorn commanded Moses and Aaron, so a i there was a great cry in Egypt; for did they. " re was not a bouse where there was not ...e dead.

31 M And he called for Moses and Aaron he might, and caid, Rise up, and get you forth

ye have will.

22 Alm take your flocks and your herds, as x e have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 3 And the Egyptians were urgent upon in people, that they might send them out

f the land in haste; for they said, We be all J. 1 BER 31 And the people took their dough befre it was leavened, their kneading-troughs realing bound up in their clothes upon their

...l :ers 35 And the children of Israel did according the word of Moses; and they borrowed of

... Exprians jewels of silver, and jewels of . ~ i. aud raiment :

35 And the Loan gave the people favour in sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent ato them such things as they required. And

er spoiled the Egyptians. And the children of Israel journeyed rous Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred

thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very

aruch cattle. 28 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Payret, for it was not feavened; because they

zer threst out of Egypt, and could not tarry, retter had they prepared for themselves any ı 🕳 all

in a Now the sojourning of the children of limel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the

four hundred and thirty years, even the selfare day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the large went out from the land of Expt.

It is a night to be much observed unto the last for bringing them out from the to be observed of all the children of Israel in shall give it thee,

to ir goverations. C 5 And the Loan sa'd unto Moses and tions. This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; Increahall no stranger eat thereof:

as But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him,

is a foreigner and an hired servant shall T' of thereof.

4. In our house shall it be eaten; thou shall ary forth aught of the flesh abroad out (" house; neither shall ye break a bone 747-15

47 All the congregation of Israel shall from the house of bondage :

is all his males be circumcised, and then let the first-born of min, and the first-born of him wine mere and keep it; and he shall be as beast; therefore I sacrifice to the Lorp all the taxt is born in the land's formo uncircum- that openeth, the matrix, being males; but the) person shall eat thereof.

to Use law shall be to him that is home-

W TEL CH all the children of Israel; as forth out of Egypt.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day.

that the Long did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII.

in among my people, both ye and the 1 The first-born sanctified to God. 3 The me-lizen of brief; and go, serve the Loan, morial of the passover is commanded. 21 morial of the passover is commanded. 216

God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving, 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born,

whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it & mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people, Rememberthis day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Abibs 5 T And it shall be when the Loup shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the Load. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven

seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 T And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for h out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his season from year to year. 11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall bring thee into the land of the Canaunites, as had of Ervot : this is that night of the Lord he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and

> 12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstthe males shall be the Long's.

13 And every firstling of an asa thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck : and, all the first-born of man among thy childien shalt theu redeem.

14 % And it shall be when thy son asketh

thee in time to come, saying, What is this that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt,

ice) it.

15 And it came to pass, when Pharach

18 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach

19 And when a stranger shall sojourn with

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach

19 And it came to pass, when Pharach all the arat born of my children I redeem

16 And it shall be for a token upon thing harm, not unto the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of hand the Lopp brought us,

د، ا هم

mill; and all the first-born of beasts

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Loan

coth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee; and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

9 And the Loan said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharach: and the Loap hardened l'haraoh's heart, so that he would not let the bildren of israel so out of his land.

CHAP. XII. 3 The passover instituted. 29 The first-born are s'ain. 31 The Igraelites are driven out of

the land. ND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aa-

ron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of

the year to you. 3 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congregation of I-racl, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:

4 And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his

make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a

male of the first year: ye shall take it out morning.
from the sheep, or from the goats:
6 And ye shall veep it up until the fourteenth the Egyp day of the same mouth; and the whole assemin the evening

the evening.

7. And they shall take of the blood, and to smite yes.

12. And the two shile-needs and on the appear 23. And ye shall observe this thing for are the two shile-needs and on the appear 24. And ye shall observe the thing for are the state of the page for a page. strike it on the two side-posts and on the upper door-post of the houses, wherein they shall

eat it. 3 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unteavened bread; and

with litter herbs they shall eat it 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his

lers, and with the purtenance thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain un-

til the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with

11 T And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your stail in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; it is the Logo's passover.

12 For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-horn in the land of Egypt, both num and beast; and

judy count: I am the Loan.

Sat on his throne, unto the first-born of the
10 And the blood shall be to you for a token captive that mas in the dungeon; and all the
1 root the houses where ye are; and when I see first-born of cattle. ter blend, I will pass ever you, and the plague

born of the maid-servent that is behind the shall not be upon you to destrey you, winco I

smite the land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a me morial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LOED throughout your generations : ye shall keep it ascast by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day se shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whoseever eateth seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from

Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be an holy

convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of

AOM And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this self-same day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

is I in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth daw

of the month at even. 19 Sevendays shall there be no leaven found in your bouses: for whososver eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether

he be a stranger, or born in the land. 20 Ye shall cut nothing leavened; in all your

habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread 21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take on a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.
22 and ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and

house take it according to the number of the dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and souls; every man according to his cating shall strike the lintel and the two side-posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the

23 For the Loap will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side-posts, the bly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it Loup will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses

ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lorp will give you. according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.

26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by

this service? 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Loap's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when

be smote the Egyptians, and delivered our And the peop e powed the nead and houses. worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went away.

and did as the Loap had commanded Moses

ar & Auron, so did they. 29 % And it came to pass, that at midnight the Loan smote all the first-born in the land actions all the cods of Egypt I will execute of Egypt, from the first-born of Pharaoh that

20 And Phareon rose up in the night, he

all his servants, and all the Egyptians; the Lord commanded Moses and Aaron, so I there was a great cry in Egypt; for ere mas not a house where there was not ne dead.

21 % And he called for Moses and Aaron " night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth according thy people, both we and the iren of lersel; and go, serve the Loan,

ye have said.

22 Also take your flocks and your herds, as is are said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And the Egyptians were urgent upon " people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all is mine.

a at mea 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading-troughs iests bound up in their clothes upon theirl lers

And the children of Israel did according athe word of Mores; and they borrowed of the Elep ptians jewels of silver, and jewels of and raiment:

35 And the Loan gave the people favour in sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent on them such things as they required. And

t ev spoiled the Egyptians.

And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth; about six hundred the asander, foot that were men, beside children. 35 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very

auch cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of

the dough which they brought forth out of

E. vot, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, nestaer had they prepared for themselves any ı 🕳 🗀 L to I Now the sojourning of the children of

and thirty years.

4) And it came to pass at the end of the

four hunfred and thirty years, even the selfthe day it came to pass, that all the hosts of to loss went out from the land of Egypt.

at it is a night to be much observed unto the Lawn for bringing them out from the to be also med of all the children of Asrael in to in reconstitutes.

43 5 And the Lorn said unto Moses and Asma, This is the ordinance of the passover: ling that cometh of a beast which thou hast : Thre shall no stranger eat thereof:

4: But every man's servant that is bought Or money, when thou hast circumcised him, they shall be eat thereof.

to A foreigner and an hired servant shall nd on thereof.

to La one house shall it be eaten; thou shall research forth aught of the flesh abroad out the house; neither shall ye break a bone Dere of

if All the congregation of Israel shall from the house of bondage : lees it.

48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew the and will keep the passover to the Lord, all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both is all his mades be circumcised, and then let the first-born of man, and the first-born of har me near and keep it; and he shall be as heast; therefore I sarrifice to the Long all me care is born in the land's for no uncircum- that openeth the matrix, being males; but tive i person shoul eat thereof.

to use law shall be to him that is home-Right / Valid

did they.

51 And it came to pass the self-same day. that the Long did bring the children of Israel

out of the land of Egypt by their armies. CHAP, XIII. 1 The first-born sunctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is commanded. 21 & God guideth them by a cloud, and by fire.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the

children of Israel, both of man and of beast : it 3 T And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from

Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Loan brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day came ye out in the month Abibe 5 ¶ And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Canannites,

and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast

to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be

seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters. 8 T And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came

for a out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred thine hand, and for a memorial between thine

eyes, that the Lorn's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand bath the LOED brought thee out of Egypt. 10 Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance

in his season from year to year. 11 T And it shall be when the Loan shall

bring thee into the land of the Canaunites, as he sware unto thee and to the fathers, and shall give it thee.

12 That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstthe males shall be the Load's.

13 And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck; and, all the first-born of man among thy childien shalt theu redeem.

14 \$ And it shall be when thy son askella thee in time to come, saying, What is this! that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of

hand the Loan brought us out from Egypt, 15 And it came to pass, when Fharaoh

all the arst born of my children I redeem 16 And it shall be for a token upon thine horn, me unto the stranger that sojourneth hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes; for by strength of halfi the Lugo brought us.

is This did all the children of Israel; as forthout of Egypt. 2.64

17 T And it came to pass, when Pharmon better for us to serve the Egyptimus, the had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that mes near; for God said, Lest

Pharesk purmeth.

of the wilderness.

light; to go by day and night:

peradventure the people repent when they see

war, and they return to Egypt:
18 But God led the people about, through
the way of the wilderness of the Red sea:

And the children of Israel went up harpessed

but of the land of Egypt.

dren of Israel, saying, God will surely visit

with him: for he had straitly sworn the chil-

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph

hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from in the circ Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the cure

you; and ye shall carry up my bones away

21 And the Lord went before them by day

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of tire by night, from before the people CHAP. XIV.

I God instructeth the Israelites in their journey. 5 Pharaoh pursueth. 10 The Israelites mur-mur: 21 They pass through the Red sea. 23

The Egyptians drowned. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that

they turn and encamp before Pi-habiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye escamp by the sea. 3 For Pharach will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the

wilderness bath shut them in. 4 And I will harden Pharach's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be bonoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I am e LOED. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt that the Lorp.

the people fled; and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said. Why have we done this, that

we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And he made ready his charlot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen charlots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the Loan hardened the heart of Pha-

Israel went out with an high hand. 9 But the Egyptians pursued after them, ell the horses, and chariots of Pharaoh, and

his horremen and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, heside Pi-hahi-roth, before Baal-septon. 10 T And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, be-

hold, the Egyptians marched after them : and they were sore afreid: and the children of the Egyptians in the midst of these larved cried out unto the Lord. 28 And the waters returned as 11 And they said unto Moses, Because there

were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? Wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of them. of Egypt?

59

that we should die in the wilderness 13 T And Moses said unto the people, Fe ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Loan, which he will shew to you to day

for the Egyptians whom ye have reen to-day ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 The Loan shall fight for you, and y

shall hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the Loan said unto Mones, Where fore criest thou unto me! speak unto the chil dren of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch our

thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry granud through the midst of the sea 17 And I, behold, I will harden the hearts

of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them : and I will get me honour upon Pharach, and in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way: upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them

his horsemen. 13 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Long, when I have gotten me honour

upon Pharaoh, upon his chariets, and upon his horsemen. 19 T And the angel of God, which went before the camp of largel, removed and vent behind them; and the pillar of the cloud vent

from before their face, and stood behind them :

20 And it came between the camp of the

Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to there: so that the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lorn caused the sea to go

back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. 22 And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sca upon the dry ground and the

waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.
23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horse-

men. 24 And it came to pass, that is the morn.ing watch the Lond looked unto the bost of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the

Egyptians, 25 And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily : so that the Egyp tians said, Let us fice from the fare of Israel; rach king of Egypt, and he pursued after tiam said, Let us fice from the fare of Irrael; the children of Israel: and the children of for the Loan fighteth for them against the Egyptians. 26 T And the Lour said unto Moss, Stretch

out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen 27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the Loss overthres

28 And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharach that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one

29 But the children of Israel walked upon 12 Is not this the word that we did tell dry land in the midst of the are; and the wethee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we tern were a wall unto them on their right may serve the Egyptians! For it had been hand, and on their left

Thus the Loan saved Israel that day out track went on dry lead in the midst of the sea. of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Experians dead upon the sea-shore.

And Israel caw that great work which the Loan aid upon the Egyptians; and the and with dances, people feared the Loan, and believed the 21 And Mirin Luxu, and his servant Moses. CHAP. XV.

1 Moses song. 22 The people want water. 25 The waters at Marah hre sweetened.

THEN sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and Shur; and they went three days in the wilgate, asing, I will sing unto the Load, for he tata triumphed gloriously: the horse and in river bath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Losp is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation; he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my fatier's Got, and I will exalt him.

3 The Loan is a man of war: the Loan is

Les raice.

eard into the sea: his chosen captains also are isweet; there he made for them a statute and dre a red in the Red sea.

5 The expths have covered them: they sank is to the bottom as a stone.

5 Thy the lit hand. O Loan, is become giorious is power: thy right hand, O Loub, hath

Cashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency the war and overthrown them that rose up against thee; then sentest forth thy wrath, which

cor sume? them as stubble. 8 And with the blast of thy noerrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood suright as in heap, and the depths were con-

graied in the heart of the sea 9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spail; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword,

my hand shall destroy them. 18 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them; they sank as lead in the

Who is like unto thee, O Loan, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in hoti-Lew, fearful in praises, doing wonders!

12 Thou stretched tout thy right hand, the

earth smallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy bast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast the Loyd in the land of Egypt, when we sat sked them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid:

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as Loze, till the people pass over, which thou

brt purchased. 17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them to the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O Loan, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the sanctuary, O Load, which

thy hands have established.

18 The Loap shall reign for ever and ever.
19 For the borse of Pharaoh went in with of the sea upon them; but the children of Is leat, and in the morning bread to the further

20 T And Miriam the prophetess, the sister

of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the Loan, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider bath he thrown into

the sea. 22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sen, and they went out into the wilderness of

derness, and found no water.

23 7 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they mere bitter: therefore the name of it was

called Marah 24 And the people murmured against Moses,

saying, What shall we drink !

25 And he cried unto the Loap; and the Loup showed him a tree, which when he had 4 Figraph's chariote and his host bath he cast into the waters, the waters were made an ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 And said, If thou wilt uitigently hearken to the voice of the Lonn thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commundments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these disea es upon thee, which I have brought a on the Explians : for I an the Lone that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim, where more twelve wells of water, and three-core and ten palm-trees : and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAP. KVI.

2 The Israelites murmur for want of bread. 11 Quails are sent, 14 and manna.

ND they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fiftreath day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the childrea of Israel murmured against Moses and

Auron in the wilderness:

3 Am! the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of by the flesh-pots, and when we did cat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth hus this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly

terrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of with hunger.

A Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold. I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they #Ill as a stone; till thy people pass over, O bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Asron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out

from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Loup; for that he heareth your murmurings against the Loan; and what are we, that ye murmur against us !

his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Loan brought again the waters Loan shall give you in the evening deab we the state of the s

for that the Loap heareth your murmurings day for to gather, and they found not which ye murmur against him: and what are 28 And the Loap said unto Moses, Her we? Your murmurings ere not against us, but

against the Lond. 9 T And Moses spake unto Asron, Bay unto

all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the Loan: for he bath

heard your murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake un-to the whole congregation of the children of

Israel, that they looked toward the wilder-ness, and, behold, the glory of the Load ap-

peared in the cloud. 11 T And the Lord spake unto Moses, say-

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children of I-rael: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning se shall be filled with bread; and ye shall

know that I am the Load your God 13 And it came to pass, that at even the qualis "ame up, and covered the camp; and in the

morning the daw lay round about the host. 14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, hehold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar-

frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It fe manna : for the wist not what it was. And Moses said

unto them. This is the bread which the Loup hath given you to est.

16 T This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, Gather of it every man

according to his eating, an omer for every man, according to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered some more, some less. 18 And when they did mete if with an o-mer, he that gathered much had nothing over,

and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating 19 And Mo es said, Let so man leave of it

till the morning. 20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank?

and Moses was wroth with them 21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when

the sun waxed hot, it melted. 22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth

day they gathered twice as much bread, two umers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the Loap hath said, To-merrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the Loan: bake that which ye will bake to-day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the norming

24 And they laid if up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was

 ere any worm therein. 25 And Moses said, Eat that to-day; for today is a sabbath unto the Load: to-day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the subbath, in it there snall be none.

#7 ¶ And it came to pass, that there out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: went out some of the people on the seventh to-morrow I will stand on the top of the

long refuse ye to keep my commandments as

my laws!
29 See, for that the Loug hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days: abide y every man in his place, let no man go out of

his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of israel called the rear-thereof Manna: and it saw like corianded seed, white; and the taste of it was like wa-fer, made with homey.

32 I And Moses said, This is the thing which the Loan commanded, Fill an omer of it to

be kept, for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you In the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.
33 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot. and put an omer full of manna therein. airi

lay it up before the Long, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the Long commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the testimony to be kept

35 And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, antil they came to a land inhabited : they did est manns, until they came

unto the borders of the land of Camann.

36 Now an older is the tenth part of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII. The people murmur for water at Rephidim. Mores seal to the rock in Hoveb. 13 dm alek is overcome. ND all the congregation of the children

A of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Loan, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. 2 Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said. Give us water, that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why

chide ye with me! Wherefore do ye temi-t the LORD ! 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Meses, and said. Where ore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children

and our cattle with thirst ! 4 And Mores cried unto the Lorp, saving. What shall I do unto this people! They be

almost ready to stone me. 5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go en before the people, and take with threof the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou emotest the river, take in thine hand,

and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalf smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it,

that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 And he called the name of the place Mas-

sah, and Meribah, hecause of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Loup, saying, Is the Loup among us, or not?

8 Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses'said unto Joshua, Choose us

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, mid Hur, went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed; and when he down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put if under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his land, the one on the one side, and the other an the other side; and his hands were steady and I the roing down of the sun.

13 Aml Joshua discomfited Amalek and his

people with the edge of the sword. 14 Aud the LOFD said unto Moses, Write the for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it and his laws is the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put cut the remembrance of Amalek from under beaten.

is And Moses built an altar, and called the

pana of it JEHOVAH-nissi : 16 For he said. Because the Lond hath sworn that the Louv will have war with Amsiek from generation to generation

CHAP. XVIII. 1 Jethro bringeth to Meses his wife and two sons : 7 Moses entertaineth him, 13 and ac-

HEN Jethro the priest of Midian, Mocepteth his conasel. 77 see father-in-law, heard of all that Ged had done for Moses, and for Israel his people.

Layit;
2 Then Jethro, Moses' father-in-law, took

3 And her two sons; of which the name of

the one man Gershom; for Le said, I have been an alien in a strance land: 4 And the name of the other was Eliezer;

for the God of my father, said he, mas mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaub:

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in-law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the willierness, where he encamped at the mount place in peace. of Cort:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father-inhw Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 . And Moses went out to meet his fatherin-law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; of fifthes, and rulers of tens. and they asked each other of their welfare;

the Loan had done unto Pharaoh and to the selves. Esyptians for L-rael's sake, and all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how and he went his way into his own land. the Loup delivered them.

which the Loup had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyp-

10 And Jethro said, Blessed be the LORD, who bath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh. who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the Lond is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they

dealt profilly he was above them.

a burnt offering and so titles the God; and cob, and tell the children of Israel;
Asron came, and the children of it wash, to eat

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyp-

with the rod of God in mine hand thread with Moses' father-in-law before God 13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow. that Moses sat to judge the people; and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto

the evening.
14 And when Moses' father-in-law saw all

that he did to the people, he said. What is this thing that thou doest to the people ! Why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even !

15 And Moses said unto his father-in-law. Recause the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another.

and I do make them know the statutes of God 17 And Moses' father-in-law said unto him.

The thing that thou doest is not good. 13 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee : for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou art not able to per-

form it thyself along: 19 Hearken now unto my voice. I will give thee gounsel, and God shall be with thee: Be

thou for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God: 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt show them the way where-

in they must walk, and the work that they must do. 21 Moreover, thou shalt provide out of all and that the Loap had brought Israel out of the people able man, such as fear God, men

of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and ru-Zipporah, Moses wife, after he had sent her lers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 22 And let them judge the people at all sea-

sons: and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear the burden

with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to ondure, and all this people shall also go to their 21 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his

father in-law, and did all that I e had said. 25 And Moses chore able men out of all Is-

rank, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, refers of handreds, rulers

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moand they came into the tent sons: the hard causes they brought anto Mo-8 And Moses told his father-in-law all that ses, but every small matter they judged them-

27 1 And Moses let his father-in-law depart;

CHAP, XIX

9 And Jethro rejoined for all the goodness 1 The people come to Sinat. 3 God's message to them out of the mount. 8 Their answer.

N the third month, when the children of I Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and tiere come to the desert of Sinat, and had pitchel in the wilderness; and there Israel encan, ed before the mount.

3 And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain. 12 An 'Jerline, Moses' father-in-law, took saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Ja-

tians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall he a peculiar treasure unto me above all people : for all the earth & mine :

4 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These ere the words which thou shalt speak unto the chil-

dren of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Loap commanded

8 And all the people answered together, and raid, All that the Loap hath spoken we will de. And Mores returned the words of the people unto the Lozo.

9 And the Loan sald unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thes in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Loan.

10 T And the Loud said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes,

Il And be ready against the third day: for the third day the Load will come down in the sight of all the people open mount Sinal.

12 And thou shall set bounds unto the peo-

ple round about, saying, Take heed to your-selves, that we go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whe-thur if be beast or man, it shall not live: when he trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up

to the monat. 14 T And Moses went down from the mount puto the people, and sanctified the people;

and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people; Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives.

16 And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; that all the people that was in the camp

trembled. 17 And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood

at the nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinal was altogether on moke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire : and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses hake, and God answered him by a voice.

- 20 And the Losp came down upon mount Signi, on the top of the mount; and the Losp called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.
- 21 And the Long said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lost they break through unto the Loap to gaze, and many of them perish.
- 22 And let the priests also, which come near to the Loap, sanctify themselves, lest the

Loan break forth upon them.
23 And Moses said unto the Loan, The people cannot come up to mount Sinal; for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and exactify it.

24 And the Load said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Agron with thee: but let not the pricate and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people.

and spake unto them

CHAP. XX. 1 The ten commandments. 22 Idolatry forbid-

des. 24 Of what sort the alter should be.

ND God spake all these words, saying.

2 I am the Lond thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

3 Thou shalt have no other gods before me. 4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image or any likeness of any thing that ts in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Loan thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them

that love me, and keep my commandments.
7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Loap thy God in vain; for the Loup will not hold him gufftless that taketh his name in vain

8 Remember the sabbath-day, to keep it holy. 9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy

work: 10 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Long thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work. thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man

servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: 11 For in six days the Lond made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them fr. and

rested the seventh day: wherefore the Long blessed the sabbath-day, and hallowed it.

12 T Honour thy father and thy snother:
that thy days may be long upon the land which
ine Loan thy God giveth thee.

13 Thou shalt not kill 14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steel.

16 Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing

that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking : and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood

afar off. 19 And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, Feet not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God

23 ¶ And the Loap said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from

beaven. 23 You all not make with me gods of silver Chap. xxi, xxii.

neither shall we make unto you gods of rold Itime, and shall cause hi 24 5 An after of earth thou shalt make un- healed. to me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt- 20 ¶ And if a man smit offerings, and thy peace-offerings, thy sheep, maid, with a rod, and he and thine oxen: in all places where I record he shall be surely punishe my name I will come unto thee, and I will 21 Notwithstanding, it bless thee.

25 And if thou will make me an altar of money stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn store : for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast child, so that her fruit de polluted it.

25 Neither shall thou go up by steps unto punished, according as the mine altar, that thy makedness be not disco-will lay upon him; and vered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Laws for servants, 12 for man-slaughter, 17 and for cursers of parents.

YOW there are the judgments which thou shaw set before them.

2 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years stripe for stripe. be shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out ; himself: If he were married, then his wife

Bhall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, that they die; then the and he shall go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children;

I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door-post; and his master shall bore the ox shall be stoned, his ear through with an awl; and he shall shall be put to death serve him for ever.

7 T And if a man sell his daughter to be a maid-servant, she shall not go out as the men- whatsoever is laid upon hi

aervants do.

\$ If she please not her master, who hath gored a daughter, accordi Detrothed her to himself, then shall be let her shall it be done unto him. be redi emed : to sell her unto à «trange nation l be shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt maid servant; he shall give deceitfully with ber

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of

daughters.

If he take him another wife: her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall ne not diminish

11 And if he do not there three unto her,

then shall she go out free without money. He that smiteth a man, so that he die.

shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will ap-

point thee a place whither he shall flee. 14 But if a man come presumptuously up-kept him in the shall st

on his neighbour, to slay him with guile; and the dead shall be his thou shalt take him from mine alter, that he

may die.
15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 T And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall

surely be put to death.

17 . And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 T An if men strive tegether, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and

be die not, but keepeth Als bed ::

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his stan, then shall he that smote him be shall be sold for his th quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his 4 If the there be cer

or two, he shall not be but

2 T If men strive, and yet no mischief follow: judges determiae. 23 And if one mischie

shalt 2've life for life.

24 Eve for eye, tooth hand, foot for foot.

25 Burning for burning, 26 ¶ And it a man smit

vant, or the eye of his m he shall let him go free for 27 And if he smite ou

tooth, or his maid-serva let him go free for his tool
28 ¶ If an ox gore a

stoned, and his flesh she the owner of the ox shall

29 But if the ox were v horn in time past, and it to his owner, and he hat but that he hath killed a

30 If there he hid on h then he shall give for the

31 Whether he have m

32 If the ox shall pust thirty shekels of silver, i atoned.

33 T And if a man sho man shall dig a pit, and re ox or an ass fall there in ;

34 The owner of the pi and give money unto the the dead beast shall be he

35 T And if one man : that he die ; then they s and divide the moncy or also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known to-push in time past, an

CHAP. 1 Of theft. 5 Of damag

Of borrowing. 16 0 witchcraft, and other F a man shall steal a kill it, or sell it; be for an ox, and four shee

2 T af a thief be fo be smitten that he die be sked for him.

3 If the sun he rise be blood shed for him full restitution; if he

it to his

alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he | shall restore double.

5 T If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast. and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall be make restitution.

5 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standingcorn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 % If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found. let him pay double.

8 If the third be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his

neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespans, whether it te for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which enother challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double nto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ars, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away,

no man seeing it :

11 Then shall an outh of the Loan be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make if good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall

make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it he torn in pleces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 T And if a man borrow sught of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make of good.

is But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good ; if it be an hired thing,

it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid that is not hetrothed, and He with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the

him usury.

lowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosever lieth with a beast shall

sprely be put to death.

20 T He that sacrificeth unto my god, save unto the Loan only, he shall be utterly de-

stroyed. 21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the

hind of Egypt-22 T Vo shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and

they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry :

21 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatheriess.

him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon pear before me empty :)
him usure.

16 And the feast of hervest, the first-fruits

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's rai ment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only. reiment for his skin : wherein shall he sleep and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors : the first-

born of thy some shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt zive it me.

31 T And ye shall be holy men unto me: seither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs. CHAP. XXIII.

1. Of slander and false milness. 2 Of other of-fences and duties. 20 dn Angel promised, with a blessing, if they obey him. THOU shalt not raise a false report: put not thing hand with the wicked to be an

not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrizhteous witness.

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to

decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 Naither shall thou countenance a poor an in his cause. 4 T If thou meet thing enemy's ox or his

not going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help

with him. 6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy

poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not : for I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the

words of the righteous.

9 T Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger . for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye

were strangers in the land of Egypt

10 And six years thou shall sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave, the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy

oliveyard.
12 Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest : that thine ox and thine as may rest, and the son of thy han imaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all-things that I have said unto you be cir-umspect : and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be beard out of thy mouth

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast

unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened breas : (thou shalt eat unleavened breas seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou 25 T If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shall not be to camest out from Egypt: and none shall apof the labours, which thou hast rown in the (Loan : but they shall not come nigh; neither 6. bit: and the test of in-gathering, which is shall the people go up with him. in the codof the year, when thou have gathered in the labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall a; o, ar before the Loan God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my

sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the

Beorning. 19 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Loan Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his thy God

mother's milk. 20 T Behold, Leend an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into

the place which I have prepared 21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, pro vote him not; for he will not pardon your

transgressions: for my name is in hlm. 22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries

23 For mine Angel shall go before thee. and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites : and

I will cut them off. 24 Thou shalt not bow down to their gods. nor serve them, nor do after their works : but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ve shall serve the Loap your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst

of thee. 36 There shall nothing cast their young. nor be barren in thy land: the aumher of thy

days I will fulfil.
27 I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thise enemies turn

their backs unto then 28 And I will send becats before thec. which shall drive out the Hivite, the Caman-

ite, and the Hittite, from before thee .. 29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one-year; lest the land become deso-

late, and the beast of the field multiply against 30 By little and little I will drive-them out

from befare thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land. 31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red

see even-unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the hand into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before ibeo.

32 Thou shalt make no sovenest with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, leet they make thee sin against me.: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a mare unto thee. •

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Moses is called up into the meantain... 3 The people promise obedience. 9 The glory of God up

ND be said unto Moses, Come up unto the Loan, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abilu. and seventy of the elders of Israel;

and worship ye alar off.

2 And Moses alone, shall rome near the

3 % And Moses carre and told the people all the words of the Lore, and all the judge ments: and all the people answered with one voice, stales it, All the words which the Louis

hath said will we do. 4 And Massa wrote all the words of the

LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an aliar under the hill, and tweive; the lars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel 5 And he sent yourse men of the children of barael, which offered burnt-offerings, and sa-

crificed peace-offerings of exenuate the Lord 6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled

on the al'ar.

7 And he took the book of the covenant. and read so the audience of the people; and they said, All that the Loan bath said will wedo, and lie obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled if on the people, and said, Behold the bleed of the covenant, which the Loan hath made with you concerning all these words.

9 Then west up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a pare ! work of a supphire-stone, and as it were the body of heavou in his clearness.

If And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand; also they saw

God, and did eat and drink. 12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that

thou mayst teach them. . 13 And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua: and Muses went up into the mount of

14 And he said unto the clders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you. and, behold. Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them,

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the Lexp abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days; and the seventh day he called unto Mores out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount : and Moses, was in the mount forty days and forty ni hts.

CHAP. XXV. I. The offering for the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark. 17 The mercy-seat. 23

The table. 31 The candlestick. A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, a Speak unto the children of Israel. that they bring me an offering: of every man

that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering. 3 And this is the offering which ye shall

take of them; gold, and silver, and brass, 4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed rad, and badgers' lskins, and shittim-wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

sphod, and in the breast-plate.

8 And let them make me a sanetuary; that

I may dwell among them. 9 According to all that I shew thee, efter the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern

of all the instruments thereof, even so shall 10 ¶ And they shall make an ark of shit-tim-wood: two cubits and a half shall be the

height thereof. Il And thou shalt overlay it with pure old, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold

round about. 12 And thou shelt east four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittimwood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may he borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark : they shall not be taken from it.

le And thou shalt put into the ark the testi-

mony which I shall give thee.
17 And thou shalt make a mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two cherubins of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them. in the two ends of the mercy-seat.

19 And make one cherob on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end : even of the mercy-seat shall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubims shall stretch forth ficir wings on high, covering the mercy-s with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy-seat shall the faces of the cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-seat above cheru upon the srk; and in the srk thou shalt put them.

the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy-seat, from between the two cherubins which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 Thou shalt also make a table of shik-tim-wood : two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and

a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about. 25 And thou shalt make upto it a horder of

an hand-breadth round about, and thou shalt edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of make a golden crown to the border thereof the second; that the loops may take hold one round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of old, and put the rings in the four corners at are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to hear the table. 28 And thou shalt make the staves of shit-tim-word, and overlay them with gold, that

the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof. and spoons thereof, and covere thereof, and 7 Onyx-stones, and stones to be set in the bewis thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shew-

bread before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of

pure gold: of besten work shall the candle-stick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same

22 And six branches shall come out of the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the sides of it: three branches of the candlestick breadth thereof, and a cubit sad a half the out of the one side, and three branches of the candidatick out of the other side :

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almosds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candiestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their

knops and their flowers. 36 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six

branches that proceed out of the candlestick. 36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same : all of it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps there-

of, that they may give light over against it.
38 And the tongs thereof, and the smuff-dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels. 40 And look that then make them after

their pattern, which was shewed thee in the CHAP. XXVI.

1 The tra curtains of the talerascie. 31 The cost for the ark.

VORBOVER, thou shalt make the talerascie with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubine of cunning work shalt thou make

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3. The five curtains shall be coupled torether one to another; and other five curtains

shall be compled one to another. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one certain from the selvedge

in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the attermost edge of *another* curtain, is the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt theu make in the one curtain, and fifty loops chalt thou make in the of another.

8 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches; and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of grats' Asir, to be a covering upon the tabernacle : eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breedth of one curtain four

mede:

Chap: Atti. The alter of b

cubits : and the eleven curtains shall be all of one mensure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the fore-

front of the tabernacle. 10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the

cospling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second: 1) And thou shalt make fifty taches of brase.

and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remainsth of the curtains of the tent, the half-curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back-side of the tabernacie. 13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cu-

bit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curfains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the ten: of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 % And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim-wood standing up.

16 Ten copits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a raif shall be the breadth of oce beard.

17 Two tenons shall there be in one board. et in order one sgrinst another: thus shalt they make for all the boards of the tabergarie.

13 And then shall make the boards for the tabernarie, twenty boards on the south side

19 And thou shalt make forty sochets of silver under the twenty boards; two socket; under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two

20 And for the second side of the tabermy le on the north side there shall be twenty betruk :

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacie in the two sides.

24 And they shall be coupled together bemeath, and they shall be coupled together ahove the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it he for them both; they shall be for the two COTDC18.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 7 And thou shalt make bars of shittimwood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacio,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacic, and five bass for the boards of the side of the tabernicle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle buf in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with twenty sockets shall be zold, and make their rines of gold for places the pillars and their fill for the bars; and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up th cording to the fashion thereof ed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make and purple, and scarlet, and t of cumning work: with cheru

32 And thou shalt hang it t of chitim-wood overlaid w

hooks shall be of gold, upon th silver. 33 ¶ And thou shalt hang t

der the taches, that thou mays! within the vall the ark of the the vail shall divide unto you ly place and the most holy. Se And thou shalt put the r

the ark of the testimeny in place.

35 And thou shalt set the t vail, and the candlestick over on the side of the taberna south : and thou shalt put the t

36 And thou shalt make an door of the tent, of blue. : scarlet, and fine twined lines needle-work.

37 And thou shalt make for pillers of shittim-wood, an with gold, and their books and thou shalt cast five soci them.

CHAP. XXVI

The alter of burnt-offering. 9 The court of the taberna for the lamp. ND hou shalt make an

A wood, five cubits long broad; the altar shall be four beight thereof shell he three 2 Aud thou shalt make the the four corners thereof: h: of the same: and thou shall bra-3.

3 And thou shalt make hi his arbes, and his shovels, and his rie. i-books, and his fire sels thereof thou shalt make

4 And thou shalt make for work of brass; and mon make four brasen rings i thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it of the altar beneath, that t to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves of shittim-wood, with brass.

7 And the staves shall I and the staves shall be up the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards # it was shewed thee in the make if:

9 ¶ And thou shalt n tahernacle: for the south shall be hangings for the linem of an hundred side:

10 And the twenty pi

H And likewise for t there shall be hunginge long, and his twenty phlacs and their twenty sockets of brass : the hooks of the pfliars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits:

their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east

side castward skall be fifty cubits. 14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall is fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fteen embits: their pillars three, and their ckets three.

16 T And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work; and their piliars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of

rilver, and their sockets of brass.

18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty eve where, and the height five cubits, of fine twi-

ned linen, and their sockets of bra 19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And thou shalt command the children of

Israel, that they being thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testimony. Aaron and his sons shall or ber k from evening to morning before the Lonn : if shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the be-half of the children of the children of the children of the CHAP-IXEVIII.

I Aaron and his east are reparated for the printes affice. 6 Whereshoe. 30 The Urim min.

ND take theu unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's officereson Auron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Auron's

2 And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beauty.

3 And thou shall speak unto all that are wise-hearted, whom I have filled with the suirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which thay shall-make; a breast-plate, and an ephed, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garents for Asren thy brother, and his sons. that he may minister unto me in the priest's office:

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod g'gold, of blue, and of purple, g'scarlet, and fine-twined linen, with cuming work.

7 It shall imvethe two shoulder-pieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it by the rings thereof unto the rings of the

shall be joined together. is upon it, shall be of the same, seconding that the breast-plate be not loosed from the to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, ephod. and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined

lipea

9 And thou shalt take two onyx-stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel: 10 Six of their names on one stone, and the

other six names of the rest on the other stone. according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone. like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to

be set in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of me-morial unto the children of largel: and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a memorial.

13 \ And thou shalt make ouches of gold is And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make

them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches. 15, ¶ And thou shalt make the breast-plate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold,

of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Four-square it shall be, being doubled : a span shall be the length thereof, and a span

shall be the breadth the reof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle : this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald. a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an egate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their enclosings: 21 And the stones shall be with the names

of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen-work of

pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate, two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breast-plate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends

of the breast-plate. 25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two ouches,

and put them on the shoulder-pieces of the ephod before it.

26 A And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breast-plate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward. 27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt

make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, towards the fore-part thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the aphod.

28 And they shall bind the breast-plate all be joined together.

8 And the curious girdle of the ephod, which above the curious girdle of the ephod, and

29 And Asren shall bear the names of the

The secrifice, and children of Israel in the breast-plate of judg-|leavemed tempered with oil, and wafers unment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto leavened anninted with oil : of wheaten flour the holy place, for a memorial before the Load shalt thou make them continually.

3 And thou shalt be

30 T And thou shalt put in the breast-plate judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Loan: and Auron shall bear the judgment of the children of fernel upon his beart before the Losn continually

31 ¶ And then shalt make the robe of the

ephod alt. of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof; it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it. as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rest

33 ¶ And Beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the bem thereof: and bells of gold between them round denot:

31 A gottlen bell and a pemerranate, a golden be'l and a pomegranate, upon the hem of

the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the hely place before the Long, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

35 % And thou shall make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, the the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefreet of the mitre it shall be.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead. that Azeon may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be alwars upon his forehead, that they may be altar. accepted before the LORD.

39 F And thou shalt embroider the coat of and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of the camp : it is a sin-offering. fine linen, and thou shall make the girdle of

needle-work.

40 T And for Auron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness : from the loins even i

unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his soss, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come sted after him

CHAP. XXIX.

1 The secrifics and ecremonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt-

ND this is the thing that thou shalt do blemich.

2 And-unleavened-breat, and gakes un

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket. and bring them in the basket, with the bullock

and the two rans

4 And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water. 5 And thou shalt take the garments, and

put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breast plate. and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his

head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre 7 Then shalt thou take the ancieting cil, and pour if upon his head, and anoint him. 8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put

coats upon them. 9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt conse-

crate Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their

hands upon the head of the bullock. II And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation. 12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put if upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside

the bottom of the altar. 13 And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the

14 Rut-the flesh of the Lulinck, and his skin

15 % Thou shalt also take one rain; and

Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram

16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle if round about upon the alter.

17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and unto his head.

18 And thou shalt burn the whole sam upon the altur: it is a burnt-offering unto the LURD: it is a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

19 ¶ And thou shait take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands

upon the head of the rain.

20 Then shelt thou kill the ram, and tal o of near unto the altar to minister in the holy his blood, and put it upon the tip of the right place; that they beer not iniquity, and die : ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right if their be a statute for ever unto him and his ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about

21 And thou shall take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle it upen Asron, and upon his gar-A unto them to hallow them, to mi-ments, and upon his sons, and upon the sur-nister unto rac in the appears of the sure ments of his sons with him: and he shall be one young bullock, and is or same without in hillowed, and his surments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

22 Also thou shall take of the ram the fat

and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the east above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:

The continual burnt-offering.

23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one water out of the backet of the unleavened bread that is before the

Lord : 24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of

Laron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD. 25 And thou shalt receive them of their bands, and burn these upon the alter for a burnt-offering, for a sweet savour before the

LORD: It is an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it for a wave-offering before the Loap; and it shall

be thy part.

27 And thou shalt sanetify the breast of the wave-offering, and the shoulder of the heaveoffering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Auron, and of that which is for his sons

28 And it shall be Auron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an heave-offering : and it shall be an heave-offering from the children of Israel of the secrifice of their peace-offerings, even their heave-offering unto the Loan. 29 ¶ And the bely garments of Auron shall

be his som' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to

minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the hely place.

32 And Auron and his tons shall eat the firsh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to con-ecrate and to sanctify them : but a stranger-shall not

eat thereof, because they are boly.

34 And if aught of the flesh of the consecration, or of the bread, remain unto the moraing: then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire : it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded then: sevendays shall thou

consecrate-them

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin-offering for atomement; and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and theu shelt anoist it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atone ment for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever

toucheth the alter shall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer spon the altary two lambs of the first year day

by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shall-offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer M TYON !

40 And with the one lamb a tenth-deal of tiour missied with the fourth part of an him of besten oil; and the fourth part of an him of wine for a drink-offering

41 And the other lamb theu shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the ment-offering of the morning, and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a sweet sa-

vour, an offering made by fire unto the Loan. 42 This shall be a continual burnt-offering throughout your generations at the closer of the takernacie of the congregation before the Loan: where I will most you, to speak there

unto thee. 43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacie shall be sanctified

by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify the taberpacks of the congregation, and the alter: I will sanctify also both Aaron, and his some, to minister to

me in the priest's office. 45 I And I will dwell among the children

of Israel, and will be their God

45 And they shall know that I am the Loun their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them : I am the Loap their God

CRAP. XXX 1 The alter of incense. 11 The ransom of souls. 22 The holy anoisting oil. 34 The

composition of the perferms.

ND thou shalt make an alter to burn isk cense upon t of shittim-wood shalt thou

make it. 3 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; four-square shall it be : and two cubits shall be the height thereof; the horns thereof shall be of the

3 And thou shalt everlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and then bauer bion to every a k otal minor thate

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5. And thou shalt make the staves of shittim-wood, and overlay them with rold.

6 And thou shalt put is before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the morey-seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning; when he dresseth the

lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual income before the Loan throughout your concretions.

9 Ye shell offer no strange income thereon, nor burnt-sacrifice, nor ment-offering; neither shall ye pour drink-offering thereon.

10 And Asson that make an atonement upon the herns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin-offering of atonements: once in the year shall be make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is not hely unto the Loub.

11 ¶ And the Economic unto Moses, saying 12 When thou: thest the sum of the chil dren of Israel after their number, then shall they give every; man's ransom for his sort under the Lord, when then unabsent them; | whosever putteth any of it upon a stranger that there be no player among them, when shell even be out off from his people.

Ucz numberest them.

sticked to twenty gerate :) an half shekel shall be the offering of the Logo.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an effecting unto the Long.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less that half-makekel, then they give an offering unto the Load, to mai e an atonement fo . our soule.

16 And thou shalt take the atomismioney of the children of lersel, and shall appoint for the service of the tabernacle of the co oint it gregation; that it may be a memorial mate the children of is nel before the Loke, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 T And the Loan spake unto Sieres, saying, 18 Thou shall also make a laver of brass,

and his foot also of brass, to wash without and thou shalt put it between the tabernecie of the congregation and the alter, and thou shalt put water therein.
19 For Aaron and his sons shall wash their

hands and their (est thereat :

20 When they go into the tabernacie of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the nitur to michter, to burn offering made by fire unto the Loan :

21 So they shall wash their hands and their and in silver, and in brass, feet, that they die not rand it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his

see I throughout their generations. 23 T Moreover, the Loap spake uste Mo-

ses, saying.

23 Take thou also unto thee principal spices. of pure myrrh five bundred shekels, and of sweet rinasmon half so much, even two bundred and fifty strivels, and of sweet calamos

two humbed and fifty shekels, 24 And of easie ave hundred shekels, after The shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil-olive

an bin s

2: And thou shalt make it an oil of holy nintment, an ointment compound after the art of the spothecary: it shall be an holy lio guitaíoas

26 And thou shalt anoist the tabernacle of

the congregation therewith, and the ask of the testimony, 27 Apri the table and all his vessels, and the candiestick and his vessels, and the alter

of inceuse. 28 And the alter of burst-offering with all

his vessels, and the layer and his foot. 29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them stall be boly.

30 And thou shall moint Auron and his seas, and consecrate them, that they may minister anto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shall speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an boly anointing

oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after The composition of it: It is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whitehever compounded have like it

34 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Take 13 This they shall give, every one that nate thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, passeth among them that are numbered, but a nod gabranum; there sweet spices with pure sheckel after the sheckel of the sanctuary: (a frankincouse: or each shall there be a like meight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art or the apothecary, temp

pered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the taberna le of the congregation, where I will meet with thee : it shall be unto you most

37 And as for the perfume which thou shall make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee hely for the Load.

28 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people. CHAP. XXXI.

2 Besolvel and Aholiab are called for the work of the tubernacic. 13 Of the sabbath. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.

A ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Sec. I have called by name Bezaleel

the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Jucah:

3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanth ip,

e To device cupning works, to work in gold,

& And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of

workemnship. 6 And I, behold, I have given with him Aholish, the sou of Ahlsemach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the bearts of all that are wisebearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy-sent that is thereupon, and all the furniture was

erpacle.

8 And the table and his fur sture, and the pure candiestick with all his for atture, and the altar of incense.

9 And the altar of burn' offering with all

his furniture, and the laver and his foot, 10 And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

11 And the anoisting oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Issaet, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I cm the Loap that doth sanctify

14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defleth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein that soul shall be cut of from among his people.

15 Six days may work be done; but in the

Lowp: whoseever doeth one work in the sub-)thy servants, to whom thou-swarest by thine

EXODUS.

bath-day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is a sign between me and the children of larnel for ever : for in aix days the Load

made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. 18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him spon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII. 1 The people come Acron to make a calf. 19 Moses breaketh the tables. 25 The idelaters

31 Moses prayeth. ND when the people saw that Moses de-L layed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him. Up, make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become

And Auron said unto them. Break off the colden ear-rings which are in the care of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the gollen ear-rings which were in their cars, and brought them unto Auron.

4 And he received them at their hand, and (ashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf : and they said. These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw if, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To-morrow is a feast to the LOED. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow.

and offered burnt-offerings, and brought senceefferings; and the people sat down to est and to drink, and rose up to play. 7 ¶ And the Loap said unto Moses, Go.

get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molton calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto. and said, These be thy gods, O lerael, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiff-

necked people :

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax bot against them, and that I may consume them : and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And Moses besought the Lorp his God. and said, Loan, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty band?

12 Wherefore should the Exyptians speak, and say. For mischief did he bring them out to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy flerce wrath, and repent of this evil acuinst thy people.

13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and have made them gods of cold.

own solf, and saidst unto them, I will souttiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever

14 And the Lorp repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

18 % And Moses turned, and went down

from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. 18 And the tables were the work of God.

and the writing war the writing of God graven upon the A

17 And when Joshua beard the noise of the copie withey should, he said unto Moses,

Phere to a hoise of war in the camp. 10 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that ary for being overcome: Lut the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he may the calf, and the dancing : and Moses' angre waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands. and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt if in the fire, and ground if to

powder, and strewed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought

so great a sin upon them !

22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot : thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief. 23 For they said unto me, Make us gods,

which shall go before us : for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wat not what is become of

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Moses saw that the people were naked: (for Aaron bad made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the Loup's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And be said unto them, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion,

and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses : and there fell of the

people that day about three thousand men. 29 For Moses bad said, Conse. rate your-

selves to-day to the Lord, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day. 30 And it came to pass on the morrow that

Moses said unto the people. Ye have sinted a great sin : and now I will go up unto the Loro : persiventure I shall make an atocoment for your sin.

31 And Moses returned upto the Loap, and said, Oh, this people have sinne i a great sin.

32 Yet new, if thou will, forgive their sin; found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy

33 And the Loan said unto Moses. Whoseever both sinned against me, him will I blot

out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee. Behold, mine angel shall go before thee; neerthelem, in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

35 And the Loan plagued the people, be cause they made the calf which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIIL

1 The Lord refuseth to go with the people.
9 The Lord talketh with Mores. 12 Moses desireth to see the glory of God.

ND the Loan said unto Mores, Depart, and go up bence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abrafrom to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Camanite, the Amorite. and the Hittite, and the Periszite, the Hivite,

and the Jebusite:

3 Unto a land flowing with quilk and honey : for I will not go up in the white of thee; for thou art a stiff-necked people; lest I consume thre in the way.

4 7 And when the people heard these evil *idings, they mourned: and no san did put on

him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto Moses, Cav unto the children of Israel. We are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and commune thee therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that

I may know what to do unto thee

- 6 And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Horeb.
- 7 And Mores took the tabernacie, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the Congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the Long went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was withcut the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out auto the tabernacie, that all the people rose 120he lafter Moses, until he was gone into the aternacio.

9 And it came to pass, as Moses enferred into the tahermacle, the cloudy pillandescended and stood at the door of the taberascle, and

the LOKD talked with Moves.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tahernacle-chor: and all the peoteut-door.

11 And the Loan spake unto Afoses face to fore, 28 a man speaketh unto his friend he turned seain into the camp: but his crysnticiful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundants, the son of Nuss, a young man, depart—dant in according and truth, ed not out of the tabernacle.

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the Load, See thou sayest unto me. Bring up this people: by no means clear the guilty: visiting the iniand thou hast not het me know whom thou will quity of the fathers upon the children, and send with me. Yet thou heat said, I know upon the children's children, unto the third thee by mme, and theu hast also found grace and to the fourth rescrution. .n my sight

and if not. blot me, I pray thee, out of thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find book which thou hast written. tion is thy people.

14 And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said wate him. If thy presence

go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known nere that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight Is it not in that them goest with us? So shall we be separated. I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the Lord mid unto Moses, I will do this thing also that then bast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he mid. I beceech thee, shew me

thy glory

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Loan before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will show mercy on whom I will show mercy

20 And he sald, Thou earst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the Loub said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shall stand upon a

rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by :

23 And I will take away mine hand and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not

be seen.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The tables are renewed. 5 The name of the LORD proclaimed. 10 God maketh a cous-nant with them.

A ND the Loan said unto Moses, Hew thee , two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon there tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brake-4.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sisai, and pre-sent thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, nelup, and stood every man at his tent-door, and ther let any man he seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed

before that mount.

4 T And he hered two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the Loan descended in the cloud, and ple rove up and worshipped, every man is his stood with him there, and proclaimed the

name of the LORD.

ace to 6 Ard the Loan passed by before him, and And proclaimed. The Loan, The Loan God, mer-

iniquit, and transgression and sin, and that will

8 And Moses made baste, and howed his

13 Nowstherefore. I pray thee. If I have head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Loan, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiff-necked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take

us for thine inheritance.
10 ¶ And he said. Behold, I make a covenant : before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation : and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the Loap: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with with him.

thee. 11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day : Behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canapanite, and the Hittite. and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the sedt in telsion

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god a for

the Loan, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inbabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his

sarrifice : 16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their rods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

18 The feast of unleavened bread shalt ou keep. Seven days shalt thou est unleathou keep. vened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib : for is the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

19 All that openeth the matrix is mine; and

every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox

or sheep, that is male.

20 But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty

21 T Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt reit: in caring-time

and in harvest thou shalt sest.

22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat-harvest, and the feast of in-gathering at the year's end.
23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall all your men-

schildren appear before the Loan God, the God

with Israel.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Loap thy God thrice ing oil, and for the sweet incepse.

in the year.

25 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sa eriace with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the

morning. 26 The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Loan thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the Loss said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee, and

28 And he was there with the Loub forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread nor drink water. And he wrote upon the ta-bles the words of the covenant, the ten coun mandments.

29 T And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinal with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Muses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, thirskin of his face shone; and they were afraid to some nigh bina

31 And Moses called unto them; and Auron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Israel came night and he gave them in commandment all that the Loup had spoken with him in mount Sinal

33 And till Moses had done speaking with

them, be put a vail on his face.

34 But, when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off. until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skip of Moses' face shows . and Meses put the vail upon his face again,

until he west is to speak with him. CHAP. XXXV

2 The sabbuth. th. A The free gifts for the ta-20 The readiness of the people bernacie.

to offer.

A D.D Moses guthered all the congregated of the children of Israel together, and the words which said unto them, These are the words which the Loap bath commanded, that ye should do-2 Six days shall work be done, but on the

seventh day there shall be to you all holy day, a subbath of rest to the Loan: whoseever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye shall kindle no are throughout your babitations upon the sabbath-day.

4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying. This is the thing which the Long commanded.

say ing Take ye from among you an offering unto the Loan: whosever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Loup; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' heir,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim-wood.

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anoisi-

9 And onyx-stones, and stones to be set for

the ephod, and for the breast-plate. 10 And every wise-hearted among you shall

come, and make all that the Loan bath commanded II The tabernacie, his tent, and his cover-

ing, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets, 12 The ark and the staves thereof, with the

mercy-seat, and the vail of the covering, 13 The table, and his staves, and all his ves-

sels, and the shew-bread,
i4 The condication also for the light, and

Chap. 23274. The people's liberality restrained.

h as formiture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light. 15 And the incense-altar, and his staves,

in of the tabernacle,
16 The altar of burnt-offering, with his those that devise cunning work.

CHAP. XXVI. the laver and his foot.

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabermacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 The clothes of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 \$ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Mores.

21 And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Load's offering to the work of the tuberracle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both men and women.

as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and ear-rings, and rings, and taklets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered, offered an offering of gold unto the Lord.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarler, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and Badgers' skins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of

silver and beam brought the LORD's offering : from bringing. and every man, with whom was found shit-tim-wood for any work of the service, brought all the work to make it, and too much.

25 And all the women that were wise-heart-ed did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair. 27 And the rulers brought onvx-stones, and

tones to be set, for the ephod, and for the reast-plate : 28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for

the mointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29 The children of Israel brought a willing

offering unto the Load, every man and wo-man, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Mores.

30 T And Mores said unto the children of Israel. See, the Long hath called by name Rezaleel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

31 And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanihip ;

32 And to devise carlons works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, d in cerving of wood, to make any manner of cuaning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Abicareach, of the tabe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wiedom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, and the hanging for the door at the entering in searlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of

The offerings delivered to the workmen.

The liberality of the people restrained. THEN wrought Bezaleel and Aboliab, and every wive-hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the

Lorn had commanded. -2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aboliab. and every wise-hearted man, in whose heart the Loan had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it :

3 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him free-offerings every morning.

4 And all the whe men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 T And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the rervice of the work, which the Loan commanded to make.

6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying. Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the ranctuary. So the people were restrained

8° I And every wise-hearted man among them that wrough the work of the tabernacie made ten curtains of fine twined linen and blue, and purple, and searlet: with charubims of cunning work made he them. 9 The length of one curtain was twenty and

eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size. 10 And he coupled the five curtains one

unto another : and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling : likewise he made in the utterment side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made be in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which mas in the coupling of the second : the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with

the taches r so it became one tabermacle. 14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle : aleven curtains

he made them. 15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one

curtain : the eleven curtains were of one size. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves

17 And he made afty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling. and fifty loops made he upon the edge of

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernacle

shittim-wood, standing up

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: 24 And forty stockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one

board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. 25 And for the other side of the tabernacle.

which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards, 26 And their forty sockets of silver; two

sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he-made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners

of the taberancle in the two sides. 29 And they were coupled beneath, and chupled ingether at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the

COLDELS. 30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under

every board two sockets. 31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim-wood: ave for the boards of the one side of the ta-

bernacio, 32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacie, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacie, for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle har to shoot through the boards from the one and to the

34 And he overleid the bounds with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold. 35 ¶ And he made a valt of blue, and pur-

ple, and scarlet, and fine twined lines : with cherubins made he it of cunning work.

38 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold; their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the taber-nacle-door of blue, and purple, and smarlet, and fine twined linen, of needle-work,

38 And the five pillars of it with their books: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold : but their five sockets were of brans

CHAP. XXXVII.

The ark 6 The mercy-seat with cherubims. 10 The table. 17 The candlestick, 26 and 1 The art alter of incense.

A MD Bezaieel made the ark of shittien-wood: two cubits and a half over the largth of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it. and a cubit and a balf the height of it :

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to if noun i about.

the curtain which completh the second. | 3 And he wast for it four rings of gold. for 18 And he made fifty taches of brast to be set by the four corners of it; even two compleths tent together, that it raight be one, rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it. 4 And he made staves of shittim-wood, and

overlaid them with gold. S And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breakth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubins of gold. beaten out of one piece made he them, con the two ends of the mercy-sest; 9 One charub on the end on this side, and

another cherub on the other end on that side : out of the mercy-sest made he the cherubinas on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy-seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy-seat-ward-ween the faces of the cherubians.

10 T And he made the table of shutumwood 4 two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and an half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an hand-breadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And be cast for it four sings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that seers in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with gold, to hear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoom, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withel. &

pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the candlestick of pere gold: of besten work made he the candlestick; his shall, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same :

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlesti t out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowle made after the fashion of almonde in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in sonther branch, a knop and a flower : so throughout the nix branches going out of the candlestick.

29 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

23 Their knops and their branches were of the rame: all of it was one besten work of pure told.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his

snuffers, and his snuff-dishes, of pure gold. 24 Of a talent of pure gold snade he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incense-alter of lefsilver; and the overlaying of their chapiters softim wood; the length of it was a cubit, of silver; and all the pillars of the court were as the breadth of it a cubit, (if mas foursquare,) and two cubits was the height-of

the horns thereof were of the same 26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the borns of it: also he made unto

A a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crows thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal. 23 And he made the staves of shiftim-wood,

and overlaid them with gold. 23 ¶ And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, accord-

CHAP. XXXVIII. 1 The alter of burnt-offering. 8 The laver of bruss. 8 The court. 21 The sum of the

oferings. ND he made the alter of burnt-offering of shittim-wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth therepi, (it was four-square,) and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the rame : and he overlaid it with brass

3 And he made as the vewels of the altar. the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fiesh-books, and the fire-pass; all the ves-

tells thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate

of net-work, under the compass thereof, be-neath unto the midst of it. 5 And he cast four fings for the four ends

of the grate of buss, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim-wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal : he mule the altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made the laver of brass, and the fact of it of brass, of the looking-glasses of the nomen assembling, which assembled at the cor of the tabernacle of the congregation. 9 % And he made the court: on the south side, southward, the hangings of the court

acre of the twined linen, an hundred cubits.

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty: the books of the pil-

lars and their ellets were of silver, 11 And for the north side the hangings were

an bundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty : the hooks of the pillars and their filets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars test, and their sockets ten: the books of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

19 And for the cost side, costward, fifty

cubits 14 The hangings of the one side of the gate

were filteen cubits, their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate. on this hand and that hand were hangings of afteen cubits, and their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the bangings of the court round about gere of five twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillers were of brass; the books of the pillars and their fillets?

alleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needle-work, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and one twined linen: and twenty

cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court. 19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver and the overlaying of their chapiters and their

fillets of silver. 20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 This is the sum of the tabermacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

22 And Bezalcel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the Loup commanded Moses

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work, in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and mine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

26 A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vall; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the taberna le of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it. and all the vessels of the altar.

31 And the suckets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court-gate, and all the plus of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about

CHAP. XXXIX. 1 The clothes of service and holy garments.
2 The ephod. 8 The breast-plate. 22 The

nobe of the sphod, and other garments.

ND of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they much ciouses of service, to do ser-

vice in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the Lond commanded Moses

2 And he made the ephod of sold, blue, and purple, and scatlet, and the behind linen.

3 And they did beat the goth late thin plates.

ito wires, to work it in the blue, urple, and in the scarlet, and in

i, with cunning work.
ide shoulder-pieces for it, to couar: by the two edges was it cou-

curious girdle of his ephod, that was of the same, according to ereof, of gold, blue, and purple, nd fine twined linen; as the Loap VI oses.

ey wrought onyx-stones enclosed f gold, graven as signets are grae names of the children of Israel. out them on the shoulders of the children of Israel; as the Loap

Moses. e made the breast-plate of cunike the work of the ephod; of nd purple, and scarlet, and fine

ur-square; they made the breast-: a span was the length thereof, e breadth thereof, being doubled. sy set in it four rows of stones; was a sardius, a topaz, and a carwas the first row

second row, an emerald, a sapdiamond.

a third row, a ligure, an agate,

e fourth row, a beryl, an onyx they were enclosed in ouches of enclosiam.

e stones were according to the children of Israel, twelve, aceir names, like the engravings of ry one with his name, according : tribes.

made upon the breast-plate chains of wreathen work of pure gold. sy made two ouches of gold, and s, and put the two rings in the the breast plate.

ev put the two wreathen chains of so rings on the ends of the breast-

two ends of the two wreathen fastened in the two ouches, and the shoulder-pieces of the ephod

sy made two rings of gold, and the two ends of the breast-plate, ler of it, which was on the side inward.

y made two other golden rings on the two sides of the ephod oward the fore-part of it, over her coupling thereof, above the of the ephod

· did bind the breast-plate by his rings of the ephod with a lace it might be above the curious phod, and that the breast-plate. loosed from the ephod; as the ded Moses.

made the robe of the ephod of ill of blue.

was a hole in the midet of the le of an habergeon, with a baud e hole, that it should not rend. made upon the hems of the the congregation; ates of blue, and purple, and 3 And thou shall ined lines.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the beils between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the obe to minister in; as the Loan commanded

Moses 27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linen.

of woven work, for Aaron, and for his sons ;

28 And a mitre of fine lines, and goodfy bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen;

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needle-work;

as the Lord commanded Mos

30 T And they made the plate of the boly crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten if on high upon the mitre; as the Loap

commanded Mores

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished : and the children of Israel did according to all that the Long commanded Moses, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the taberancle unto Moses, the tent and all his furniture, his s, his boards, his bers, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and

the vail of the covering, 35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves

thereof, and the mercy-seat, 36 Tae table, and all the vessels thereof,

and the shew-bread, 37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order. and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for

light, 38 And the golden situr, and the ancieting the mast incease, and the hanging for the tabernacle door.

39 The brasen alter, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the courtgate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The clothes of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his som' garments, to

minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the Loan commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Loan hat commanded, even so had they done it: and Moves blessed them

CHAP. XL.

i The taberancie is commanded to be reared, 9 and anvinted. IS Auron and his sons to be

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, sayin 2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabercacle of the tent of

3 And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the wail. -

And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the camblestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and the hanging of the door to the tabernacle. 5 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt-

offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tera of the congregation And thou shall set the laver between the

'en' of the congregation and the altar, and shalt out water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round shout, and hang up the hanging at the court-

2 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and moint the tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shall hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: unt it shall be boly.

10 And thou shalt anoigt the altar of the mant-oriering, and all his vessels, and sanctify

the alture and it shall be an altur most holy il And thou shalt amoint the laver and his

fort, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring Auron and his sons tern the door of the taberpacle of the congregitton, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy farments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's

11 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe

then with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou est t anoint their father, that they may mihistor unto me in the priest's office; for their amointing shall surely be an everlasting priestlood, throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that

the Loan commanded him, so did he. .

17 \$ And it came to pass, in the first meach, in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the tabernacle was rear-

is And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and rear-

el op his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the "bernacle, and put the covering of the tent arone upon it; as the Loan commanded Her: ea

20 T And he took and put the testimony ato the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and but the mercy-seat above upon the ark.

21 And he brought the ark into the taberracle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord commanded Moses 22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of tife

compregation, upon the side of the talernacle porthward, without the vail. 23 And he set the bread in order upon it

before the Loan; as the Loan had command-

ed Moses. 24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LOED; as the LOED commanded Moses.

26 T And he put the golden altar in the

tent of the congregation before the vail. 27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as

the Loan commanded Moses.

20 T And he set up the hanging at the door of the taberracic.

29 And he put the altar of burnt-offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burntoffering, and the meat-offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

30 ¶ And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put

water there, to wash mithal.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, washed their hands and their feet thereat.

32 When they went into the test of the rongregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the Loap commanded Moses.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court-gate: so Moses tinished the work.

34 ¶ Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled

the tabernacle.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel

went onward in all their journeys:

37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not, till the day that it was

taken up.

38 For the cloud of the Lond was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

The Third Book of MOSES, called LEVITICUS.

CHAP. I. 1 The burnet-offerings, 3 of the herd, 10 of the he door of the tabernacle of the congregation, flocks, 14 of the fowls.

A ND the Loan called unto Moses. and a hand before the Loan.

4 And he shall put his hand upon the head behave unto him out of the tabernacle of the burnt-offering; and it shall be accepted

the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them. If any man of you bring an offer-ism unto the Load, ye shall bring your offer-Buck

3 If his offering be a burnt-sacrifice of the herd, let him ours a male without blemish : cut it into his pieces.

the shall offer it of his own voluntary will, at

for him, to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall hill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round ing of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put | upon the fire.

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water : and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt-sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 T And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt-sacrifice : he shall bring it a male with-

out blemish. 11 And he shall kill it on the side of the

altar northward before the Loap: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat; and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire

which is upon the altar.

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the

legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn if upon the altar : it is a burntsarrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lorp.

14 ¶ And if the burnt-sacrifice for his of-

fering to the I.o. p be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtle-doves, or of young Digeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the alter: and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar, on the east part, by the place of the ashes. 17 And he shall cleave it with the wings

thereof, but shall not divide it asunder : and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire : it is a burntsacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

CHAP. TI.

1 The meat offering of flour, with oil and in-cense, 12 and the first-fruits in the ear. 13 The sait of the ment-offering.

ND when any will offer a meat-offering unto the Loup, his offering shall be q fine flour; and he shall pour oll upon it, and put frankincense thereon.

2 And be shall bring it to Asren's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the ell thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by are, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

3 And the remnant of the meat-offering skall be Aaron's and his sons : if is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

4 \ And if thou bring an oblation of a meatoffering baken in the oven, it shall be un-leavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unlea-

7 And if thy oblation be a meat-offering baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with off.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat-offering fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order that is made of these things unto the Loan : and when it is presented unto the priest, he

shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the meat-

offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn if upon the altar: if is an offering made by fire, of a sweet suvour unto the Loan. 10 And that which is left of the mest-offering shall be Aaron's and his sons : it is a thing

most holy, of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

11 No meat-offering, which ye shall bring unto the Load, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, im any offering of the Loan made by fire. 12 T As for the oblation of the first-fruits.

ye shall offer them unto the Loan : but they shall not be burnt on the alter for a sweet se VOUL. 13 And every oblation of thy meat-offering

shalt-thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering : with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of the first-fruits unto the Loan, thou shalt offer, for the meat-offering of thy first-fruits, green ears of corn dried by the are, even corn beaten out of full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat-offering

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire upto the Loap.

CHAP. III.

The prace-affering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat

ND if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace-

offering, if he offer it of the herd, whe-For it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

2 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacie of the congregation : and Asson's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unto the LORD, the fat that covereth the im wards, and all the fat that is upon the in-

wards: 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

he take away. 5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt-sacrifice, which is upon the

wood that is on the fire: if is an offering made by fire, of a sweet ravour unto the Loan. 6 T And if his offering, for a sacrifice of

peace-offering unto the LORD, be of the flock, male or female; he shall offer it without blemish

7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head vened, aningled with oil.

6 Theo shalt part it in pleces, and pour oil she'le of the congregation: and Aaron's some she'le of the congregation: and Aaron's some she'le of the congregation and Aaron's some shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about 17 The And if the oblation be a meat-offering upon the altar.

9 And he shall offer, of the sacrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fire unter

to Lorn: the fat thereof, and the whole rump, ; will be take off hard by the back-bone; in the fat that covereth the inwards, and all shall burn them upon the altar of the burntor fat that is upon the inwards :

19 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is pen them, which is by the flanks, and the 1 1 above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall

ir tade away.

II And the priest shall burn it upon the al-'ar : it is the food of the offering made by fire ata the Lorp.

12 T And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the Loan.

13 And te shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall pale the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering. eren an offering made by fire unto the Loan, be fut that covereth the inwards, and all the is: test is upon the inwards:

15 And the two kidneys, and the fat that tr alon them, which is by the flanks, and the

he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the abar: it is the food of the offering made by fire, for a sweet savour. All the fat is the of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the .a. a's.

17 It mall be a perpetual statute for your renerations, throughout all your dwellings, 'hat ye eat neither fat nor blood.

CHAP. IV. 1 The sim-offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 the congregation, 22 the ruler, 27

for the people.

A ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, A. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance agillst any of the commandments of the LORD. concerning things which ought not to be done, and burn it upon the altar. and hall do against any of them :

3 If the priest that is anointed do sin accordis to the sin of the people; then let him bring. for his sin which he hath sinned, a young bullork without blemish unto the Loap for a sin-

o:fe ring.

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Long; and shall lay his hand upon the butlock's head, and kill the bullock before the

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the ta-

bernacle of the congregation.

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the b'ood, and aprinkle of the blood seven times before the Loap, before the vail of the sanctu-

7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the Loan, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congression.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin-offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is up-

on the inwards;

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be can showe the liver, with the kkineys, it shall forgiven him. be take away.

10 As it was taken off from the bollock of the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest o:Tering.

11 And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his

inwards, and his dung.

12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry

forth without the camp unto a clean place. where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire; where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord, concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty;

14 When the sin which they have sinned against it is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congre-

gatiou.

15 And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the Loan; and the bullock shall be killed before the Loan.

16 And the priest that is anointed shall bring

congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before

the LORD, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt-offering which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him,

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin-offering, so shall be do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock : it is a sin-offering for the congregation.

22 When a ruler bath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Loap his God, concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty; 23 Or if his sin wherein he hath sinned

come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without

24 And he shall lav his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offering before the Loan: it is a sin-offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering with his finger, and put it upe on the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, at d shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the alter of burnt-offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the attar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace-offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement

27 % And if any one of the common peo-

ple sin through ignorance, while he doeth somew'intagainst any of the commandments of the LOLD, concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty:

25 Or if his sin which he hath sinned come to his knowledge; then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay the sin-offering

in the place of the burnt-offering. 30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put if upon the horns of the sitar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of

the altar. 31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the alter for sweet savour unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonomeat for him, and it shall be forgiven

32 And if he bring a lamb for a sin-offering,

he shall bring it a female without blemish. 33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering, and slay it for a sin-offering in the place where they kill the burntoffering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the ain-offering with his friger, and put it upon the horns of the alter of burnt-odering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace-offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

CHAP. V.

& Of him that concealeth his knowledge in touching of an unclean thing. 4 or in making 14 The trespass-offering in sacrilege, 17 and in sins of ignorance.

A ND if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter if, then he shall bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether if be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man whatsoever uncleanness if be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knowsth of it, then he shall be guilty

4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever if be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of tt. then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty

in one of these things, that he shall confess

that he hath sinned in that thing.

6 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the Long, for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a in that which was delivered him to keep, kid of the gosts, for a sin-offering; and the prices shall make an atonement for him coperating his sia.

78

To bour:

7 And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass which he hat! committed, two turtle-doves, or two your pigeous, unto the Loan; one for a sin-offering and the other for a burnt-offering.

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest. who shall offer that which is for the sin-offering first, and wring off his head from his neck... but shall not divide it asunder.

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar : it is a sin-offering

10 And he shall offer the second for a burntoffering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, for his sin which he hath singed, and it shall be forgiven him.

Il ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons; then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin-offer-ing: he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin-offering.

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn if on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the Lorp: it is a sin-offering.

13 And the priest shall make an atonement for him, as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as meat-offering.

14 ¶ And the Loap spake unto Moses, say-

15 If a soul commit a trespars, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the . DED a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespagg-offering

16 And he shall make amends for the barm that he bath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering, and it shall be forgiven

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Loan: though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear

his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with the estimation, for a milest and the trespass-offering, unto the priest; and the priest shall make an atonement for him cor . cerning his ignorance wherein he erred, and wist it not; and it shall be forgiven him

19 It is a trespass-offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the Loan. CHAP. VI.

1 The trespass-offering for sins done willingly, 8 The law of the burnt-offering. 19 The of fering at the consecration of a priest. In The

law of the sin-offering.

A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 If a soul sin, and commit a trespass, against the Loan, and lie unto his neighbour lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in and half thereof at night. any of all these that a man doeth, sinning

C: e-rein : and is guilty, that he shall restore that which | thou offer for a sweet savour unto the Lond. he took violently away, or the thing which he

Le foral. 5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely: be shall even restore it in the princi-I al, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth,

 the day of his trespass-offering.
 And he shall bring his trespass-offering anto the Load, a rain without bleinish out of e duck, with thy estimation, for a trespass-

for him before the Loan; and it shall be forgiven him, for any thing of all that he bath

done, in thespassing therein.

(5) And the Loap spake unto Moses, saying. 9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying. This is the law of the burnt-offering : (it is the burnt-offering, because of the burning 28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sod-tion the altar all night unto the morning, and den shall be broken; and if it be sodden in a the fire of the altar shall be burning in it :)

10 And the priest shall put on his linen parzirat, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the are bath consumed with the burnt-offering on the aitar, and he shall put them beside the

allar. 11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it, it shall not be out out; and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt-offering in order upon it; and shall burn thereon the fat of the peaceofferings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the

altar; it shall never go out.

14 T And this is the law of the meat-offering: the some of Aaron shall offer it before the

Long, before the altar. 15 And he shall take of it his handful, of

altar for a sweet savour, even the memorial of st, unto the Lord. 16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron

and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the hely place; in the court of the tabernacie of the congregation they shall

17 It shall not be baken with leaven: I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin-offering, and as the trespass-offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the Loan made by fire : every one that toucheth them shall be holy

19 7 And the LORD spake wato Moses,

gaying, 20 This is the offering of Aaron and of his sons which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephan of fine flour for a meat- one as much as another.

3 Or have found that which was lost, and foffering perpetual, half of it in the morning,

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and

inhen it is baken thou shalt bring it in : and 4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, the baken pieces of the meat-offering shall

22 And the priest of his sons, that is anointed in his stead, shall offer it: if is a statute the took violettly away, or the come and elect in his stead, shall oner it. It is a deceitfully gathen, or that which was delect thing which for ever unto the Lord; it shall be wholly burnt :

23 For every meat-offering for the priest shall be wholly harnt: it shall not be eaten.

21 T And the Loan spake unto Mose asaying, 25 Speak unto Auron and to his sons, saying. This is the law of the sin-offering: in the place where the burnt-offering is killed shall the sin-offering be killed before the Lond: it is most holy

26 The priest that offereth it for sin shall cat effering, unto the priest.

7 And the priest shall make an atonement it; in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernaule of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

brasen pot, it shall be both scoured and rimed

in water

23 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most hely.

30 And no sin-offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation, to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten; it shall be burnt in the

CHAP. VII.

1 The law of the tresposs offering, 11 and of the peace-offerings. 22 The fat, 26 and the blood, are forbidden.

IKEWISE this is the law of the trespass-

offering: it is most holy. 2 In the place where they kill the burntoffering shall they kill the trespass-offering and the blood thereof shall be sprinkle round about upon the altar

3 And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the

inwards,

the flour of the meat-offering, and of the oil And the too kildneys, and the fat that for thereof, and all the frankinense which for upon on them, which by the flanks, and the caul the meat-oddering, and shall burn if upon the liver, with the kildneys, it shall he take anay.

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the

LORD: it is a trespa-s-offering.

6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it fr most boly.

7 As the sin-offering is, so is the trespassoffering : there is one law for them : the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have

8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt-offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt-offering which he bath offered.

9 And all the meat-offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the frying-pan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's

that offereth it. 10 And every mest-offering mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have,

his sons'

II T And this is the law of the macrifice of | may be waved for a wave-offering before peace-offerings, which he shall offer unto the

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering leavened broad with the sacrifice of

thanksgiving of his peace-offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the

whole oblation for an heave-offering unto the LORD, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace-offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-

offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave

any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten.

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sa-

rifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with are; and as for the flesh, all that be clean

shall eat thereof. 20 But the soul that estath of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings that pertain unto the Loro, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be out off from his

people. 21 Moreover, the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace-offerings which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his peoble.

ecople. 22 T And the Long spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-vo shall eat no manner to the control of ox, or

ing. Ye shall eat no manner

of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the bear that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use; but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whoseever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the Loan, even the soul that exteth ## shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall est no manner of blood; whether it he of fowl or of beast, in any

of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul if he that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut

off from his people.

28 T And the Loap spake unto Moses, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peaceofferings unto the Loan, shall bring his oblapeace-offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire; the fat with the breast, it shall be bring, that the breast

Lonn. 31 And the priest shall burn the fat the altar; but the breast shall be Aaron's a see

> 32 And the right shoulder shall ye give upst the priest for an heave-offering of the sac -i-

aces of your peace-offerings 33 He among the sons of Aaron that offer

eth the blood of the prace-offerings, and the

34 For the wave-breast and the beave-aboulder have I taken of the children of I offerings, and have given them unto Aaroon the priest, and unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel

35 This is the portion of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his some. out of the offerings of the Loan made by fire.

in the day when he presented them to ministe a unto the Lorp in the priest's office; 36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that

he anointed them, by a statute for ever-throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the burnt-offering, of

the mest-offering, and of the sin-offering, and of the trespass-offering, and of the conse-crations, and of the sacrifice of the peace

38 Which the Loan commanded Moses In mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the Loan in the wilderness of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons: 14 their sin-offering: 18 their burnt-offering.
22 The ram of consecration. 21 The place and time of their consecration.

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Take Aaron, and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin-offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation.

4 And Moses did as the Loup commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together into the door of the tabernacle of the congre gation.

5 And Moses said unto the congregation. This is the thing which the Loan commanded to be done

6 And Moses brought Aaron and his some and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the cost, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the

ephod, and bound it unto him therewith 8 And he put the breast-plate upon him; also he put in the breast-plate the Urim and the Thumbeim.

9 And he put the mitre upon his bead; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crows; as the Loan commanded Moses.

10 And Moses took the ancieting oil, and anointed the tabernacle, and all that mas therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar, and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's bead, and anointed him, to sanctify

13 And Moses brought Auron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the Loap commanded Moses.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sinofferiez: and Aaron and his sons laid their hases upon the head of the bullock for the

sin-offering.

15 And he slew #; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the aitar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation apon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned

tt upon the altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, his flesh and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Long commanded Moses.

18 T And he brought the ram for the burntoffering : and Aaron and his sons laid their manded.

hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the alter round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces : and Mores burnt the bead, and the pieces, and

21 And he washed the inwards and the less in water: and Moses burnt the whole ram moon the altar : it was a burnt-sacrifice · for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the Loan; as the Loan commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his sin-offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of right hand, and upon the great toe of his the first year, without blemish, for a burntright foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right Loan will appear unto you.

feet; and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the 5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and

their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the Loup, be took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and wave-offering before the LORD.

28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt-offering; they mere consecrations for a sweet savour; it is an offering made by fire unto the Loan.

23 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave-offering before the LORD : for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; altar as the Loan commanded Moses.

30 And Moser took of the anointing oil, and of the blood w. 'n mas upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his gur ments, and upon his sons, and upon his songarments with him; and sanctified Aaron, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' gar-

ments with him. 31 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the Libernacle of the congregation, and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of con ccrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remainsth of the flesh

and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. 23 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate

34 As he hath done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atouchent

for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Lorn, that ye die not a for so I am com-

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the Loan commanded by the hand of

Moses. CHAP. IX.

1, 8 Aaron's sin-offering, and burnt-offering for himself and the people. 23 Moses and Aaron bless the people 21 Fire come: h from the Lord upon the alter.

A ND it came to pass on the eighth dag that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the

elders of Israel; 2 And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering, without blemish, and offer them before the Lord.

3 And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saving, Take ye a kid of the goats for a offering ;

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace-offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD; and a meat-offering mingled with oil: for to-day the

commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation; and all the congregation drew near. and stood before the Lor v.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the Loan commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the Loap shall appear unto

7 And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin-offering, and thy burntoffering, and make an atonement for thyself and for the people: and offer the offering of upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Loan commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin-offering, which

was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him; and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put if upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the

10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the

U

cand above the liver, of the sin-offering, he their coats out of the camp; as Moses had sald. burnt upon the alter; as the Lone command-

ed Moses. Il And the flesh and the hide he burnt with

fire without the camp. 12 And he slew the burnt-offering; and Auron's sons presented unto him the blood,

which he sprinkled round about upon the ultar.

13 And they presented the burnt-offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head; and he burnt them upon the altae. Is And he did wash the inwards and the

legs, and burnt them upon the burnt-offering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the people's offering. and took the goat which was the sin-offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

13 And he brought the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the manner.

17 And he brought the mest-offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt secrifice of the morning.

18 He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the

altar round about. 19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above

the liver: 20 And they put the fat upon the breasts,

and he burnt the fat upon the alter: 21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave-offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

22 And Asron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them; and came down from offering of the sin-offering, and the burnt-

offering, and peace-offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacie of the congregation, and came out. and blessed the people : and the glory of the Long appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from before the Loap, and consumed upon the altar the burnt-offering and the fat: maich when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their face &

CHAP. X.

) Nadab and Abiku burnt. 8 The priests forbidden wine when they enter the tabernacle.

12 The law of eating the hely things.

ND Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron,

A took either of them his cemer, and put fire thereis, and put inceme thereon, and offered strange fire before the Long, which he commanded them not.

2 And there went out fire from the Long. and devoured them; and they died before the

Lord.

3 Then Moses said unto Auron, This is it that the Loan spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come sigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and raid unto them. Come near, carry your bretaren from before the sanctuary out of the Canap.

- 5 So they went near, and carried them in

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lorn hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die : for the anointing oil of the Loup & upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses. 8 ¶ And the Loap spake unto Asron, say-

9 Do not driuk wine, nor strong drink, thou nor thy some with thee, when ye go into the tabernacie of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your

generations: 19 And that ye may put difference between holy and unboly, and between unclean and

II And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Loan hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 T And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lord made by fire. and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the Lond made by fire : for so I

am commanded. 14 And the wave-breast and beave-shoulder shall ye est in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee; for they b

thy due, and thy some due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace-offerings of the cnil

dren of Israel. 15 The heave-shoulder and the wave-breast shall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before the Logo; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD bath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the goet of the sin-offering, and, behold it was burnt; and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sous of Aaron, which were left elive,

aying, 17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sinoffering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Long

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought

in within the holy place; ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin-offering and their burnt-offering before the Lonn; and such things have befallen me: and Y I had eaten the sin-offering to-day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the Lonn;

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAP. XI. 1, 4 Of meats clean, 13 and unclean.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Isseel, my-

among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the boof, and is cloven-focted, and cheweth the cud, among the

beasts, that shall ye est.

A Nevertheless, these shall ye not est, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof; as the camel, because he cheweth the cau, but divideth not the bool; he is the even; they are unclean unto you. unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unelean unto you.

6 And the hare because he cheweth the

rud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean anto you.

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof.

cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their Besh shall ye not eat, and their

carcase shall we not touch; they are unclean to you.

9 These shall yo eat, of all that are in the waters: whatsoever bath firs and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers,

them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fine nor scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they skall be an abomination

unto you.

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you : ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye eve their carcases in abomination.

- 12 Whatsoever hath no fine nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination unto you.
- 13 T And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an abomina-tion: the eagle, and the omifrage, and the c-pray,

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his

kind :

15 Every raven after his kind : 16 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant,

and the great owl.

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier-eagle.

19 And the stork, and the heron after her

kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four,

shall be an abomination unto you.

- 21 Yet these may ye est, of every flying ereeping thing that rooth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon shall not be eaten. the carth;
- 22 Even these of them ye may eat; the loeast after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grashopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

A And for these ye shall be unclean: whomever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whoseever beareth sugal of the carclean until the even.

26 The corcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven-footed, nor chemeth the end, ess unclean unto your over up out of the land of Frage to be you

ing. These are the boasts which ye shall est try one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever rooth upon his pass among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whose toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until

> the even 28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until

29 T These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind.

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and

the lizard, and the snail, and the mole. 31 These are unclean to you among all that

creep; whosoever doth touch them, when and be cloven-footed, yet he cheweth not the they be dead, shall be unclean until the even-cud: he is unclean to you.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean.

whether it brany vessel of wood, or raimen' or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be. wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even ; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel whereinto any of them faileth, whatsoever is in it shall be

unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean; and all drink that may be drunk, in every such vessel, shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down : for they are unclean, and shall he unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless, a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean : but that which toucheth their carcase shall be ua-

clean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing-seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it

shall be unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast of which ye may eat die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof

shall be unclean until the even.

40 And he that exteth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even : he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall not make yourselves abomi-nable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled there-

44 For I am the Lorp your God : ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be case of them shall wash his clothes, and be un- holy: for I am holy neither shall we defile vourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the Lord the Laingeth you

God: ye shall therefore be holy; for I am clean; it is but a seab and be shall wash his

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every consture that

creepeth upon the earth: 47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean; and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not

Se esten.

CHAP. XII.

1 Of women's purifications, 6 and offerings.

A ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Spack unto the abiliance and a second space. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-child; then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the sunration for her infirmity shall she be unclean. 3 And in the eighth day the flesh of his

foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the bloodof her purifying three and thirty days: she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid-child, them she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of

her purifying threescore and six days. 6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt-offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle-dove, for a sin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest :

7 Who shall offer it before the Loan, and make an atonement for her, and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that bath born a male or a

female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt-offering, and the other for a sin-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAP. XIIL

Tekens to discern the leprosy.

ND the Loud spake unto Moses and . Aaron, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright apot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron

the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests. And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy : and the priest shall look on

him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white: then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days.

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day : and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not ing: wherefore the priest shall procounce him in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up unclean; it is the plague of leprosy.

seven days more.

6 And the priest shall look on him akain the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague it be no love be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not somewhat dark in the skip, the priest shall pronounce him up seven days

clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest

for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the pa again

8 And if the priest see, that, behold, the scab apreadeth in the slin; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 T When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the

10 And the priest shall see Aim: and, be-bold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flosh in the rising, If it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh;

and the priest shall pronounce him unclean. and shall not shut him up : for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of his that hath the plague, from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, be hold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague; it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he

shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh. and pronounce him to be unclean; for the raw fiesh & unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed into white, he shall come unto the

priest. 17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then

the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague : he is clean

18 The flesh also in which, eves in the skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed;

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot white, and some-what reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it is in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, the priest shall pro-nounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, be hold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up

seven days 22 And if it soread much abroad in the skin. then the priest shall pronounce him unclean :

it is a plague 23 But if the bright spot stay in his place,

and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the

priest shall pronounce him clean.
24 T Or if there be say firsh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick ficeh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it : and, behold, if the heir in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin, it is a leprosy broken out of the burn-

unclean; it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair on the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark, then the priest shall shut him

27 And the priest shall look upon him the shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his seventh day : and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the riest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an

inflammation of the burning. 29 Til a man or woman have a plague upon

the head or the beard: 30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin, and there be in it a yellow this bair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy, upon the head or

beard. 31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the pr' ut shall shut up him that hath

the plague of the scall seven days.

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the the fire.

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall be not shave: and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall seven days more.

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, beheld, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and

be clean. 35 But if the scall spread much in the skin

after bis cleansing; 36 Then the priest shall look on him: and. behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is un-

and that there is black hair grown up therein : the woof. the scall is bealed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean. 38 T If a man also or a woman have in the

skip of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots:
30 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be

arkish white; it is a freckled spot that growoth in the skin; he is clean. 40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his

head, he is bald: yet is be clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from

the part of his head toward his face, he is fore-head-bald: set is he clean.

42 And if there he in the bald head, or bald

forehead, a white reddish sore, it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald fore-

43 Then the priest shall look upon it : and, behold, if the rising of the sore is white red-dish is his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh,

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the riest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his bead

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put ecovering upon his upper lip, and hall cry, Unclean, unclean.
48 All the days wherein the plague shall be

in him he wall be defiled; he is unclean: he running water.

habitation be. 47 The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment

or a linea garment 48 Whether if he in the warp, or woof, of linen, or of woollen, whether in a skin, or h

any thing made of skin: 49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the wool, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be sliewed

unto the priest. 50 And the priest shall look upon the plague,

and shut up if that hath the plague seven days. 51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: If the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of

skin, the plague is a fretting laprosy; it is unclean. 52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen, or in linen,

or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be turnt in 53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague he not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of

skio; 54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he

shall shut it up seven days more. 56 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed; and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the

plague be not spread, it is unclean, thou shalt burn it in the fire: It is fret inward, whelass it be bare within or without. 56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the lague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or 37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, out of the akin, or out of the warp, or out of

> 57 And if it appear still in the garment, elther in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin, it is a spreading plague; thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woo?, or whatsoever thing of skin if be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time.

and shall be clean. 59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pro-

nounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean. CHAP. XIV. 1 The rives and sacrifices in cleansing the lever. 33 The signs of leprosy in an house: 48 the cleansing of that house.

A ND the Long spake unto Moses, saying,

2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing; He shall be brough: unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp: and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leger.

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleaned two birds alive and clean, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and hysop.

And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over 6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and gled with oil for a meat-offering, and a log of the celar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hypothesis of the celar-wood, and the scarlet, and the hypothesis of the celar-wood, and shall dip them and the living bird in 22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pithe blood of the bird that was killed over the ronning water:

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times

and shall pronounce Lim clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleaned shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven

days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he beard, and his eye-brows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he

shall be clean. 10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe-lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth leals of fine flour for a ment-offering,

mingled with oil, and one log of oil; Il And the priest that maketh Aim clean, shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the Load, at the door

of the tabernar e of the congregation 12 And the priest shall take one he-lamb. and offer him for a trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave-offering

before the Long. 13 And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin-offering and the burnt-offering in the holy place: for as the sinoffering is the priest's, so is the trespass-offering: it is most holy.

14 And the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and the priest shall put if upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour if into the palm of his own left

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his anger seven times before the Long.

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass-offering.

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the

Lord.

19 And the priest shall offer the sin-offering. and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness, and afterward he shall kill the burnt-offering.

20 And the priest shall offer the burntoffering and the meat-offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

21 And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; "en he shall take one lamb for a trespass-ofterior to be waved, to make an stonement for in and one tenth-deal of fine flour min-

22 And two turtle-doves, or two young pi-geons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin-offering, and the other a burntoffering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation be-

fore the Lorn. 24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass-offering, and the log of oil, and the

priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the Long.

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the tresp offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass-offering, and put if upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into

the paim of his own left hand. 27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left

hand seven times before the Loan. 28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him. that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespans-offering.

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand be shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for

him before the Lorp.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtiedoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can

31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, with the meat-offering: and the prie shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the Loan.

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the Loap spake unto Mos

unto Aaron, saying, 34 When ye be come into the land of Canana, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of

your possession;
35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house;

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that if in the house be not made unclean; and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house

37 And he shall look on the plague : and, hehold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;

38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the loor of the house, and shut up the house seven days

39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house

40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city.

al And he shall cause the house to be accepted

within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape of without the city. into au unclean place.

42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he bath scraped the house,

and after it is plastered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look?

and, behold, if the plague be spread in the

bouse, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it

has been and look?

that has been and look?

45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house: and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.

46 Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up, shall be unclean

urtil the even.

47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash hir clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

48 And if the priest shall come in, and look spon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was playtered; then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar-wood, and scarlet, and

hyrop,

50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water.

51 And he shall take the cedar-wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven time

52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedarwood, and with the hymop, and with the scarlet.

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an a-

tonement for the house: and it shall be clean. 54 This is the law for all manner of plague

of lepresy, and scali, 35 And for the leprosy of a garment, and of an house,

56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for

a bright spot; To teach when it is unclean, and when

if is clean: this is the law of leprosy. CHAP. XV.

1, 19 The unclearness of men and women by their issues: 13, 28 their cleaning.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses and to Auron, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say usto them. When any man hath a running lesue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is un-lean.

3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his

uncleanness. 4 Every bed whereon he lieth that bath the issue is unclean : and every thing whereon

he sitteth shall be unclean. 5 And whoseever toucheth his bed shall rash his clothes, and leatile himself in water,

and be unclean until the even.

6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that bath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even

7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until

the even.

8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he small wash his clothes, and bathe timself in water, and be

9 And what saddle soever be rideth upon

10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even; and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

11 And whomsoever be toucheth that hath the issue, (and hath not rinsed his hands in water.) he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the

even.

12 And the vessel of earth that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken : and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, and come before the Loan unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give

them unto the priest. 15 And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atone ment for him before the Lord for his issue.

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the sped of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even 18 The woman also with whom man shall

lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean un-

til the even

19 T And if a women have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whoseever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean; every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unrie

21 And whospever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe conself in water,

and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that

she sat upon, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even 23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing

whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with ber at all, and her flowers he upon him, he shall be unclean seven days: and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an irene of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her

5 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whoseever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, d bathe Aimself in water, and be unclean

until the even.

28 But if she be cleaned of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a

sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her un-

eleanness.

3. Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness: that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue. and of Aim whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of ilm that hath an indie, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

CHAP. XVI.

3 How the high priest must enter tate the holy place. 11 The high priest's sin-affering for himself, 15 and for the people. 20 The scapeout. 29 The yearly feast of the expiations. ND the Long spake unto Moses, after the A death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the Long, and died:

2 And the Loap said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark, that he die not : for I will appear in the cloud

upon the mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin-offering,

and a ram for a burnt-offering.

4 He shall put on the holy lines coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh. and shall be girded with the linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall be wash

his fiesh in water, and so put them on.

5 Again he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin-offering, and one ram for a burntoffering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin-offering which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself and for his house.

tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two mats; one lot for the Long, and the other lot or the scape-goat.

9 And Auron shall bring the goat upon which the Lond's lot fell, and offer him for a sinoffering:

10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the scape goat, shall be presented alive before burn upon the altar.

encleanness shall be us the days of her separa-tion: she shall be unclean. the Loan, to make an atousment with him, and to let him go for a scape-goat into the wilderness.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin-offering which to for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sinoffering which & for himself.

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incease

beates small, and bring if within the vail.

13 And he shall put the incesse upon the fire before the Loap, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-seat that is upon

the testimony, that he die not.

14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle if with his finger upon the mercy-seat eastward: and before the mercy-seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with

his finger seven times 15 Then shall he kill the goat of the sinoffering that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-seat, and before the mercy-seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sine : and so shall he do for the tabernacie of the congregation tha: remaineth among them in the midst of the:: uncleanness.

17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Loun, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock. and of the blood of the goat, and put if upon the horns of the altar round about

19 And he sha!! sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the

children of Israel. 20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the boly place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat :

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel. and all their transgressions in all their size. putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send Aim away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

23 And Aaron shall come interthe taberna 7 And he shall take the two goats, and pre-icle of the congregation, and shall put off the sent them before the Loap of the door of the linen garments which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atosement for himself and for the people:

25 And the fat of the sin-offering shall be

26 And he that let go the goat for the scape- | that offereth a burnt-offering or sacrifice goat, shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterwards come into the camp. 27 And the buildest for the sin-offering, and the gost for the sin-offering, whose blood was brought in to make atomement in the boly place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and

their flesh, and their dung. 29 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and after-

wards he shall come into the camp. 29 T And this shall be a statute for ever un--to you; that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be se of your own country, or a stranger that

sojourneth among you.

30 For on that day shall the priest make an atonoment for you, to cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your size before the Lore.

3i It shall be a subbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls by a statute for ever.

32 And the priest whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linenciothes, even the holy garments.

33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar; and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel, for all their sins once a year. And he did as the Lorn commanded bloses.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Blood of beasts must be offered at the taber-nacie door. 10 Blood forbidden.

ND the Loap spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, This is the thing which the Loanbath commanded, saying,

3 What man snever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,

4 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the Loup before the tabermacle of the Loup, Liood shall be imputed unto that man, he both shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people :

5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Loap, unto the door of the talermacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace-offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the alter of the Long of the door of the taberna-le of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the Load.

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a victing. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

What-8 5 And thou shalt say unto them. Whatcover man there he of the house of banch. If The navedness of thy fether's wife's of the strangers which solven among you, alweghter, begotten of thy father, when is thy

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the Loan, even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 I And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off

from among his people.

11 For the life of the flesh to in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar, to make an atonement for your soils : for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you

eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that *ojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof; whosoever ent-

eth it shall be cut off

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes. and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even; then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his

flesh, then he shall bear his iniquity. CHAP. XVIII

1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lucto.

ND the Loan spake unto Mozes, saying, A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I am the Lond your God. 3 After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do; and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do; neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the

Lord your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Load.

6 T None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the Lorp.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover : it is thy father's nakedness. 3 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whother she be born at home, or born abroad, even their sakedness thou shult not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover : for theirs is thine

own hat edness.

sister.) thou shalt not uncover her nekednam. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister : she is thy father's near

kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's

near kinswoman 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nekedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach

to his wife : she is thing aunt. 15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter-in-law: she is thy son's wife;

thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of

by brother's wife, it is thy brother's nakedness 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they

are her near kinswomen : it is wickedness. 18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her

sister, to vex Aer, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other, in her life-time. 19 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she

is put apart for her uncleanness 20 Moreover, thou shalt not lie carnally with

thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou proface the name of thy God : I am the

Lord womankind: It frahomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast, to defile thyself therewith; neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled

which I cast out before you 25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do Visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land

itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth

among you; 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations

that mere before you. 29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that we commit not any one of these abominable customs which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

CHAP. XIX.

A repetition of sundry laws.

ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying. 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the Loan your God am boly

3 T Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the . Lord your God.

4 Turn ye not unto biols, nor make to uncircumcised: three years shall it be as un-yourselves techten gods: I am the Lean your circumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten of Gad

5 T And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace-offerings unto the Loan, ye shall offer it at

your own will. 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow : and if aught remain

until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath professed the hallowed thing of the Loud; and that soul shall be cut off from among his

people. 9 % And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy

vineyard, thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger : I am the Lord your God. 11 T Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely. neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

13 Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour. neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put 22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind as with a stumbling-block before the blind, but shalt rear thy God; I am the Lond.

15 T Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour ;

I am the Lorp. 17 Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke

thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not averge nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people: but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself:

I am the Losp 19 T Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind. Thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of linen

and woolien come upon thee. 20 % And whoseever lieth carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her, she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not

free. 21 And he shall bring his trespass-offering unto the Loan, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespan-offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atorement for him with the ram of the trespass-offering before the Loap, for his sin which he hath done : and the sin which he hath done shall be

forgiven him. 23 T And when ye shall come into the land and shall have planted all manner of trees for

fond, then ye shall count the fruit thereof m

2: But in the fourth year all the fruit thereit shall be holy, to praise the Loap withel.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the from thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I can the Loan your God.

25 T Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood; neither shall ye use enchantment, nor

OFFICE times.

27 & Ye shall not round the corners of your 'ends, neither shall thou mar the corners of the brard.

Ye shall not make any cuttings in your uesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon

you: I am the Lord.

2) T Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause er to be a whore; lest the land fail to whoresom, and the land become full of wickedness. 20 T Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and revereme my sauctuary: I em the Loan.

31 T Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wigards, to be de-

field by them: I can the Lord your God.
32 % Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and bonour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the Load.

33 T And if a stranger sojourn with thee

ia your land, ye shall not vex him

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you stail he unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the Lord your God.

35 T Ve shall do no unrighteousness in judgin mete-yard, in weight, or in measure. 36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah.
and a just hin shall ye have: I am the Loan
your God, which brought you out of the land

of Egypt.
37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I

an the Lord.

CHAP. XX.
2 Of him that giveth of his seed unto Molech. 4 Of him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of zoing to wisards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that cursell his parents. 10 Of adultery. 11, 14, 17, 19 Of incest.

ND the Loap spake unto Moses, saying, A 2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whoseever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech, he shall surely be put to death; the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my boly name

And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not; 5 Then I will set my face against that man,

and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their

And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face azainst that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Load your God.

8 And ye shalf keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you

9 T For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death:

he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood skall be upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife, bath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death:

their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter-inlaw, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion: their blood shall be upon them

13 If a man also lie with mankind as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination; they shall surely be put to death: their blood shall be upon them.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no

wickedness among you. 15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness, it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's pakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakednes he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they

shall bear their iniquity.

30 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered him brother's nakedness: they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them; that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nations which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean bearts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean; and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepath;

36 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Soap am holy, and have severed you from ether people, that ye should be mine

27 A man also or a woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with scanbed, or hath his stones broken:
stones: their blood shall be upon them.

21 No man that hath a blemish, or

CHAP. XXI. 1 Of the priests' mourning: 6 of their holiness: 13 of their marriages. 17 The priests that have blomishes must not minister in the sano-

tuary A ND the Lonn said unto Moses, Speak un-to the priests the sons of Azron, and say unto them, There shall none be deliled for the

dead among his people.

2 But for his kin that is near unto him, that ts, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his his som, and unto all the children of Israel. brother.

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which bath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

But he shall not defile himself, bring chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall not make baldness upon their head; neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire and the bread of their God, they do offer; therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be hely unto thee : for I the Load, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she perfane herself by playing the whore, she profuncth her father : she shall be burnt with Bre.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, por rend his clothes:

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body. nor defile himself for his father or for his

mother is Neither shall be go out of the sanctuary

nor profune the sanctuary of his God; for the crews of the ancieting oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.

13 And be shall take a wife in her virginkγ.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or pros, or an hariot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to

la Neither shall be profane his seed among e people : for I the Loan do mactify him. 16 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whoseever his he of thy seed in their generations that hath say blomish, let him not approach to effer the bread of his Sed:

18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a on the ground, which I have separated from blemish, he shall not approach; a blind wan you as unclean. or a lame, or he that hath a flat noise, or any thing superfluous,

19 Or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-banded.

20 Or crook-backed, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or

21 No man that hath a blemish, of the seed of Asron the priest, shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the Losp made by fire: he

hath a blemish, he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God. both of the most holy, and of the holy; 23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail. nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a l·lemish: that he profane not my sanctuaries:

for I the Loap do sanctify them. 24 And Moses told if unto Aaron, and to

CHAP. XXII. 1 The priests in their uncleanness wust abstain from holy things. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the hely this

ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Loud

3 Say unto them, Whoseever Ac be of all your seed, among your generations, that goeth unto the hely things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Long, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut

off from my presence : I am the Load. 4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron ir a leper, or bath a running issue, he shall not eat of the holy things until he be clean. And whose toucheth any thing that is unclean

by the dead, or a man whose seed tooth from blm: 5 Or whosever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or

a man of whom he may take uncleanness. whatsoever uncleanness he hath; 6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat

of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with water 7 And when the sun is down he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy

things, because it is his food. 8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with

beasts, he shall not eat, to defile himself therewith: I am the Loap.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance. lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore. if they profane it: I the Loan de sanctify them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired

servant, shall not eat of the holy thing 11 But if the pricet buy any soul with his

money, he shall cet of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married

unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorcel, and have no child, and is re-turned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall est of her father's meet

but there shall no stranger est thereof. | ray unto them, Concerning the fer 14 T And if a man eat of the holy thing Lond, which ye shall proclaim anwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part convocations, even these are my fea thereof unto it, and shall give if unto the priest with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not profane the holy thines of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lory;

14 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of

I the Loap do sanctiv them.

17 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses, sayioz,

16 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them. Whatsoever he be of the house of Irrael. or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his bread. oblation for all his yows, and for all his free-Holferings, which they will offer unto the Loan for a burnt offering;

19 I'e shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep,

or of the goats.

20 But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not oder; for it shall not be acceptable ling,

for you.

21 And whoseever offereth a marriage of eace-offerings unto the Loap to accomplish his vow, or a free-will-offering in beeves or sleep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not o fer these unto the Loan, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the

23 Bit or a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a free-will-offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

21 Ye shall not offer unto the Loup that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or for a sweet savour; and the dicut; neither shall we make any offering there-thereof shall be of wine, the for

of in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes he in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

23 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksziving unto the Load, offer it at your

owp will. 30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them : I am the LOAD.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name: but I will be hallowed among the children of lanel: I can the Lond which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I sm the Loan.

CHAP. XXIII.

Of sundry feasts. 20 The day of atonement. A ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, A ND the Loan spake unto Moses, saying. 20 And the priest shall 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and the bread of the first-fruit

3 Six days shall work be core seventh day is the sabbath of reconvocation, ye shall do no wor it is the sabbath of the Loap in dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the 1 trespass, when they eat their holy things; for holy convocations which ye shall ; their seasons.

> 5 In the fourteenth day of the I at even is the Load's passover

6 And on the fifteenth day of month is the feast of unleavened l the Loru: seven days ye must cat t

In the first day we shall have at vocation : ye shall do no servile we 8 But ye shall offer an offering m unto the LORD seven days : in th day is an holy convocation; yes servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the Loup spake unto M

10 Speak unto the children of 1 say unto them, When ye be com land which I give unto you, and the harvest thereof, then ye sha sheaf of the first-fruits of your ha the priest:

Il And he shall wave the sheaf LORD, to be accepted for you : o row after the sabbath the priest sh-

12 And ye shall offer that da wave the sheaf an he-lamb without the first year, for a burnt-offering LORD.

13 And the meat-offering there two tenth-deals of fine flour m oil, an offering made by fire unt an bin.

14 And ye shall eat neither parched corn, nor green ears, v same day that ye have brought unto your God : it shall be a sta throughout your generations, dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto morrow after the sabbath, from t brought the sheaf of the wave-of sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow aft sabbath shall ye number fifty shall offer a new meat-offeri LORD.

17 Ye shall bring out of ye two wave-loaves of two tent shall be of fine Bour, they with leaven; they are the first-LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with t lambs without blemish of the one young bullock, and two r be for a burnt-offering unto their meat-offering, and their even an offering made by fire, unto the Loan.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice goats for a sin-offering, and first year for a sacrifice of pe

fering before the Loan, with the two tambs: of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the they shall be boly to the Loan for the Loan seven days: on the first day shall be priest.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the self-same day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you; ye shall do no servile work therein : it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings, throughout your generations.

22 T And when ye reap the hervest of your lead, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, meither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest : thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the Load your God.

23 ¶ And the Lean spake unto Moses.

saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying. In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a me-morial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but e shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Loup.

26 T And the Loan spake unto Moses,

mying, 27 Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there thell be a day of atonement: It shall be an holy convecation unto you: and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Loup.

28 And ye shall do no work in that same day; for it is a day of stonement, to make an atomement for you before the Lond your

God 29 For whatsoever soul if he that shall not

be afflicted in that same day, he shall be out of from among his people. 30 And whatsoever soul if be that doeth any

work in that same day, the same soul will i destroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work : if shall be a statute for ever throughout your genera-

tions, in all your dwellings.
32 It chall be unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls in the ninth day of the mouth at even : from even unto

even shall ye celebrate your subbath. 33 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses,

saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-ing. The fifteenth day of this seventh mooth shell be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convoeation : ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offerin made by fire unto the Loup; on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Long : it is a solemn assembly ; and ye shall do no servile work thereis.

37 These are the feasts of the Loan, which ye shall proclaim to be hely convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt-offering, and a ment-offering. a sacrifice, and drink-offerings, every thing upon his day

38 Besides the sabbaths of the Loan, and besides your gifts, and besides all your vows, and besides all your free-will-offerings, which ye give unto the Load.

30 Also in the fifteenth day, of the seventh

month when ye have gathered in the fruit

a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palmtrees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Loan seven days in the year: it shall be a statute for ever in your generations : ye shall

celebrate it in the seventh mouth. 42. Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all

that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths : 43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in houths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt :

I am the Loap your God. 44 And Moses declared unto the children

of Israel the feasts of the Load. CHAP. XXIV

10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth. 13 The law of blasphemy. 17 Of murder. 18 Of da-mage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

mage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

A ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying,
2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacie of the congregation, shall Auron order it from the evening unto the morning. before the Loan continually: it shall be a

statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the Loan continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof : two tepth-deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows. six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every subbath he shall set it in order be-fore the Loap continually, being taken from the children of Israel by an everlasting cove-

nent.

9 And it shall be Asron's and his sour, and they shall eat it in the hely place: for it to most hely unto him, of the offerings of the Loan made by fire, by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelkish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel; and this son of the Israelitish women and a man of Israel strove together in the camp:

11 And the Israelitish woman's son blas-phemed the name of the LORD, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses; (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dihri, of the tribe of Dan:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind

of the LORD might be snewed them.

13 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,
14 Bring forth him that bath cursed without the camp, and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

15 And thou shalt speak unto the children

of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God; shall bear his sin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the same of the Los p., be shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger as he that the in in the land, well the stranger as he that it was in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the LORD,

shall be put to deatn. 17 \$ And he that killeth any man shall sure-

ly be put to death.

18 And he tunt killeth a beast shall make it

good; beart for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done thou shall increase the price thereof, and ac-

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as be bath caused a biomish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.

21 And be that killeth a beast, he shall re-

store it : and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well

for the stranger as for one of your own country : for I am the Losp your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with And the children of Israel did as the Loan commanded Moses

CHAP. XXV.

8 The jubilee. 14 Of oppression. 35 Of com-47 Of redreming servants. assim.

O the Lord spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old I give you, then shall the land keep a sablath rtore. unto the Loan.

years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD : thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vinevard.

6 That which groweth of its own accord of thy barvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a and himself be able to redeem it:

year of rest unto the land.

6 And the sabbath of the land shall be meat thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee.

7 Ami for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof

be meat.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven subbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound, on the tenth day of the seye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year. and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you: and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family

11 A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which and the houses of the cities of their possession, groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in may the Levites redeem at any time.

it of thy vine undressed.

12 For it is the jubilee, it shall be bely unto you; ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the year of this jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession.

14 T And if thou sell aught unto the neighbour, or buyest aught of thy neighbour's haud.

ye shall not oppress one another.

15 According to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour,

and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee. 16 According to the multitude of years

cording to the fewness of years thou shalt dimini-h the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thre.

17 Ye shall not therefore oppress oneanother; but thou shalt fear thy God; for I am the

Lorn your Gest.

18 T Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye

shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in eafety. 20 And if ye shall sav, What shall we eat

the seventh year! behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase;

21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth

fruit for three years 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and

eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year : until 23 % The land shall not be sold for ever;

3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me

24 And he all the land of your possession ye shall grant a recemption for the land

25 I If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold-

36 And if the man have none to redeem it,

27 Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man for you; for thee, and for thy servent, and for to whom he sold it, that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore # to him. then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee : and in the jubilee it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling-house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold: within a full year

may be redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it

shall not go out in the jubilee.

31 But the houses of the villages, which have no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the country; they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile**e**.

32 Notwithstanding, the cities of the Levites.

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites,

حقظرن.

then the house that was sold, and the city of him, and according unto his years shall be give his possession, shall go out in the year of jubi-les: for the houses of the cities of the Levites

are their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual роззеззіод. 35 T And if thy brother be waxen poor,

and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: yes, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuels for increase. 38 I am the Lord your God, which brought

you fasth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bond-

servant : 40 But as an hired servant, and as a solourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee

unto the year of jubilee. 41 And then shall be depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not

be sold as bond-men.

43 Thou shalt not rule ever him with rigour, but shalt fear thy God. 44 Both thy bond-men, and thy bond-maids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen

that are round about you; of them shall ye

buy bond-men and bond-maids. 45 Moreover of the children of the strangers

that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you. which they begat in your land; and they shall be your possession:

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your calldren after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bond-men for ever: but over your brethren, the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with Figour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or a stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family :

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem

him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or, if he

be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him un-to the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with kim.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according a shall be slain before your end ing unto them, he shall give again the price of that hate you shall reign over y his redemption out of the money that he was shall fice when none pursueth you bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with more for your size

him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall be be with him: and fite other shall not rule with rigour over him in they sight. 54 And if her beat redeemed in these years, then he shall go off in the year of jubilee, but he and his children with him.

he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants, whom brought forth out of the land of Egypt : I am the Loan your God.

CHAP. XXVI. 3 A blessing promised. 14 A curse threatened. 1 Of idolatry.

E shall make you no idols nor graven im age, neither rear you up a standing image. neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Loun your God.

2 Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary : I am the Lond.

3 7 It ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will give you rain in due seeson. and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing-time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land salely.

6 And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and some shall make you arraid: and I will rid evil bessts out of the land, peither shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And five of you shall chase as hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and es-

tablish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new

11 And I will set my tabernacle among you:

and my soul shall not abbor you. 12 And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I am the Loap your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bond-men; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 T But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break

my covecant 18 I also will do this upto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of beart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain; for your enemies shall

eat it. 17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken weto me, then I will punish you seven times 10 And your strength shall be spent in this for your land shall not yield her in-rease, neither shall the trees of the land

yald their fruits. 21 % And if ye walk contrary unto me,

and wall not hearken unto me, I will bring -even times more plagues upon you, accord-

un to your sins. 22 I will also send wild beasts among you, but h shall rob you of your children, an ide-row your cattle, and make you few in num-ber, and your kigh-ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by

these things, but will walk contrary unto me; 34 Then will I also walk contrary unto 24 Then will I also walk contrary unto even because they despised my judgments, you, and will punish you yet seven times for and because their soul abhorred my statutes. car sins.

chail avenue the quarrel of my covenant; away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy a law hear ye are gathered together within them utterly, and to break my covenant with year cities. I will send the pestilence among them: for I am the Loan their God. you ; and ye shall be delivered into the hand

of the enemy.

25 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken and the children of Israel in mount Sinai, by

unto me, but walk contrary unto me: 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury : and I, even I, will chastise you seven

times for your sins

29 And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the careases of your idols, and my soul by thy estimation.

shall abbor you. 31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolution, and I

will not smell the savour of your sweet odours. 32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be thiffy shekels.

5 And if it be from

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you; and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths at long as it lieth devolate, and ye he in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her subbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when

ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you. I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall fiee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall fall one upon another,

as it were before a sword, when none pursucth: and ye shall have no power to stand

before your enemies: 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen,

and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall pine
away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their father, shall they pine away with them.

19 And I will break the pride of your cover; and I will make your beaven as iron, the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespaced against me, and pass which they trespaced against me, and pass which they have walked contrary unto me;

that also they have walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemics; if then their uncir-

cumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity: 42 Then will I remember my covenant with

Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them : and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because,

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the 25 And I will bring a sword upon you, that land of their enemies, I will not cast them 251 avenge the quarrel of my covenant; away, neither will I abbor them, to destroy

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God-

I come the Lord. 46 These are the statutes, and judgments, and laws, which the LORD made between him

the hand of Moses CHAP. XXVII.

1 Concerning vows. 28 No devoted thing may be redcemed. 32 The tithe may not be changed. ND the Logo spake unto Moses, saying,

A. 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the Load

3 And thy estimation shall be, of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female

ten shekels.

8 But if he be pogrer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him: ac-cording to his ability that wowed shall the priest value bim.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the Lord, all that any man giveth

of such unto the Lord shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it. a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast; then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD; then he shall present the beast before the priest.

12 And the priest shall value it, whether estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto it be good or bad; as thou valuest it, who art the Lorn. the priest, so shall it be.

14 T And when a man shall sanctify his or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the Loup's the money of thy estimation unto it, and it

shall be his.

LORD some part of a field of his possession; then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall

stand

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it; then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto

it, and it shall be assured to him

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the Long, as a field devoted: the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the Lorp a field which he hath bought, which to not of

the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him
34 These are the co
the worth of thy estimation, even unto the
Loan commanded M
year of the jubilee: and he shall give thine Israel in mount Sinai.

24 In the year of the jubilee the field shall 13 But if he will at all redeem it, then return unto him of whom it was bought, even

he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy to him to whom the possession of the land

did belong. 25 And all thy estimations shall be accord-

house to be holy unto the Loan; then the ing to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty ge-priest shall estimate it, whether it be good rahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lore's firstling, no man shall 15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem sanctify it : whether it be ox or sheep, it is

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem if according to thine estimation, 16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the and shall add a afth part of it thereto; or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold accord-

ing to tay estimation.

28 Netwithstanding, no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the Loan, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed : every devoted thing is most holy unto the Loan.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed : but shall surely

be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Loap's : if is holy unto the Loap.

31 And if a man will at all redeem aught of his tithes, he shall add thereto the with part

thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the berd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lond.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it; and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments which the Loan commanded Moses for the children of

The Fourth Book of MOSES, called NUMBERS.

CHAP. I.

1, 17 The men of war numbered.

Leviles are exempted. 47 The nadab.

A ND the Loan spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinal, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the Elishama, the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; second month, in the second year after they

were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Take ye the sum of all the congrega-tion of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by

their poll: 3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe, every one head of the house of Lis fathers.

5 T And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: Of the tribe of Reuben: Elizur, the son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon; Shelumiel, the son of Zu-

. rishaddai

7 Of Judah; Nahshon, the son of Ammi-

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel, the son of Zuar. 9 Of Zebulun: Eliab, the son of Helon. 10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephreim;

Gamaliel, the son of Pedahzur. 11 Of Benjamin; Abidan, the son of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer, the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher; Pagiel, the son of Ocran.

14 Of Gad; Eliasaph, the son of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtall; Ahira, the son of Ema.
16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

17 ¶ And Moses and Aaron took these mea

which are expressed by their names:
18 And they assembled all the congrega tion together on the first day of the second month; and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their poli

19 As the Loan commanced Moses, so he house of their fathers, according to the numnumbered them in the wilderness of Sinai. 20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, ac-

raming to the number of the names, by their als, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to

war ; 21 Those that were numbered of them, even

of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 T Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine

thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad, by their geserations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to

war;
25 Those that were numbered of them, swen of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thou-

sand six hundred and fifty

26 T Of the children of Judah, by their geperations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war ;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 T Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four

thousand and four hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to WEF;

Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and

seven thousand and four hundred.

32 T Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that

were able to go forth to war ;
33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand

and ave hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manasseh, by their reporations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two

thousand and two bundred.

36 ? Of the children of Bealsmin, by their to all that the Loan commanded Moses, so did generations, after their families, by the they.

ber of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to WAF;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five

thousand and four hundred

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were three-core and two

thousand and seven hundred.

40 T Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years of I and upward. all that were able to go forth to war

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one

thousand and five bundred.

42 T Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three

thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one

was for the bouse of his fathers. 45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and up-ward, all that were able to go forth to war in

[srael ;

46 Even all they that were numbered, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 T But the Levites, after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among them.

48 For the Loan had spoken unto Moses,

saying,
49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of

Levi, neither take the sum of them among

the children of Ispael;

50 But thou shall appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the versels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle. and all the vessels thereof, and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward. the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to ceath.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts. 53 But the Levites shall pitch round about

the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the

charge of the tabernacle of testimony. 54 And the children of Israel did according

CHAP. 11.

The order of the tribes in their tents. ND the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house : far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch. 3 ¶ And on the east side, toward the rising

of the sun, shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch, throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be captain of the children of Judah.

4 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen

thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar: and Nethancel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand

and four hundred.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun : and Eliab. the son of Helon, shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his bost, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four bundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies : these shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies: and the captain of the children of

Reuben shall be Elizur, the son of Shedeur. II And his host, and those that were numhered thereof, were forty and six thousand

and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

13 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand

and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuten were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty. throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 Then the tabernacie of the congregation shall set forward, with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp so shall they set forward, every man

in his place, by their standards.

MIZUE.

18 T On the west side skall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim, according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son-of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manaseh: and the captain of the children of

21 And his bost, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abi-2 Every man of the children of Israel shall

dra the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were nunbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies: and they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thou-and and seven bundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand

and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira, the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred; they shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ There are those which were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps, throughout their bosts, were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five bundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Loan

commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did according to all that the Long commanded Moses : so they pitched by their standards; and so they set forward, every one after their families. according to the house of their fathers. CHAP. III.

5 The Leviles' service. 40 The first-born freed. 44 The overplus redeemed.

THESE also are the generations of Asron A and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the first-born, and Abihu.

Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron. the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And Nadab and Abibu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the Loan in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of

Aaron their father. 5 T And the Loub spake unto Moses.

saying.
6 Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may Manasseh shall be Garraliel the son of Pe- minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the sand and six hundred, keeping the charge of charge of the whole congregation, before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the ser-

vice of the taberracle. 8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Levites unto Agron, and to his sons: they are wholly given and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith upto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shall appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

Il T And the Loap spake unto Moses,

maying.

12 And I. behold. I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel, instead of all the first-born that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel; therefore the Levites shall be mine;

13 Because all the first-born are mine; for, on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Exppt, I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast; mine they shall be : I am the LORD.

14 T And the LORD spake unto Moses in

the wilderness of Sinai, saying, 15 Number the children of Levi, after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Moses numbered them according and their sockets, and their plus, and their to the word of the LORD, as he was com-

manded.

17 And these were the sons of Levi, by their names; Gerabon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon, by their families; Libni, and Shimei

19 And the sons of Kohath, by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel. 20 And the sons of Merari, by their fami-

lies; Mabli, and Mushi: these are the families of the Levites, according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gersbonites.

22 Those that were numbered of them according to the number of all the males from a month old and upward, even those that were 41 And thou shalt take the Levites for me, numberce of them, were seven thousand and (I am the Loan,) instead of all the first-born

five hundred. 23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of fael.

25 And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering

thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernarie of the congregation, 25 And the hangings of the court, and the

curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

27 T And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites : these are the families of the Kolesthites.

a month old and upward, were eight thou- are more than the Levites;

the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the chief of the house of the father

of the families of the Kohathites shall be

31 And their charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the alters,

they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Tevites, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sinctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari was the family of the Mal:lites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari was Zuriel, the son of Abihail: these shall pitch on the side of the

tabernacle northward.

36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereaf, and the piliars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the

ve-sels thereof, and all that serveth thereto. 37 And the pillars of the court round about,

cords.

38 T But those that encamp before the fabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron, and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the Lorn, throughout their families, all the males, from a month old and up-

ward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the Loap said unto Moses, Numher all the first-born of the males of the children of 1srael, from a mosth old and upward.

and take the number of their names.

among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites, instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbered, as the Logo commanded him, all the first-born among the chil-

dren of Israel.

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen

44 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saving.

45 Take the Levites instead of all the first-born among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levices instead of their cattle, and the Levites shall be mine: I om the LORD.

46 And for these that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of 24 In the number of all the males, from the first-bern of the children of Irmel which

The Leviler service.

NUMBERS.

end efficer. 47 Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece | ing of badgers' skins, and put to the staves

by the poll; after the shekel of the sanctuary of it. shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty gerahs :) 48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeem-

ed, unto Aaron and to his sons 49 And Moses took the redemption-money

of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites.

50 Of the first-born of the children of Israel

took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

51 And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons.

according to the word of the Lorp, as the Loup commanded Moses. CHAP. IV.

I The Leviles' service. 17 The office of the priests. 34 The number of the Kohalhiles, 38 of the Gershouttes, 42 and of the Merarites.

ND the Lorp spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers;

3 From thirty years old and upward, even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host to do the work in the tabernacle of the

.congregation. 4 This shall be the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it; 6 And shall put thereon the covering of

badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a

about the most holy things.

cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof. 7 And upon the table of shew-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon be dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and

powers to cover withat: and the continual bread shall be thereon. 8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering

of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof. 9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and sover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuff-dishes, and

all the oil-vessels thereof, wherewith they miuster unto it. 10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels thereof, within a covering of badgers' skins,

and shall put it upon a bar II And upon the golden alter they shall

spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of bedgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of bedgers'

skins, and shall put them on a bar 13 And they shall take away the sabes from

the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon: 14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the cenaers, the flesh-hooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the tabernacle, and the tears thereof, and the parties and they shall spread upon it a cover- lare thereof, and such the tears thereof.

15 And when Asron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the some of Konath shail

come to hear il: but they shall not touch may holy thing, lest they die. These things ure the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation. 16 T And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest pertained the oil for the light, and the sweet incerse, and the daily

mest-offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying 18 Cut ye not oil the tribe of the fumilies

of the Kohathites from among the Levites: 19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things; Asron and his some shall go is, and appoint them every one to his service, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not go in to see when the boly things are covered, lest they die. 21 T And the Long spake unto Moses,

saying, 22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the house of their fathers.

by their families: 23 From thirty years old and upward un-til fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacie of the congre-

gation. 24 This is the service of the families of the

Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens. 25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the con-

gregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacie of the congregation.

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and their cords, and "I the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them, so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aaron and his

sons shall be all the service of the some of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service : and ye shall appoint unto them.

in charge all their burdens. 28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gershop in the tabernacle of the

congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 T As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers :

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

3! And this 'to the charge of their burden according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Alerari, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 T And Moses and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation, numbered the sons of the Kobathites, a ter their families, and after the house of their fathers:

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service for the work in the tabernacle

of the congregation: 36 And those that were numbered of them, by their families, were two thousand seven

bundred and fifty. 37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the Loan by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the fons of Gershon, throughout their families,

and by the house of their fathers,
39 From thirty years old and upward even
unto fafty years old, every one that entereth into the service for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation;

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hun-

dred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the conerecation, whom Moses and Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the Loep.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their futhers,

43 From thirty years old and upward, even into fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service for the work in the tabernacie of the congregation;

44 Even those that were numbered of them, ofter their families, were three thousand and

two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered, according to the word of the Loap by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the rvites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered, after their families,

and after the house of their fathers;

47 From thirty years old and upward; even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacie of the congregation:

48 Even those that were numbered of them. ere eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the Loan they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the Loan commanded Moses

CHAP. V.

5 Restitution enjoined. 11 The trial of jealousy. ND the Load spake unto Moses, saying, . 2 Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is dealled by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst

whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Israel did so. and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children

of Israel. 5 T And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall confess their sin which they have done : and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thercof, and adu unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the Lond, even to the priest,

besides the ram of the atonement, wherely an

atonement shall be made for him. 9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest,

it shall be his.

11 ¶ And the Logo spake unto Moses, say-

12 Spe-'s unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespais against him.

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be his from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken with the manner;

14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be

not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto t'. priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephan of barley-meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy. an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and

set her before the LORD.

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put if into the water.

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the Load, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy-offering; and the priost shall have in his hand the bitter water

that causeth the curse.

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman. If ne man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone acide to unclea.ness with another imteal of

thy husband, be thou free from this bitter; water that causeth the curse :

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be deflied, and some man hath lain with thee besides thine

husband; 21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an cath of cursing; and the priest shall ga, unto the woman. The Loap make thee a

carse and an oath among thy people, when the Loun doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy and he hath defiled the head of his consecrabelly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot. And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water: 21 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and

the water that causeth the curse shall enter icto her, and become bitter. 25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy-

it upon the altar 35 And the priest shall take an handful of the offcring, even the memorial thereof, and

hurn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water. 27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that if she be deficed, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the

curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her bully shall swell, and her thigh shall ent: and the woman shall be a curse among her people. 26 And if the woman be not dealed, but

be clein; then she shall be free, and shall enactive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife and engine to another instead of her husband, and is defiled:

30 Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh spen him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the Lord. and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from ini-quity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity. CHAP. VI.

I The law of the Nazarite. 24 The form 3 blessing the people.

ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them. When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lorn: 3 He shall separate himself from wine, and

strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine-tree, from

the kernels even to the busk. 5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head; until the days be fulfilled, in the which he reparateth himself unto the Loan, he shall he laily, and shall let the locks of the hair of his

nead grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall come at no dead body 7 He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die; because the

consecration of his God is upon his head. 8 All the days of his separation he is holy

unto the Lorn. 9 And if any man die very suddenly by him.

tion; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

11 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the LORD ofering out of the woman's hand, and shall the days of his separation, and shall bring a wave the offering before the Load, and offer lamb of the first year for a trespass-offering; but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the law of the Nazarite; When the days of his separation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation;

14 And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he-lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt-offering, and one ewelamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace-offerings.

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offer-

16 And the priest shall bring them before the LORD, and shall offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering. 17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice

of peace-offerings unto the Loan, with the basket of unleavened bread : the priest shall offer also his meat-offering, and his drinkoffering. 18 And the Nazarite shall shave the head of

his separation at the door of the tabermacle of the congregation; and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace-offerings. 19 And the priest shall take the sodden

shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven :

20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD : this is holy for the priest, with the wave-breast and heaveshoulder: and after that, the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 T And the Loan snake unto Moses, saving.

ing. On this wise ye shall bless the children of I rael. saying unto them,

The Loro bless thee, and keep thee;

25 The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee;
36 The Lord lift up his countenance upon

thee, and give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them. CHAP. VII.

1, 10 The princes' offerings. 89 God speaketh to Moses from the mercy-seat.

ND it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had as cointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and ani.ctifie I them.

2 Tust the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, (who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were

numbered.) offered.

3 And they brought their offering before the Lord, six covered waggons, and twelve oxen; a waggon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabermole.

4 And the Loap spake unto Moses, saying,

5 Take if of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the con-gregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his EFTTICE.

6 And Moses took the waggons and the oxen,

and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two waggons and four oxen he gave unto the ons of Gershon, according to their service.

8 And four waggons and eight oxen he gave unto the some of Aterari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none.

because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was, that they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar, in the day that it was assisted, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, The shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar. 12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first

day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah.

13 And his offering was one silver charger. the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them seere full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offering :

14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of

the first year, for a burnt-offering : 16 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 17 Aud for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two

oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of This was the offering of Nahthe first year shon, the son of Amminadab.
18 ¶ On the second day Nethancel, the son

of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer. 19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred incense:

23 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sone, say- and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sauctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

20 One spoon of gold of ten shekels, full of incense :

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 22 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

23 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two onen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Nethancel the son of Zuar

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son of Helon. prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer.

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shikels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering:

26 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

incurse: 27 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 28 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

29 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 T On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer.

31 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuery, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offer-

32 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

33 One young bulls k, one ram, one lamb of the fir t year, for a burnt-offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

35 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 T On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon.

offer.

His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering.

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of iorense :

39 One young builock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering : 40 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

41 And for a rifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This mus the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel. prince of the children of Gad, affered.

43 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

offering:

The offerings at the

45 One young bullcek, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering : 46 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering :

47 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings. two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Eliamon the son of Livel.

48 T On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim,

effered. 49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty sterels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-

offering: 50 One golden spoon of ten skekels, full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering : 52 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 53 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

two oxen, five rates, five he-goats, five he-lessed the first year. This was the offering of Elishama tue son of Ammihud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the on of Pedahsur, prince of the children of Manaszeh. 55 His offering was one silver charger, of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one

silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the she-tel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mest-offer-

ing:
55 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

57 One young hullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 58 One kid of the goats for a sin-oilering:

59 And for a marriage of peace-offerings, two exen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Gamaliei the son of Pedabzur.

60 TOn the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, effered.

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof mus an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mestering:

62 One golden spoon of ten 'shekels, full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering: 65 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five reas, five he-goats, five lam

This was the offering of of the first year. Abidan the son of Gideoni. 66 ¶ On the tenth day A hiezer the son of

Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, offered

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, af-ter the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meatoffering:

68 One golden speon of ten shekels, full of incense :

69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 70 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

71 And for a secrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lamber of the first year. This was the offering of

Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai 72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, offered. 73 His offering was one silver charger, the

weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-

74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incen:e: 75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb

of the first year, for a burnt-offering : 76 One kid of the goats for a sin offering . 77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings,

two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran. 78 T On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali,

fered 79 His offering was one silver charger. the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-

offering : 80 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of

81 One young bullock, one ram. one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; 82 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering:

\$3 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first year. This was the offering of of the first year.

Ahira the son of Enan. 84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed by the princes o Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve ail-

ver-bowls, twelve spoons of gold: 85 Each charger of silver weighting an hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and

four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary. *86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary : all the gold of the

spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels. 87 All the exen for the burnt-offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat-offering: and the kids of the goats, for sin-offering,

twelve. 88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace-offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the de-dication of the altar, after that it was anoint-

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy-seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two

cherubins: and he spake unto him. CHAP. VIII. 1 How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 The con-secration of the Leviles: 23 the age and time

of their service. ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saving 2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lumps; the sexent mps shall give light over against the candestick.

3 And Aaren did so : he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick; as the

Loro commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candlestich was of beaten gold; unto the shuft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was besten work : according urto the pattern which the Lorn had showed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

5 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do note them, to cleanae them : Sprinkle water of purifyin? upon them, and let them shave all their flesis, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his mest-offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take

for a sin-offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacie of the congregation : and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Loup, and the children of Israel shall

put their hands upon the Levites :

11 And Auror shall offer the Levites before the LORD, for an offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the Long.

12 And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering, unto the Lord, to make an atquement for the Levites. 13 And thou shalt set the Levites before

Aaron, and before his sous, and offer them for

offering unto the Loan.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites

from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation and thou shalt cleanse them, and

offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me

17 For all the first-born of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast : on the my that I amote every first-born in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

And I have taken the Levites for all the

first-born of the children of Israel

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron, and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the ehildren of Israel in the taberracle of the rongregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel; that there he no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the nctuary. 20 And Meses, and Aaron, and all the con-

regation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the Lond commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Jarsel unto them.

21 And the Devites were purified, and they washed their clothes : and Aaron offer ed them as an offering before the Loap; an Aarnn made au stonement for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Levites is to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Ahron, and before his sons : as the LOAD had commanded Moses concurning the Levites, so did they unto

23 7 And the Loan spake unto Mosea mying.

24 This is if that belongeth unto the Le-

vites; from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service. of the tabernacle of the congregation :

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof.

and shall serve no more;

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. -halt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

1 The passover enjoined. 15. A cloud guidely the Israclites.

A ND the Loan spake unto Mores in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month

of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also keep the

passover at his appointed season.

3 is the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and accord-ing to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it

4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the persover.

5 And they kept the passover on the four-teenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinni : according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were cartain men who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day; and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day.

7 And those men said unto him, We are

defiled by the dead body of a man; wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the Logo in his appointed season

among the children of larael ? 8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the Loan will command

concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD speire unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, say-

ing, If any man of you, or of your posterity, shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord.

11 The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and out it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.

12 They shall leave none of it unto the morning, now break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut of free

among his people; because he brought not the ofering of the Lord in his appointed season. that man shall bear his sin.

14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner there-

was born in the land.

15 T Aud on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the taber-

were the appearance of fire until the morning.
16 So it was always: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the Loap the children of Israel journeyed: and at the com-mandment of the Loap they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they

rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the taternacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeved not. 20 And so it was, when the cloud was a few

days upon the tabernacle: according to the commandment of the Loan they abode in fixir tents, and according to the command-ment of the Loan they journeyed. 21 And so it was, when the cloud abode

from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not; but when it was taken up they

journeyed. 23 At the commandment of the Lord they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of

the Lone by the hand of Moses.

СНАР. Х. 1 The use of the silver trumpets. 33 Moses' blessing.

ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying. A 2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest tre them for the calling of the assem-

bly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the con-

gregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the campa that lie on the south side shall take their justiney: they shall blow an alarm dren of Israel, according to their armies, for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall

not sound an alarm. .8 And the sons of Aaron the priests shall

blow with the trumpets: and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

of, so shall he do; ye shall have one ordi
9 And if ye go to war in your land against
nance, both for the stranger, and for him that the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarmewith the trumpets: and ye

shall be remembered before the Loap your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. nacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: | 10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace-offerings; that they may

be to you for a memorial before your God : I am the Load your God.

Il ¶ And it came to pass, on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sinal; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

13 And they first took their journey, according to the commandment of the Loan by the hand of Moses.

la T In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah, according to their armies: and over his host sees Nah-

shon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the

children of Issachar was Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And the tabernacle was taken down : and

the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle. 18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Reu-ben set forward, according to their srmies:

and over his host was Elizur the son of She-19 And over the host of the tribe of the

children of Simeon was Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Gad was Eliasaph the son of Deuel. 21 And the Kohathites set forward, bearing

the sanctuary; and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came. 22 T And the standard of the camp of the

children of Ephralm set forward, according to their armies: and over his host was Elishama the son of Ammihud.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manaeseh was Gamaliel the son of

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was Abidan the son of

Gidconi. 25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the

rere-ward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher, was Pagiel the son of Ocran.

27 And over the bost of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, was Ahira the son of Enan. 28 Thus were the journeyings of the chil-

when they set forward.

29 T And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father-in-law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, I will give it you: come then with us, and we will do thee good: for the Lond hat h spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go: but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kincred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do usto us, the same will we do unto

33 T And they departed from the mount of the Loap three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the Loan went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting-place for them.

34 And the cloud of the Loap was upon them by day when they wert out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, Loan, and let thire enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee fice before thee.

35 And when it rested, he said, Return, O Long, unto the many thousands of Israel. CHAP. XI.

1 Manna loathed. 16 Seventy elders appointed, 31 Quails given.

ND when the people complained, it dis-A pleased the Loan : and the Loan heard if ; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the Loap burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the attermost parts of the 2 And the people cried unto-Moses; and

when Moses prayed unto the Loan, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place Taberab: because the fire of the Loan burnt among them.

4 * And the mixed multitude that was a-

mong them (ell a lusting; and the children of I-rael also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

5 We remember the fish which we did out in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the lecks, and the onions, and the garlick.

6 But now our soul is dried away : there is nothing at all, besides this manua, before our

7 And the manna was as corlander-seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it : and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in

the night, the manna fell upon it.
10 Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent ; and the anger of the Long was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said unto the Loap, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant! and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that of Moses, out of his young men, answered, thou layout the hurden of all this people upon and said, 31y lord Moses, forbid them. me ?

12 Have I conceived all this people! have I begotten them that thou shouldest say unto me Carry them in thy bosom (as a nursing-father bearath the sucking child) unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people! For they weep unto me, saying. Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone. because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy night; and let .e. not see my wretched-

16 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israes whom thou knowest to be the elders of the peoole, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tehernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come down, and talk with thee there: and I will take of the apirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear if not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: (for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Egypt:) therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten Jays, nor twenty days;

20 But even a whole mouth, until it come out at your postrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the Lond which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt* 21 And Moses said, The people among whom

I am, are six bundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suflice them!

23 And the Loan said unto Moses. Is the Loan's hand waxed short! Thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to past unto thee or got.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the peo-ple the words of the Loan, and gathered the seventy men of the cluers of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle

25 And the Loan came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that mas upon him, and gave if unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not CHASE.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the nary of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them, (and they mere of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle,) and they prophesied in the

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp

23 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant

2) And Moses said unto him; Enviest thou

for my sake! Would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, and that the Loan would put his Spirit upon them.

30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and be elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a wind from the Lozo, and brought qualls from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's ourney on this side, and as it were a day's ourney on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits Aigh upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stord up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten homers; and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the

33 And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the flown was kindled against the people; and the Loan smote the people with a very great

34 And he called the name of that place Xibroth-hattanvah: because there they buried

the people that lusted.

35 And the people Journeyed from Kibrothhattanvah unto Hazeroth; and abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

b Miriam's and Acron's sedițion. 10 Miriam's

leprosy healed. ND Miriam and Aaron spake against Mo-A ses, because of the Ethlopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the Loap indeed poken only by Moses! hath he not spoken also by us? And the Long heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very meek above all the men which were upon the face of the

earth.) 4 And the Lord spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came

out 5 And the Lorn came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the taber-macie, and called Acron and Miriam : and they

beth came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faith-

ful in all mine bo

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Loan shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

9 And the anger of the Lorp was kindled a-gainst them, and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the ta-bernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous,

white as says: and Auron looked upon Miriam, and, beheld, she was laprous.

11 And Auron baid unto Muses, Alss! my lord, I beach thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

13 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the fiesh is half consumed, when he cameth out of his mother's womb.

Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee. 14 ¶ And the Loan said unto Moses, If hea father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days! Let her be shut out from

13 And Moses cried unto the Loap, saving,

the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again 15 And Miriam was thut out from the camp

seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The names of the men who were sent to search the land: 17 their instructions: 21 their acts: 26 and their relation ND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathere shall ye send a man, every one a ruler

amour them. 3 And Moses, by the commandment of the LOAD, sent them from the wilderness of Paran : all those men were heads of the children of Israel.

4 And these were their names : Of the tribe of Reuben; Shammus, the son of Zaccur. 5 Of the tribe of Simeon; Shaphat, the son

of Harl. 6 Of the tribe of Judah; Caleb, the son of

Jephunneh.
7 Of the tribe of Issacher; Igal, the sen of

Joseph. 8 Of the tribe of Ephraim; Oshea, the son

of Nun. 9 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Palti, the son

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun; Gaddiel, the

son of Sodi. Il Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the

tribe of Manassah; Gaddi, the son of Susi. 12 Of the tribe of Dan; Ammiel, the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher; Sethur, the son

of Michael. 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali; Nabbi, the sea of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad; Geuel, the son of Inchi

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun, Jehoshua.

17. ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain:

18 And see the land what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be

strong or weak, few or many; 19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tests, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there he wood therein or not: and he ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. (Now the time was the time

of the first ripe grapes.)
21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men

come to Hamath. . 22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron, where Ahiman, Shefini, and Talmai, the children of Azak. were. Now Hebron was built seven years before bring us into this land, and give it us; a land Zoan in Egypt.)

23 And they came unto the brook of Esh-col, and cut down from thesee a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegramites, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

And they returned from searching of the

larri after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses. and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Karlesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and rurely it floweth with milk and honey; and

this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless, the people be strong that exell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and, moreover, we saw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the hand of the south; and the Hittites, and the Jebusites. and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains; and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan

36 And Caleb stilled the people before Mo-

ses, and raid, Let us go up at once and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. 32 And they brought up an evil report of

the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof: and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature

33 And there we saw the glants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants; and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIV.

The people, murmuring at the report of the

spies, are threatened. ND all the congregation lifted up their

. voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel fourmured against Moses, and against Auron a and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt ! or, would God we had died in this wilderness

3 And wherefore bath the Loap brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey!

Were it not better for us to return into Egypt ! a And they said one to another, Let us make
 a captain, and let us return into Egypt.
 b Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces

before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

6 T And Joshua the son of Nus, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes.

7 And they spake outs all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land,

8 If the Loan delight in us, then he will

which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only rebel not ye against the Loan, neither fear ye the people of the hand; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Loan is with us; fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the Loap appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation. before all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the Loap said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me! and how

long will it he ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestience, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And Moses sald unto the Loan, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou brought-est up this people in thy might from among

14 And they will tell # to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou, Loap, art among this people; that thou, Loap, art seen face to face; and that thy cloud standeth over them; and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of are by night.

15 Now of thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard

the fame of thee, will speak, saying, 16 Because the Long was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slaip them in the wil-

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Loro be great, according as thou heet

spoken, saying, 18 The LORD is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children,

unto the third and fourth generation:
19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people from Egypt even until now.

20 And the Loan said, L have perdened,

arcording to thy word:

21 But as truly as I live, all the carth shall be filled with the glory of the Loap.

22 Because all those men which have seen

my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any

of them that provoked me see it; 24 But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and bath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land where-

into he went; and his seed shall posses 25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaarites dwelt in the valley.) To-morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the

way of the Red sea. 26 ¶ And the Lorp spake unto Moses and

unto Aeron, saying,
27 How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I

have heard the murmuriage of the children which we peared through to search it, it an of Israel, which they murmur against me

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith: will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh,

and Joshua the son of Nun.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

32 But, as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, (each day for a year,) shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise

35 I the Load have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed; and there they

shall die 36 And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bring-

ing up a slander upon the land; 37 Even those men, that did bring up the

evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD. 38 But Joshua the son of Nun. and Caleb

the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still. 39 And Moses told these sayings unto all sweet sayour unto the Long; as ye do, so he the children of Israel: and the people mourn-

ed greatly. 40 T And they rose up early in the morning, and gut them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the Lord bath promised:

for we have sinned. 41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the Long?

but it shall not prosper. 42 Go not up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your ene-

mies. 43 For the Amalekites and the Canaanites ate there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an Loan, therefore the Loan will not be with beave-offering unto the Loan.

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill-top: nevertheless, the ark of the covenant of the Lorn, and Moses, departed not shall ye heave it. out of the camp.

45 Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaunites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hormah.

CHAP. XV. 1 The law of sundry offerings. 32 The sab bath-breaker stoned.

ND the Load spake unto Mores, saying, A 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, ward among your generations: and say unto them. When ye be come into the land of your habitstions, which I give unto by ignorance, without the knowledge of the TOOL.

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the Loan, as we have spoken in mine cars, so the Loan, a burnt-offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a free-will-offering; or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the Loan, of the herd or of the flock :

4 Then shall be that offereth his offering unto the Loan, bring a meat-offering of tenth-deal of flour, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink-offering shalt thou prepare, with the

burnt-offering or sacrifice, for one lamb. 6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for ment-offering two tenth-deals of flour, min-

gled with the third part of an hin of oil. 7 And for a drink-offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the Loan.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt-offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace-offerings unto the

Lord: 9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meatoffering of three tenth-deals of flour, mingled

with half an hip of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink-offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire of a sweet savour unto the Lord Il Thus shall it be done for one bullock,

or for one ram, or for a lamb, or, a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one, accord-

ing to their number. 13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire of a sweet savour

unto the Loap. 14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whoseever be among you is your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire of a

shall do. 15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that solourneth with you, an ordinance for

ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Loan. 16 One law, and one manner, shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with

you -17 ¶ And the Lorn spake unto Moses, -

saying,

18 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land

whither I bring you, 19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of

20. Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your wough for an heave-oriering: as we do the heave-nifering of the threshing-floor, so

21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the Lord an heave-offering in your ge

perations. 22 T And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments which the Lors

bath spoken unto Moses, 23 Even all that the Long hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the Loan commanded Moses, and hencefor-

24 Then it shall be, if auc's be committed

Chap, xvl.

congregation, that all the congregation shall Abiram, the seas of Eliab, and On, the son of offer one young bullock for a burst-offering, Peleth, som of Reuben, took men: for a sweet arour unto the Lens, with his 2 And they rose up before Mores, with cerfor a sweet savour unto the Less, with his meat-offering, and his drink-offering, accord-ing to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin-offering

25 And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of largel, and it shall be forgiven them; for a to ignorance: and they shall bring their offer-ing, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Load, and their sin-offering before the Load, for

their ignorance.

26 And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.

27 ¶ And if any soul sin through ignorance,

then he shall bring a she-goat of the first year

for a sin-offering

28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD. rake an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

29 Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is

born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

30 T But the soul that doeth aught presumptuously, (whether he be born in the land, or a stranger,) the same reproacheth the Loun; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and bath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off: his iniquity

shall be upon him.

32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the subbath-day.

33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the Loap said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the con-us up out of a land that floweth with milk gregation shall stone him with stones without and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones,

and he died; as the Loan commanded Moses. 37 T And the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,

Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue.

39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Loup, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye used to go a whoring;

40 That ye may remember and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

I am the Load your God

CHAP. XVI.

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, to hundred

and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:

3 And they gathered themselves together

against Moses, and against Aaron, and suid unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are hely, every one of them, and the Loup is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the Loap?

4 And when Moses heard if, he fell upon his face :

5 And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even to-morrow the LOED will shew who are his, and who is holy : and will cause him to come near unto him : even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.

6 This do: Take you censers, Korah, and

all his company;

7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the Loan to-morrow: and it shall be, that the man whom the Lean doth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much

upon you, ye sons of Lavi 8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray

you, ye sons of Levi;

9 Scenath it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the Long, and to stand before the

congregation to minister unto them ! 10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with

thee : and seek ye the priestbood also ! 11 For which cause, both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the Loap: and what is Aaron, that ye murmur

against him? 12 T And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; which said, We

will not come up.

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought

thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover, thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? We

will not come up. 15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Loan, Respect not thou their offering : I have not taken one ass from them,

neither have I burt one of them. 16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and

all thy company before the Lorg, thou, and they, and Auron, to-morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put income in them, and bring ye before the Logo every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censors; thou also, and Aaron, each of you his censor.

41 I am the Loan your God, which brought 18 And they took every man his censer, you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: and put fire in them, and hald incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacie of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

1 The resultion of Horak, &c. 31 his punish-medit. 45 Laron stayeth the plagme.

TOW Korah. the son of laber, the son of the congregation: and the glory of Kohath, the son of Levi; and Dathan and the Loan appeared sate all the congregation. 19 And Korah gathered all the congregaunto Aaron, saying,

21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all

the congregation ! 23 % And the Loud spake unto Moses, saying. 24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, -Set you up from about the tabernacle of Ko-

rab, Dathan, and Abiram. 26 And Moses rose up, and went unto Da-than and Abiram : and the elders of Israel fol-

28 And he spake unto the congregation, saying. Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs,

lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children

28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the Lord bath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them of mine own

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men, then the Lond bath not sent me :

30 But if the Loap make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that opportain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the

LORD. 21 And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave as under that mas under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and awallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that apperlained unto Korah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them. went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from

among the congregation.

34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them : for they said,

Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and

fifty men that offered incense.

36 T And the Long spake unto Moses, saying, 37 Speak unto Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censors out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hellowed.

38 The causers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar; for they of-fered them before the Loan, therefore they are hallowed : and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.

39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen

a covering of the altar:
40 To be a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which is not of the before the Lord unto all the children of seed of Aaron, come near to offer inceme is read; and they locked, and took every see before the Lorg, that he he not as Kerah and his sed.

20 And the Loap spake wite Moses and as his company; as the Loap said to him by the hand of Moses

41 T But on the morrow all the congrega-tion of the children of Israel murmured against

Moses, and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the Lone. 42 And it came to pass, when the congrega-tion was gathered against Moses, and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation : and, behold, the

cloud covered it, and the glory of the Lond appeared. 43 And Moses and Aaron came before the

tabernacle of the congregation. 44 TAnd the Loan spake unto Moses, saying,

45 Get ye up from among this congregation that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.

46 T And Moses said unto Asron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on income, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the Lonn; the plague is begun.

47 And Aaron took as Moses commanded,

and ran into the midst of the congregation. and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on inceuse, and made as

atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and saven hundred, besides them that died about the matter of Korah-

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed. CHAP. XVII.

I Agron's among all the rods of the tribes, only flourisheth, and is laid up for a monument.

ND the Loud spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod, according to the house of their fathers, of all ther princes according to the house of their fa-thers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the testi-mony, where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom : and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel whereby they mur-

mur against you.

6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel; and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods:

and the rod of Aaron was among their rods 7 And Moses laid up the rods before the

LORD, in the tabernacle of witness 8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness: and, behold, the rod of Aaron, for the censors, wherewith they that were burnt had bouse of Levi, was budded, and brought forth offered; and they were made broad plates for bude, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded albouse of Levi, was budded, and brought forth monds.

9 And Moses brought out all the rods from

10 f And the Loan wald unto Moses, Bring the wine, and of the wheat, the first-fruits of Arror's rod again before the testimony, to be them which they shall offer unto the Loan, tept for a token against the rebels; and thou salt quite take away their murmurings from ne, that they die not.

Il And Moses did set as the Loan command-

ed him. so did he.

12 And the children of Jetael spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we thine. all perish.

13 Whosever cometh any thing near unto retabernacle of the Loap shall die; shall we be coasumed with dying? CHAP. XVIII.

The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The priests' and the Levites' portion.

A ND the Long said unto Aaron, Thou, and

A thy sons, and thy father's house with thee, shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary ; and tion and thy sons with thee shall bear the

thre shall minister before the tebermacle of

witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacie: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and ter, the charge of the tabernacie of the congregation. for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the anctuary, and the charge of the alter; that there be no wrath any more upon the children

of I-rael

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Igrael; to you they are given as a gift for the LORD, to so the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift; and the stranger that cometh

aigh shall be put to death.

8 . And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Rehold, I also have given thee the charge of mile beave-offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee, have I given them, by reason of the anointing, and to thy sone, by an ordinance for

This shall be thine of the most boly things rarred from the fire: every oblation of theirs, and cerry in-offering of theirs, and every tea-pas-offering of theirs, and every tea-pas-offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee, and for the event. thy sons.

10 In the most boly place shalt thou eat it;

!! And this is thine; the heave-offering of their gift, with all the wave-offerings of the children of Iarael: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons, and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee

13 And whatevever is first ripe in the land which they shall bring unto the Logo, shall b thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flenh which they bring unto the Lond, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: ne vertheless, the first-born of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation for the money . f five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which to

twenty gerahs.

17 But the firstling of a cow, or the firstlin lacinty of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, not redeem, they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle that they may be joined unto thee, and minister and thee: but thou and thy sons with fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savenument of the Lane. savour unto the Load.

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave-breast and as the right shoulder are thine

19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer un-to the Loap, bave I given thee, and thy and and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Loup unto thee, and to thy seed with thee.

20 T And the LORD spake unto Asson, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance. for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel hence-

forth come nigh the tabernacle of the coagregation, lest they bear sin, and die. 23 But the Levites shall do the service of

the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity. It shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no in-

beritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel. which they offer or an heave-offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit : therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 T And the Loap spake upto Moses, say-

ing.

36 Thus apeak unto the Levites, and my unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from the continuous inheritance, then ye shall offer every made shall eat it : it shall be body unto them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave-offering of it for the Loan, even a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave-offering shall be reck oned unto you as though if were the corr of the threshing-floor, and as the fulness of the wine-press.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave-offerest of the cil. so all the best of ling unto the Lorn of all your tithes which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye! shall give thereof the Lond's heave-offering to Aaron the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave-offering of the Lord, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, and as the Increase of the wine-press.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the con-

gregation.

32 And we shall bear no sin by reason of it. when we have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the boly things of the grave : children of Israel, lest ye die. CHAP. XIX.

1 The mater of separation: 11 the use of it for purification of uncleanness.

A ND the Loud spake unto Moses and unto

Aaron. saying.

2 This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red beifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never came yeke

3 And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face.

4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

5 And one shall burn the helfer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her

dung, shall be burn.

6 And the priest shall take cedar-wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the helfer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water,

and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place; and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel, for a water of separation; it is a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the chiliren of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 T He that toucheth the dead body of any

man shall be unclean seven days 12 He shall purify himself with it on the

third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be elean.

13 Whosever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, deflieth the tabernacle of the Long; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel : because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness thou shalt give the congregation and their ir yet upon him.

14 This is the law when a man dieth in a tent : All that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every open vessel which hath no

covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean eeven days

17 And for an unclean person they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto

in a vessel;

18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle if upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a

19 And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day; and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD : the water of separation bath not been sprinkled

upon him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes, and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be un-

clean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean: and the soul that toucheth if shall be unclean until even. CHAP. XX.

7 Moses bringeth mater out of the rock. 22 Aa-

ron's death. THEN came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin, in the first month : and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together

against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people chode with Moses, and

spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the Lorn! 4 And why have ye brought up the congre-

gation of the Lord into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil

place? It is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces; and the glory of the Loan

appeared unto them.
7 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses, say-

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes, and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock : so beasts drink.

Low, as he commanded him.

ad unto them. Hear now, we rebels; must thirty days, ever all the house of Israel.

If And Mose 1966 of this rock?

e fetch you water out of this rock!

If And Moses lifted up his hand, and with
the people, played with fiery serpents, 3
to be under the rock twice; and the waare healed. 21 Shon and Og stain his rod he sminte the rock twice; and the wa-reame out abundantly; and the congrega-

on drank, and their beasts also. 12 T And the LORD spake unto Moses and aron. Because ye believed me not, to sancby me in the eyes of the children of Israel,

prefere ye shall not bring this congregation ato the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Meribah; because

the children of Israel strove with the Loan, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ? And Moses sent messengers from Kato a unit the king of Edom. Thus saith thy bither Israel. Thou knowest all the travail the bath befallen us;

15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, in we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us and our fathers.

le heard our voice, and sent an angel, and lith brought us forth out of Egypt; and, hali. we are in Kadesh, a city in the utterand of thy border.

17 Lct us pass, I pray thee, through thy ce afry: we will not pass through the fields, through the vineyards, neither will we don't be water of the wells; we will go b, the Ling's high-way, we will not turn to the read hand nor to the left, until we have passed Lis borders.

18 And Edom said auto him, Thou shalt not pan by me, lest I come out against thee with

the sword. 19 And the children of Israel said unto him.

We will go by the high-way; and if I and my and it shall come to pass, that every one tun-citie drink of thy water, then I will pay is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall it: I will only (without doing any thing live. the) go through on my feet.

40 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much

Forle, and with a strong hand.
21 Thus Edom refused to give Israel pa-

size through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

2 And the children of Israel, even the while congregation, journeyed from Kadesh,

and came unto mount Hor. 23 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Alamn in mount Hor, by the coast of the land

of Edom, saying,
24 Auron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which have given unto the children of Israel, be-

tage ye rebelled against my word at the wa-ler of Meribah. 25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and

bring them up unto mount Hor;

26 And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there

And Moses did as the Lorp commanded; and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the of the people digged it, by the direction of

9 And Moses took the rod from before the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.

ND mace king Arad the Cananite, which L dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them pri-

2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy the , cities

3 And the Lond hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canasnites; and they utterly destroyed them and their

cities; and he called the name of the place Horman. 4 ¶ And they journeyed from mount Hori by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was

much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness?

For there is no bread, neither is there any wa-

ter: and our soul loatheth this light bread. 6 And the LORD sent flery serpents among

the people, and they bit the people; and much people of israel died. 7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned: for we have spoken against the Load, and against thee pray unto the Load, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the

people. 8 And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a flery serpent, and set it upon a pole

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he be-held the serpent of brass, he lived.

10 T And the children of Israel set forward

and pitched in Oboth.

11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at lie-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Monb, toward the sun-rising.

12 T From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon 4 the border of

Moab, between Moab and the Amorites. 14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Loan, What he did in the Red

sea, and in the brooks of Arnon, 15 And at the stream of the brooks that

goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence they went to Beer; that is the well whereof the Lond spake unto Moves, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

17 Then Israel sang this song, Spring up. O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles

the lawgiver, with their staves. And from | because they were many : and Moab was dis-

the wilderness they weat to Mattanah:
19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and

from Nahaliel to Bamoth: 20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah,

which looketh toward Jeshimon. 21 ¶ And Israel sout messengers unto Sihon

king of the Amorites, saying. 22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well; but we will go along by the king's Aigh-way, until we be past thy borders. 23 And Sibon would not suffer Israel to pass

through his border; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz,

and fought against Israel: 24 And Israel smote him with the edge of he sword, and possessed his land from Arnon

unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon mas strong.

25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dweit in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the sing of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Mosh, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbe

say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sibon be built and prepared: 28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon,

a flame from the city of Sibon: it hath consumed Ar of Mosb, and the lords of the high places of Arnon. 29 We to thee, Meab! thou art undone, O

ecople of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into capti-vity unto Sibon king of the Amorites.

30 We have shot at them: Heshbon is peished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which reacheth

unto Medeba 31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the **▲** morites.

32 And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer. and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that mere there.

33 ¶ And they turned, and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he and all his people,

to the battle at Edrei. 34 And the Loan said unto Moses, Fear ... m. not; Ger I have delive sed him late thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Hesh-

his people, until there was none left him alive:

and they possessed his land CHAP. XXII

1 Balak's first message for Balaam is rejected: 15 his second obtaincth him: 22 an angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him: 36 Balak entertaineth him.

A ND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab, on this side Jordan by Jericho.

3 T And Balak, the son of Zippor saw all it Israel had done to the Amorites.

treused because of the children of Israel

4 And Mond said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor

was king of the Moabites at that time. 5 He sent messengers therefore unto Ba leam the son of Beor, to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide

over against me. 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse

me this people, for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blemed, and he whom thea cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Moab, and the elders of Midian, departed with the rewards of divi nation in their hand: and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. 8 And he said unto them. Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lorn shall speak unto me. And the princes of Moub abode with Balaam.

9 And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee

10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor king of Moab hath sent unto

me, saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of

11 he face of the earth: Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Balsam, Thou shalt not go with them : thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed. 13 And Balsam rose up in the morning, and

said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mosb rose up, and

they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come wit', us.

15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again princes,

more, and more honourable than they 16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming

unto me : 17 For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me : come therefore, I pray thee, curse

me this people. 18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his 35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the Loan my God, to do

less or more 19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the

Lond will say unto me more. 20 And God came unto Balaam at night and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, sad go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that

shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes

3 And Manb was sore afraid of the people, of Mosb

he went: and the angel of the Loan stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was ciding upon his ass, and his two serrants were with him.

23 And the ass naw the angel of the Loan danding in the way, and his sword drawn in his had: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field; and Balanm smote the

ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the ange? of the Loan stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this ade, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lago, she thrust herself unto the wall, and tracted Balaam's foot against the wall; and

le mote her again.

25 And the angel of the Loup went further. ui tood in a narrow place, where was no war to turn, either to the right hand or to the len.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the TAED, she fell down under Balsam; and Balarg's anger was kindled, and he smote the a. with a staff.

28 And the Loup opened the mouth of the 154. and she said unto Balaam. What have I dece unto thee, that thou hast smitten me taese three times ?

27 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a word in mine hand, for now would I kill Ľa∈e

30 And the ass said unto Balanm, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever tiere I was thine unto this day? Was I ever wont to do so unto thee ! And he said, Nay.

31 Then the Loan opened the eyes of Ba-ham, and he saw the angel of the Loan standin the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell eat on his face.

2 And the angel of the Loan said unto him. Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times ? Behold, I went out to withstand last end be like his!

thee, because thy way is perverse before nie. 33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times : unless she bad turned from me, surely now also I had alain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Belsam said unto the angel of the Loan, I have sinned: for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me berk spein.

35 And the angel of the Loan said unto hism, Go with the men : but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt ment. So Balaam went with the princes of

36 T And when Balak heard that Balanm "at come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Arlon, which to in the utmost coast.

37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not ternestly send unto thee to call thee ? Wherefore camest thou not unto me? Am I not able in red to promote thee to honour !

38 And Belsam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee : have I now any power at all to ay any thing? The word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they

tame unto Kirjath-huroth.

And Belak offered oxen and sheep, and

22 I And God's anger was kindled, because | sent to Balassa, and to the princes that were with him. 41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, that thence he might

see the utmost part of the people. CHAP, XXIII.

1, 13 Balak's sacrifice. 7, 18 Baleam's parable ND Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here sevên oxen and seven rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken : and Balak and Balsam offered on every altar a bul-

lock and a ram. 3 And Balagm said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt-offering, and I will go; peradventure the Long will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee.

And he went to an high place. '4 And God met Balaam : and be said uzto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every alter a bullock and a

5 And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him: and, lo, he -tood by his burnt-sacrifice, be, and all the

princes of Moab. 7 And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, say ing, Come, curse me Jacob; and come, defy Israel.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? Or how shall I defy, whom Le Loan

hath not deGed?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the peopie shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckonou among the nations.

10 Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel ! Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my

11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me! I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LOAD hath

put in my mouth?
13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all; and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on

every altar.

15 And he said upto Balak. Stand here by thy burnt-offering, while I meet the LORD yondet.

16 And the Loap met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt-offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him,

What hath the Lond spoken!

18 And he took up his parable, and said. Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zipper.

19 God is not a man, that he should lie; nel-

he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, & have received commandment to bless; and he hath blessed, and I cannot

reverse it. 21 He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob.

neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel : the Loup his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt : he bath as it were the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himsel, as a young lion : he shall not lie down until he est of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither

curse them at all, nor bless them at all. 26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Loan speaketh, that I must do? 27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I

pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that

thou mayest curse me them from thence. 28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.

29 Aud Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

90 And Balak did as Balaam bad said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAP. XXIV. Balaam prophesieth Israel's kappiness. ND when Balaam saw that it pleased the A Lord to bless largel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face towards the wilderness.

2-And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw · Isrnel abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, Baham the son of Beor hath said, and the man

whose eyes are open bath said;
4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty.

falling into a trance, but having his eyes open: 5 How goodly are thy tenta, O Jacob! and

thy tabernacies, O Israel!
6 As the vallies are they spread forth, as ardens by the river's side, as the trees of

lign-aloes, which the Loap hath planted, and as cedar-trees beside the waters

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets. and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn : he shall eat up the nations his enemies. and shall break their bones, and pierce them through

with his arrows 9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that

curseth thee 10 ¶ And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together:

and Balak said unto Balkam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them those three times.

ther the son of man, that he should repent : 11 Therefore new flee thou to thy place . hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath I thought to promote thee unto great honour. but, lo, the Long hath kept thee back from

> 12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers, which thou sentest

> unto me, saying,
> 13 If Balak would give me his house full
> of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commundment of the Long, to do cither good or bad of mine own mind: but what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

> 14 And now, behold, I go unto my people : come, therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people is the latter days. 15 ¶ And he took up his parable, and said,

Balaam, the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said; 16 He hath said, which heard the words of

God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling futo a trance, but having his eyes open: 17 I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out

of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

18 And Edom shall be a possession; Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and

Israel shall do valiantly. 19 Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that re-

maineth of the city. 20 And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations, but his latter end shall be that he perish for ever. 21 And he looked on the Kenites: and

took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling-place, and thou puttest thy nest in rock:

22 Nevertheless, the Kenite shall be wasted until Ashur shall carry thee away captive. 23 And he took up his parable, and said,

Alas! who shall live when God doeth this! 24 And ships shall come from the coast of

Chittim, and shall afflict Ashur, and shall afflict Eber, and he tiso shall perish for ever. 25 And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place; and Balak also went his way.

CHAP. XXV. The Itraclites' whoredom and idolatry. Zimri and Cozhi slain.

ND Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did cat,

and bowed down to their gods.

3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and the anger of the Loap was kindled against 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all

the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Loan against the sun, that the fierce anger of the Loan may be turned away from Israel. 5 And Mores said unto the judges of Israel.

Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Bael-peor.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came, and brought unto his brethren a

Midimitiah woman, in the sight of Mosse, and I then, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and the door of the taberuscle of the congregation. 7 And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar,

"e son of Azron the priest, saw it, he rose up rom among the congregation, and took a javilin in his hand;

3 And he went after the man of Israel into e test, and thrust both of them through, he man of Israel, and the woman through

er belly. So the plague was stayed from the didren of Israel.

9 And those that died in the plague were wenty and four thousand.

10 ? And the Lond spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Azron the priest, hath turned my wrath way from the children of Israel, (while he vas realous for my sake among them,) that

I consumed not the children of Israel in my v-lousy. 12 Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto

my covenant of peace. 13 And he shall have it, and his seed after in, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his ind and made an atonement for the chil-

tren of Largel. It Now the name of the Israelite that was thin, even that was alain with the Midianitish roman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince

d'a chief house among the Simeonites. 15 And the name of the Midianitish woman "at was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief bouse in Midian.

16 T And the LORD spake unto Moses, aving.

17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them: 18 For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their ther, which was slain in the day of the

Pague for Peor's sake.

CHAP. XXVI.
ved. 52 The inheritance of the lired numbered.

land divided. A ND it came to pass after the plague, that the Lorb spake unto Moses, and unto

Eleazarthe son of Asson the priest, saying, 2 Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their father's house,

all that are able to go to war in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the pricet spake with them in the plains of Most, by Jordan

was Jericho, mying,
4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty

years old and upward; as the Loan commanded Mores and the children of Israel, which reat forth out of the land of Egypt.

Beuben, the eleest son of Israel : the children of Reuben; Hanoch, of whom com-th the family of the Hanochites: of Phallu,

the family of the Palluites: Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites : of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

These are the families of the Reubenites : and they that were numbered of them were forly and three thousand and seven hundred eryl thirty

And the some of Phallu; Eliab

And the sons of Fliab; Nemuel and Da-

in the eight of all the congregation of the Abiram which were famous in the congregachildren of Israel, who were weeping before tion, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the Load: 10 And the earth opened her mouth, and

swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.
11 Notwithstanding, the children of Korah

died not.

12 The sons of Simeon, after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:

13 Of Zerah, the samily of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites 14 These are the families of the Simeon-

ites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.
15 The children of Gad, after their fa-

milies: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites : of Haggai, the family of the Haggites : of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred

19 The sons of Judah sere Er and Onan; and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

20 And the sons of Judah, after their families, were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharezites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites

21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hez-ron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites. 22 These are the families of Judah, ac-

cording to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

23 ¶ Q' the sons of Issachar, after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pus, the family of the Punites:
24 Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites:

of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These are the families of Issachar, ac cording to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

36 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun, after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jah-

leel, the family of the Jahleelites 27 These are the families of the Zebulunaccording to those that were num-

bered of them, threescore thousand and five 28 T The cons of Joseph, after their families, were Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of

the Gileadites. 30 These are the sons of Gilead; of Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

31 And of Asricl, the family of the Asriclites: and of Shechem, the family of the She

chemites: 32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidates: and of Hepher, the family of the inheritance: to every one shall his inherit-Hepherites. 33 ¶ And Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters : and the names of

the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hogiah, Billeah, and Tirzah.

34 These are the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and wo thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the some of Ephraim, after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of

the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites; of Taban, the family of the

Tahanites. 36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah : of Bran, the family of the Eranites 37 These are the families of the sons of

Ephraim, according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and These are the som of Joseph five hundred. after their families.

38 The sons of Benjamin, after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belades: of Asbbel, the family of the Asbbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites: 39 Of Shupham, the family of the Shu-

phamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naa-

man: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin, after

their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of Dan, after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shu-These ere the families of Dan, after their families. 43 All the families of the Shuhamites, ac-

cording to those that were numbered of there, were threescore and four thousand and four

44 ¶ Of the children of Asher, after their families : of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites : of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites : of Beriah, the family of the Berlites.

45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites : of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarab. 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher, according to those that were numbered

of them, who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 48 T Of the sons of Naphtali, after their

families : of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites : of Guni, the family of the Gunites :

49 Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. 50 These are the families of Naphtall, ac-

cording to their families : and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred

of Erel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶ And the Loan spake unto Moses,

sayint, 53 Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance, according to the number of

54 To many thou shalt give the more inherhance, and to few thou shalt give the less thou shalt surely give them a poincesion of an

auce be given, according to those that were numbered of him. 55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be di-vided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 And these are they that were numbered of the Levites, after their families . of Gerahon, the family of the Gershonites . of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites : of

Merari, the family of the Merarites. 58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the

family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites: and Kohath begat Amram. 59 And the name of Amram's wife ther Jochebed, the caughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt : and she hare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

60 And unto Aaron was born Nadab and bihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when they

offered strange fire before the Long. 62 And those that were numbered of them. were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upwarn: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel,

because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel. 63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Monb, by Jordan near Jericho.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Asron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of larael in the wilderness of Sinai.

65 For the Loap had said of them. They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. CHAP. XXVII.

The law of enheritunes. 12 Mores, being told of his death, sucth for a successor: 18 Joshua appointed to succeed him.

HEN came the daughters of Zelophenad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilend the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph : and these are the names of his daughters,

Mablah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Mileah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before

Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 3 Our father died in the wilderness, and

he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the Lord in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son! Give unto us therefore a pos-

session among the brethren of our father. 5 And Moses brought their cause before the Lorn

6 T And the Loan spake unto Moses.

saying,
7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right a polynemia poly

inheritance among their father's brethren; without spot, day by day, for a continual and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their burnt-offering.

A 'The one lamb shalt thou offer in the father to pass unto them.

S And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall

give his inheritance unto his brethren

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye thall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall powers it: and it shall be unto the children of lirarl a statute of judgment; as the LORD commanded Moses.

12 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Moses, Get the up into this mount Abarim, and see the hard which I have given unto the children of

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also thalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron

thy brother was gathered.

is For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes : that is the water of Meribah is Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin.

15 T And Moses spake unto the LORD,

mying.

16 Let the Loup, the God of the spirits of all firsh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which may go out before them, and thich may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Loan be not as theep which have no shepherd.

19 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom u the spirit, and lay thine hand upon nim;

19 And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And thou shalt put some of thine bonour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him, after e judgment of Urim before the Lond: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the

concregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon blm, and save him a charge; as the Loan commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. XXVIII

Offerings to be observed. 3 The continual burn!-offering.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying.

2 Command the children of Israel, and say arto them. My offering, and my bread for my sicrifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season

unto the Loan; two lambs of the Grat year

morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer 5 And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a

meat-offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

6 Il is a continual burnt-offering, which was

ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a

sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. 7 And the drink-offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb:

in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the Loan for a drinkoffering. 8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at

even: as the meat-offering of the morning. and as the drink-offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire of a sweet sa-

vour unto the Lorp.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath-day, two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt-offering of every sahbath, besides the continual burnt-offering, and

his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD : two young bullocks and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And three tenth-deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth-deals of flour for a meat-

offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; 13 And a several tenth-deal of flour, mingled

with oil, for a mest-offering, unto one lamb; for a burnt-offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

14 And their drink-offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb : this is the burnt-offering of every month throughout the months of

the year.

15 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering unto the Lord shall be offered, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drinkoffering

16 And in the fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the Long.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this month

is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. 18 In the first day shall be an holy convo-

cation; ye shall do no manner of servile work

19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by

are, for a burnt-offering unto the Loan; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year : they shall be unto you without blemish.

20 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth-deals shall ye

offer for a bullock, and two tenth-deals for a

21 A several tenth-deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer these besides the burnt-of-3 And then shalt say unto them, This is fewing in the morning, which is for a con-tic offering mete by fire which we shall offer though burnt-offering.

21 After this manner ye shall effer daily.

sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto shall be without blemish: the LOAD: it shall be offered besides the continual burnt-offering, and his drink-offer-

25 And on the seventh day ye shall have

work.

26 ¶ Also in the day of the first-fruits, when e bring a new meat-offering unto the Loan, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an boly convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the Lord : two young

bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year; 28 And their meat-offering of flour min-

cled with oil, three tenth-deals unto one bullock, two tenth-deals unto one ram, 29 A several tenth-deal unto one lamb,

throughout the seven lambs; 30 And one kid of the goats, to make an

atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish,) and their

drink-offerings. CHAP. XXIX.

1 The offering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls. 12 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles. • ND in the seventh month, on the first day

At of the month, ye shall have an holy con-vocation: ye shall do no servile work; it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering for a sweet savour unto the Lorn: one young bull offerings, for the bullock, for the rams, and lock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first for the lambs, shall be according to their year without blemish

3 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals for a bul-lock, and two tenth-deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth-deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

5 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offer-

ing, to make an atonement for you:
6 Besides the burnt-offering of the month, and his mest-offering, and the daily burnt-offering. and his meat-offering, and their drink-offer ings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Loan.

7 ¶ And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any

work therein

8 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD for a sweet savour ; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish.

9 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals to a bullock, and two tenth-deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth-deal for one lamb,

throughout the seven lambs :

11 One kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the sin-offering of atonement, and the continual burnt-offering and the mest-offering of it, and their drink-offerings.

12 T And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convoca-tion; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Loan seven days.

13 And ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a vacrifice made by fire of a sweet savour unto he Loan; thirteen young bullocks, two rams,

throughout the seven days, the meat of the and fourteen lambs of the first year; they

14 And their meat-offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth-deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenthdeals to each ram of the two rame,

15 And a several tenth-deal to each lamb of

the fourteen lambs

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his

meat-offering, and his drink-offering 17 ¶ And on the second day ye shall offer

twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot. 18 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and

for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drinkofferings.

20 T And on the third day eleven bullocks. two rains, fourteen lambs of the first year

without blemish: 21 And their meat-offering, and their drink-

offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner :

22 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meat-

offering, and his drink-offering. 23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year

without blemish: 24 Their meat offering, and their drink-

number, after the manner; 25 And one kid of the goats for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his

meat-offering, and his drink-offering.
26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks. two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot :

27 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

28 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, and his meatoffering, and his drink-offering.

29 T And on the sixth day eight bullocks. two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year

without blemish:

30 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferiugs, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambe, shall be according to their num-ber, after the manner;

31 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offer-

ing, and his drink offering.

32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish :

33 And their meat-offering, and their drinkofferings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner;

34 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continual burnt-offering, his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

35 TOn the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly; ye shall do no servile work therein. 36 But ye shall offer a burnt-offering, a sa-

rifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Loup; one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat-offering, and their drink of-ferings, for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, Fler the manner;

38 And one goat for a sin-offering, besides the continued burnt-offering, and his meat-

offering, and his drink-offering.

39 These things ye shall do unto the Loan b your set feasts, besides your vows, and your free-will-offerings, for your burnt-offerings, and for your mest-offerings, and for your trink-offerings, and for your peace-offerings.
40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the Loan commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

! Vows are not to be broken. 9 Of a widow's vow, or her that is divorced.

ND Moses spake unto the heads of the A tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying. This is the thing which the Loan hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or mear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he hall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

2 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her fa-

ther's house in ber youth;

4 And her father hear her vow and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her ther shall hold his peace at her: then all her tows shall stand, and every bond wherewith the hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand : and the Loup shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when she vowed, or uttered aught out of her lips,

wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it : then ber vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith

she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallow her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her wow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect : and the Loan shall forgive ber. 9 But every vow of a widow, and of her

that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an

oath;

11 And ber husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband bath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand; her husband hath made them void; and the Loan shall forgive

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to 18 But all the women-children that have affect the soul, her husband may establish it, not known a man by lying with him, keep or her husband may make it void

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he osta-blisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them

15 But if he shall any ways make them void, after that he bath heard them; then he

shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes which the Long commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAP. XXXI. 1 The Midionites spoiled, and Balaam slain.

A ND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites; afterward shalt thou be gathered

unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the Lord of Midian.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them, and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to

blow in his hand. 7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the Loan commanded Moses; and they slew

all the males. 8 And they slew the kings of Midian, besides the rest of them that were slain; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also, the

son of Beor, they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly casties, with nre.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the

prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains

of Moab, which are by Jordan, near Jericho. 13 T And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saves all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the Loap in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the con-

gregation of the Loan 17 Now therefore, kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever bath touched any siain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third

day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair,

and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean; nevertheless, it shall be purified with the water of separation; and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and after-ward ye shall come into the camp.

25 T And the Lord spake unto Moses,

saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts, between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the con-

gregation;

23 And levy a tribute unto the Lorp of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave-offering of

the Loan.

30 And of the children of Israel's half thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord.

31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as

the LORD commanded Moses.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep.

33 And threescore and twelve thousand

beeves, 34 And threescore and one thousand

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by

lying with him.

36 And the balf, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep :

37 And the Lord's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand, of which the Load's tribute was threesenre and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred, of which the Lond's tribute

mas threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand, of which the house stribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Moses gave the tribute which was the Lord's heave-offering unto Eleazar the priest; as the Loan commanded Moses.

42 And of the children of Israel's half. which Moses divided from the men that

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation, was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five

hundred sheep, 44 And thirty and six thousand beeves. 45 And thirty thousand asses and five hun-

dred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons,) 47 Even of the children of Israel's half. Moses took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Le vites which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Loap; as the Loar summanded Moses.

48 § And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto

Moses:

49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the Loan, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, ear-rings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the Lorn, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil,

every man for himself.)

54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Israel before the Loan. CHAP. XXXII.

The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their in-

herstance on that side Jordan.

NOW the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gifead, that, behold, the

place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to

Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam. and Nebo, and Beon,

4 Even the country which the Loap smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for

cattle, and thy servants have cattle.

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.

6 ¶ And Moses said unto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here!

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Lersel from going ever into Chap. xxxiii.

the had which the Lord hath given them? 8 Tau- did your fathers, when I sent them

from Kadesh-barnes to see the land. 9 For when they went up unto the valley of E-book, and sas the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should the land of Gilead for a possession: for 30 into the land which the Loap had given thera.

10 And the Load's anger was kindled the

same time, and he sware, saying,

Il Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me;

12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Reservice, and Joshua the son of Nun: for they

mve wholly followed the Lozp. 13 And the Loup's anger was kindled against I-raci, and he made them wander in the wildetuct forty years, until all the generation | t at had done evil in the sight of the LORD was consumed.

14 An I, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase or sinful men, to augment yet the herce anger of the Loud toward

Israel. 15 For if ye turn away from after him, he wal wet again leave them in the wilderness,

and we shall destroy all this people. 16 9 And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheep-folds here for our cattle.

and cities for our little ones;

17 But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of I-rael, until we have brought them unto their place, and our little over shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every

man his inheritance: 19 For we will not inherit with them on von len side Jordan, on forward; because our innerstance is fallen to us on this side Jordan

tast ward. 20 T And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the

Long to war.

21 And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the Loap, until he hath driven out

his enemies from before him. 22 And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward we shall return, and be guiltless before the Loap, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the

Loan. 23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Loan: and be sure your

will find you out. 24 Build ye cities for your little ones, and

proceeded out of your mouth. 25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben space unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead;

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the Luan to battle, as my lord saith.

23 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, then ye shall give them

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you

in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do. 32 We will pass over armed before the Lond into the land of Canaan, that the possession

of our inheritance on this side Jordan may be

33 And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reaben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseb the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 T And the children of Gad built Dibon.

and Ataroth, and Aroer, 35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jazzer, and

Jozhehah. 36 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fen-

ced cities; and folds for sheep. 37 And the children of Reuben built Hesh-

bon, and Eleaieh, and Kirjehaim, 38 And Nebo, and Baal-meon. (their names

being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded. 39 And the children of Machir the son of

Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it. 40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the

son of Manassen; and he dwelt therein. 41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after

his own name. CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaunites are to be destroyed.

THESE are the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt, with their armies, under the hand of Moses and Auron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys, by the commandment of the Lours and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

3 And they departed from Rameses in the first mouth, on the fifteenth day of the first month: on the morrow after the passover, the folds for your sheep; and do that which hath children of Israel went out with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their first-born, which the Loan had smitten among them : upon their gods also the Loap execute I judgments)

5 And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which is before Baal-zephon; and they pitched before MigdoL

- 8 And they departed from before Pi-bahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched
- in Marah. 9 And they removed from Marab, and came unto Elim : and in Elim were twelve fountains

of water, and threescore and ten paim-trees; and they pitched there. 10 And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

13 And they departed from Dophiah, and encamped in Alush.

Is And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai.

16 And they removed from the desert of

Sinel, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.

20 And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah.

21 And they removed from Librah, and pitched at Riesah.

32 And they journeyed from Rissah, and nitched in Kehelathah.

23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

25 And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

26 Ami they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

28 And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mitbeah.

29 And they went from Mitheah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

30 And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth. 31 And they departed from Moseroth, and

pitched in Bene-jaakan. 32 And they removed from Bene-lankan, and

encamped at Hor-hazidgad.

33 And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

34 And they removed from Jothathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Exion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which is

La lesh. 37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land

or Edom. 33 And Aaron the priest went up into mount at the commandment of the Loan, Hor, and died there, in the fortieth year after to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin : the children of Israel were come out of the and the going forth thereof shall be from the hand of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth south to Kadesh-barnes, and shall go on to Hamonth.

39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount

40 And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. 41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. 43 And they departed from Punon, and

pitched in Oboth. 44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitch-

ed in lie-abarim, in the border of Moab 45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-dibla-thaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho.

49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Bethjesimoth even unto Abel-shittim, in the plains of Moab. 50 T And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab, by Jordan sear Jeriche,

saying, 31 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan

into the land of Cansan; 52 Then ye shall drive out all the imbabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high

places 53 And ye shall disposess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have

given you the land to possess it. 54 And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the lewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot faileth; according to the

tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorne in your sides, and shall vex you in the land

wherein ye dwell. 56 Moreover, it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you as I thought to do unto

them. CHAP. XXXIV.

2 The borders of the land: 16 the names of the men who shall divide it.

ND the Loap spake upto Moses, saying A 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Cansan, (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Ca-

nann, with the coasts thereof,) 3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin, along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the

outmost coast of the salt sea eastward 4 And your border shall turn from the south

zar-addar, and pass on to Azmon.

The laws of murder.

5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the go- I Eight and forty cities given to the Leviles: iogs out of it shall be at the sea.

6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

7 And this shall be your north border; from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount

Hor. 8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath: and the

goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad. And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazar-ensu: this shall be your north border.

10 And ye shall point out your east border

from Hazar enan to Shepham.

II And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof round about.

13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the house of their fathers, have received their interitance, and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance.

received their inheritance on this side Jor-from them that have many ye shall give many; dan near Jericho, eastward, toward the sun-but from then that have few ye shall give few : rising.

16 T And the Lord spake unto Moses, say-

ing,
17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the

priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. 18 And ye shall take one prince of every

tribe, to divide the land by inheritance. 19 And the names of the men are these : Of

peh. 20 And of the tribe of the children of Si-

meon; Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin; Elidad the son

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan; Bukki the son of Jogli.

23 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh; Hanniel the son of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the chil-

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun: Elizaphan the son of Par- may fice thither. nach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar; Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher; Ahihud the son of Shelomi

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali; Pedahel the son of Ammibud.

29 These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Jarael in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV. 6 six of them to be cities of refuge. I The

laws concerning murder. ND the Lord spake unto Moses in the A plains of Mosb by Jordan sear Jericho,

saying. 2 Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites auburbs for the

cities round about them. 3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in, and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their

beasts. 4 And the suburbs of the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward, a thousand

cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslaver, that he may flee thither: and to them

ye shall add forty and two cities. 7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them

shall ye give with their suburbs 8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be 15 The two tribes and the half tribe have of the possession of the children of Israel: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 T And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

Il Then ye shall appoint you cities to be

cities of refuge for you: that the slayer may the tribe of Judah; Caleb the son of Jephun-ffee thither, which killeth any person at unawares. 12 And they shall be unto you cities for re-

fuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give. six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the

land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge. 15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both dren of Ephraim; Kemuel the son of Shiph-for the children of Israel, and for the stran-tae. every one that killeth any person unawares

16 And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, (so that he die,) he is a murderer : the

murderer shall surely be put to death. 17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, (wherewith he may die,) and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put

to death. 18 Or if he smite him with an hand-weapon of wood, (wherewith he may die,) and he die, he is a murderer : the murderer shall surely be put to death

fathers of the children of Israel;

of our inheritance.

ND the chief fathers of the families of A the children of Gilead, the son of Ma-

chir, the son of Manasseh, of the families o

the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake be-

fore Moses, and before the princes, the chief

lord to give the land for an inheritance by

lot to the children of Israel : and my lord was

commanded by the Loan to give the inherit-

ance of Zelophehad our brother unto his

of the other tribes of the children of Israel:

the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they

are received; so shall it be taken from the lot

Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be

4 And when the jubilee of the children of

3 And if they be married to any of the soi.

2 And they said, The Lord commanded my

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer : when he meeteth him he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand that he die : he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer when he meeteth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing daughters without laying of wait;

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man may ite, seeing him not, and cast if upon him that then shall their inheritance be taken from the he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to bis harm :

24 Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood

according to these judgments: 25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the boly oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come largel according to the word of the Loan, thout the border of the city of his refuge, saying. The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath without the border of the city of his refuge. whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood :

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refage until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession. 29 So these things shall be for a statute of

judgment unto you, throughout your generations, in all your dwellings.

30 Whose killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses:

but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. 31 Moreover, ye shall take no satisfaction

for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death. the tribes of the children of is 32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him himself to his own inheritance.

that is fied to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein Mileah, an ye are; for blood it defileth the land; and the phehad, we land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is there' some

shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the Loan the family of their father. dwell among the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXVI.

The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters is remedied.

put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers. 5 And Moses commanded the children of

said well. 6 This is the thing which the Lord doth

command concerning the daughters of Zelo-phehad, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry : 7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for

every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his 8 And every daughter that possesseth an

inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep

10 Even as the Lorp commanded Moses, so

did the daughters of Zelophehad:
11 For Mallah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and
Mileah, and Nosh, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's bro-12 And they were married into the families

of the sons of Manasseh, the son of Joseph and their inheritance remained in the tribe of

13 These are the commandments and the

judgments which the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel, in the plains of Monb by Jordan seer Jericho.

2 (There are eleven days journey from Ho-

The Fifth Book of MOSES, called DEUTERONOMY.

CHAP. I. Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and 1 Mores, in the end of the fortieth year, brief. Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

ly rehearseth the story, & of God's promise.

34 and his anger for their incredulty.

Then the story is a superfective to the story in the story incredulty.

reb, by the way of mount Seir, unto Kadesh-VHESE be the words which Moses spake barnea.)

3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year,

I unto all Israel on this side Jordan, in 3 And it came to pass in the fortieth year, the wilderness, in the plain over against the in the eleventh menth, at the first day of 128

the month, that Moses spake unto the chil- go up, and into what ci dren of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Ashtaroth in Edrei :

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The LOAD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in but rebelled against the c this mount:

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all the places nigh thereunto in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea-side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: ple is greater and taller t go in and possess the land which the Loan are great, and walled up an are unto your fathers. Abraham, Isaac, and moreover, we have seen th Jarob, to give unto them, and to their seed kims there.

after them

9 T And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone.

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied fore you, he shall fight for you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars all that he did for you in of heaven for multitude.

Il (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 Take ye wise men and understanding, and kcown among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye a nswered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise mes, and known, and made them heads over you, captains o ver thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I obarged your judges at that time, aying, Hear the courses between your brethren, and judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in Judgment, but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will bear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all

the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb. we went through all that great and terrible good and evil, they shall go wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the unto them will I give it, and countain of the Amorites, as the Lord our God commanded us; and we came to Kadeshbarnea.

40 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD

our God doth give unto us. 21 Behold, the Loud thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the our God commanded us.

thar not, beither be discouraged. 23 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before them, Go not up, meither figh and that shall search se out the land, and among you; lest ye be smitt wing as word again by what way we must enemies.

23 And the saying plea took twelve men of you,

24 And they turned, as mountain, and came unticol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the their hands, and brought i brought us word again, at land which the Lord our !

26 Notwithstanding, ye Lord your God.

27 And ye murmured said, Because the LORD brought us forth out of the deliver us into the hand

destroy us. 28 Whither shall we go have discouraged our heart

29 Then I said unto you,

be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God ye are this day as the stars all that he did for you in I eyes;

31 And in the wilderness seen how that the Lord thy a man doth bear his son, in went, until ye came into thi 32 Yet in this thing ye di

LORD your God, 33 Who went in the wa search you out a place to p in fire by night to shew should go, and in a cloud by

34 And the Lord heard t words, and was wroth, and sv

35 Surely there shall not of this evil generation see which I sware to give unto y 36 Save Caleb the son c shall see it; and to him wi that he hath trodden upon. dren, because he hath who

LORD. 37 Also the LORD was at your sakes, saying, Thou al thither.

38 But Joshua the son of Nu before thee, he shall go in thi him; for he shall cause Israe

39 Moreover, your little said should be a prey, and which in that day had no kno sess it.

40 But as for you, turn ye journey into the wilderness, b Red sea

41 Then ye answered and We have sinned against the I. up and fight, according to al Oan God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; girded on every man his wear

were really to go up into the h 42 And the Long said unte

43 So I spake unto you, and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the Long, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in that mountain came out against you, and chased you as bees do, and destroyed you in Sair, even unto Hormah.

45 And ye returned, and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

4? So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye about there.

CHAP. 11. 1 The story is continued touching the Edomyes, 9 the Moubites, 17 and the Ammonites. HEN we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the Loan spake unto me: and we

compassed mount Seir many days. 2 And the Lond spake unto me. saving.

3 Ye have compassed this mountain long

enough: turn you northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your bre-thren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you : take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot-breadth : because I have given mount Seir

unto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the Loan thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand : he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the Load thy God hath been with tice; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned, and passed by

the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle, for I will not give thee of their land for a possession, because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims, but the Moabites call them Emims. 12 The Horims also dweit in Seir beforetime, but the children of Esau succeeded them when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead, as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the Long gave unto them.

the brook Zered: and we went over the brook

Zered. 14 And the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight years, un-til all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the Loap was host, until they were consumed.

16 Y So it came to pass, when all the men war were consumed and dead from among God deliveral all unto us: elidenda, m us.

17 That the Loan spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day.

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them : for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon say possession, because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time, and the

Ammonites call them Zamzummims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims; but the Loan destroyed them before them, and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead : 22 As he did to the children of Esau which

dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead, even unto this day :

23 And the Avims, which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto Azzah, the Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 T Rise ye up. take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thy hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land; begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sibon king of

Heshbon, with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high-way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink : only I will pass through on

my feet, 29 (As the children of Esan which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me,) until I shall pass over Jordan, into

the land which the Loun our God giveth us. 30 But Sihou king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him? for the Lond thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate. that he might deliver him into thy hand, as

appeareth this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I

have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz

33 And the Lorn our God delivered him 13 Now rise up, said I, and get you over before us, and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city; we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we tock.

36 From Arcer, which is by the brink of aminst them, to destroy them from among the the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us; the Loap our

37 Only, wato the land of the children of

Ammon thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbade us.

CHAP. III.

1 Of Og king of Bushan. 23 Moses' prayer to out against us, he and all his people, to battle session which I have given you.

at Edrei. 2 And the Lord said unto me. Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people.

Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the Lord our God delivered into our hands Og also the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him, until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time;

there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 6 All these cities were fenced with high walls.

grates, and bars, besides unwalled towns a great псалу 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did

unto Sihou king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city. 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the

cities we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arpon unto mount Hermon :

9 (Which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion:

and the Amorites call it Shenir;) 10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead,

and all Bashan, unto Salcah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan:

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold his bedstead nas a bed-tead of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land which we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities and go in and possess the land which the Lord

Caulites.

13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the king om of Og gave I unto the half-tribe of Manassch; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob, unto the coasts of Geshuri, and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

16 Aud unto the Reubenites, and unto the Gadites, I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon, half the valley, and the border, even unto the river labbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon;

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from Chinnereth even unto the soa of the plain, even the sait-sea, under Ashdoth-

Disgab castward.

18 T And I commanded you at that time. mying. The Loan your God hath given you this land to possess it : ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle. (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have

given you;
20 Until the Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until enter into the land : 27 he is permitted to see it. they also possess the land which the Lond HEN we turned, and went up the way to your God hath given them beyond Jordan . and Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came then shall ye return every man unto his pos-

21 ¶ And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying. Thine eyes have seen all that the Loko your God bath done unto these two kings: so and his land, into thy hand; and thou shall do shall the Loan de unto all the kingdoms whiunto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the ther thou passest.

22 Ye shall not fear them: for the Long

your God he shall fight for you. 23 And I besought the LozD at that time,

saving, 24 O Lord Gop, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty

hand: for what god is there in heaven or in earth that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might! 25 I pray thee let me go over and see the

good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly

mountain, and Lebanon. 26 But the Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the Loan

said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. 27 Get thee up unto the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward,

and southward, and eastward, and behold if with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 28 But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him; for he shall go over be-

fore this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. 29 So we abode in the valley over against

Beth-peor.

CHAP. IV.

1 An exhartation to obedience. 41 Moses appoint th the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

OW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes, and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites, and to the God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command

you. 3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the menthat followed Baal-peor, the Loan thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the Lorp your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the Lord my God commended me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore, and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all there statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the LOED our God is in all things that we call upon him for ;

8 And what nation is there so great that

bath statutes and judgments so righteous as all! this law, which I set before you this day?
9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy

depart from thy heart all the days of thy life;

but teach there thy sons, and thy sons' sons: 10 Specially the day that thou stoodest be-fore the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LOAD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words,

that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near, and stood under the mountain, and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds,

and thick darkness. 12 And the Loan spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard

Voice. 13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten

commandments; and he wrote them upon two he sware unto them. tables of stos 14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that

time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your

selves, (for ye saw no manner of similitude in the day that the Lorn spake unto you in Ho-

reb out of the midst of the fire,) 16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female;

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that

flieth in the air : 18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is

in the waters beneath the earth: 19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto

beaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them. and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole

beaven. 20 But the Long hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Byypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance,

as ye are this day. 21 Furthermore, the Loan was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land which the Lorp thy God

giveth thee for an inheritance. 22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess

that good land.

the covenant of the Loun your God, which he this day, that it may go well with thee, and made with you, and make you a graven image, with thy children after thee, and that thou made with you, and make you a graven image, with thy children after thee, and that thou or the likeness of any thing which the Loan mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which thy God hath forbiddes thee.

24 For the Loan thy God is a consuming

are, even a jealous God.
25 ¶ When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and shalt have ramained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a groven image, or the likeness of one of these cities, he might live:
any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the
43 Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the

Lord thy God, to provoke him to anger;

26 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish 9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy from off the land whereunto ye go over Jorsoul diligently, lest thou forget the things dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your which thine eyes have seen, and lest they days upon it, but shall utterly be destroy-

ed. 27 And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Loan shall

lead you. 28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither

29 But if from thence thou shalt seek the ORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart, and with all thy

soul. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Loap thy God.

and shalf be obedient unto his voice, 31 (For the Load thy God is a merciful God,) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee.

nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which 32 For ask now of the days that are past,

which were before thee since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there bath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hatb been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched-out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for

you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the Lond he is God; there

is none else besides him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee; and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire, and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power

out of Egypt;
38 To drive out nations from before thee, greater and mightier than thou art, to bring

thee in, to give thee their land for an inherit-ance, as it is this day.

36 Know therefore this day, and consider

if in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upo . the earth beneath:

there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes 23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget and his commandments, which I command thee the Loan thy God giveth thee, for ever

41 ¶ Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sun-rising ;

42 That the slayer might nee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and bated him not in times past; and that, fleeing unto

plain country of the Reubenites; and Ra-

moth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golea in

Bushan of the Manassites. 44 T And this is the law which Moses set

before the children of Israel : 45 These are the testimonies, and the statres, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came

forth out of Egypt;
46 On this side Jordan, in the velley over grainst Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom

bines and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt: 47 And they possessed his land, and the

land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan.

toward the sun-rising: 48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is

49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the

springs of Pisgab. CHAP. V.

1 The covenant in Horeb. 6 The ten commandments. 22 Muses receively the law.

ND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and indgements which I speak in your ears this sav. that ye may learn them, and keep and do them. 2 The Loap our God made a covenant with

us in Hareb. -3 The Loap made not this covenant with

our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us bere alive this day

4 The Loup talked with you face to face in

the mount, out of the midst of the fire,

5 (I stood between the Loan and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount,) saying,

S I am the Loup thy God, which brought the out of the land of Egypt, from the house

at bondage.

/ Thou shalt have none other gods before

Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth :

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the Loap thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments

II Thou shalt not take the name of the Loan thy God in vain: for the Loan will not hold Aim guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the subbath-day to sanctify it, as the Lond thy God bath commanded thee.

13 Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work :

14 But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, por thy son, nor thy daughter, Lone your God bath commanded you: ye nor thy man-servant, nor thy maki-servant, shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy lieft. cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy man-servant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and that the Loan thy God brought thee out thence, through a mighty band, and by a stretched-out arm: therefore the Long thy God commanded thee

to keep the sabbath-day. 16 T Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lorp thy God bath commanded thee : that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may

go well with thee, in the land which the Loan thy God giveth thee

17 Thou shalt not kill. 18 Neither shalt thou commit adultery. 20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

against thy neighbour.
21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his man-servant, or his maid-servant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing

that is thy neighbour's. 22 These words the Lord spake unto all our assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he added no more: and he wrote them in two tables of

stone, and delivered them unto me.

23 And it came to pass, when we heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, sees all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the Long our God bath showed us his glory, and his greatness. and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God

doth talk with man, and he liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die! For this great fire will consume us. If we hear the voice of the Loap our God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived!

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the Lord our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee, and we will hear it, and do it.

28 And the Loan heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they

bave spoken. 29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

30 Go say to them, Get you into your tenta

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the

33 Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with

you, and that ye may prolong your days in , and the statutes, and the judgments, which the land which ye shall possess.

CHAP VI. 1 The end of the law is obedience: 3 an exhortation thereto.

TOW these are the commandments, N statutes, and the judgments, which the Loan your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye

go to possess it:
2 That thou mightest fear the Lory thy God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee; thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life, and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Hear, therefore, O Israel, and observe

to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers bath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: the Lond our God is one Lord.

5 And thou shalt love the Losp thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart.

7 And thou shalt teach them diligently auto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou down, and when thou risest up. 8 And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon

thine hand, and they shall be as froutlets be-

treen thing eyes.

9 And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the Loap thy which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee thy son. great and goodly cities which thou buildest not,

11 And houses full of all good things which thou filledst not, and wells digged which thou kindle diggedst not, vineyards and olive-trees which deally. thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have esten and be full:

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD. which brought thee forth out of the land of their graven images with fire.

Egypt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt fear the Loan thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not go after other gods, of the god, of the people which are round about of the earth.

you;

monies. and his statutes, which he hath com- from the hand of Pharach king of Egypt. manded thee. 18 And thou-shalt do that which is right and

possess the good hand which the Louisware generations; unto thy fathers;

fore thee, as the Loep bath snoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time bim to his face. to come, saying, What mean the testimonies,

the Long our God bath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt, and the Loud brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And the Loap shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pha-rach, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us is, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers. 24 And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the Lond our God, for

our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded

CHAP. VII. 1 All communion with the nations forbidden, 4 for fear of idulatry, and other reasons.

If HEN the Load thy God shall bring the late the land whither thou goest

to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Mittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the walkest by the way, and when thou liest Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier

than theu : 2 And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thoù shait make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy

unto them: 3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with God shall have brought thee into the land them: thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto

> 4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee sud-

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their imazes, and cut down their groves, and burn

6 For thou art an body people unto the LORE thy God: the LORD thy God bath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face

7 The Lord did not set his love upon you, 15 (For the Lorn thy God is a jealous God nor choose you, because ye were more in among you;) lest the anger of the Loap thy number than any people; (for ye were the God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee fewest of all people;)

8 But because the Lord loved you, and befe ¶ Ye shall not tempt the Lord your
God, as ye tempted kim in Massah.
17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandhrought you out with a mightly hand, and rements of the Lord your God, and his testideemed you out of the house of bondmen,
from the band of Phassah him of Egypt.

2 Know, therefore, that the Loup thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth good in the sight of the Loap; that it may be covenant and mercy with them that love him well with thee, and that thou may est go in and land keep his commundments, to a thousand

10 And repayeth them that hate him to 19 To cast out all thine enemies from be- their face, to destroy them : he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay

If Thou shall therefore been the command-

ments, and the statutes, and the judgments, 1go in and possess the land which the Lorn which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 T Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye bearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the Loub thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers.

13 And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of the kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the Loan thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them; neihe a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These

nations are more than I, how can I dispos-

sess them !

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt :

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched-out arm, whereby the Loan thy God brought thee out; so shall the Logo thy God do unto all the peopic of *hom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the Loro thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be de-

stroved.

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the Long thy God is among you, a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the Lorn thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou forget the Lord thy God (which brought thee mayest not consume them at once, lest the forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be de-

stroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into of the rock of flint; thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name stroyed them.
25 The graven images of their gods shall ye

burn with fire; thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it is an abomination to the Lord thy God.

like it : but thou shalt utterly detest it, and mant, which he sware unto tay fathers, as if thou shalt utterly abbor it : for it is a cursed is this day.

thing.

CHAP. VIII. dealing with them.

A LL the commandments which I comperish mond thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and stroyeth before your lace so shall ye period:

sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what mas in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know, that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every mord that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Losp doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee. neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Loan thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lorn thy God bringeth thee into a good land; a land of brooks of water, of ther shalt thou serve their gods; for that will fountains, and depths that spring out of vallies and hills:

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig-trees, and pomegranates; a land of

oil-olive and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any tring in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lorn thy God, for the

good land which he hath given thee. 11 Beware that thou forget not the Lord

thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day : 12 Lest, when thou hast eaten and art full,

and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; 13 And whea thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied.

and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou of bondage;

15 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with from under heaven: there shall no man be manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he able to stand before thee, until thou have de-might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power, and the might of my hand, hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the Lord thy 26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination God: for it is he that giveth thee power to into thy house, lest thou be a cursed thing get wealth, that he may establish his cove-

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, An exhartation to obedience in regard of God's and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day, that ye shall surely

20 As the nations which the Lord de-

135

because ye would not be obedient unto the and I will make of thee a nation mightier and voice of the Loap your God CHAP. IX.

Moses distundeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess na-tions greater and mightier than thyself, cities

great, and fenced up to heaven;
2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand be-fore the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the Loan thy God is he which goeth over before thee as a consuming fire; he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face : so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Loap hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Loan thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Loan hath brought me in to possess this land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Long doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Loap thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Load sware unto thy fathers. Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

6 Understand therefore that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy rightoousness; for thou art a stiff-

necked people.

7 T Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lorp thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst de-part out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the Lorp.

8 Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the Loan was angry with you,

to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount, to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Loap made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights: I neither did eat bread nor drink

water : 10 And the Loap delivered unto me two tables of stone, written with the finger of Gnd; and on them was written according to all the words which the Lorn spake with you in the mount, out of the midse of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the Loan gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the brought them out to sky them in the wilder-

covenant

12 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves: they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I com-manded them; they have made them a molten

13 Furthermore, the Loap spake unto me. aying, I have seen this people, and behold. it is a still necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them,

greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire : and the two tables of the covenant were in my two

hands. 16 And I looked, and behold, ye had sinned against the Loap your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Loap had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before

your eyes

18 And I fell down before the Loan, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which we sinned, in doing wick-edly in the sight of the Loap, to provoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.) But the Loan hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the Lord was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for

Aaron also the same time

21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah. ye provoked the Loan to

wrath.

23 Likewise, when the Long sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saving, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the Loan your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the Loap

from the day that I knew you. 25 Thus I fell down before the Loan forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Loan had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the Loap, and said, O Lord Gon, destroy not thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeem

ed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. 27 Remember our servants, Abraham, Isaac. and Jacob : look not unto the stubbornness of

this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin; 28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Loro was not able to bring them into the land which he promised

them, and because he hated them, he hath

ness. 29 Yet they are thy people, and thine in-beritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy stretched-out

arm. CHAP. X.

God's mercy in restoring the two tables. T that time the Lore said unto me, Hew A thee two tables of stone like unto the first and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an ark of wood.

2 And I will write on the tables the words and blot out their name from under heaven; that were in the first tables, which thou brakedst, and thou shalt put them in the ark, thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven 3 And I made an ark of shittim-wood, and for multitude. beveal two tables of stone like unto the first, estnest up into the mount, having the two I An exhortation to obedience. tables in mine hand.

a And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the Loan spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly , and the Lond gave them unto

5 And I turned myself, and came down from I had made, and there they be, as the Load hand, and his stretched-out arm, ter manded me.

6 5 And the children of Israel took their writey from Beeroth of the children of Jankm to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there

it the priest's office in his stead. 7 From thence they journeyed anto Gudgothe act from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of

tivers of waters.

3? At that time the Loan separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of tic Loan, to stand before the Loan, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto

bis cay.

9 Wherefore Levi bath no part nor inheritmee with his brethren: the Long to his inhetifance, according as the Loan thy God pro-

Tised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according tr the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the Loap hearkened unto me at that time also, and the Loan would not destroy

11 And the LORD said unto me, Arise, take Pajourney before the people, that they may land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to in and possess the land which I sware unto to give unto them, and to their seed, a land

'heir fathers to give unto them.

12 And now, Israel, what doth the Lond ily God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Loan thy God with all thy beart, and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the Load, an his statutes, which I command thee this

dar for thy good?

11 Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heatens is the Lord's thy God, the earth also,

wirn all that therein is.

15 Only the Loan had a delight in thy fathere to love them, and he chose their seed a 'er them, even you, above all people, as it is this car.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your

leart, and be no more stiff-necked.

17 For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a 'errible, which regardeth not persons, nor taieth reward.

18 He doth execute the judgment of the fatheries and widow, and loveth the stranger, in riving him food and raiment.

19 Love yetherefore the stranger: for ye

were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 Thou shalt fear the Loan thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

hath done for thee these great and terrible the good land which the Loan giveth you. things which thine eves have seen.

threescere and ten persons; and now the Loan bind them for a sign upon your hand, that

CHAP. XI. 26 A blessing

and a curse is set before them. thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his command-

ments, always. 2 And know ye this day; for I speak not

with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the the mount, and put the tables in the ark which Load your God, his greatness, his mighty

3 And his miracles, and his acts, which he

did in the midst of Egypt, unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, he was buried; and Eleazar hisson ministered unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the Loan bath destroyed them unto this day

3 And what he did unto you in the wilder-

ness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; how the earth opened her mouth and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel.

7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts

of the Lorp which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may prolong your days in the

that floweth with milk and honey.

10 T For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a gar-

den of herbs: 11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it,

is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the Long thy God careth for: the eyes of the Loan thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even

unto the end of the year.

13 % And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the Loan your God, and to serve him with all your

heart, and with all your soul,
la That I will give you the rain of your
land in his due season, the first rain, and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy

corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve

other gods, and worship them;
17 And then the Loup's wrath be kindled

against you, and he shut up the heaven that there he no rain, and that the land yield not 21 He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that her fruit, and lest ye perish quickly from off

18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my 22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with words in your heart, and in your soul, an

be as frontlets between your eyes. ye shall teach them your children. of them when thou suttest in thine nd when thou walkest by the way, u liest down, and when thou risest up. thou shalt write them upon the doorthine house, and upon thy gates ;

st your days may be multiplied, and of your children, in the land which sware unto your fathers to give them,

ys of heaven upon the earth. or if ye shall diligently keep all these iments which I command you to do love the Lord your God, to walk in ivs, and to cleave unto him;

in will the Loap drive out all these om before you, and ye shall possesintions and mightier than yourselves.
Try place whereon the soles of your tread shall be yours: from the wil-and Lebanon, from the river, the rirates, even unto the uttermost sea, r coast be.

ere shall no man be able to stand be-: for the LORD your God shall lay the on and the dread of you upon all the ye shall tread upon, as he hath said

ehold, I set before you this day a und a curse :

lessing, if ye obey the commandments JRD your God, which I command you

la curse, if ye will not obey the ments of the Lord your God, but le out of the way which I command lay, to go after other gods which ve known

lit shall come to pass, when the Loan hath brought thee in unto the land hou goest to possess it, that thou shalt lessing upon mount Gerizim, and the m mount Ebal.

they not on the other side Jordan, w where the sun goeth down, in the he Canaanites, which dwell in the ii over against Gilgal, beside the plains

ye shall pass over Jordan, to go in to he land which the Long your God u, and ye shall possess it, and dwell the roe-buck, and as of the hart-

ve shall observe to do all the statutes nents which I set before you this

CHAP. XII.

ents of idolatry are to be destroyed. 16, 23 Blood forbidden.

E are the statutes and judgments th ye shall observe to do in the land LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee it, all the days that ye live upon the

hall utterly destroy all the places the nations which ye shall possess leir gods, upon the high mountains, the hills, and under every green

ye shall overthrow their altars, and ir pillars, and burn their groves with ye shall hew down the graven images ods, and destroy the names of them

5 But unto the place which the Loan your God shall choose out of all your tribes, to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come.

6 And thither ye shall bring your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave-offerings of your hand, and your yows, and your free-will-offerings, and the

firstlings of your herds, and of your flocks.

7 And there ye shall eat before the Lond your God; and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Loan thy God hath blessed

thee 8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever as

right in his own eyes. 9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance which the Loap your God

giveth you. 10 But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Loan your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you re-from all your enemies round about, so that ye

dwell in safety; It Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose, to cause his name to dwell there, thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt-offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heaveoliering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lond.

12 And ye shall rejoice before the Loan your God, ye, and your sone, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite that is within your gates; for asmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance

with you.

13 Take heed to thyself, that thou offer not thy burnt-offerings in every place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the Logo shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may est thereof, as of

16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall

pour it upon the earth as water.

17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy berds, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy free-will-offerings, or heaveoffering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the Loan thy God in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daugh-ter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the Long thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say. I will eat flesh, (because thy soul t place.
Shall say, I will eat ness, (secause thy some ball not do so unto the Loap your longeth to eat flesh, thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the Loan thy God; land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roe-buck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them : the unclean and the clean shall est of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou may est not

eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it

upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in

the sight of the Loap. 26 f Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows thou shalt take, and go unto the

place which the Loan shall choose. 27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt-offerings. the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Loap thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of

the Loap thy God: and thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Loan thy God.

23 When the Loan thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take beed to thyself, that thou be not enared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou require not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? Even so will

1 do like wise. 31 Thou shalt not do so unto the Long thy God: for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done un-

to their gods: for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their KOda.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it : thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it

CHAP. XIII.

1 Enlicers to idolatry, 6 how near soever, 10 are to be stoned to death, be. If there arise among you a prophet, or a

dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder.

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass. whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Loud your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Loud your God with all your heart, and with all your soul.

Ye shall walk after the Loap your God. and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and we shall serve him. and cleave unto him.

hath spoken to turn you away from the Lorn above your God, which brought you out of the earth.

hath chosen to put his name there be too far house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd, way which the Lond thy God commanded and of thy flock, which the Lord hath given thee to walk in: so shalt thou put the evil thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou away from the midst of thee. 6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy mother,

or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even

unto the other end of the earth; 8 Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him ;

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thise hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee sway from the Load thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. II And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and

shall do no more any such wickedness as this

is, among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Loap thy God bath given thee to dwell there, saying, 13 Certain men, the children of Belial, are

gone out from among you, and have with-drawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known. 14 Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and sak diligently; and, helicid, if it

be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you; 15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitant - cf

that city with the edge of the sword, destroy-ing it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt

burn with fire the city, and all the spoll thereof every whit, for the Loan thy God; and it shall be an heap for ever, it shall not be built again. 17 And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD

may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; 18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of

the Lord thy God, to keep all his command-ments, which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lond thy God.

CHAP. XIV. 1 God's children are not to disfigure themselves

in mourning. 3 What may be eaten. E are the children of the Lond your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes, for the

2 For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen 5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen dreams, shall be put to death; because he thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the

4 These are the bearts which ye shall eat : | thine household. the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roe-buck, and the fal-low-deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg,

and the wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts; that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless, these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, a.fd the hare, and the coney : for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the boof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor

touch their dead carcase. 9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the

waters; all that have fins and scales shall ye 10 And whatsoever hath not fine and scales ye may not eat: it is unclean unto you.

II ¶ Q∕ali clean birds ye shall cat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat; the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the

copray. 13 And the glade, and the kite, and the

vulture after his kind, 14 And every raven after his kind.

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier-eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the hat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaton.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may est.

21 T Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself : thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it: or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou

art an holy people unto the Loap thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's 22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by

year. 23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy berds, and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Loan thy God al-

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Loap thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Loap thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Loan thy God shall choose.

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for hatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, er for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the Loap!

3 Thou shalt not cat any abominable thing. Ithy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou and

27 And the Levite that & within thy gates: thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay if up within thy zates.

29 And the Levite, (because he bath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAP. XV. 1 The seventh year a year of release for the poor: 7 it must be no let of lending or giving. T the end of cvery seven years thou shalt

. make a release. 2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth aught unto his neighbour shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the Loup's release.

3 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall release:

4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the Loan shall greatly bless thee in the land which the Loan thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the

voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day. 6 For the Loan thy God blesseth thee, as

he promised thee : and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many natious, but they shall not reign over thee. 7 T is there he among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates,

in thy land which the Lorp thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thy beart, nor shut thine hand from thy poo brother; 8 But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto

him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth

9 Reware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought, and he cry unto the Loap against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Loan thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy 12 ¶ And if thy brother, an Hebrew man.

or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free

from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of

wine-press: of that wherewith the Loan thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the Lord thy God redeemed thee : therefore I command

thee this thing to-day.

16 And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee, (because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with

thee.)

17 Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust if through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever; and also unto thy nraid-servant thou shalt do likewise.

13 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he bath been worth a double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the Loap thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 \$ All the firstling males that come of thy bend, and of thy flock, thou shalt sanctify unto the Lord thy God; thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep :

20 The shalt eat it before the Loan thy God, year by year, in the piace which the

Long shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 And if there be any blemish the ein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ile olemish. thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy Go·l.

22 Thou shalf eat it within thy gates: the anclean and the clean person shall eat U alike, as the roe-buck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not cat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water. CHAP. XVI.

1 The feast of the passover, 9 of merks, 13 of tabernacles. 18 Of judges and justice.

BEERVE the month of Abib, and keep the managements the Very State of the month of Abib.

the passover unto the Loap thy God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Loan thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Loan shall choose

to place his name there.

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it : seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift : therewith, even the bread of affliction; (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in pervert the words of the righteous. haste:) that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coasts seven days: neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all

night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the Load thy

God giveth thee:
6 But at the place which the Loan thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou shalt roast and eat if in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and

thy tents.

Six days thou shalf eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day shall be a solemn as- in transgressing his covenant.

thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy | sembly to the Lone thy God; thou shalt do no

work therein. 9 ¶ Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corp.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a free-will-offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the Loan thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter,

and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and he stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lorp thy God hath chosen to place his name there

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt : and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 T'Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast ga-

thered in thy corn and thy wine.

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn reast unto the Loap thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose; because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy increase, and in all the works of thine hands:

therefore thou shalt surely rejoice. 16 Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall

not appear before the Lord empty 17 Every man shall give as he is able, ac-

cording to the blessing of the Loan thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the Loud thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou

for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou

follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 21 Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of

any trees near unto the altar of the Load thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up ony image,

which the Lorn thy God hateth. CHAP. XVII

1 Things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters

must be s'ain. 8 Of hard controversies. 14
The election, 16 and duly of a king.

HOU shalt not sacrifice upto the Lord

thy God any bullock or sheep wherein is blemish, or any evil-favouredness: for that is an abomication unto the Loan thy

2 T If there be found among you, within thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto any of thy gates which the Loan thy God giveth thee, man or noman that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the Loan thy God,

Israel.

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and | read therein all the days of his life; that he worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and inquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such

abomination is wrought in Israel:

Then shalt thou bring forth that man, or woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one wit-

ess he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first

upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people: so thou shalt put the evil away from among you. 8 T If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, be-

tween plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy, within thy gates; then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the Lorn thy God shall choose: 9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the

Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment. 10 And thou shalt do according to the sen-

tence which they of that place which the Loap shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee: 11 According to the sentence of the law

which they shall teach thee, and according to

the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand nor to the left. 12 And the man that will do presumptu-

ously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Loap thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear,

and do no more presumptuously. 14 When thou are come unto the land

which the Loap thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me :

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee whom the Loan thy God shall choose;

one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee : thou mayest not set a stran-

ger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to him-

self, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the Lord bath said unto you, Ye shall benceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall be multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away; neither shall be greatly multiply to himself silver and

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, out of that which is before the priests the Levites:

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall

may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law, and these statutes, to do them :

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his

kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of CHAP. XVIII. 1 The Lord is the priests' and the Levites' in-heritance. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be

heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die. THE priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance

with Israel: they shall eat the oricrings of the Long made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren; the LURD is their in-

heritance, as he hath said unto them. 3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that ofter a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep , and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two

cheeks, and the maw. 4 The first-fruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the

fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. 5 For the Lord thy God bath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the Loap, him and his sons for

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned,

and come with all the desire of his mind unto

the place which the Loap shall choose;
7 Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the

Lord 8 They shall have like portions to est, besides that which cometh of the sale of his pa-

trimony.
9 ¶ When thou art come into the lend which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of

those nations. 10 There shall not be found among you and one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass

through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. Il Or a charmer, or a consulter with fami-

liar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abcomination unto the Losp: and because of these abominations the Loan thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy

God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall

bearken: 16 According to all that thou desiredst of the

Lorn thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the Loan my God: neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

17 And the Loap said unto me. They have

well spoken that which they have spoken. their brethree like unto thee, and will put my vorts in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to pars, that whoseever will not hearken unto my words, which te shall speak in my name, I will require it

of him.

20 But the prophet which shall presume to west a word in my name which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak is the name of other gods, even that prophet shall the matter be established.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Loap hath not

sprien?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet nath spoken # resumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of

CHAP. XIX.

The cities of refuge. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the Loan thy God hath cut off the mtions, whose land the Loan thy God giverh thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Loan thy

Got giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 7 And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he

hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the bead slippeth from the belve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of these cities end live:

6 Lest the avenger of blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch

m he hated him not in time past.
7 Wherefore 1 command thee, saying, Thou

shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the Lord thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to giveunto thy fathers;

9 if thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Loan thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, besides these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy ind, which the Loan thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

If ¶ But if any man hate his neighbour, and he in wait for him, and rise up against bim. and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him luto the hand of the avenger of blood that he may nie.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou 13 I will raise them up a Prophet from among shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood or brethree like unto thee, and will put my from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's tand-mark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee

to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses,

16 ¶ If a false witness rise up against any man, to testify against him that which is wrong:

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Load, before the priests and the judges which shall be in those days.

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and behold, if the witness be a false witness, and bath testified falsely against

his brother;

19 Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any

such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for root

CHAP.

1 The pricel's exhortation to encourage the people to battle. 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace. 16 B'hat cities must be devoted.

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest borses and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the Loan thy God to with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come night unto the battle, that the priest shall approach,

and speak unto the people,

3 And a ull say unto them, Hear, O Israel; ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint; fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the Loan your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your ene-

mies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return unto his bouse, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet caten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in bat-

tie, and another man take ber.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and faint hearted? let him go and return upto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people,

Expiation of an uncertain murder! DEUTERONOMY. A stubborn son to be stoned.

to lead the people.

10 When thou comest nigh unto a city to

fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

II And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be. that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt

besiege it :

13 And when the Loup thy God bath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite sword.

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thy-self: and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the Loap thy God hath given

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not

of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the Loan thy God doth give thee for an in-heritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that

breatheth: 17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them, namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the Load thy God bath be thy wife. commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the Loan your God.

19 T When thou shalt besiege a city a long

time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down, (for the tree of the field is man's life,) to employ them in the siers.

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat thou shalt destroy, and cut them down; and thou shalt is ild bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

CHAP. XXL

1 The explation of an uncertain murder. 15 The first-born is not to be distancetted upon privide affection. 18 A stubborn son is to be stoned to death.

F one be found slain in the land which the Long thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it le not known who

hath slain him :

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city, shall take an beifer which bath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared r. .

the beifer's

either eared room, and shall strike off ne heifer's re in the valley:

5 And the present the sons of Levi shall come near. (for them the Loro thy God hath 23 His body shall not remain all night upon chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the tree, but thou shall in any wise bury the name of the Lono,) and by their word him that day; (for he that is hanged is ac-

that they shall make captains of the armies | shall every controversy and every stroke be tried. 6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, shall wash their hands

over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley . 7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands

have not shed this blood, neither have our

eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O Lorp, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innoevery male thereof with the edge of the cent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the

LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lorp thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive.

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou

wouldest have her to thy wife :

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house, and she shall shave her head and pare her nails:

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her. because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved. and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated: and ' the first-born son be here that was

hated;

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his some to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved first-born before the son of the hated, which is indeed the first-born:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the first-born, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he to the beginning of his strength; the right of the

first-born to his.

16 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his fa-ther, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them;

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place:

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton and a drunkard

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones that he die : so shalt thou put evil away from among you: and all Israel

shall hear, and tear.

22 T And if a mar have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree;

theh the Long thy God giveth thee for an

CHAP. XXII. Of tumanity toward brethren. adultery. 5 Divers lans. 20, 22 Of 25 Of rape.

All Of farnication 30 Of incest.
MICU shalt not see thy brother's ex or his

sheep go astray, and hide thyself from ingue; thou shalt in any case bring them again die; because she hath wrought felly in Israel. uto the brother.

2. and if the Urother be not nigh unto thee, r if they know him not; then they shall

brief it ento thine own bouse, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and

custoff restere it to him again-In like manner shall thou do with his ass, and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and " thall lost things of thy brother's, which he but lest, and then hast found, shalt thou do

is evice : then may est not hide thyrelf. 45 Then shalt not see thy brother's ass or We ex fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them; thou shalt surely help him to lift

taem by again.

5. The seman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man cet on a won an's garment; for all that do so are chamination unto the Loap thy God.

6 . If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground. wither they be young ones or eggs, and the thin sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs. theu shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But the unhalt in any wise let the dam go. and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong

the avs.

1.5 When thou buildest a new house, then then shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that they bring not blood upon thine house, it any man fall from thence.

95 Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers scode; lest the fruit of thy seed which ther last sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard,

Le deided. 10 f Thou shalt not plow with an ox and an

assing ther.

li ! hou shalt not wear a garment of diters serie, as of woollen and liven together.

12 9 Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four questers of thy vesture, wherewith then covered thyself.

13 % If any man take a wife, and go in unto

Ler, and have her.

14 And give occasion of speech against her, and tring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and, when I came to her,

I found her not a maid: 15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and bernother, take and bring forth the takes of the dameel's virginity unto the elders of the

city in the gate:

In And the camsel's father shall say unto the elders. I gave my daughter unto this man

to vife, and he hateth her:

17 And lo, he hath given occasions of meach seniest her, saving, I found not thy cauth'er a maid; and yet these or the tokens of my daughter's virginity; and they shall

that man, and chartize him. 19 And they shall amoree him in an hon-

of silver, and give them unto the prosperity all thy days for ever. 145

cursed of God;) that thy land he not defiled. [father of the damsel, because he had brought up an evil name upon a virgin of 1-rael, and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virgicity be not found for the damsel;

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the n.en of her city shall stone her with stones, that she to play the where in her father's house; so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

22 If a man be found lying with a woman married to an losband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman; so shalt thou put

away evil from Israel.

23 % If a damed that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the

city, and lie with her:

24 Then ye shall tring them both out unto the rate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stone that they die; the damsel, because she crise not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among yeu.

25 T But if a man find a betrothed dameel in the feld, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with

her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shelt do nothing; there is in the clamsel no sin northy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to

save her. 26 % If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her.

and lie with her, and they be found; 22 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled ber, he may not put her away all his days.

CO T A man shall not take his father's wife,

nor discover his father's at let CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may, or may not, enter into the congrepation. 9 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 21 Of vons. 24 Of trespasses.

E that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth coneration shall be not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

3 An Ammonite or Mosbite shall not enter into the congregation of the Long; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the Long for ever:

4 Because they met you not with brend and with water in the way, when ye can e forth out of Egypt: and because they hired against thee Balaam the sen of Beor, of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thre

5 Nevertheless, the Lorp thy God would sprong the cloth before the elders of the city | not hearken unto Balaam; but the I oan thy 18 And the olders of that city shall take God turned the curse into a blessing unto thre, because the Loan the Go Hoved thee.

6 Thou stalt not seek their peace nor their

Of ancleanness, divorce, 7 Thou shalt not abhor an E-k mite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stringer in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the Lond

in their third generation.

9 \(^{\text{When the host goeth forth against thine}}\)

IC TI there be among you any man that is not clean, by reason of uncleanness that chraceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp; he shall not come within the

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water; and, hen the sun is down, he shall come into the

camp again.
12 % Thou shalt have a place also without the ramp, whither thou shall go forth abroad.

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when they wilt ease the self abroad, thou shalt dig the a th, and shalt ture back, and cover that wh to ometh

from thee. 14 For the Loap thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall the camp be boly, that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master

us to time:

to lie shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose, in one of thy gates where it liketh him best : thou shalt not oppress him.

17 There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of

lsraci.

id Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow; for even both these are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

is I Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy britler; usury of money, usury of victuals, Gerry of any thing that is lent upon usury.

20 Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usary; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury; that the Lond thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand

to, in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 21 T When thou shalt yow a yow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it :

for the Loan thy God will surely require it of thee: and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall

be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou

thy mouth. 24 T When thou comest into thy neigh-

hour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes not put any in thy vestel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou a widow's raiment to pledge : shait not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAP. XXIV. 1 Of divorce. & Of pledges.

8 Of leprosy. 16 Of justice. ers. 14 The him is to be WHEN a man hath taken a wife, and mar-ried her, and it come given. ried her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hatia found some uncleanness in her; then let him

write her a bill of divorcement, and give it enonies, then keep thee from every wicked in her hand, and send her out of his house, 2 And when she is departed out of his

house, she may go and be another man's rife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, an i write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his bouse; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 lier former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife. after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the Loan; and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Loan thy

God siveth thee for an inheritance.

5 T When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business : but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he half taken.

6 T No man shall take the nether on the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a

man's life to pledge. 7 If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then

that thief shall die, and thou shalt put evilaway from among you. 8 Take heed in the plague of leprosy. that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach

you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt

10 T When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge:

11 Thou shalf stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee:

12 And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee : and it shall be righteousness upto thee before the Lour thy God.

14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy

brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: 15 At his day thou shalt give him his hire.

shalt keep and perform; even a free-will-of-neither shall the sungo down upon it; for he is fering, according as thou hast vowed unto the poor, and setteth his heart upon it : lest be cry Load thy fool, which thou hast promised with against thee unto the Load, and it be sin unto

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put thy fill, at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 Tica shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, sur of the fatherless, nor take

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Figure, and the Lorp thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command

7. Of man-steal-thee to do this thing.

19 9 When thou cuttest down thine harvest; in thy field, and hast forcut a sheaf in the field, | vers measures, a great and a small. thou shalt not go again to 'etch it : it shall be for the stranger, for the tatherless, and for weight, a perfect and just measure shall thou the widow; that the Loss thy fool may bless have; that thy days may be loss during in the thee in all the work of thine hands

26 When then beatest thine olive-tree, then shall not go over the boughs again: it shall do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for Lorn thy God the widow.

it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-ran in the land of Egypt : therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed ento a trether. W Of the in modest woman. 13 Of unjust wrights. 17 The memory of Amulek to be bleffed out

F there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them, then they shall justify the richteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wiched man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall giveth thee for an interitance, and possessest case him to He doen, and to he beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and be him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 % If breth ren dwell together, and one of

them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto ber, and tale her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the first-born which

she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his pame be not

put out # larael.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say. My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in I-rael, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother;

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and

say, I like not to take her:

9 Then shall his brother's nife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and vith sens, and vith wonders and shall answer and say, So shall it he done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his come shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

II I When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and tal eth him by the secre's;

12 Then theu shalt out off her hand, thine

eve shall not pity her.

13 Thou shalf not have in thy bag divers k elifiks og grent og da somill.

14 Thou shalt not have in thise house di

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just

land which the Loan thy God nivelle thee.
It For all that do such things, and all that

17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did unto thee 2) When thou gatherest the grapes of thy by the way, when ye were come forth out of vincyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that mire feel le behind thee, when thou mast faint and weary :

and he feared not fird. 19 Therefore it shall be, when the Loan thy God hath given thee rest from all thints

enemies round about in the land which the Lorp thy God give hithee for an inheritance to possess it, that then built blot on the remembrance of Analek from under heaven: thou shalt not forget it.

CHAP. XXVI.

2 The confession of him that off reth the basket of first-fruits. 16 The covenant between God and the prople. ND it shall be, when thou art come in

A unto the land which the Lorn thy God it, and dwellest therein.

2 That thou shall take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lorn thy God give h thre, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the Logo thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him. I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am

come unto the country which the Lord sy are

unto our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of

the I or n thy God. 5 And thou shalt speak and say before the

I orn thy God, A Syrian ready to perish mas my father, and he went down into Exept. and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And the Egyptians evil-entreafed us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard hordage:

7 And when we cried unto the Lorn God of our fathers, the Loundeard cur voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and

our oppression :

8 And the Lorn brought us firth cut of Egypt with a mighty band and with on outstretched arm, and with great terribleress, 9 And he bath brought us into this place.

and bath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the first-fruits of the land which thou, O' Logic, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Loan thy God, and worship before the Long thy God.

11 And then shalt rejoice in every good thing which the Loan thy God hath giver, unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is along you.

12 2 When thou het made as end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the

third year, nhich is the year of tithing, and] had given it unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatheriess, and the widow, that they may eat

within the gates, and be filled:

If Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them auto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast communied me: I have not transgressed thy communitations, neither have I forgotten tarre:

14 I have not exten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away auth! thereof for any unclean use, for given aught thereof for the dead: b t I have hearkened to the No. of the Loan my God, and have done to curre: Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Ze-according to all that thou hast commanded bulun. Dan, and Naphtali. Pie: 14 ¶ And the Levites shall speak, and say

15 Look down from thy boly habitation, from beaven, and ble is thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swatest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 " This day the Loan thy God bath comnon-led three to do these statutes and judgwent; thou shalt therefore keep and do them

with all thine heart, and with all thy soul 17 Thou had avouched the Louis this day to be the Gol, and to walk in his ways, and takeep his statutes, and his commandments, and the judgments, and to hearken unto his voice :

18 And the Lorn hath avoiched thee this dry to be his peculiar people, as he hath promissistice, and that thou shouldest keep all

his communiments:

15 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy people unto the Loan thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The people are to write the law upon stones.

14 The curses from mount Ebal. ND Moses, with the elders of Israel. A commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this

2 And it shall be, on the day when ye shall ers over Jordan, unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaster them

with plaster. 3 And thou shalt write upon them all the wor is of this law, when thou art passed over; that thou mayest go in unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Loap God of

thy lathers bath promised thee. 4 Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster.

5 And there shall thou build an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: thou , shall not lift up and iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Loan thy God of whole stones; and thou shalt offer barat offerings thereon unto the Lord thy Gul:

7 And thou shalt offer peace-offerings, and shall est facre, and rejoice before the Load

thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all

the words of this law very plainty. 9 ¶ And Moses, and the priests the Levites. spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and

hearken, O Israel : This day thou art become the people of the Long the God. 10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Loan thy God, and do his commandments

and his statutes, which I command thee this il " And Moses charged the people the

same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan: Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachur, and Joseph. and Benjamin.

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal

unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putieth it in a secret place : and all the people shall answer and say, Amen,

16 Cursed he he that setteth light by his father, or his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen. 17 Cursed he he that removeth his neigh-

bour's land-mark : and all the people shall say.

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to ander out of the way: and all the people

il say, Amen.

19 Cursed by he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen. 20 Cursed be he that lieth with his father's

wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any man-

ner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen. 23 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister,

the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed be he that, lieth with his motherin-law: and all the people shall say. Amen.

24 Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slav an innocent person; and all the people shall say, Amen

26 Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law, to do them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 The blessings for whedience. 15 The curses for disobedience.

ND it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lond thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee. and overtake thee, if thou shall hearken unto the voice of the Loan thy God.

3 Blessed shall thou be in the city, and blessed shall thou be in the field.

4 Bleased shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the

flocks of thy sheep. 5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy store.

6 Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and ble-sed shall thou be when thou goest

7 The Losp shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thre to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and l'ee before thee seven ways.

E The Loup shall command the blessing upon thee in thy store-houses, and in all that tion settest thine hand unto; and he shall ble-s

three in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

2 The Loan shall establish thee an boly people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments

of the Loan thy God, and walk in his ways. 19 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the Long; and

they shall be afraid of thee.

il And the Loup shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Loap sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The Loan shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work thine hand: and thou shalt lend cuto many

nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the Loap shall make thee the head, and not the tail: and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Loan unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them :

14 And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand or to the left, to go after other and thou shall be only oppressed and crushed

gods to serve them.

15 T But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day. that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

16 Cursed shall thou be in the city, and cursed shall thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, land stone. and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shall thou be when thou comest is, and cursed shalf thou be when thou goest out.

20 The Loub shall send upon thee cursing. vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; be-cause of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

21 The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land whither thou goest to pos-

sess it.

22 The Loap shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an in-Earnmation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew: and they shall pursue thee until thou perisb.

23 And the heaven that is over the head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The Load shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust; from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until than be destroy-

25 The Lord shall cause thee to be emitted before thine enemies; thou shall go out one way against them, and flee seven ways to bre them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdom* of the earth.

26 And thy carease shill be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the Leasts of the

earth, and no man shall fray them away 27 The Load will smite thee with the botch

of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scal, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The Lord shall smite thee with malness. and blindness, and astonishment of boart.

29 And thou shalt grope at neon-day as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways; and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled eve more, and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein; thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather

the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain ! efore thine eyes and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee; thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou

shalt have none to rescue them. 32 Thy sons and thy daugh ers shall be given

and fail with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand. 33 The fruit of toy land, and all thy labours. shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up;

always: 34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the sight

of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 The Loan shall staite thee in the knies and in the legs with a sore borch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the

top of thy hert. 36 The Lone shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and and there shall thou serve other gods, wood

> 57 And thou shalt become an astonishment. proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the Loap shall lead thee.

> 33 Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shall rather but little in a fer the lo-

cust shall con-um : it.

39 Thou shalt plant vinevards, and dress them; but shalt neither drink of the wate, nor gather the grapes: for the worms shall eat 40 Thou shalt have olive-trees throughout

all thy coasts, but thou shalt no, anoint then U with the cil: for thise office small cast his fruit. 41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters.

but thou shalt not enjoy them: for they shall go lato captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shall come I don a very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt notifthe diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou of; and they shall cleave unto thee: shalt be the tail.

45 Moreover, all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because_thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the Lord

thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign, and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever. 47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things ;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lond shall send against thee, in ther thou goest to possess it. hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and m want of all things : and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroy-

ed thee. 49 The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as wift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue

thou shalt not understand; 50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew

favour to the young.

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee cither corn, wite, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed

thee. 52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land : and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land which the Loan thy

God hath given thee. 53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own box'y, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Loan thy God hath given thre. in the siege, and in the straitness where-

with thine enemies shall distress thee; 54 So that the man that is tender among you. and very delicate, his eyes shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his losom, and toward the remnast of his children

which he shall leave : 55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat; because he hath nothing left him in the slege,

and in the straitness wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness. and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward

the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter. 57 And toward her young one that cometh

out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the sege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book. that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the Loap will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even reat plagues, and of long continuance, and are sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover, he will bring upon thes all that ye do-

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Loap bring upon thee, until thou i e destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey

the voice of the Loan thy God. 63 And it shall come to pass, that, as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over

you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whi-64 And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people from the one end of the earth even

unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. 65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest : but the Lorn shall give thee there a

trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind: 66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee, and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, God it were even! and at even thou shalt say Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the Loan shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bond-men and bond-women, and no man shall buy you.

CHAP. XXIX. 2 An exhortation to obedience. 29 Secret things belong unto God.

THESE are the words of the covenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the I.o2D did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unto Pharaon, and unto all his servants,

and unto all his land : 3 The great temptations which thine eyes

have seen, the signs, and those great miracles: 4 Yet the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to bear,

unto this day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk who or strong drink; that ye might know that I am the Long your God

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this cove-nant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all

150

10 T Ve stand this day all of you before the land in anger, and if wrath, and in prout in Lies your God; your captains of your tribes, dignation, and east them into another land, as your elders, and your officers, with all the if it this day. men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of the wood unto the drawer of the water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the Long thy God, and into his oath, which the Loan thy God maketh with thee tais das ;

13 That he may establish thee to-day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he had sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

It Neither with you only do I make this

covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the Loan our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day : 16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the

had of Exppt, and how we came through the sations which we passed by: 17 And we have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and

fold. which were among them:)

It Lest there should be among you man, or weman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Loan our God, to o and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth tall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying. I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to

add drunkenness to thirst:

20 The LOap will not spare him, Jut then the arger of the Long and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his name from uncer heaven.

21 And the Loap shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are writ-

ten in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children, that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the Lord hath laid upon it:

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboim, which the Loan overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore bath the Loan done thus unto this land? What

meaneth the heat of this great anger

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Loan God of their fathers, which he made with them, when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 For they went and served other gods,

and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and maom be had not given unto them :

If And the anger of the Long was kindled Sainst this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

161

29 The secret things belong onto the Lorn our God; but those things a larger revealed

belong unto us, and to our ob liften for ever, that we may do all the words of this icw. CHAP. XXX

I Great mercles promised unto the penitrat. The commandment is manifest. 15 Death and

life are set before there.

ND it shall come to pass, when all the-e A things are come upon they the bic-sing and the curse, which I have -e' before thre, and thou shall call them to militi amount all the nations whither the Loan thy God bath driven thee,

2 And shalt return unto the Loan thy God, and shalt obey his voice, according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy colldren, with all thine heart, and with all thy

soul;

3 That then the Loap thy God will turn thy captivity, and have comparsion upon thee, and will return, and gather thee from all the nations whither the Loan thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the Loan thy God gather thee, and from thence

will be fetch thee.

5 And the Loap thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it: and he will do thee good,

and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy eed, to love the Lozn thy God with all thine heart, and

with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. 7 And the Loan thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that

bate thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice

of the Loan, and do all his commandments, which I command thee this day.

9 And the Loan thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of three hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy ca.tle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good : for the Loan will again rejoice over thee for

good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers; 10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Long thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes, which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Loan thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee,

neither is it far off.

12 It is not in beaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that then not est do it.

15 T See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to leve 28 And the Loan moted them out of their the Loan thy God, to walk in his ways, and multiply; and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess God, and observe to do all the words of this

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish; and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may

20 That thou may est love the Lorn thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; (for he is thy life, and the length of thy days;) that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Loan sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac,

and to Jacob, to give them. CHAP. XXXI.

1 Moses encourageth the people, and Joshua: 9 he delivereth the law unto the priests. God givelh a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people.

A ND Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel

unto all Israel.

And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day: I can no more go out and come in : also the Loro bath said

unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

3 The Loap thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the Lorp math said.

4 And the Lorp shall do unto them as he

di I to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites; and to the land of them whom he de-

stroved.

5 And the Loan shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them : for the Loan thy God. he if is that doth go with thee; he will not fail

thee, nor forsake thee.

7 T And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath worn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

3 And the Loan, he if is that doth go before thee: he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee; fear not, neither

be themayed.

9 W And Moses wrote this law, and delirected it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Losp, and unto all the elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the soemulty of the year of release, in the feast of

'abernacles.

When all Israel is come to appear before the Loan thy God, in the place which he shall encose, thou shalt read this law before all rael in their hearing.
12 Guther the people together, n
152 Israel in their hearing

to keep his commandments, and his statutes, women, and children, and thy stranger that and his judgments, that thou mayest live and is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Loan your

> law; 13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess

14 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die : call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabermade of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congreration.

15 And the Loap appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud; and the pillar of the

cloud stood over the door of the tabernacie. 16 T And the Loan said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day. Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other

gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honcy, and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and

break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many. evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have

brought them into the land which I sware. 22 I Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong, and of a good courage : for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them; and I will be with thee.

24 T And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law

in a book, until they were finished.

25 That Moses commanded the Levites which bare the ark of the covenant of the Load, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff men, and neck : behold, while I am yet alive with you

tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and mineful, and hast for otten God that formed earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death we will i utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside them, because of the provoking of his sons and from the way which I alive commanded your of his damphters.
and evil will befall you in the latter days, be-1 20 And 16 mid. I will hide my face from

your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this roug, that which is not God; they have provoked me until they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and trageuner; 46 his exhortation.

TIVE ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak: I and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the min, my screen shall distil as the dew; as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers spend mine arrows upon them. u; on the grass:

5 Because I will publish the name of the Loan; ascribe ye greatness anto our God.

oil his ways are judement: a God of truth, and of the dust.

nithaut iniquity, just and right is he. 5 Trey have corrupted themselves; their

a per ter-e and created generation 8 Do ye thus require the Loan, O foolish

people and unwise! Is not be thy father that I would make the remembrance of them to both bound thee! hath he not made thee, come from among men: and established thee?

they will tell thee; When the Most Tigh divided to the nathus their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the

people according to the number of the childiea of Israel

9 For the Loop's portion is his people; Ja-

color, the lot of his inheritance

to He for a tinera han desert land, and in the

waste he wling wilderness; he led him about, them up? he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

II Asan e cele stirreth up her anst, fluttereth over immyoung, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings;

12 So the Lord above did lead him, and

there are no strange god with him.
If He made him ride on the high places of

the curth, that he might eat the increase of the fields, and he nowle him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lames, and ranks of the breed of Bashan, and roats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the

£⊺a¦:e 15 T But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick,

thou art covered with fatness: then he for their rock in whom they trusted, sook God which made him, and lightly esbeemed the Rock of his salvation. 16 They provoked him to jealousy with

153

strange gods, with abominations provoked protection. the; him to anger.

this day, we have been rebellious against the this day, we have been rebellious against the good whom they knew not, to now goods that good whom they knew not, to now goods that 28 Gather unto me all the elders of your came newly me, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that beent thee thou art un-

thee. 19 And when the Loap saw if he abhorred

cause ye will do evil in the sight of the Loup, them, I will see what their end shall by: for to provoke him to anger through the work of they are a very from and generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They have moved me to jealousy with to anger with their vanities; and I will move them to jealousy with those maich are not a people; I will provol e them to anger with a loclish nation

22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consome the carth with her increase, and set on tire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of 4 He is the Recir, his rock is perfect; for beauts upon them, with the poison of serpents

> 25 The sword without, and terror within, "all destroy both the young man and the vir-

spot is not the spet of his children: they are inin, the suckling also, with the man of grey bairs. 26 I said, I would scatter them into corners,

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider | enemy, lest their adversaries should behave the years of many generations; ask thy as themselves strangely, and lest they should ther, and he will show thee; thy elders, and say. Our hand in high, and the Lord hath not done all this.

58 For they are a nation void of counsel, ne ther is there any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they understend this, that they would consider their latter end!

to liow should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Book had sold them, and the Loan had shut

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter :

33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and . the cruel venom of aspa.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and scaled up among my creasures?

35 To me belongeth vergeance and recompense: their foot shall slide in duc time: for

the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. 36 For the Loan shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servicuts; when he

seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left. 37 And he shall say, Where are their gods,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink-offerings? Let them rise up and help you, and be your

39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there 6 5

ts no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; sufficient for him; and be thou an help to kim I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that from his enemies.

can deliver out of my hand.

I live for ever. 41 If I whet my glittering aword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render

thea, that hate me.

42 I will make mire arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the that with the blood of the slain and of the 10 They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, captives, from the beginning of revenges upon and Israel thy law; they shall put incense the enemy.

4. Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people; for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his

44 f. And Moses came and spake all the words of the song in the ears of the people, he, and Hoshen the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day; which ye shall command your children to observe, to do all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because It is your life : and through this thing ye shall forth by the moon, prolong your days in the land whither ye go

over Jordan to possess it. 48 And the Loap spake unto Moses that lasting hills, self-same day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, zate mount Nebo, which is in the land of Mosh, that is over against Jericho, and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the

children of Israel for a possession; 50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Agron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people :

51 Because ye trespessed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of Merihah-kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ve sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

53 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel. CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The occellency of Israel.

ND this is the blessing, where with Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, The Lond came from Sinai. and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand west

a fiery law for them. 3 Yes, he loved the people : all his saints are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, even the in-

heritance of the congregation of Jacob. 5 And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel

were gathered together. G T Let Reuben live, and not dia; and let

not his men be few.

7 T And this is the blessing of Judah : and being him unto his people's let his hands be heln, and in his excellency on the sky

8 7 And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim 40 For I lit up my hand to heaven, and say, and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom

thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother. I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his broken, nor knew his own venzeance to mine enemies, and will reward children: for they have observed thy word. and kept thy covenant.

before thee, and whole burnt-sacrifice upon thine altar. Il Bless, Loan, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the

ioins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 \(\begin{align*} \textit{And} \) of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Long shall dwell in safety by him; and

the LORD shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders. 13 ¶ And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the

Loan be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the

16 And for the precious things of the earth and folices thereof; and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush; let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bul-lock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people to-gether to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are

the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and Issachar, in thy

19 They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures mid in the sand.

20 7 And of Gad he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad : he dwelleth as a lion, and tear-All the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the

Long, and his indements with Israel.
22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.

23 9 And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied wit a favour, and full with the blessing of the Loap; posses thou the west and the

south. 24 T And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children: let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil

25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as

thy days, so shall thy strength be.
26 T There is none like unto the God of Jehe said, Hear, Loro, the voice of Judah, and shurun, who rideth upon the heaven in thy

27 The eternal God is thy refuge, and un-ito thy seed: I have caused thee to see it Gerneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall with thine eyes, but thou shall not go over

thrust out the enemy from before thee, and thither, shall say, Destroy them.

3 Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: there in the land of Moab, according to the the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of word of the Loun.

2) Happy at thou, O brazel: who is like man knoweth of his separative unto thee, O people saved by the Loan, the day, the day, the lip, and who is the sword of thy 7. And Moses may an hundred and twenty excellency: and thine centiles shall be found years old when he died; his eye was not dim, liars unto thee, and thou shalt tread upon their into his satural force absted. high places.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Moses. from mount Nebo, vieweth the land : 5 he dieth there: 6,7 His age, and burial. 8 Thirty days' mourning for him: 9 Joshus succeeded him. 10 The praise of Moses.

ND Moses went up from the plains of A Most unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisrah, that is over against Jericho: and the Loap shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan,

2 And all Naphtall, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto

the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericko, the city of palm-trees, unto Zoar. his land,
4 And the Lord said unto him. This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, the great terror which Moses shewed in the and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it un-, sight of all Israel.

corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop 6 And he buried him in a valley in the land down dew. of Moab, over against Beth-poor; but no

8 % And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses

were ended. 9 7 Ana Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of I-rael bearkened unto him, and did as the LOKD commanded Moses.

10 \ And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Loan knew

face to face ; If In all the signs and the wonders which the Lorp sent him to do in the land of Egypt. to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all

The Book of JOSHUA.

CTIAP. 1. I The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Mo- then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and

NOW after the death of Moses the servant be thou dismayed: for the Loan thy God is of the Loan, it came to pass, that the with these with there or thou goest. Loan spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Mosee' minister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this Feople, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

a Every place that the sale of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the frest en toward the going down of the sun, small be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand

fani thee, nor forsake thee.

this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance issid which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

ed thee : turn not from it to the right hand or side Jordan, toward the sun-rising. to the left, that thou mayest prosper whither-Dever thou gnest.

8 This book of the law shall not depart out, thereoever thou sendest us we will go thy mouth; but thou shall meditate therein 17 According as we hearkened into blokes of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein'

eaccording to all that is written therein: for

ses. 3 The borders of the promised land, then thou shalt have good success.

5.9 field promiseth to assist Joshua: 8 he, 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong fively him instructions. 9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong

of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it. 12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gad-

ites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake

Joshua, saying,

13 Remember the word which Moses the servant of the Loan commanded you, saying, The Loan your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your before thee all the days of thy life. As I was cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses with Moses, so I will be with thee : I will not gave you on this side Jordan ; but ye shall pars is thee, nor forsake thee.

before your brethren armed, all the mighty
be strong and of a good courage; for unto men of valour, and help them,

15 Until the Lord have given your brethren rest, as he halh given you, and they also have possessed the land which the Load your God 7 Only be thou group, and very courageous, giveth them; then ye shall return unto the that thou mayest observe to do according to land of your possession, and enjoy it, which all the law which Moses my servant command. Moses the Load's servant gave you on this

> 16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saving, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whi-

Cay and might, that thou mayout observe to do in all things, so will we nearly a caste the c

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against

thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death : only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

t Rainb receiveth and concealeth the two spics sent from Shittim: 8 the covenant between her and them: 23 their return.

ND Joshua the son of Nun sent out of A Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

2 And it was told the king of Jericho, say-Behold, there came men in hither tonight of the children of Israel, to search out

the country

3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab. saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house : for they be come to search out all the coun-

And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men un-to me, but I wist not whence they were.

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall

overtal e them. 6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the

ro.f.

7 And the men purshed after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 % And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the Lond hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of

10 For we have beard how the Loap dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites that mere on the other side Jordan. Sibon and Og, whom we ut-

terly destroyed.

If And as soon as we had heard these things. our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: place, and go after it. for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven

above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the Loan, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the Lond hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with

15 Then she let them down by a cord with Moses so I will be with thee Hough the window: for her house must

only the Loro thy God be with thee, as he was upon the town-wall, and she dwelt upon the with Moses. 16 And she said unto them, Get ye to the

mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned : and afterward may ye

go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast

made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by : and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's house-hold, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in

the house, his blood shall be on our head, if

any hand be upon him.
20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 T So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them.

24 And they said unto Joshua. Truly the Long hath delivered into our hands all the la:.d; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAP. III. 1 Jeshua cometh to Jordan. 7 The Lord en-courageth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The maters divided.

ND Joshua rose early in the morning; A and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your

4 Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure : come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go; for ye have not passed this way beretofore.

5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow the Lord will do

wonders among you.

6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 % And the Lord said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that as I was

C And thou shalt command the priests that

156

bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jor-dam, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

9 ¶ Ami Joshua said unto the children of

Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of

the Loro your God

10 And Joshua said. Hereby ve shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Cananites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites. over with them unto the place where they

il Behold, the ark of the covenant of the LORD of all the earth passeth over before you

into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take ye twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a TOD D.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the Loan, the Lord of all the earth. shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut of from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 T And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the cove-

mant before the people.

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that seh, passed over armed before the children of bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, for Jordan overfloweth all his banks

all the time of harvest.)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood, and rose up upon an heap, very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were ent off; and the people passed over right against Jericho.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the coveriant of the Lord stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people

were passed clean over Jordan.

CHAP. IV.

1 Twelve stones taken for a memorial out of Jurdan: 9 twelve other stones are set up in 14 God magnifielh Joshua.

ND it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the his banks, as they did before.

Lorn spake unto Joshua, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people.

out of every tribe a man;

3 And command you them, saying, Take ye hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm twelve stones; and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them to the lodging-place where ye shall lo e this night.

4 Then Joshua called the twelve men whom be had prepared of the children of Israel, out

of every tribe a man;

5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the Lond your God into the midst of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the Lord; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stone; shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the Loap spake unte Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of I-rael, and carried them

lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this

10 T For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the Loan commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hasted and passed over.

If And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the Loan passed over, and the priests, in the

presence of the people.

12 And the children of Rcuben, and the children of Gad, and balf the tribe of Mana-

Israel, as Minses spake unto them. 13 About forty thousand, prepared for war,

passed over before the Loru unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. 14 T On that day the Lond magnified Joshua in the sight of all israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his

15 T And the Lord spake unto Joshua,

16 Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan,

17 Joshua therefore commanded the priests,

saving. Come ye up out of Jordan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Losp were come up out of the midst of Jordan, and the midst thereof. 10, 19 The people pass the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the vaters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all

12 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gilgai, in the cast border of Je-

richo.

20 T And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Josaca pitch in Galgali

21 And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

23 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry

lacd.

23 For the Lord your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the Lorn your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over;

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Loun, that it is might to come, saying, What migh yo by these that ye might fear the Loan your God for ever.

CHAP. V. 1 The Canadattes are afraid. 2 Circumcision renewed. 10 The passover is kept at Gilgal.

13 An angel appeareth to Joshua ND it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canannites, which were by the sea, heard that the Loap had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we

were passed over, that their heart melted; neither was there spirit in them any more, be king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. cause of the children of Israel. 2 T At that time the Logo mid unto Joshua.

Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again

the children of Israel the second time. 3 And Joshua made him sharp kniver, and

circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circuincise: All the people that came out of Egypt that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after

they came out of Egypt. 5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised; but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way, as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circum-

I For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people; that were men of war, which came out of Expit were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lory: unto whom the LORD sware, that he would not show them the land which the Loan sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth

with milk and honey. 7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshus circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had

not circumcised them by the way. 8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they about in their places in the camp till they were whole.

9 And the Lorr said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you: wherefore the name of the place

is called Gilgal unto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourtrenth day of the month at even, in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched cors in the self-

same day.

12 And the marna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old com of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaza that year.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and loo'sed, and behold, there stood a man over against him, with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshue went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as captain of the hast of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my ford unto

his servant?

15 And the captain of the I onn's host said Loan bath given you the city. unto Joshus, Loose the thoe from off thy

foot; for the place whereon thou standesi is CHAP. VI.

1 Jericho is shut up. 20 The realis fall down.

22 Rahab is saved. 26 The rebuilder of Je-

boly. And Joshua did so.

richo is cursed.

OW Jericho was straitly shut up, because of the children of Israel: none went out and none came in. 2 And the Lord said unto Joshua, See, I

have given into thine hand Jericuo, and the

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once.

Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the

trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's born, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down that, and the people shall ascend up, every man straight before him.

6 T And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them. Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rank' horus before the ark

of the Louv.

7 And he said unto the people. Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed

pass on before the ark of the LORD. 8 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rums' passed on before the Logo, and blew with the

trumpels: and the ark of the covenant of the Logo followed them. 9 % And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the

rearward came after the ark, the priests going

on, and blowing with the trumpets 10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the Loan compassed the city, going about it once : and they came into

the camp, and lodged in the camp

12 9 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the Loan.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' borns before the ark of the Loan, went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them: but the rearward came after the ark of the Loun, the priests going on and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city orce, and returned into the camp: so

they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early, about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compared the city seven times.

16 And it came to rass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the

17 7 And the city shall be accurred, even

it, and all that ere therein, to the Lorn: only i Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that about three thousand men; and they fied beare with her in the house, because she hid the fore the men of Ai. messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourrelives accorsed when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse,

and trouble it. 19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and krun, are consecrated unto the LOED: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpets, and the people shouled with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge tants of the land shall hear of it, and shall en-

of the sword.

that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she bath, as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass, and of iron, LOED.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive. and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers which

Joshus sent to spy out Jericho.

18 7 And Joshua adjured them at that time, maying, Cursed be the man before the Long. that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: mong you.

he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first. It In the morning therefore we shall be born, and in his youngest son shall he set up the vales of it.

27 So tre Lord was with Joshua; and his fame was neised throughout all the country.

CHAP. VII.

5 The Peraclites smitten at As. 6 Joshua's cor.plaint: 10 Ged instructeth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by lot: 20 his confeesione: 🕮 he and all he had are destroyed.

DUT the children of Israel committed a D trespass in the accursed thing: for A-chan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing; and the anger of the Long was kindled against the children of the tribe of Judah was taken: Jarael.

2 And Joshua scut men from Jericho to Ai. which is beside Both-aven, on the east side of brought the family of the Zarhica man by Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up | and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ais

3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him. Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men so up and spite Ai, and make not all the people to la-

4 So there went up thither of the people

5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and sime men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down; wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as

6, And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to

the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the even-tide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas! O Lord Gon,

wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? Would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

8 O LORD, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabiviron us round, and cut off our name from the 23 But Joshua had said unto the two men earth saud what wilt thou do unto thy great нате?

10 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face ?

11 Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I command ed them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put if even among their own studi.

12 Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemics, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they I ut into the treasury of the house of the they were accursed : neither will I be with you any more, except ye cestroy the accurs-

ed from among you.
13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow: for thus suith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of tice, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies. until ye take away the accursed thing from a-

nas taken.

brought according to your tribes; and it shall be, that the tribe which the Lour taketh shall come according to the lamilies thereof; and the family which the lower shall take shall come by households; and the household which the Lord shall take shall come man by

15 And it shall be, that be that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel.

16 T So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and

17 And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarhites: and he

man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah,

19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the Loan God of Israel, and make confession unto him: and

bour thither; for they are i'm few.

29 And Achan answered Joshua, and said. Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have . done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Rabylonish garment, and two hundred shekels he and the elders of Israel, before the people of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels to Ai. weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

23 ¶ So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and behold, it was hid in ley between them and Ai

his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua. and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.

24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that

he had; and they brought them unto the vallev of Achor.

25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us! the Lord shall trouble thee this da . And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Loan turned from the fierconess of his anger: wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor unto this day.

CHAP. VIII.

1 God encourageth Joshua. 3 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 30 Joshua bui'deth an altar, 32 writeth the law on stores, 33 propoundeth blessings and our sings.

ND the Load said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed; take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to At: see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land.

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king, as thou didst unto Jericho and her king; only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves. Lay thee an

ambush for the city behind it. 3 % So Joshua arcse, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose

sent them away by night

4 And he comminded them, saying, Behald, re shall lie in wait against the city, eren behind the city; go not very far from the city,

but be ye all ready;

5 And I, and all the people that are with come to pass, when they come out against us as at the first, that we will flee before them,

8 (For they will come out after us,) till ne have drawn them from the city; for they will say. They flee before us, as at the first : there- brought him to Jo h in.

fore we will dee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the Long your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire : accordye do. See, I have commanded you.

9 T Joshus therefore sent them
500

forth:

tell me now what thou hast done; hids if not and they went to lie in ambush, and abode he-from me. tween Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up,

11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a val-

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el

and Ai, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city. Joshua went that night into the midst of the valiev.

14 \$ And it came to pass, when the king of At saw if, that they hasted and rose up early. and the men of the city went out against Israel to buttle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way

of the wilderness.

15 And all the people that were in Al were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai. or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel; and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

16 And the Loap said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. At ! Joshua stretched out the socar that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the amough arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand; and they entered into the city, and took it, and insted, and set the

eity on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven; and they had no power to thee this way or that way : and the out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the sincke of the city ascended, then they turned

again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issaed out of the city me, will approach unto the city; and it shall neainst them; so they were in the millst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smo'e them, so that they let none of them remain or estape.

23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and

24 And it came to pass, when I-rael had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the eige of the sword until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned ing to the commandment of the Loap shall unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that (el) that

day, both of men and women, were twelve of Israel, We be come from a far country; thousand, even all the men of Ai.

26 For Joshua drew not his hand back. wherewith he stretched or the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of

27 Only the cattle, and the spoil of that city, I-rael took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the Loup, which be commanded Joshua.

28 And Joshua burnt Ai. and made it an heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until even-tide; and as soon as the sun was down. Joshua commanded that they should ta' e his carease down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the cate of the city, and raise thereon a zreat heap of stones, that rematach unto this day.

130 T Then Joshua built an altar unto the Loro God of Israel in mount Ebal.

31 As Moses the servant of the Lord commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, An altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up any iron: and they offered thereon burntofferings unto the Loap, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in

the presence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their elders, and offcers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark, and on that side, before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lore, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the Loan had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law. "Le blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the wothat were conversant among them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites obtaining a league by craft, 23 are condemned to perpetuel bondage.

ND it came to pass when all the kings A which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the vallies, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard

thereof. 2 That they gathered themselves together to fight with Joshua, and with Israel, with one gation ; accord.

3 T And when the inhabitants of Gibeon teard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and

4 They did work willly, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors; and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gligal, and said unto him, and to the men servant Moses to give you all the land, and 101

now therefore make ye a league with us.
7 And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and

how shall we make a league with you! 2 And they said unto Joshua. We are thy

servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? 9 And they said unto him, From a very far

country thy servants are come, Legause of the name of the Lord thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in

Ezvpt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which mus at Ashtaroth.

11 Wherefore our elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are

your servants: therefore now make ye a loague with us

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine which we filled, were new; and behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are be-

come old by reason of the very long jour-

ney.

14 And the men took of their victuals, and 15 And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware un-

to them. 16 And it came to pass at the end of three days, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neigh-

bours, and that they dwelt among them. 17 And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day, Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah,

and Beeroth, and Kirjatt - carim. 18 And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation

had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the con-

grecation, We have sworn unto them by the Long God of Israel: now therefore, we may not touch them. 20 This we will do to them; we will even let

them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live: but let them be hevers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congreas the princes had promised them.

22 5 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying. We are very far from you; when ye dwell among us?
23 Now therefore ye are cursed; and there

shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Loap thy God commanded his to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou before you, therefore we were sore afraid of still upon Gibeon; and thou Moon, in the our lives because of you, and have done this valley of Ajalon. thing

25 And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do

unto us, do.

them out of the band of the children of Isra- go down about a whole day. el, that they slew them not.

27 And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Loap, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAP. X.

1 Five kings war against Gibson: 8 Joshua 12 The sun and moon stand still rescueth it.

al the word of Joshua.

NOW it came to pass, when Adont-zedec king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed K; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the in-habitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

2 That they feared greatly, because Gibeon was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Al, and all the men

thereof acre mighty.

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedes king of Jerusa-lem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

A Come up unto me, and help me, that we may unite Giboon; for it hath made peace with Joshua, and with the children of Israel.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Amorites. the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war king of Eglon. against it.

8 T And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy kand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains

are gathered together against us,
7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand: there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 Joshua therefore came unto them sudden-

ly, and went up from Gilgal all night.

10 And the Loap discomfited them before israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekab, and unto Makkedah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fied from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the Loan cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah. and they died: they were more which died the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, with hallstones than they whom the children and all the souls that were therein; he of Israel siew with the sword.

rites before the children of Israel, and he

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged them-selves upon their enemies. Is not this writ-ten in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood 25 And so did he unto them, and delivered still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not te

> 14 And there was no day like that before it, or after it, that the Loan hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the Loan fought for

> Israel. 15 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 But these five kings fled, and hid them-

selves in a cave at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kiuzs are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

18 And Joshua saki. Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindrost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities; for the Long your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained

of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace : none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me

out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, and the

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the neeks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the Logo do to all

your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass, at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day

28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and let none remain: and he did to the king 12 Then spake Joshua to the Loap in the of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jeriday when the Loap delivered up the Amo-cho.

29 Then Jesbua passed from Makkedah,

air! all Esrael with him, unto Librah, and four'it areinst Librah :

3) And the Loan delivered it also, and the and the Perizzite, and the Jehusite in the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he mountains, and to the Hivite under Hermon, senste it with the edge of the sword, and all; in the isu tof Mizpeh. the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as with them, much people, even as the sand he did unto the king of Jericho. that is upon the sea--hore in multitude, with

31 * And Joshua passed from Libnah, and horses and chariots very many. al. I ruel vith him, unto Lachish, and eucamp-

ed against it, and fought against it.

the hand of Israel, which took it on the second Israel. day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that mere therein, according to all that he had done to Librah.

33 Then Horam Ling of Gezer came up to help Lathish; and Joshua smote him and his prople, until he had left him none remainie:

3: ¶ And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Exion, and all Israel with him; and they en-

comped against it, and fought against it : 25 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword; and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to La trisă.

36 5 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron, and they

fought mainst it :

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edle of the sword, and the king thereof, and a'l the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein: he left none remaining, (according to all that he had done to Eglon,) but therein with the edge of the sword, utterly were therein.

33 § And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:

all the cities thereof, and they smote them terly decroyed them, as Moses the servant with the edge of the sword, and utterly deleaf the Lond commanded. stroyed all the souls that were therein; he let more remaining; as he had done to Ho, their strength, Israel burned none of bron, so he did to Debir, and to the king save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. thereof, as he had done also to Libnah, and to her birg.

40 T So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanifed.

41 And Joshua smote them from Kadeshharnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of

Goshen even unto Gibeon.

42 And all these kings, and their land, did Joshua take at one time; because the Loan Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with same ;

him, unto the camp to Great. CHAP. XI.

Anakims cut off.

ND it came to pass, when Jabin king of A Hazor had heard those things, that he ent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the Fing of Shimron, and to the king of Achshapb.

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west,

3 And to the Canaunite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the illittite,

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together 32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into at the waters of Merom, to fight against

> 6 T And the Loan said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them; for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before levael: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their charlots with fire.

7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Me-

rom suddenly, and they fell upon them.

8 And the Lord delivered them into the

hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephothmaim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward: and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt

their chariots with fire.

10 T And Joshua of that time turned back and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor before-time was the head of all those kingdoms.

II And they smote all the souls that were destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that destroying them; there was not sent to breathe; and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote 29 And he took it, and the king thereof, and them with the edge of the sword, and he ut-

13 But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them,

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves: but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 T As the Lorp commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua: he left nothing undone of all

that the Long commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that land, the bills, and all the south country, and all the land of

17 Even from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad, in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all 8 Divers kings overcome at the maters of Me- of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all row. 10 Hazor is taken and burst. 21 The their kings he took, and smote them, and slew

18 Joshua made war a long time with all

those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon; all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the Loan to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them; as the Lord commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakims from the mountains; from Hebron, from Debic, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them Lasharon, one: utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel; only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there re-

mained. 23 So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the Lord said unto Moses, and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel. according to their divisions by their tribes.

CHAP. XII. 1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings

And the land rested from war.

on the other side Jordan, which Joshua smote. TOW these are the kings of the land which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan, toward the rising of the sun; from the river Arnon

east;
2 Sibon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half GI undo the borders of Ekron northward, which is lead, even unto the river Jabbok, which is the counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the border of the children of Ammon:

3 And from the plain U, the sea of Cinne-lites, the Eshkalonites, the Citties, and the roth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, Ekronites; also the Avites: even the materes or the Chi our to pettjeshimoth; and from the south, under Ashdoth-

And the coast of Og king of Bashan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei.

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon:

6 Them did Moses the servant of the LORD, aion unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, as I have commanded thee

and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

7 ¶ And these are the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baulgad in the valley of Lebanon, even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession, according to their divisions:

8 In the mountains, and in the vallies, and io the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Camanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites

9 The king of Jericho, one: the king of Ai, which to beside Beth-el, one:

10 The king of Jerusalem, one: the king of

Hebron, one: 11 The king of Jarmuth, one: the king of

Lachish, one: 12 The king of Eglon, one: the king of Go-

zer, one : 13 The king of Debir, one: the king of

Geder, one:

Arad, one:

15 The king of Libnah, one: the king of Aduilam, one: 16 The king of Makkedah, one: the king

of Beth-cl, one:

17 The king of Tappuah, one: the king of Hepher, one: 18 The king of Aphek, one: the king of

19 The king of Madon, one: the king of

Racor, one: 20 The king of Shimron-meron, one: the

king of Achshaph, one: 21 The king of Taxnuch, one: the king of

Megiddo, one: 22 The king of Kedesh, one: the king of

Jokueam of Carmel, one: 23 The king of Dor, in the coset of Dor.

one : the king of the nations of Gilial, one : 24 The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings

thirty and one. CHAP. XIII.

2 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 14, 33 The Lord's sacrifices are the Leviles' in-

heritance. 23 Balaam is slain.

YOW Joshua was old and stricken in years; and the Lorp said unto him, Thou art

unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed

2 This is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri, 3 From Sibor, which is before Egypt, even

Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdoth-

4 From the South, all the land of the Ca-naanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the sun-rising, from Bazl-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath;

6 All the inhabitants of the hill-country. from Lebanon unto Misrephotn-maim, and all the Sidonians: them will I drive out from beand the children of Israel smite: and Moses fore the children of Israel; only divide thou the servant of the Long gave it for a posses- it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance,

Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the haif-

tribe of Manusseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the Lorn gave them:

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto

Dibon;

10 And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heabbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Her-

mon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

12 All the king form of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who re-mained of the remnant of the giants; for these did Moses smite and cast them out.

13 Nevertheless, the children of Israel ex-14 The king of Horman, one: the king of pelled not the Geshurites, nor the Manchathites: but the Geshurites and the Man

chathites dwell among the Israelites until this

is Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance: the sacrinces of the LORD God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.

their families:

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is for inheritance unto them. on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the Long commanded by the hand of Moses, for riain by Medeba;

17 Hesbhon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dillon, and Bamoth-baal, and

Beth-beal-meen.

18 And Jahana, and Kedemeth, and Me-

rbrath, 19 And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Za-

reth-stabar in the mount of the valley.

Beth-jeshimoth.

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the hingdom of Silion king of the Amerites, which reigne I in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Blidian, Evi, and Rekem, and School dwelling in the country

22 " Balann also the son of Beer, the soothsaver, did the children of Israel slay with the

swird, among them that were slain by them. 23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities, and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad, but I wholly followed the Lond my God.

according to their families :

25 And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilcad, and half the land of the den shall be thine inheritance, and thy chilchildren of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah;

26 And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto

the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Bethnimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sibon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Cinneroth, on the other side Jordan eastward.

23 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad, after their families, the cities, and their

villages

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half-tribe of Manameh: and this was the possession of the half-tribe of the children of lienced;) if so be the Lord will be with me, Mana-sch by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan. and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan.

three-core cities:

31 And half Gilead, and Ashfaroth, and the son of Managen, eren to the one half of the Lorn God of I wal. the children of Machir by their families.

Meab, on the other side Jordan by Jericho from war.

eastnard.

33 But unto the tribe of Levi Mores gave not day it heritance; the Loan Godof Israel, wer their inheritance, as he said unto them. CHAP. XIV.

The wine tribes and an half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.

ND these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of 15 9 And Moses gave unto the tribe of the Canaun, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua mildren of Reuben inheritance according to the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed

2 By lot may their inheritance, as the

the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe. 3 For Moses had given the inheritance of

two tribes and an half-tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none in-

baritance among them.

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part upto the Levites in the land, 20 And Beth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, and save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle, and for their substance.

5 As the Loan commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the

6 Then the children of Judah came unto Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him. Thou knowest the thing that the Lord said unto Moses the man of God, concerning me and thee in Kadesh-barnea.

7 Forty years old nos I when Moses the servant of the Lord sent me from Kadeshbarnea to eapy out the land; and I brought him

word again as it was in mine heart.

3 Nevertheless, my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt;

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have troddren's for ever; because thou hast wholly followed the Lorp my God.

10 And now, benold, the Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the Lord spake this word unto Moses, while the children of Israel wairdered in the wilderness; and now, lo, I am

this day fourscore and five years old. 11 As yet I am as strong this day as I mas in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength

was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both to go out and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lorn spake in that day; (for thou heardest in that day how the Anakime mere there, and that the cities were great and then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LOPP said.

13 And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an in-

heritance:

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Beshan, of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite were pertaining unto the children of Machir Junto this day; because that he wholly followed

15 And the name of Hebron before mas 32 Three are the countries which Moses kingsthearba, which Arba was a great man clid distribute for inheritance in the plains of among the Anakims. And the land had rest

CHAP. XV.

1 The horders of the lot of Judah. 13 Calch's portion and conquest. 16 Othniel's valour and

remard. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered. THIS then was the lot of the tribe of the

children of Judah by their families; even to the border of Edom; the wilderness of Zin southward was the uttermost part of the field: and she lighted off her ass; and Caleb south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh thou hast given me a south land, give me also southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to Manleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadeshbarnea, and paseed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the wiser of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea. shall be your south coast.

5 And the east horder was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jordan: and their border in

the north quarter was from the bay of the sea, at the uttermost part of Jordan. 6 And the border went up to Beth-hogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arzhah;

and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben. 7 And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is before the going up to Adummim, which is on the south side of

the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel. 8 And the border went up by the valley of

the son of Hinnom, unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem; and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants

porthward.

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill upto the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah. which is Kirjath-jearim.

10 And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, (which to Chesalon,) on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel: and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Judah round about according to

their families.

13 ¶ And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the comman, ment of the Loan to Joshua, even the city of Arba, the father of Anak, which city is Hebron.

14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshal, and Ahiman, and Talmai,

the children of Anak. 15 And be went up thence to the inhabitanta of Debir: and the name of Debir before was

Kirjath-sepher. 16 TAnd Caleb said, He that smitcth Kirath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give villages : Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the son of Keraz, the brother of Caleb, took it : and he gave him Ach-

sah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unic Afm, that she moved him to ask of her rather a said unto her, What wouldest thon?

19 Who answered. Give me a blessing; for springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah, according to their families. 21 And the uttermest cities of the tribe of the children of Judah, toward the coast of Edom southward, were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur.

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadeh,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan, 24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor. 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah.

27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet. 28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Biziothiah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem.

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah, 31 And Ziglag, and Madmannah, and Sansannab,

32 And Lebzoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 And in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

349 And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam, 35 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socob, and

Azekab, 36 And Sharaim, and Adkhaim, and Gede-

rah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad. 38 And Dilean, and Mizpch, and Joktheel.

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon. 40 And Cabbon and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their silla-

42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan. 43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib, 44 And Kellah, and Achzib, and Mareshab;

nine cities with their villages. 45 Ekron, with her towns and her villages.

46 From Ekron even unto the sea, all that lay near Ashdod, with their villages: 47 Ashdod, with her towns and her villages.

claza, with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border thereof

48 TAnd in the mountains, Shamir, and attir, and Socoh.

49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which te Debir, 50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim.

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Glick eleven cities with their villages : 52 Arab and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah. M And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, (which

is Hebron,) and Zior; nine cities with their

55 Mans Carmel, and Ziph, and Juftah,

with their villages:

53 Halbal, Beth-zur, and Gedor.

53 And Maarath, and Beth anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

60 Kirjath baal, (which is Kirjath-jearim,) and Rabbah; two cities with their villages: 61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Mid-

din, and Secacah. 62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and

En-gedi; six cities with their villages.

63 As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph. 5 The borders of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canannites not conquered

ND the lot of the children of Joseph fell A from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el.

2 And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to

Ataroth.

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Juphleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sca-

4 So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

5 \$ And the border of the children of Ephraim, according to their families, was thus; even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-adar, unto Beth-Ider, and they met together in Asher on the horon the upper:

6 And the border went out toward the sea. to Michmethan on the north side, and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah:

7 And it went down from Janobah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho,

and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of the Canaanites would dwell in that land. Ephraim by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim were among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their

10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell serve under tribute.

CHAP. XVII. 1 The lot of Manasseh: 7 his coast. 12 The Canaanites not driven out. 14 The chil-

dren of Joseph obtain another lot. THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh. (for he mas the first-born of Joseph.) to wif, for Machir, the first-born of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he ites that dwell in the land of the valley have was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead charlots of iron, both they who are of Beth-

and Paskan. 2 There was also a lot for the rest of the valley of Jezzel.
illdren of Manassen by their families; for 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Jochildren of Manassen by their families; for the children of Abbrec, and for the children of Abbrec, and for the children of Abbrec, and for the children of Abbrech, and to the half of the midden of Abbrech, and power; then shall not have one lot aly:

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah. | for the children of Repher, and for the chil-57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities dren of Shemida; there were the male children of Manasseh, the son of Joseph, by their families.

3 % But Zelophehad, the somoi Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasch, hid no sons, but daughters; and these are the manes of his daughters. Maldah, and North, Hogian, Milean, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The Loan com-manded Moses to give us an inheritance among our breth on. Therefore according drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with to the commudatent of the Loap, he gave the children of Judah at Jorusalem unto this them an inheritance among the brothren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseli, besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which

were on the other side Jordan; 6 Because the daughters of Manas ch had an inheritance among his sons; and the rest of

Manaseh's sons had the land of Gilead. 7 I And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lith before Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappush.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah, on the border of Manasseh, be-

long d to the children of Ephraim:

9 And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river: these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh; the coast of Manas-eh also nas on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea :

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manassch's, and the sea is his bor-

north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar, and in Asher, Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Merlido and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of Manassel, could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities, but

13 Yet it came to pass when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 T And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I among the Ephraimites unto this day, and am a great people, forasmuch as the Loan

bath blessed me hitherto.

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the woodcountry, and cut down for thyself there, in the land of the Perizzites, and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanshean and her towns, and they who are of the

187

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it juity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before their.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess the land which the Long God of your fathers

hath given you? 4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north. 6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into

seven parts, and bring the description nither

to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lond our God. 7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Long & their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiioh before the Long: and there Joshua divided

the land unto the children of Israel, according to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their

families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. 12 and their border on the north side was

from Jordan; and the border went up to the of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the gos out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which it four cities and their villages: Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended

to Ataro'h-adar, near the hill that Heth on the these cities to Bardath-beer, Ramath of the south side of the nether Beth-horon.

compassed the corner of the sea southward, families. from the litt that lith before Beth-huron 2 Out of the portion of the children of Ju-southward; and the goings out thereof were Cah more the interstance of the children

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end

of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Heth before the valley of the son of Hirnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to En-

rozei, 17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben.

18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This mas the south coast. 20 And Jordan was the bonier of it on the

east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the chil-

dren of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-cl,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-hasmonai, and Ophni, and

Gaba; twelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth.

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah, 27 And Rekem, and Irpect, and Taralah,

28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen citles with their villages. This is the inheriance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

CHAP. XIX. 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families : and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazur-shual, and Balah, and Azera,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah. 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-murcaboth, and

Hazar-susah. 6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages :

7 Ain. Pemmen, and Ether, and Ashan;

8 And all the villages that were round about

south. This is the inheritance of the tribe 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simoon, according to their

M. Kirjetlebasi, (which is Kirjath jourim,) a of Simeon; for the part of the children of

If treducts was too much for them: feeding the . It had fine the court works Clairies was too much for them: "versione the. In And the life week to the last at the last three of simeon has their interchance of the last three last t children of Zebulus, according to their father than his hard and he was at the border of their macroscope as the same to be about 15 feet as the border of their macroscope as the same to be about 15 feet as the same to be a sa consideration of Continue, according to their mines and the border of their materiance are their in the state of their materiance are their in lies: and the border of their marriance are married from Sarid.

11 And their border were up toward the same from a large from the five time of time of the five time of time of the five time of time of the five up to Japaia

goeth out to Remove the train.

Zebulun, acrossly to the

17 9 And the forms at case out I have the for the children of land to account a land

mines.
18 And their bester was bread leave.

19 And Harborn, and Shine, and Am

And Ratherly and Kanage and tree 21 And R

22 And the crack the bar to the same of th

Shaharimak to as assume to

tern cases was the grant of the rest of th

the trace and the second secon the calines of Assert Salary

S And their bearing and their sections

of And American Ameri

77 And larve Branch has been as a Bet the same and t the taller of Just the same is the same of Sile of Resident States And Remain and Parkets William This was a second of the second of t S Age (17)

SHARMANIAN AND THE STATE OF THE

cities with they reme

and Coesalines as: : sunen

ha kinh. and Barl.

and Beter and 4

E IN COLUMN TO A TO breed to France Principal Section 1988 Berlin and State of the State o Paris of A service of the service of Section 5.

families.

families

ב ב ב בורותווה: מו

Borth side to Hangeon; and he out summer the red are in the valley of the out summer than the same of 15 And Krinth and Name and Name 15 And America are seemed as time of the control of 16 This is the shortest of the citizen of

up to Jagua.

13 And from these practice this will be a sure of the control of th

12 A nd turned from Sarie consumer to post 1 and 1 and

3

A TOTAL COMPANY OF THE SECOND STATE OF THE SEC

-----THE AND SHAPE HE SE

G AM EM MY THE ME LIN A And Allenda By Land By Day S AN IN M IN IN IN *20 D v.

THE REAL PROPERTY AND ADDRESS OF THE PARTY AND ----T. M. T. W. E. M. .

A.A.

- - -----... æ .w r. . . -- . ***

ŧ F= ...

Refress. The same of the sa The state of the s 11 All blances 10 E. 2 TO E . Z . W.

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jeity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the out goings of it shall be thine; for thou shall drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the chil-L dren of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued be-

fore them. 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re-

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess the land which the Long God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and 1 will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their

coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description bither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lond our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Loan is their inheritance; and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lorn gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lorp in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven

the host at Shiloh.

10 T And Joshua cast lots for them in Shi-Inh before the Lorp; and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the Ell of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the go-

3 out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended to Ataro'h-adar, near the hill that Rith on the these cities to Baslath-beer. Ramath of the south side of the nother Beth-horon.

compassed the corner of the sea southward. Cambles, and the portion of the children of Ju-form the hill that light before Both-borni. So out of the portion of the children of Ju-routhward, and the goines out thereof was job more the indecisance of the children

west quarter.

5 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of wa-

ters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that licth before the valley of the son of Hirnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and de-

scended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel, 17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward

Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben, 18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto

Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. This mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the bonier of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonni, and Ophni, and

Gaba: twelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth, 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpecl, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

to their families.

CHAP. XIX. arts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulen, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtall, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an

inheritance to Joshua.

A ND the second lot came forth to Simoon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beer-

sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah, 3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Be'hul, and Hormah. 5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and

Hazar-susah. 6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen

cities and their villages: 7 Ain, Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

four cities and their villages :

8 And all the villages that were round about south. This is the inheritance of the tribe 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simoon, according to their

at Kirjeth-basi, (which is Kirjath jearies,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance with-Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the is the inheritance of them.

10 T And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families : and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that is before Jok-

neam. 12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth

up to Japhia, 13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthan-el: 15 And Kattath, and Nahalial, and Shim-

ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the inherituace of the children of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villeges.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issacher according to their

families. 18 And their border was toward Jezreel,

and Chesulloth, and Shusem, 19 And Hapharaim, and Shihou, and Ana-

herath. 20 And Rubbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En-gamnin, and Enhaddah, and Beth-pazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their fami-ties, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe

f the children of Asher, according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali,

and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-

heal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-Ithnath,

27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to the valley of Jiphthali-el toward the north made an end of dividing the country. side of Beth-emet, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand.

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon, and Kanah, even unto great Zidon:

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast Appoint out for you cities of refuge, who turneth to Hosah: and the out-goings thereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: are at the sea from the coast to Achzib :

36 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rebob: twenty and two cities with their villages

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their fami-

lies, these cities with their villages.
32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zeanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordin:

south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rlsing.

34 And then the coast turneth westward to

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor, 37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 T And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron. 44 And Eitekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon, 46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the

border before Japho. 47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them : 50 According to the word of the Lozo they

gave him the city which he asked, even Timth.h-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built

the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zehulun, and to of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they

> I God commandeth, 7 and the Israeliles appoint, six cilies of refuge.

HE Long also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth fire unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avencer of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slaver up into his hand; because he smote his

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it city of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down; and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin.

ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re-

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go to possess 18 And passed along toward the side over the land which the Long God of your fathers against Arabah northward, and went down unto hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south,

coasts on the norta.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Long our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Loap is their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Long gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to

the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lorp: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the goas out thereof were at the wilderness of

Leth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended south side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simeon, according to their compassed the corner of the sea southward, families. from the littl that litth before Beth-local 2 Out of the portion of the children of Ju-southward; and the goings out thereof were dath more the indecidence of the children

ığx

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out

on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that Neth before the valley of the son of Hirnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of

Bohan the son of Reuben.

Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hogiah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the and the house of Joseph shall abide in their children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el.

23 And Avim. and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonni, and Ophni, and

Gaba; twelve cities with their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth. 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Revem, and Irpect, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem,) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

to their families. CHAP. XIX.

1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

ND the second lot came forth to Simeon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azera, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah.

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-Jebaoth, and Sharuben; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ain, Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

four cities and their villages : 8 And all the villages that were round about to Ataro'h-adar, near the hill that Ricth on the ! these cities to Baalath-beer. Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

at Kirjethebaal, (which is Kirjath jeurim,) a of Simeons for the part of the children of

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inhesitance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth,

and reached to the river that is before Jok-

12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sum-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to litah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah:

14 And the border compasseth it on the

north side to Hannathon; and the out-gologs thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahalial, and Shim-ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve ci-ties with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their

families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulioth, and Shunem

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihou, and Ana-

harath, 20 And Rubbith, and Kishien, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and En-gamin, and Enhaddah, and Beth-pazzez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-goings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their fami-

lies, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe f the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, the city, and dwelt therein.

and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-

to Shihor-libnath. Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out

to Cabui on the left hand. 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon,

and Kanab, even unto great Zidon:

20 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosab: and the out-goings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib:

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphta-

li according to their families.

thereof were at Jordan:

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zasnannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer.

and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth, 36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen ci-

Lies with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of

the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages. 40 T And the seventh lot came out for the

tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron, 44 And Eltekeb, and Gibbethon, and Ban-

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon.

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 T When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them :

50 According to the word of the Loro they cave him the city which he asked, even Tim-'h-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and sheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to by lot in Shiloh before the Lorg, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country. CHAP. XX.

I God commandeth, 7 and the Irraelites appoint. six cities of refuge.

THE Lord also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses :

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avencer of blood pursue stres him, then they shall not deliver the

up into his hand; because he sun

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jeity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down : and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAP. XVIII. 1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and

divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin. ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there; and the land was subduced be-

fore them. 2 And there remained among the children

of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance. 3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long are ye slack to go to possess

the land which the Long God of your fathers hath given you? 4 Give out from emong you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe

it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me. 5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shall abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their

coasts on the north. 6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into

seven parts, and bring the description nither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lonn our God. 7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Lond is their inherituice: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which

Moses the servant of the LORD gave them. 8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua, to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Long: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions. 11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth

between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph. 12 And their border on the north side was

from Jordan; and the border went up to the Fig. of Jericho on the north side, and went up il rough the mountains westward; and the gos out thereof were at the wilderness of Leth-aven. 13 And the border went over from thence

toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is four cities said their villages : Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended south side of the nother Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simcon, according to their

compassed the corner of the sea southward, families, from the lifth that light before Beth-horor, a Out of the portion of the children of Ausouthward; and the coines out thereof were dath more the indeclarate of the children ıćĸ

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end

of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lielh before the valley of the son of Hisnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and de-

scended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel, 17 And was drawn from the north, and went

forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of

Bohan the son of Reuben, 18 And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward; and the out-goings of the border nere at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. mas the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Both-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz.

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

23 Aud Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-haamonni, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Resem, and Irpecl, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inherit-

ance of the children of Benjamin according to their families. CHAP. XIX.

1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Issachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.

ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, A even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families : and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beersheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah.

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and

Hazar-susah. 6 And Reth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen

cities and their villages : 7 Ain. Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan;

8 And all the villages that mere round about to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that licth on the these cities to Basilath-beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe

at Kirjeth-bash (which is Kirjath-jearim,) a of Simcon: for the part of the children of

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance withis the juneritance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

1) And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbusheth, and reached to the river that is before Jok-12 And turned from Sarid castward, toward

the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-ta-

bor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia. 13 And from thence passeth on along on the

east to Gittah-hepher, to litah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah; 14 And the border compasseth it on the

north side to Hannathon; and the out-goings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahallul, and Shim-

ron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve ci-ties with their villages.

16 This is the inheritance of the children of

Zebulun, according to their familles, these cities with their villeges.

17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to Issachar. for the children of Issacher according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulioth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihou, and Anabarath,

20 And Rubbith, and Kishian, and Aber. 21 And Remeth, and En-gammin, and En-

haddah, and Beth-pazzes; 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-

gnings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the

children of Issachar, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

34 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe

f the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mi-

heal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath. 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to

Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon.

and Kanab, even unto great Zidon

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah: and the out-goings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib :

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.
32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children

of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from

Allon to Zasosonim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneci, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordan :

24 And then the coast turneth westward to Azaoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cunereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor, 38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen ci-

ties with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of

the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethlab.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron, 44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baa-

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon.

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

these cities with their villages.

49 T When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshun the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the Loan they gave bim the city which he asked, even Timh-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built

the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Elexzar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country. CHAP. XX.

1 God commandeth, 7 and the Irraeliter appoint, siz cilles of refuge.

THE Lord also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slayer that killeth may person unawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the aven-

ger of blood. 4 And when he that doth flee upto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood bursue after

him, then they shall not deliver the up into his hand; because he smot

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it jeity of the children of Judah. This was the is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down : and the out-goings of it shall be thine; for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong. CHAP. XVIII.

1 The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh. remainder of the land is described, 10 and of the mountain that Meth before the valley divided by lot. 21 Cities of Benjamin.

ND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet re-

ceived their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel. How long are ye slack to go to possess hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe; and I will send them, and they shall rise and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts : Judah shail abide in their coasts on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their

coasts on the norta.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description nither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lorp our God.

7 But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the Loan is their inheritunce: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go, and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven the land, and described it by cities into seven CMAP. XIX. parts in a book, and came again to Joshun, to 1 The lot of Simcon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of Is-

the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lorp: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel, according

to their divisions.

11 T And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

13 and their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the of Jericho on the north side, and went up 1; "...ugh the mountains westward; and the gos out thereof were at the wilderness of Leth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Beth-el.) southward, and the border descended

south side of the nether Beth-horon.

compassed the corner of the sea southward, families. from the hill that lith before Beth-haron 2 Out of the portion of the children of an southward; and the goines out thereof were the market he may of the children of the child at Kirjath-baal, (which is Kirjath jearim,) a of Simeon: for the part of the children of

west quarter. 15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of wa-

ters of Nephtoah;

16 And the border came down to the end of the son of Hisnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to Enrogel,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of

Bohan the son of Reuben.

18 And passed along toward the side over the land which the Lord God of your fathers against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah;

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah, northward: and the out-goings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea, at the south end of Jordan. was the south coast.

20 And Jordan was the benier of it on the This was the inheritance of the east side. children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof

round about, according to their families.
21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hogiah, and the valley of Keziz,

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and

Beth-cl.

23 And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haamonai, and Ophni, and

Gaba; thelve cities with their villages:

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth 26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpecl, and Taralah, 28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, (which is

Jerusalem.) Gibeath, and Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according

to their families.

sachar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphlali, 40 and of Dan. 49 The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshun.

ND the second lot came forth to Simcon, even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families; and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beer-

sheba, and Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen citics and their villages:

7 Ain, Rommon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages :

8 And all the villages that mere round about to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that licth on the these cities to Ba dath-beer, Ramath of the south. Tals is the inheritance of the tribe 14 And the border was drawn thence, and of the children of Simcon, according to their

Judah was too much for them; therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance withis th**e inheri**tance of them.

10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Muralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and seached to the river that is before Jokneam.

12 And turned from Sarid eastward, toward the sun-rising, unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia.

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittab-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the out-gologe thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shim-

ron, and Idaish, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages. 16 This is the inheritance of the children of

Zebulun, according to their familles, these cities with their villages.

17 And the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issacher according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jezreel,

and Chesulioth, and Shunem, 19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and Ana-

barath. 20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez, 21 And Remeth, and Engannin, and En-

haddah, and Beth-pazzez; 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shakazimah, and Beth-shemesh, and the out-

goings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the

children of Issachar, according to their famibies, the cities and their villages.

84 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe if the children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Mito Shihor-Honath,

Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emet, and Neiel, and goeth out

to Cabul on the left hand. 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Rammon,

29 And then the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah: and the out-going thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achaih :

and Kanali, even unto great Zidon

30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rebob: twenty and two cities with their villages

31 This is the inberitance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their fami-

lies, these cities with their villages.
32 The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphta.

li according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabrecl, unto Lakum; and the out-goings thereof were at Jordan :

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Azzoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the

sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer,

and Hammath, Rakkath, and Concreth, 36 And Adamsh, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-bazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-ahemeah: nineteen cities with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of

the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities and their villages. 40 T And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their

families. 41 And the coast of their inheritance was

Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh, 42 And Shaalabbim, and Ajalon, and Jethhah.

43 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron. 44 And Eltekeb, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

45 And Johnd, and Bene-berak, and Gathrimmon,

46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out toe little for them; therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families,

there cities with their villages. 49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

50 According to the word of the Loan they gave him the city which he asked, even Tim-'h-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwell therein.

51 These are the inheritances which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and sheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance 27 And turneth toward the sun-rising to by lot in Shiloh before the Loan, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX 1 God commandeth, 7 and the Israelites appoint, six cities of refuge.

HE Lond also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying. Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

3 That the slaver that killeth any person mnawares, and unwittingly, may flee thither : and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them, 5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slaver up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and bated him not be in the father of Anak, (which city is Hebron) foretime. 6 And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment,

and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 T And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron) in the mountain of Judah. 8 And on the other side Jordan, by Jericho

eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain, out of the tribe of Reu-ben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of

Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. 9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger

of blood, until he stood before the congregation. CHAP. XXI. I Eigh and forty cities given by lot unlo the

Leviter. 43 God gave them rest. HEN came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the triles of the children of Israel;

2 And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord com-manded by the hand of Moses, to give us clties to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the com-

mandment of the Lorp, these cities and their suburbs. 4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites; and the children of Aaron the priest, mkich were of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of t'.

tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Beujamin, thirteen cities. 5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of

Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half-tribe of Manassch, ten cities. 6 And the children of Gershon had by lot

out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
7 The children of Merari, by their families.

had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. 8 And the children of Israel gave by lot

unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses. 9 % And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the

children of Simeon, these cities which are Arr mentioned by name, 10 Which the children of Aaron, being of

the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: (for theirs was the '.- first lot.)

11 And they gave them the city of Arba, suburbs, 170 11

thereof round about it. 12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh, for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver, and Libnah

with her suburbs. 14 And Jattir with her suburbs, and Echte-

moa with her suburbs, 15 And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

16 And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon

with her suburbs. Geba with her suburbs. 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almos

with her suburbs: four cities. 19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 T And the families of the children of Kobath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim. 21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, to be a city of

refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with ber suburbs, 22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-

horon with her suburbs: four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with ber suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs.

24 Ajalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: four cities.

25 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: two cities.

26 All the cities were ten, with their sub-urbs, for the families of the children of Ko-

hath that remained. 27 ¶ And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half-tribe of Manasseh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and Beeshterah with her suburbs: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar. Kishom with her suburbs. Dabareh with her suburbs. 29 Jarmuth with her suburbs. En-gannim

with her suburbs : four cities.
30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs,

31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs : four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slaver; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs:

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, were thirteen cities with their suburbs 34 T And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the

tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, 35 Dimnah with her suburbs; Nabalal with

her suburbs : four cities. 36 And out of the tribe of Reulen. Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her

three cities.

Chap. xxii.

phasth with her suburbs: four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Ollead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her

39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs: four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Merari, by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were by their lot, twelve cities.

41 All the cities of the Levites, within the possession of the children of Israel, were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their Suburbs round about them: thus were all these

43 ¶ And the Lorp gave unto Irrael all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt there-

41 And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their the land of Gilead, Rhinehas the son of Eleazar enemies before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 There failed not aught of any good thing which the Loap had spoken unto the house of Larael; all came to pass. CHAP. XXII.

1 The two tribes and half sent home: 10 they build the altar of testimony in their journey: 16 contention thereupon.

HEN Joshua called the Reubenites, and I the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said unto them. Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the Lorn commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these mamy days unto this day, but have kept the from which we are not cleansed until this day, charge of the commandment of the Loan your (although there was a plague in the congrega-God.

4 And now the Lord your God hath given sion, which Moses the servant of the Loan gave you on the other side Jordan.

5 But take diligent heed to do the commandment, and the law, which Moses the servant of the land of the possession of the Loun, wherethe Loan charged you, to love the Loan your in the Loan's tabernacic dwelleth, and take God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his convication among us: but rebel not against convicantments, and to cleave unto him, and the Loon, nor rebel spainst us, in building to serve him with all your heart, and with all you an altar besides the altar of the Loon on your soul.

6 So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 Thow to the one half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given possession in Bashan; that man perished not alone in his ini but unto the other half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blossed seh, answered, and said unto the heads of the

B And he spake unto them, saying, Return much raiment: divide the apoil of your ene-day.)
23 That we have built us an altar to to

37 Kedemoth with her suburbe, and Me-| nasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Cannan, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were passessed, according to the word of the Loro by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came unto the border. of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the

children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manasseh, built there an

altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.
11 ¶And the children of Israel heart say, Behold, the children of Readen, and the children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manassen,

have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel heard of

it, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh.

to go up to war against them.

3 And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, into the priest; 14 And with him ten princes, of each chief

house a prince throughout all the tribes of israel, and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of

15 And they came unto the children of Reu-ben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half-tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying, 16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the

LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an alter, that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us. tion of the Lorp,)

18 But that ye must turn away this day rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: from following the Loan? And it will be, therefore now return ye, and get you unto serious ye rebel to-day against the Loan, that your tests, and unto the land of your peyses-to-morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass we over unto

God 20 Dil not Achan the son of Zereh commit a trespass in the accurred thirg, and wratt fell on all the congregation of Israel! and

quity 21 Then the children of Reuben, and the

children of Gad, and the half-tribe of Manusthousands of Israel,

32 The Loan God of gods, the Loan Goo with much riches unto your tents, and with of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall vary much cattle, with silver, and with gold, know, if it be in rebellien, or if in transand with brass, and with iron, and with very gression against the Loan, (save us not this

9 TAnd the children of Reuben, and the from following see Lorn, or if to oner their children of Gud, and the half-tribe of Ma- burnt-offering, or meat overing, or if to

H 2

171

JOSHUA. before his death. I

require # :

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children,

saying. What have ye to do with the Lord 25 For the Loap hath made Jordan a bor-

der between us and you, ye children of Reu-ben, and children of Gad, ye have no part in the Loan: so shall your children make our

children cease from fearing the Loap.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare

to build us an alter, not for burnt-offering, nor tor sacridce:

27 But that it may be a witness between us and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the Lord be-

our sacrifices, and with our peace-offerings; that your children may not say to our call- 7 That ye come not among these nations, dren in time to come, Ye have no part in the these that remain among you, neither make LORD. 28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when

they should so say to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Be-hold the pattern of the altar of the Loan, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness be-

tween us and you. 29 God forbid that we should rebel against the Loap, and turn this day from following the Loap, to build an alter for burnt-offerings,

for ment-offerings, or for sacrifices; besides the alter of the Loap our God, that is before his tabernacie.

30 TAnd when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the

children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh

spake, it pleased them. 31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the Lonp ir among us, because ye have not com-nitted this trespuse against the Lonp: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of

the hand of the Long. 32 ¶And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Rouben, and from the children of Gad.

out of the land of Gilend, unto the land of Cansan, to the children of Israel, and brought

them word again.
33 And the thing pleased the children of Iarnel; and the children of Iarnel bleased God,

and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the chil-

dren of Reuben and Gad dwelt. 34 And the children of Rauben and the

children of Gad called the altar Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lord is God.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

ND it came to pass, a long time after that A the Lone had given rest auto Israel from all their exemies round about, that Joshua Zed old and stricken in age

And Joshus called for all Leracl, and for telders, and for their beads; and for their A Israel to Shechem, and called for the

peace-offerings thereon, let the Loan himself judges, and for their officers, and said unio them, I am old and stricken in age : 3 And ye have seen all that the Lord your

God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the Loan your God is he that bath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot

these nations that remain, to be an inheritance your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have out off, even unto the great sea westward.

5 And the Long your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your eight; and ye shall possess their

land, as the Loan your God bath promised unto

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of th fore him with our burnt-offerings, and with law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left:

mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the Long your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 For the Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong : but as for

you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Loap your God, he if it that lighteth for you, as he hath promised you. If Take good heed therefore unto your-

selves, that ye love the Loan your God

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and

they to you;
13 Know for a certainty that the Loap your God will no more drive out say of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the Loap

your God hath given you. 14 And behold, this day I am going the

way of all the earth; and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your souls, that not one thing bath failed of all the good things which the Loun your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing bath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the Loan bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from oil this good land

which the Load your God bath given you. 16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Loan your God, which he commanded

you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the Loan be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you. CHAP. XXIV.

Joshna areembling the tribes, 2 relateth God's benefits: 14 he renemeth a covenant between them and God.

death. ND Joshua gathered all the tribes of

their judges, and for their officers; and they serve other gods; presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people. Thus brought us up, and our fathers, out of the saith the Loan God of Israel, Your fathers had of Egypt, from the house of bondare, swelt on the other skie of the flood is old and which did those great signs in our sight. hime, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

3 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: Egypt.

5 I seat Moses also and Aaron; and I plagued Expt. according to that which I did among them; and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians ursued after your fathers with chariots and orsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the Long, he put darkness between you and the Egypti wa. and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave will we obey.
them into your hand, that ye might possess 25 So Joshua made a coverant with the peotheir land; and I destroyed them from before

9 Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Hoab, arose and warred against Israel, and

Aurse Fou:

10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore be blessed you still: so I delivered

you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought gainst you, the Amorites, and the Perizsites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the band.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but not with thy sword,

sor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them: of the vineyards and olive-yards which ye planted not do ye

. 14 ¶ Now therefore fear the Long, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and

serve ye the Loan.
Is And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Long choose ye this day whom ye will serve whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell:

LORD. 16 And the people answered and said, God

edgers of Israel, and for their heads, and for | forbid that we should forsake the Loup to

17 For the Loan our God, he if is that and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the Loap drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve

the Loan; for he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye and I gave unto Esau mount Seir to possess it ; cannot serve the Long; for he is an holy God: but Jacob and his children went down into he is a jeakous God; he will not forgive your tran eressions nor you. sind.

20 If ye forsake the Loan, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you

good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay;

but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people. Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the Load, to serve him. And they said. We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away (said he) the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Loan God of Israel.

24 And the people said unto Joshua, The Long our God will we serve, and his voice

ple that day, and set them a statute and an

ordinance in Shoohem.

26 ¶ And 76-shua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took agreet stone, ent and called Balann the son of Boor to and set it up there under an oak that was by the sanctuary of the Load.

27 And Joshua said unto all the people. Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us: for it hath heard all the words of the LORD. which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore

a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

23 5 And it came to pass after these things, Jebusites; and I delivered them into your that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Loan, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath scrah, which is in mount Epuraim, on the north side of the bill

of Gaach.

31 And Israel served the Loan all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

32 ¶ And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem, for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to at as for me and my house, we will serve the Phinehas his con, which was given him in mount Ephraim

The Book of JUDGES.

CHAP. I. zek justly requited. 8 Jerusalem, 10 and and Ekron with the coast thereof. Hebron taken.

TOW after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Loan, saying, Who shall go up for us

against the Canaanites first, to fight against 2 And the Lord said, Judah shall go up:

behold I have delivered the land into his

3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Consumtes, and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon nent with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the Loan delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites Into their hand: and they slow of them in Bezek

ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the

Canagnites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued

7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great tees cut off, gathered their meat under my Hittites, and built a city, and called the name table: as I have done, so God hath requited thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto And they brought him to Jerusaless, and this day there he died.

8 (Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had to be it, and smit-'en it with the edge of the swore, and set the

city on fire)

3 T And afterward the children of Judah ment down to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and

in the valley.

10 And Judah went against the Cafaanites that dwelt in Hebron, (now the name of He-bron before was Kirjath-arba,) and they show Sheshal, and Ahlman, and Talmai.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: (and the name of Debir

before mas Kirjath-sepher:)
12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjathsepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and be gave him Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:
Achsah his daughter to wife.

32 But the Asherites dwelt among the Ca-

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field : and, she lighted from off her ass ; and Caleb raid unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land, give me also springs of water. And Caleb save her the upper springs and the nether

springs.

6 And the children of the Kentte, Moto father in-law, went up out of the city of the wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad: and they went and dwelt among the prople.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it: (and the name of the city was called Horman:)

18 Also Judah took Gaza with the coast 1 The acts of Judah and Simeon. 6 Adoni-be- thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof,

> 19 And the LORD was with Judah, and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb. as baoses said : and he expelled thence the three

sons of Anak.

21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the chil-

dren of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.
22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they also west up against Beth-el; and the Load was

with them.

23 And the house of Joseph sent to descry Beth-el: (now the name of the city before

was Luz.

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and

we will shew thee mercy.

And when he shewed them the entrance after him, and caught him, and cut off his into the city, they smote the city with the thumbs and his great toes. and all his family.

26 And the man west into the land of the

27 T Neither did Manassch drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shean and her towns, nor Tanach and her towns, nor the Inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of 1bleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Meglddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 T Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canashites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Ca-

namites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among

them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of

manites, the inhabitants of the land; for they

did not drive them out

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-snath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anati: became tributaries unto them

34 And the Amerites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley: 35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount

Heres in Ajalon, and is Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries. 36 And the coast of the Amorites war from

the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

174

CHAP. II.

Joshua : 20 their punishment.

ND an angel of the Loan came up from A Gile a to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And we shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my

voice; why have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thoras in your sides, and their gods shall be a smare upto you.

4 April it came to pass, when the angel of the Loan stake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people listed up their

70in'e, an ∙ept.

5 And they called the name of that place. Bothim: and they sacrificed there unto the Lord.

6 T And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people served the Loan all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the Loan that he did for israel.

8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the Loup, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timosth-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

10 And also all that gener tion were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Loap, and served Baalim

13 And they forsook the Loan God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and Moses. bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lond to anger.

13 And they forgook the Loap, and served

Baal and Ashiaroth.

14 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the bands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemieround about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the Loap was against them for evil, as hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopothe Lord had said, and as the bond had tamin: and the children of larged served sworn unto them: and they were greatly Chushan-rishathaim eight years. distressed.

15 T Nevertheless, the Lors raised up udges, which delivered them out of the hand

of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring afmet so.

18 And when the Loup raised them up I An angel rebuteth the people at Bochim. 10 judges, then the Loso was with the judge. The nickedness of the new generation after and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: (for it repented the Loan because of their groanings. by reason of them that oppressed them, and vexed them.)

> 19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them: they ceased not from their own

doings, nor from their stubborn way.

30 ¶ And the enger of the Loap was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which l commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 Falso will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua

left when he died;

22 That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD, to walk therein, as their fathers did keep if, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

GHAP. III.

1 The nations left to prove Ibrael: 5 by com-munion with them they commit idolatry. 9 Of Othniel. 12 of Enud, &c.

NOW these are the nations which the Loan left to prove Israel by them: (even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars

of Canaan;
Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing there-

of :)

3 Namely, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Cananites, and the Sidonfans, and not the Loan, nor yet the worse which he had the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in

4 And they were to prove Israel by them. to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the Lorn, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of

5 % And the children of Israel dwelt among the Cananites, Hittites, and Amorites, and

Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jeliusites. 6 And they took their daughters to be their

nives, and gave their danguters to their some, and served their gods. 7 And the children of Israel did evil in the eight of the Lund, and forgat the Lond their

God, and served Baalim and the groves. 8 Therefore the anger of the Loan was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the

9 Aml when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised up a deliverer to the children of larnel, who delivered them,

even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lorp came upon ter other gods, and bowed themselves unto him, and he judged lersel, and went out to war: and the Lord delivered Chushan-rishathem - they turned quickly out of the way war: and the Loun delivered Chushan-risha-which their fathers walked in, obeying the thaim king of Mesopotamia into his band; commandments of the Loan; but they did and his hand prevailed against Chushan-risha thaim.

11 And the land had rest forty years: and Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

again in the sight of the Load; and the Load strengthened Egion the king of Mosb against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the Logo.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm-trees.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel cried unto the Loap, the Loap raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present anto Egion king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubit length; and he did gird

it under his raiment upon his right thigh 17 And he brought the present unto Egion king of Moab: and Egion was a very fat man.
18 And when he had made an end to offer

the present, he sent away the people that bare

the present.

19 But be himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him west: out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer-parlour, which he had for himself alone: and Ehud said, I have a meeage from God unto thee. And he erose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his loft hand, and took the dagger from his right thich, and

thrust it into his belly. 22 And the haft also went in after the blude; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his

belly : and the dirt came out. 23 Then Ebud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the pariour upon

him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that behold the loors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summerchamber.

25 And they tarried till they were a-shamed; and behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour: therefore they took a key and opened them; and behold, their lord was

fallen down dead on the earth

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped

unto Seirath.

27 And it came to pass when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went lown with him from the mount, and he before their.

2d And he said unto them. Follow after me; for the Loap bath delivered your easmes the Moubites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of 'O pass over.

23 T And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all insty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

the hand of Israel. And the land had sest man left. ourscore years.

31 T And after him was Shamear the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hun-12 T And the children of Israel did evil dred men with an ex-good; and he slee delivered Israel.

CHAP. IV. I Deborak and Barak deliver Israel from Jabia and Sisera. 21 Jael killeth Sisera.

ND the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Loap when Ehud was dead 2 And the Lowe sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sizera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the Loan; for he had nine bundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 ¶ And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged largel at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el, in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said un-to him, Hath not the Loan God of Israel commanded, saying, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun!

7 And I will draw unto thee to the river Kishes, Sizers, the captain of Jabin's army, with his charlots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thise hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If theu wilt with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee; notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine houser; for the Loan shall sell Sieers into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to

19 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtail to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thourand mee at his feet: and Deborah went up

with him.

H Now Heber the Kenke, which was of the children of Hohab the father-in-law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenlies, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaansim, which it by Kedesh. 12 And they showed Sivers that Barek the

son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. 13 And Sisera gathered together all his

chariots, even nipe hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosbeth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said unto Barek, & this to the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the Lean gone out before thee! So Barak west down from mount Tahor, and ten thousand

men after him.

15 And the Loap discomfited Sisers, and all his charlots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak : so that Sisera widan toward Moab, and suffered not a man lighted down off Air charlot, and fied away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sieera fell upon 30 So aloab was subdued that day under the edge of the sword; and there was not a

17 Howbeit, Sisera fled away on his feet to jutter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy capeleten of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite; livity captive, thou son of Abinoam. If there say peace between Jabin the king of 13 Then he made him that remaineth have the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite;

for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 T And Jael went out to meet Sisers, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto ber into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty: and she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent : and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say. No.

21 Then Jael, Heber's wife, took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and vent softly unto him, and smote the mail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleep, and weary:) so he died.

23 And behold as Barak pursued Sisera. Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will show thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold Sizera lay dead, and the nell was in his temples

23 So God subdued on that day Jahin the king of Cannan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, ustil they had destroyed Jabin king of Canasa

CHAP. V.

The song of Deborah and Barak. THEN sang Deborah and Barak the son of

Abinoam on that day, saying, 2 Praise ve the Lord for the avenging of larnel, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings : give ear, O ye princes: I, even I, will sing unto the Lorp; I will sing praire to the Lorp God of Israel.

4 Lorp, when thou wentest out of Seir,

when thou marchedst out of the field (- Edom. the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped,

the clouds also dropped water. 5 The mountains melted from before the Loan, even that Sinai from before the Loan God of Israel.

6 In the days of Shumgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jack, the highways were uncecupied, and the travellers walked through

by-ways.
7 The inhabitants of the villages consent, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then wer war in the gates: was there a shield or apear seen

among forty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Is-

rael, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the Loan.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the Long, even the righteous acts fowards shall the people of the Loan so down to the had rest forty years gate ".

dominion over the nobles among the people: the Loro made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down rovernors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Issachar were with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak; he was sent on foot into the valley. For the diwas sent on foot into the valley. visions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abordest thou among the sheep-folds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Rouben there were great search-

ings of heart. 17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships . Asher continued on

the sea-shore, and abode in his breaches 18 Zehulun and Naphtali were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the

high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Tanach by the waters of Megiddo: they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

21 The river of Kishon swept them sway, that ancient river, the river Kishon. Omy soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horse-hoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Meroz, (said the angel of the LORD.) curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Loan, to the help of the Loan against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be; blessed shall she be above women in the tent

25 He seked water, and she gave him milk;

she brought forth butter in a lordly dish. 26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer: and

with the hammer she smote Sisera; she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. 27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay

down: at her feet he bowed, he fell; where be bowed, there he fell down dead. 26 The mother of Sizera looked out at a

window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered bor, yea, she

returned answer to herself, 30 Have they not speil! have they not divided the proy; to every man a damsel or two! to Siecra a prey of divers colours, s prey of divers colours of needle-work, of divers colours of acedle-work on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 So let all thine enemies perish, O Loup: but let them that love him be as the sun when the technoticants of his villages in Israel: then he goeth forth in his might. And the land

CHAP. VI.

12 Awake, zwake, Deborah; awake, zwake, 1 The terestites, for their rin, oppressed by Mi-

delivereth them.

ND the children of Israel did evil in the A sight of the Lord; and the Lord deli-

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong

3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came

up against them; 4 And they encamped against them. and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza; and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor

5 For they came up with their cattle, and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into

the land to destroy it. 6 And Israel was greatly impoverished be-

cause of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto the Lord.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the Loan because of the Midianites,

8 That the Lord sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egart, and brought you forth out of the house of bundage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before

you, and gave you their land, 10 And I said unto you, I sm the Long your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

II T And there came an angel of the Long, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abi-earlie: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine-press, to hide if from the Midlanites.

12 And the angel of the Loxo appeared unto him, and said unto him. The Long is with

thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the Loan be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the Loan bring us up from Egypt! but now the Loan hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the Lord looked upon him and said. Go in this thy might, and thou shalt mave Isracl from the hand of the Midianites : have

not I sent thee?

15 And he said usto him, O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house.

And the Loan said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smits the

Midianites as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have gathered together, and went over, and pitch-found grace in thy sight, then shew me a sign od in the valley of Jezreel. that thou talkest with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I Gidein, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiwere into thee, and bring forth my pre-case was guthered after him

dian: 8 a prophet rebuketh them: 11 Gideon; sent, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephan of vered them into the hand of Midian seven flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the

broth. And be did so.

21 Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh, and the unleavened cakes and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lorn departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lorn, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Gou! for because I have seen an angel

of the Loup face to face.

23 And the Loan said upto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lorp, and called it Jebovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the Loan said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that is by it;

26 And build an altar unto the Lord thy Grid upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer

a burnt-sacrifice with the wood of the grove

which thou shalt cut down. 27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the Loap had said unto bim: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city. that he could not do if by day, that he did if

by night.
28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the merning, behold the altar of Basi was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gidson the son of Joash hath

done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jossh, Bring out thy son, that he may die; because he hath cast down the alter of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that ras by it.

31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save nim? He that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god. let him plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying. Let Baal plead against him.

because he hath thrown down his altar. 33 Then all the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, were

34 But the Spirit of the Lord came upon

35 And he sent messengers throughout all! Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto thee down unto the host; for I have delivered Zebulun, and unto Naphtall; and they came it into thine hand. up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God. If thou wilt save Laraet by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and if he dry upon all the earth besides, then abali I know that thou wilt save israel by mine hand, as thou bast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl-

full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will peak but this once: Let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night : for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew

os all the ground

CHAP. VII.

I Gideon's army: 13 he is encouraged by the dream, and the interpretation of the barley cake. 25 Oreb and Zeeb taken

THEN Jerubbanl, (who is Gideon,) and all the people that were with him, receup early, and pitched beside the well of Harod; so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley

2 And the Loso said unto Gideon. The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, Jest Israel want themselves against me, saying,

Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore, to to, proclaim in the as I do; so shall ye de.

cars of the prople, swyling, Whoosever is - 18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all
fearfuland afraid, let him return, and depart that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets of the people twenty and two thousand, and The sword of the Lord, and of Gidcon. there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Loan said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there; and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say ento thee. This shall not go with thee, the

same shall not go. Every one that importh of the water with his longue, as a dog lappeth, him shelt then set tongue, a by hanself; likewise every one that boweth

down upon his knees to drink.

8 And the number of them that happed, ndfing their hand to their mouth, were three undred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7. And the Loan said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save and: and let all the etter people go every ean unto bis place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets : and he sent all the rest of Midian was beneath him in the valley

9 ¶ And R came to pass the same night. that the Loan said unto him, Arise, get

10 But if thou feer to go down, go thou

with Phurah thy servant down to the host. 11 And thou shalt hear what they say, and

afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that mere in the host.

12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and all the children of the east, lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number. as the sand by the sea-side for multitude.

13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and lo, a cake of barley-bread tumbled into the bost of Midless, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This

is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Jossh, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midian and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men fulo three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and

lamps within the pitchers. 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise r and behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be, that

arly from mount Gilead; and there returned also on every side of all the camp, and say,

19 T So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch; and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trum-5 So be brought down the people unto the pets in their right hands to blow milhal: and water: and the Loan said unto Gideon, they cried, The sword of the Lean and of Gideon.

21 And they stood every man in his place . round about the campe and all the host run, . and cried, and fied.

22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Loan set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittab in Zererath, and to the border of Abel-meholab unto Table. h.

23 And the men of Israel gathered themou, and deliver the Midianites into thine selves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Munasseh, and pursued, after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down Israel every man unto his tent, and retained against the Midianites, and take before those three hundred men. And the host of them the waters unto Beth-barch and Jorthat are weary ?

ed themselves together, and took the waters | hand, that we should give bread unto thy mea. unto Beth-barah and Jordan. 25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they alew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they siew at the wine-press of Zeeb, and pursued Midlan, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to

Zebak and Zalmuena lakea.

Gideon on the other side Jordan.

CHAP. VIII. 1 The Ephrainites pacified. 10 Zcbak and 33 The Israclites' idolatry and Zalmunna. ingratilude.

ND the men of Ephraim said unto him. A. Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

2 And he said unto them. What have I done now in comparison of you! Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

3 God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you! Then their anger was abated toward him when he had said that.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that

were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.
5 And he said unto the men of Succoth. Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zelmunna,

kings of M.dian. 6 T And the princes of Succoth said, Are the hands of Zebah and Zaimunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the Loan hath delivered Zehah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness, and with hriers.

8 And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of l'enuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

10 T Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the cast : for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for and dwelt in his own house.

the host was secure. 12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two

kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomment all the bost

13 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joseb returned

scribed unto him the princes of Euccoth, and Abi-ezrites. the elders thereof, even threescore and seven-

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, again, and went a whoring after Baslim, and said, Behold, Zebah and Zaimunna, with and made Basl-berth their god, whom ye did upbraid me, asying, Are the 34 And the children of Israel remembershauls of Zebah and Zaimunna now in thine ed not the Loap their God, who had deli-

18 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.

17 And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

18 T Then said he unto Zebah and Zal-

munna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would

not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jether his first-born, Up, and slay them: but the youth drew not his sword; for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmenna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and slaw Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels'

necks.

22 T Then the men of Israel said untel Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's con also; for thou hast, delivered us from the band of Midian.

23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not

rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the Lenn shall rule over you.

24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that yo would give me every man the ear-rings of his prey: (for they had golden ear-rings, because they were Ishmaelites.)

25 And they answered; We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the our-rings of his

prey.

26 And the weight of the golden car-rings thousand and seven that he requested, was a thousand and seven hundred skekels of gold, besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and besides the chains

that were about their camels' nacks. 27 And Gideon made an ephod thereof. and put it in his city, even in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it : which thing became a snare unto Gideon, and to his

house. 28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more: and the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Jerubbaal the son of Josek went

3Q And Gideon had threescere and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many

wives. 31 And his concubine that was in She-

chem, she also bare him a son, whose name be railed Abimelech.

from battle before the sun maren,
14 And caught a young man of the men of
Succoth, and inquired of him; and he de
pulchre of Jossh his fathers, in Operat of the 32 T And Gideon the son of Joseh died in

33 And it came to pass, as soon as Gides was dead, that the children of Israel turned

mies on every side:
35 Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, accord-

CHAP. IX.

1 Abimolech to made king by the Shrehemites.
7 Joham, by a parable, rebuteth them.
26 Gad's comprises, 57 Joham's curse.
A ND Abimolech the son of Jerubban went

A to shechem unto his mother's brethren. and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal (which are threescore and ten persons) reign over you, or that one reign over you I remember lech his brother. also that I am your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the cars of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimeloch; for they said, He is our

brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Baal-berith; wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light per-

sons, which followed him

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and siew his brethren, the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, whon one stone: not withstanding, yet Jotham the youngest sen of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the

pillar that was in Shechem

7 ¶ And when they told if to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim. and lifted up his voice and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may bearken unto you.

2 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a

tree, Reign thou ever us.

9 But the olive-tree said unto them, Should Heave my fataess, wherewith by me they henour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

10 And the trees said to the fig-tree, Come

thou, and reign over us. Il But the fig-tree said unto them, Bould

I foreats my sweetness, and my good fruit. and go to be promoted over the trees?

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.

13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man,

and go to be promoted over the trees?

14 Then mid all the trees unto the bramble,

Come thou, and reign over us.
15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye asoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow; and if not, let five come out of the bramble, and deyour the cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt wall with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands:

35 And Gual the son of Ebed went out,
47 (For my father fought for you, and ad-

vered them out of the hands of all their ene- | ventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are rises up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons; threeing to all the goodness which he had shewed score and ten persons, upon one stone, and bave made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, bo-

cause he & your brother:)

19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also

rejoice in you;

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fied, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abime-

22 I When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

23 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten some of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother which slew them; and upon the men of Shechem which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them : and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did gat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Ganl the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Sheckem, that we king over them; and they said unto the clive-should serve him? Is not as the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebui his officer? Ferve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem; for why should we serve him?

29 And would to God this people were under my hand I then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase

thine army, and come out.

39 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city beard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

31 And he sent messengers upto Abimelech privity, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem; and behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

33 And it shall be, that in the morning, so soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against

thee, then may est thou do to them as thou shalt nd occasion 34 TAnd Abimelech rose up. and all the people that were with him, by night, and they

city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people; man his armour-bearer, and said unto himthat were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebut said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.

37 And Gaal spake again, and said, See. there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the

plain of Meonenia

38 Then said Zebul unto him. Where is now thy mooth, wherewith thou saidst. Who is them came the curse of Jotham the son of Abimelech, that we should serve him! Is not Jerubbaal. this the people that thou hast despised? go out, pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of

Shechem, and fought with Abimelech 40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him; and many were overthrown and

wounded, even unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that

they should not dwell in bhechem. 42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that

the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.

43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city : and the two other companies ran upon all the people that

were in the fields, and slow them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that mas therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 T And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into an hold

of the house of the god Herith.

47 And it was tok! Abimelech, that all the men of the tower, of Shechem were gathered

- 48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that were with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done.
- 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Ahimelech. and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 T Then went Abimelech to Therez, and

sucamped against Thebez, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the

city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And Ahlmelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a certain woman cast a piece of a milistone upon Abimelech's head, and all to us only, we pray theel this day. break his shall.

Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man

unto his place.
56 ¶ Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren.

57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon

CHAP. X.

1 Tola judgeth Israel. 7 The Philistines and Animonites appressing Israel, 15 upon their repentance, God pilicth them.

ND after Atimelech there arose to de-A fend Israel, Tola, the son of Puah, the on of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 T And after him prose Jair, a Gileadite. and judged Israel twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass-colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and r as buried in Camon. 6 T And the children of Israel did evil again

in the sight of the Lorp, and served Baalim, and Arlitaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods . of the Philistines, and forsook the Logo, and served not him.

7 ¶ And the anger of the Long was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the

children of Ammon.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel eighteen years, all the children of Israel that were on the other side Jordan, in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead.

9 Moreover, the children of Ammon passed ever Jordan to fight also against Judali, and sceinst Berjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried unto the Lorn, saying. We have sinned against thee. both herance we have forsaken our God,

and also served Buslim

The And the Lorr said unto the children of Israel, Did not I deliver you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Aumon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Machites, did cripress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have for abon me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no

14 Go and cry unto the gods which re bave chosen: let them deliver you in the time of

yeur tribulation. 15 % And the children of Israel said unto the I oan, We have shined, do thou unto us whatsnever scemeth good unto thee; deliver

16 And they put away the strarge gods

54 Then he called hastily unto the young from among them, and served the Load :

Kadesh.

and his soul was grieved for the misery of and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh:

17 Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead: and the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another. What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

CHAP. XI.
Jephthan's covenant with the Gileadiles: 30 his vow: 39 he performeth it on his daughler.

NOW Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an

harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto bim, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the asmow squarts s lo age

Then Jephthan fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and

went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthan out of the land of Tob:

6 And they said unto Jephthah, Come and be our captain, that we may fight with the

children of Ammon.

7 And Jephthalt said unto the elders of Gilead. Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distrem?

8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head over

ali the inhabitants of Gilcad.

9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammon, and the Loan deliver them before me, shall I be your thee, but thou doest sie wrong to war against bead?

10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Lephthan. The Lord be a witness between us, if

we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then Jephthan went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them; and Jephthah uttered all his words before the Land in Mizpeh.

12 \$\mathbb{I} \text{ And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that theu art the children of Ammon.

come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Am-mon answered unto the messengers of Jeph-thah Because Israel took away my land who 4 'hey came up ont of Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably 14 And Jephthah sent messengers again un-

to the king of the children of Ammou.

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Largel came up from Egypt, cities, and unto the plant of the vireyards.

but he would not consent: and Israel abode in 18 Then they went along through the wil-

would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Monb;

17 Then Israel sem messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom

derness, and compassed the land of Edom. and the land of Mosb, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon mas the border of

Moab. 19 And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon: and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray

three, through thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihou trusted not Israel to pass through his coast; but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and

fought against Israel.

21 And the Loan God of Israel delivered Sibon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them; so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok.

and from the wilderness even unto Jordan 23 So now, the Loan God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his neo-

ple Israel, and shouldest thou possess it? 24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the Lord our God shall drive out from

before us, them will we possess. And now art thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? Did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever

fight against them, 26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? Why therefore

did ye not recover them within that time ! 27 Wherefore I have not sinned against me : the Lorn the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon

28 Howheit, the king of the children of Ammon beartened not unto the words of

Jephthah which he sent him. 29 Then the Spirit of the Loan came up-

on Jephthab; and he passed over Glicad and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Glical, and from Mizpeh of Gilead hapassed over unto

30 And Jephthan vowed a vew unto the Lond, and said. If thou shalt without fail ceriver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return to peace from the chileren of Ammon, shall surely be the Lozu's, and I will offer it up for a burnt-offering.

32 \$ So Jephthan pasted over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and

the Lond delivered them into his hands. 33 And he smete them from Arcer, even

till thou come to Minnith, even thenty

with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 T And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and behold, his daughter came out to meet him sith timbre's and with dances: and she was his only child: besides her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he aw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opener' my mouth unto the Load,

and I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the Loup hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children colts: and he judged Israel eight years of America.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: Let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I

and my fellows. 38 And he said, Go. 38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father. who did with her according to his yow which he had vowed; and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel.

40 That the daughters of Israel went yearto lament the daughter of Jephthan the

Gileadite four days in a year. CHAP. XIL

1 The Ephraimites discerned by Shibboleth, are slain by the Gileadites. 7 Jephthah's death.

ND the men of Ephraim gathered themselves toge ner, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? We will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and, when I called you, ye deli-

vered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the his name Long delivered them into my hand: wherefight against me ?

4 Then Jephiliah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said. Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and

among the Magassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped sald, Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite ! If he said, Nav :

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; and he said Sibboleth: for he could not and shewed her husband, and said unto him, frame to presounce it right. Then they took Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan : that came unto me the other day. and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 ¶ And Jephthan judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthan the Gilendite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons and thirty daugh-ters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty

daughters from abroad for his sons: and he judged Israel seven years. 10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at

Beth-lehem.

Il T And after him Elon a Zebulonite judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Ajalon, in the country of Zebulun.

13 T And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, Pirathonite, judged Israel.
14 And he had forty sons, and thirty ne-

phews, that rode on threescore and ten ass-15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pi-

rathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the A malek ites.

CHAP. XIII.

I Israel to in the hands of the Philistines. 2 Am angel appeareth to Manoah's wife; 8 and to Munnah. 15 Muneal's sacrifice, &c.

ND the children of Israel did evil again A in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines

forty years.
2 T And there was a certain man of Zorab, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah: and his wife was barren, and bare not

3 And the angel of the Lorp appeared unte the woman, and said unto her, Rehold now, thou are barren, and bearest not; but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son-

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not

any unclean thing:
5 For lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head. for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines

6 Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt fore then are ye come up unto me this day to conceive, and hear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 Then Manoah entreated the Loan, and said, O my Long, let the man of God which thou didst rend come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be

bora. 9 And God hearkened to the vice of Manouh; and the angel of God can ragain unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Mannah her hushand mas not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran,

11 And Manosh prose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him. Art thou the man that spakest unto the

woman! And he said. I am. 12 And Manoah said. Now let thy words vineyards of Timuath come to pass: How shall we order the child? lion roared against him.

and see shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the Loan said unto Maneah. Of all that I said unto the woman,

let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor est any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 T And Manouh said unto the angel of the Loup, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel of the Loan said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread; and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD : for Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the Loap.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the Loan, What is thy name, that, when thy sayings come to pars, we may do thee houour? 18 And the angel of the Loap said unto bim,

Why asked thou thus after my name, seeing it him is secret?

19 So Manoah took a kid, with a mest-offering, and offered if upon a rock unto the LORD: and the angel did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the Lono ascended in the flame of the alter: and Manouh and his wife looked on if, and fell on their faces to the ground-

21 (But the angel of the Load did no more appear to Macoah and to his wife.) Then Ma-noah knew that he was an angel of the Lorn.

22 And Manual said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the Lord were pleased to kill us, he would not have die, lest we burn thee and thy father's house received a burnt-offering and a mest-offering with fire: have ye called us to take that we at our hands; neither would be have shewed have I is if not so? us all there things, nor would, as at this time, have told us such it lags as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samon; and the child grew, and the

Lond blessed him.

25 And the Spirit of the Load began to move him at times in the camp of Dan, between it thee! Zurah and Eshtaol.

CHAP. XIV.

Sameon desirely a wife of the Philistines: 10 his marriage-feast, 12 and riddle.

ND Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timpath of the daughters of the Philistine

2 And he came up, and told his father and hin mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines;

now therefore get her for me to wife. 3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there gever a woman among the daughters of thy brothren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Famson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the Loan, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then west Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timuath: and behold, a young

6 And the Spirit of the Loan came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he hed nothing in his hand; but he told not his father or his mother what

he had done. 7 And he went down, and tulked with the

woman: and she pleased Samson well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat : but he told not them that he had taken the boney out of the carcase of the lion.

10 T So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so

used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they aw him, that they brought thirty companious & be with

13 And Samson said unto them. I will now put forth a riddle unto you; if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find if out, then I will give you

thirty sheets and thirty change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare 4 me, then shall ys give me thirty sheets and thirty change of

garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entire thy husband, that he may declare unto us the rid-

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said. Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not : thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told if me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my motner, and shall I tell

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted : and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him; and she told the riddle to

the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him. on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my beifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the Louv came upon

him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle: and his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife was giren to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

CHAP. XV

1 Samson to denied his mife: 3 he burneth the Philistines' corn: 9 he is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines,

DUT it came to pass within a while after, great deliverance into the hand of thy ser-in the time of wheat-harvest, that Sam-year; and now shall I die for thirst, and fall son visited his wife with a kid; and he said. I into the brand of the uncircumgive !? will go in to my wife into the chamber; but her father would not suffer him to go in

2 And her father said. I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave har to thy companion: Is not her younger sister (airer than the? Take her, I pray thee, instead of her

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them. Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines.

though I do them a displeasure.

4 ¶ And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took fire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a fire-brand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing-corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks and also the flauding-corn, with the vineyards

and olives.

6 Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this! And they answered, Samson, the son-in-law of the Timpite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 T And Samson said unto them. Though

ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smole them hip and thigh with a reat slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.

10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bin'i Samion are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock E'am, and said to Simson. Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers over us? What is this that thou had and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afdone unto us? And he said unto them, As flict thee. they did unto me, so have I done unto

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philietines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will

not fail upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No: but we will, Sind thee fast, and deliver three and brought him up from the rock. cords.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lehi, the Philistines showed against him: and the Spirit of the Loan came mightily upon him; and the thou hast mocked me, and told me lies : now cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with are, and his bands loosed be bound. from off his hands.

and put forth his hand and took it, and slew a

thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the jaw-bone of an ass, heaps upon beaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the law-bone out of his hand, and called that place | thread. Ramath-lehi.

vent : and now shall I die for thirst, and fall

1) But God clave an hollow place that may in the jaw, and there come water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came acain. and he revised; wherefore he called the .nima thereof En-hakkore, which is in Lehi unto tuis day.

20 And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years. CHAP. XVI.

1 Sameon carrieth away the gales of Gasa: 4 Delilah, corrupted by the Phillstines, enticeth him, 15 and overcometh him: 21 the Philistines put out his eyes: 22 the manner of his death.

NHEN went Samson to Gaza, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her

2 And it was told the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying. In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the

top of an hill that is before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose

name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and sald unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength liefs, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to atilict him: and we will give thee, every one of us, eleven handred pieces of silver.

6 And Delilah sald to Samson, Tell me. I pray thee, wherein thy great strength list's,

7 And Samson said unto her, If they bird me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

9 (Now there were men lying in walt abiding with her in the clamber.) And she said unto into their hand: but surely we will not kill him. The Philistines be upon thee, Samson, thee. And they bound him with two new And he brake the withs as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the tire: so his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behol I. tell me. I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me 15 And he found a new jaw-bone of an ass. [fast with new ropes that never were occupied. then shall I be weak, and be as another

> 12 Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, Philistines be upon thee, Samson. (And there were tiers in wait abiding in the chamber.) And he brake them from of his arms like a

13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto 18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on thou hist mocked me, and told me lies: the Loan, and sald. Thou hast given this tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound.

And he said unto her, If thou weavest the ou which it was borne up, of the one with seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and lert. said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and the web.

15 \$ And she said unto him, How canst thou say. I love thee, when thine heart is not with than they which he slew in his life Thou hast mocked me the ethree times,

strength luth. 16 And it came to pass, when she pressed

that his soul was vexed unto death.

17 That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon 1 Micah restoring the stelen money to his momine head; for I have been a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall

become weak, and be like any other man. her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep upon her knees: and she called for a man, and she caused him dred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother to shave off the seven locks of his head; and said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto she began to afflict him, and his strength went the Loup from my hand for my son, to make from him.

10 And she said, The Philistines to upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out, as at other times be-fore, and shake myself. And he wist not that kels of silver, and gave them to the founder,

the Loan was departed from him. out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, Micah. and bound him with fetters of brass; and he

grow again after he was shave n.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines pathered them together for to otter a great sacrifice but every man did that which was right in his unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they own eyes, said, Our god hath delivered banson our ene. 7 % And there was a young man out of Bethmy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they a I evite, and he so ourned there praised their god; for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the from Bethelehen judah, to solourn where he destroyer of our country, which slew many of could find a place: and he came to mount us.

Ephraim, to the house of Micah, as he

25 And it came to pass when their hearts journeyed. were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called est thou? And he said unto him, I om a Levite for Sameon out of the prison-house; and he of Beth-lehem-judah, and I to to sojourn where made them sport; and they set him between I may find a place. the pillars.

26 And Samson said unto the lad that held me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel I will give thee ten sackets of silver by the the pillars, whereupon the house standeth, year, and a soit of apparel, and thy victuals. that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and wothere: and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called unto the Lorn, and the house of Micah.
id. O Lord Goo, remember me. I pray thee, 13 Then said Micah. Now know I that the mid. O Lord Gov, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the to my priest. Philistines for my two eyes.

his right hand, and of the other with his 30 And Samson said, Let me die with the

Philistines. And he bowed himself with all went away with the pin of the beam, and with his might; and the house fell upon the loads, and upon all the people that more therein: so the dead which he slew at his death were more

31 Then his breturen, and all the house of and hast not told me wherein thy great his father, came down, and took him, and brought kim up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying-place of him daily with her words, and urged him, so Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

CHAP. XVII.

ther, she maketh images : The hireta a Levite to be his priest. A ND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all unto his mother. The eleven her all his heart, she sent and called for the hundred stacks of silver that were taken from lords of the Philiatines, saying. Come up this thee, about which thou curseets, and spale tonce, for he hath shewed me all his heart, of also in mine cars, beheld, the silver it with Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto line; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed

be those of the Lord, my son 3 And when he had restored the eleven huna graven image, and a melten image; now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mowho made thereof a graven image, and a mol-21 But the Philistines took him, and put ten image: and they were in the house of

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, did grind in the prison-house.

22 Howbert, the hair of bis head began to secrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Israel,

lehen budah, of the family of Judah, who nes

8 And the man departed out of the city

9 And Micah said unto him, Whence com-

10 And Micau said unto him, Dwell with

So the Levite went in. 11 And the Levite was content to dwell with men; and all the lords of the Philistines were the man; and the young man was unto him as

one of his sons. 12 And Micah consecrated the Levite: and the young man became his priest, and was in

LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite

CHAP. XVIII.

29 And Samon took bold of the two mid-

sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micab,

they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou

here!

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether

our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the Loan is your way wherein ye go. 7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner thee? of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far

from the Zidoniaus, and had no business with 8 And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said

unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the fand, and behold, it fr very good: and are ye still? Be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land : for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the

family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kir- was born unto Israel: howbei lath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called the city was laish at the first. that place Mahaneh-dan unto this day : behold,

is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

14 Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and smolten image! Now there-fore consider what ye have to do.

5 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even

unto the house of Micah, and saluted him. 16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the chil-dren of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and teraphim; and the molten image: and the gainst him, and went away from him use her priest stood in the entering of the gate with father's bouse to Beth-lehem-judah, and was the six hundred men that were appointed with there four whole months. weapons of war.

N those days there was no king in Israel: 18 And these west into Micah's house, and in those days the tribe of the Danites fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphini, and the molten image. the priest unto them, What do ye !

19 And they said unto him, field thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father, and a priest : Is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe

and a family in Israel ? 20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattle, and the carriage,

before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gat bered

together, and overtook the children of Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan: and they turned their faces, and said unto Micab. What alleth thee, that thou comest

with such a company ? 24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more! And what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy

life, with the lives of thy household. 26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they mere too strong for him, he turned and went back unto

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with

fire 28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that fieth by Beth-rehob: and they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel : howbelt, the name of

30 TAnd the children of Dan set up the graven image; and Lorathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land

31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the

house of God was in Shiloh

CHAP. XIX. 1 A Levite going to Beth-lehem to fresh his wife, 16 an old man entertaineth him at Gibeah: 22 the Gibeathyler abuse his concubine to death.

ND it came to pass in those days, when A there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite cojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehem-judah.

2 And his concubine played the where a-

3 And her husband arose, and went after

her again, having his servant with him and going to the house of the Loan; and there is a couple of asses: and she brought him in- no man that receive th me to house. to her father's house; and, when the father of the dammel saw him, he rejoiced to meet

4 And his father-in-law, the damsel's fa-ther, retained him; and he abode with him three days; so they did est and drink, and

lodged there.

5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that be rose up to depart : and the damsel's father said unto his son-in-law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your

And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine beart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father-in-law urged him; therefore he

lodged there again.

8 And he grose early in the morning on the fith day to depart: and the damsel's father taid, Comfort thise heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat

both of them

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine, and his servant, his father-in-law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth towards evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold. the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to-morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest 120. go bome.

10 But the man would not tarry that night. but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, (which to Jerusalem,) and there were with him two ames saddled; his concu-

bine also was with him.

his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn the door of the house, and her hands mers in unto this city of the Jebusites, and lodge upon the threshold. in it.

12 And his master said unto him. We will not turn saide hither into the city of a stranger. that to not of the children of Israel; we will

pass over to Gibeah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeab, or in Ramah.

14 And they passed on, and went their way, and the sun went down upon them when they

nere by Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin.
15 And they turned aside thither, to go in end to lodge in Gibeah : and, when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city; for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 And behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which mas also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place nere

Benjamites

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a waylaring man in the street of the raty : and the old man said, Whither goest thou "

and whence comest thou?

from Beth-lehem-judah toward the ship of a the absembly of the people of God, four mount Ephrains, from theses om I: and I anadred thousand fostmen that draw sword,

her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I am now

19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants:

there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee: however, let all thy wants lie upon

me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 Nom as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the mea of the city, certain sons of Belis, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the muster of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, say, I pray you, do not so wickefly; seeing that this man is come

into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter, a maiden, and his concubine, them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you; but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him : so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning : and when the day began to spring they let her

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of

the man's house where her lord was, till it

was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and behold, the 11 And when they were by Jebus, the went out to go his way: and behold, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto woman his concubine was fallen down as

> 28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be bing: but none answered. Then the man going: but none answered. took her wp upon an ass, and the man rose up.

and gat him unto his place.

29 T And when he was come into his house. he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, together with her bones, in', twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt, unto this day : consider of it, take advice, and speak your minds.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Levile, in a general assembly, declareth his wrong: 8 their decree. 26 The Benjamites are destroyed.

THEN all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered to-

gether as one man, from Dan even to Beerhada, with the land of Gilead, unto the Long 1.) Mizpeh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of 18 And he said unto him, We are passing all the tribes of largel, presented themselves

3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to couraged themselves, and set their battle again M.zpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Levite, the husband of the woand said, man that was slain, answered, came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin,

I and my concubine, to lodge:

5 And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me; and my concubine have they forced, that she is dead

6 And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

7 Behold, ye are all the child an of Israel;

give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying. We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house;

9 But now, this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah, we will go up by lot

against it: 10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the peo-

I-le, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin. according to all the folly

that they have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the med-of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Belial, which are in Gibenh, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethrea the children of Israel :

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered tribeah, to go out to bettle against the children, about thirty men of Israel.

of Israel

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities, twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, besides the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there mere seven hundred chosen men left-handed; every one could sling stones at an hair-breadth, and not

17 And the men of Israel, besides Ben-jamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword; all these mere battle was sore; but they knew not that ovil men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall o up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the Loan said, Judah shall

go up first. 19 And the children of Israel rose up in the

morning, and encamped against Gibent. 20 And the men of Israel went out to bat-

tle against Benjamin, and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gileah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty! and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel enin array, in the place where they put themselves to array the first day.

23 (And the children of Lirael went up, and wept before the Loan until even, and asked counsel of the Loan, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Loan said,

Go up against him.) 24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second

day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword

26 Then all the children of Israel and all the people went up, and same unto the house of God and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the Lord.

27 And the children of Israel inquired of the Loan, (for the ark of the covenant of

God was there in those days:

28 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Loan said, Go up; for tomorrow I will deliver them into thine hand. 29 And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third

day, and put themselves in array against Gibeab, as at other times

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they becan to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one rooth up to the house of themselves together out of the cities unto God, and the other to Gibeah in the field,

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us fice, and draw them from the city unto the

high-ways

33 And all the men of Israel rore up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar; and the liers in wait of lerael came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

24 And there came against Gibrah tea thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the

nas near them.

35 And the Lord smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and hive thousand and an hundred men: all these drew

36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten : for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

27 And the liers in wait basted, and rushed upon Gibeah: and the liers in wait drew themrelves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign be-

tween the men of Israel and the liers in wait, speh to the Lorp? And behold, there came that they should make a great flame with amoke to rise up out of the city. 39 And when the men of Israel retired in

the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons; for Jubesh-gilead there. they said. Surely they are smitten down before us. as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and behold, the

flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness: but the battle overtook them: and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

about, and chased them, and troue them down in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably with ease, over against Gibeah toward the unto them.

sun-rising.
44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men : all these mere men of valour. 45 And they turned, and fiel toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high-ways five jamin thousand men; and pursued hard after them breach in the tribes of Israel unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of

46 So that all which fell that day of Renjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the awor!: all these mere men of valour.

47 But six hundry onen turned, and fled to the wilderness unt the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock R.mmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Berjamin, and smote them have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth with the edge of the sword, as well the men a wife to Benjamin. of every city as the ben t, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to

CHAP. XXI.

2 The people, bewaiting desolation of Ben-jamin, 16 advise then. Surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

OW the men of Israel by I swern in Miz-of Benjamin, sayin, Go and lie in wait in the peh, saying, There shell not any of us vineyards: give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and

lifted up their voices, and went sore; 3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is

this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to-day one tribe lacking in Israel ? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that

the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings. 5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of I rael that came no up with the congregation unto the Lord?

say oz. He saall surely be put to death. And the children of Israel repented them ritance, and revalred the cities, and quelt in for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is them. one tribe cut off from Israel this day :

7 Hor shall we do for wives for them that thence at that time, every man to his tribe, remain, seeing we have sworn by the Lorn, and to his family, and they went out from that we will not give them of our daughters thence every man to his inheritance.

2 And they said. What one is there of every man did that which was right to his own the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mir-leyes.

none to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and behold, there were none of the inhabitants of

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand nien of the vuliantest, and commanded them, saving. Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the adre of the sword, with the women and the children.

If And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male : and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some 43 Thus they enclosed the Benjamites round to speak to the children of Benjamin that were

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jahesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Benbecause that the Load bad made a

16 Then the elders of the congregation said. How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

17 And they said. There must be an inheritance for them that he escaped of Benjamin. that a 'ribe be not destroyed out of Israel

18 Howbeit, we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel

a wife to Benjamine

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast

Shillsh wearly, in a place of the Load in Shiloh yearly, in a place which is on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the high-way that goeth up from Beth-el to Speciem, and on the south of Lebonah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children

21 And see, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh. and go to the land of Benjamin.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them. Be farourable unto them for our rakes; because we reserved not to each man his wife in the warr for ye did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin did so. For they had made a great oath concerning and took them wives according to their numhin, that came not up to the Loan to Mizpeh, ber, of them that danced, whom they canche and they went and returned unto their 'ree-

24 And the children of Israel departed

25 In those days there was no king in Israel

CHAP. I. Minoleth, driven by fumine into Mondy, dicth there. 6 Naomi returning home, 14

OW it came to pass, in the days when the

Judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land: and a certain man of Bethlehem-judsh went to sojourn in the country of Mosb, he and his wife, and his two 2002

2 And the name of the man was Elime lech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah: and they came into the country of Mosb, and continued there.

3 And Elimelech, Naomi's husband, died; and she was left, and her two soms.

& And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwalled there about ten years.

5 And Mablon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two

sons and her husband.

6 Then she arose with her daughters-inlaw, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of ab, how that the LORD had visited his peo-

ple in giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters-in-law with her: and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi said unto her two daughters-in-law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the Loan deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The Loan grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them : and they lifted up

their voice, and wept. to And they said unto her, Surely we will

return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters; why will ye go with me! are there yet ny more some in my womb, that they may be your husbands ?

12 Turn again, my daughters, so your way:
for I am too old to have an husband. If I
should say, I have hope, if I should have
husband also to night, and should also bear

30m; 13 Would ye tarry for them till they were rown? Would ye stay for them from having husbands! Nay, my daughters : for it grievoth me much for your makes, that the hand of the Lord is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again; and Orpah kissed her mother-in-law;

but Buth clave unto ber.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law is gone back unto her people, and unto her : return thou after thy sister-in-law.

16 And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where

18 When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 7 So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them; and they said, Is this Naomi!

20 And she said unto them. Call mernot Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath

dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, and the Loan bath brought me home again empty: Why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the Loup bath testified against me, and the Almighty bath afflicted me !

22 So Nanmi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter-in-law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moub: and they came to Beth-lehem in the beginning of

barlev-harvest.

CHAP. IT. 1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boux: 8 he

shewelk her favour.

ND Naomi had a kinsman of her hus-A. band's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Mosbitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after him in whose sight 1 shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my

daughter. 3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers : and her hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto

Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And behold, Boaz came from Bethlebem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD

be with you. And they answered him, The Loan bless thee. 5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was

set over the reapers. Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered, "M said, It is the Moab itish damsel that came back with Naomi out

of the country of Moab.

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves; so she came, and bath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter! Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but shide here

fast by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them : have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? And when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.
10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed

herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing

I am a strauger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall it And Boaz answered and said unto her, it hath fully been shewed me all that thou lodgest. If where thou diest will I die, and there hast done unto thy mother-in-law since the hast done unto the mother has thou hast will I be buried : the Lean do so to me, and death of thine husband; and how thou hast nere also, if eaght but death part thee and left thy futher and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a

people which thou knewest not heretofore. 12 The Load recompense thy work, and est unto me I will do. a full reward be given thee of the Load God 6 ¶ And she went

of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.
13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy

sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her. At meal-time come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy mersel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the respers: and he reached her parch-ed corn, and she did est, and was sufficed, and

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying. Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach er not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may gienn them, and rebuke her not

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was

about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took if up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was suf-

19 And her mother-in-law said unto ber, Where hast thou gleaned to-day? and where wroughtest thou? Blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother-in-law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to-day is Boas.

30 And Naomi mid unto her daughter-in-Blessed be he of the Load, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The k izemen.

21 And Ruth the Monbitess said, He said unto me also. Thou shalt usep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter-in-law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee ley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley-harvest and of wheat-barvest; and dwelt with her mother-in-

law. CHAP. 111. By Kaomi's instructions, 6 Ruth lieth at

Boax's feet. 8 Boax acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman. HEN Naomi ber mother-in-law said unto ber, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for

thee, that it may be well with thee? 2 And now is not Boaz of our kindred, with

whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to-night in the threshing-floor. 3 Wash thyself therefore, and anoint a e.

and put thy raiment upon thee, and get used down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done

eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down. that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet,

5 And she said unto her, All that thou say-

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor. and did according to all that her mother inlaw bade her.

7 And when Boas had eaten and drank, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn; and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself; and

behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who are thou? And rhe answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid; spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for

thou art a near kinsman. 10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter; for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men,

whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know that thou art a virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am the near kinsman : howbeit, there is a kinsman nearer

than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning that if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a tinsman to thee, as the Loan liveth: lie down until the morning

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known

that a woman came into the floor

15 Also he said. Bring the vall that thou hast upon thee, and held it. And when she held man is near of kin unto us, one of our next it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid if on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother-inlaw, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to

17 And she said, These six measures of barempty unto thy mother-in-law.
18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, un-

til thou know how the matter will fail : for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.
CHAP. IV.

1 Boas calleth into judgment the next kineman: 6 he refusing, 10 Boas marrieth Ruth.

THEN went Boaz up to the gate, sat him down there: and behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one, turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat

down. 3 And be said unto the kinsman, Naomi. that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land which was our brother Elimelech's:

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy 4 before the inhabitants, and before the and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what elders of my people. If theu wilt redeem thou shalt do.

if, redeam it; but if thou wilt not redeem nd he said, I will redeem it.

said Boaz, What day thou buyest of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the aise up the name of the dead upon tance.

d the kinsman said, I cannot redeem elf, lest I mar mine own inheritance: iou my right to thyself; for I cannot

this was the manner in former time concerning redeeming, and concerning, for to confirm all things; a man if his shoe, and gave if to his neighthis mas a testimony in Israel.

efore the kinsman said unto Boaz, thee I so he drew off his shoe. id Boaz said unto the elders, and e people. Ye are witnesses this day, e bought all that was Elimelech's.

p the name of the dead upon his rex: Pharez begat Hezron, the the manne of the dead be ff from among his heattern heat the manne of the dead be ff from among his heattern hea if from among his brethren, and

rate of his place: ye are witnesses all the people that were in the gate, 21 all the people that were witnesses. The Obed, ce the woman that is come into e like Rachel and like Leah, which David.

ell me, that I may know: for there is two did build the house of Israel: and do edcem it besides thee; and I am after thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Beth-lehem :

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, (whom Tamar bare unto Judah,) of the seed which the Loan shall give thee of this young woman.

13 T So Boar took Ruth, and she was him wife; and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Loup, which bath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter-in-law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath borne

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

e bought all that was Elimelech's, 17 And the women her neighbours gave it at was Chilion's and Mahlon's, of a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi: over, Buth the Moabless, the wife father of Jesse, the father of David.

Amminadab, 20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and

Nahsbon begat Salmon, 21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat

22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat

The First Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called The First Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. 1.

and his two wives. rayer. 20 Samuel is born. here was a certain man of Raim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and as Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the hu, the son of Tohu, the son of

phrathite: had two wives; the name of the annah, and the name of the other and Peniamah had children, but l no children.

is man went up out of his city orship, and to sacrifice unto the sts in Shiloh: and the two some of and Phinehas, the priests of the when the time was that Elkanah

gave to Peninnah his wife, and to and her daughters, portions: to Hannah he gave a worthy por-

loved Hannah: but the Loan had womb. er adversary also provoked her

make her fret, because the LORD her womb. he did so year by year, when she he house of the Long, so she protherefore she wept, and did not

aid Elkanah ber husband to ber, y weepest thou? and why extest nd why is thy heart grieved? Am to thee than ten sons?

9 TSo Hannah rose up, after they had 9 Hasnah's eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk : (now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the Load:)

10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Loan, and wept sore.

Il And she vowed a vow, and said, O LOED of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt ive unto thine handmaid a man-child, then I will give him unto the Lorp all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the Lord, that Eli marked her mout h

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard; therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

14 And Ell said unto her. How long wift thou be drunken? Put away thy wine from

And Hannah answered and said, No. rit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the Logo

46 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said. Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him. | and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill. grace in thy sight. way, and did eat, and her countenance was no the earth are the Load's, and he hath set the more sad.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the Loap, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the Loud

remembered bor.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about, after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, saying, Because I have saked him of the Loan.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the Loan the yearly

sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weamed, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the Long, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkansh her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the Lorn establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son

suck until she weaped him.

24 TAnd when she had wenned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephan of flour, and a bottle of wine, and Shiloh; and the child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the shild to Eli. 26 And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul

liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the Loan.

27 For this child I prayed; and the Loan hath given me my petition which I asked of

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the Loan. And he worshipped the Loan there.

CHAP. II.

1 Hannah's song. 12 The sin of EUs sons. 18 Samuel's ministry. 27 A prophecy a-

gainst Ell's house.

ND Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the Lorp; mine horn is exalted in the Loan; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies: because I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none holy as the Lord: for there is none besides thee; neither is there any

rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the Load is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with

strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased: so that the barren bath borne seven; and she that hath many children is waxed

6 The Loan killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth | them.

he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

6 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid find to set them among princes, and to make them So the woman went her inherit the throne of glory: for an pillars of world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his mints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by

strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the Loap shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the Lord shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his King, and exalt the horn of his Apointed.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister unto the

Loan before Eli the priest

12 T Now the sons of Elimere sons of Belial; they knew not the Lord.

13 And the priest's custom with the people was, that when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh-book of three teeth in his hand:

14 And he struck if into the pan, or kettle. or caldron, or pot; all that the flesh-hook brought up the priest took for himself. they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that

came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacribrought him unto the house of the Loup in siced, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flech of thee, but raw.

16 And W any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soal desireth; then he would answer him. Nay: but thou shalt give if me now: and if not, I will take if by force. 17 Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the Lord; for men abhor-

red the offering of the LORD.

18 T But Samuel ministered before the Loap, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.
19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 TAnd Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife. and said, The Lord give thee seed of this woman, for the loan which is lent to the LORD.

And they went unto their own home.

21 And the Long visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sous and two daughters. And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all tat his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door

of the tabernacle of the congregation.
23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things! For I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons : for if is no good report that I hear; ye make the Loup's people to

transgress.
25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him : but if a man sin against the Lean, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lorp would slay

26 And the child Samuel grew on, and was 7 The Loan maketh poor, and maketh rich : in favour both with the Loan, and also with men.

37 ¶ And there came a man of God un-

to Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the souther was the word of the Lond yet revealed Lican, Did I plainly appear unto the house of unto him thy father, when they were in Egypt, in Pharaoh's house?

28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

29 Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I have commanded iπ my habitation; and honourest thy sons above

me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the Loan God of Israel saith. I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy fathers should walk before me for ever: but now the Lond sakh, Be it far from for them that honour me I will bonour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in

thine house. 32 And thou shalt see an enemy is my hahits ion, in all the wealth which God shall tive Israel; and there shall not be an old man

in thine house for ever. 33 And the man of thine, n tom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart : and all the increase of thine house shall die in the

flower of their age. 34 And this shall be a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of

35 And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which to in mine heart, and in my mind: and I will build him a syre bouse; and he shall walk before mine Anointed for ever.

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a mor-sel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priest's offices, that I may eat a plece of bread.

CHAP. III.

1 The word of the Lord first revealed to Sa-muel. 11 Of the destruction of Eli's house. A ND the child Samuel ministered unto the

A Load before Eli. And the word of the 1 The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines. Loan was precious in those days; there no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli mar laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Loan, where the ark of God and the Philiatines pitched in Aphek.

was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep:

2 And the Philiatines put themselv

4 That the Loan called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

3 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here em I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down egain. And he went and lay down.

6 And the Loup called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose, and went to Eli, and said. Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; He down that when it cometh among us, it may save us again.

7 Now Samuel did not yet know the Loan,

8 And the Lorp called Samuel again the third time. And he arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou disist call me. And Eli perceived that the Loan had called

the child. 9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down; and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Load; for thy servant

heareth. So Samuel west and lay down in his

place. 10 And the Lorp came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant

Il ¶And the Loap said to Samuel, Be hold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that beareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against Eli all thing which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him, that I will judge his house for ever, for the iniquity which he knoweth: because his sous made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice hor offering

for ever.

15 ¶And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the Loan : and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered. Here am J 17 And he said, What is the thing that the LORD hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide gay thing from me of all the

things that he said unto thee. 18 And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And be mid, It is the

Loap: let him do what seemeth him good.
19 ¶ And Samuel grew, an the Loap was with him, and did let none of his words fall to

the ground. 20 And all Israel, from Dan even to Becrshebs, knew that Samuel was established to be a prophet of the Load.

21 And the Lorp appeared again in Shiloh for the Lorp revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the logan.

CHAP. IV

11 The ark is taken, and Eli's sons slain. 18 Eli, hearing the news, falleth backward, and his neck breaketh.

A ND the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Eben-ezer

2 And the Philistines put themselves in ar ray against Israel: and when they joined but tie. Israel was smitten before the Philistines; and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the Logo smitten us to-day before the Philistines? Let us feich the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of Shiloh unto us.

out of the hand of our enemies. 4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they

might bring from thence the ark of the cove-! part of the Loan of hosts, which dwelleth Eli. Hophui and Phinehas, were there with the

ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the coverant of the Loan came into the camp, all Israel shouted

with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. 6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Heb.ews! And they understood that the ark of the Lung was come into the can

7 And the Philistines were graid; for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Wo unto us! for there bath not been

such a thing heretofore.

8 We unto us! Who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods ? These are the Gods that snote the Egyptians with all the planter in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you; quit

yourselves like men, and fight.

10 % And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent; and there was a very great slaugh ter: for there fell of Leael thirty thousand footmen.

II And the ark of God was taken: and the two sons of Phi. Hophni and Phinehas, were

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Benjamia out of the army, and came to Shilos the same day, with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his

13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the way-side, watching; for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meanth the noise of tais tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old: and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to-day out of the army. And he said, What is there lone, my son!

17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines; and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people; and the two sons also. Hophni and Phineles, are dead; and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died; for he was an old man, and heavy: and he had judged Israel

forty years.
19 ¶ And his daughter-in-law, Phinehas wife, was with child, acar to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father-in-law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not, for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, peither did she regard if.

21 And the named the child I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: (be-cause the ark of God was taken, and because

of her father-in-law, and her husband:)
22 And abe said, The glory is departed-from izrael; for the ark of God is taken.

CHAP. V

1 The Philistines bring the ark into the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon fallsth down. 6,9,12 They are smitten with emerods.

ND the Philistines took the ark of God and brought it from Eben-exer unto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and

set it by Degon. 3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the

LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Loan; and the head of Dagon, and both the paims of his hands, were cut off upon the threshold; only the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this

day 6 But the hand of the Lond was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smotothem with emerods, even Ashdod, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that if wares, they said, The ark of the God of Isracl shall not abide with us; for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that after they had carried it about, the hand of the Loan was against the city with a very great destruction, and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret

God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.

If So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us net, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cay of the city went up to beaven.

CHAP. ? The Philistines counsel how to send back the eric: 10 they bring it on a new cart to Beth-shemesh. 19 The people smillen. ND the ark of the Lond was in the coun-

try of the Philistiaes seven months

2 And the Philistines called for the priests Gaza ore, for Askelon one, for Gath one, te and the diviners, saying. What shall use do to Ekron one:
the ark of the Loan? Tell us wherewith we 18 And the golden mice, according to the

shall send it to his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass-offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass-offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five roiden mice, eccording to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on

you all, and on your lords. 5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts. as it:e Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? When he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch-kine, on which there hath come no woke, and the the kine to the cart, and bring

'neir calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the Loan, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespess-offering, in a coller by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of

his own coast to Beth-shemesh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to

10 TAnd the men did so; and took two milch-king, and tied them to the cart, and shut

up their calves at home.

il And they laid the ark of the Loan upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold

and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the it they, lowing as they went, and turned not note to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philiping went after them unto

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat-harvest in the valley : and they litted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and re-Priced to see if.

11 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where in re was a great stone; and they slave the would of the cart, and offered the kine a burntoffering unto the LORD.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold mere, and put them on the great stone : and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt-offerings, and macrificed sacri-

Boes, the same Jay unto the Lord.
16 And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen if, they returned to Ekron the same

17 And these are the golden emerods. h the Philistines returned for a trespass-

og unto the Long; for Ashdod one, for

number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great

stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the Loap; which stone remainth to you way his hand is not removed from unto this day in the field of Joshua the Beib-19 ¶ And he smote the men of Beth-she-

mesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Loap, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men. And the people lamented, because the Lond had smitten many of the people with a great

slaughter. 20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy Loap God?

and to whom shall he go up from us !

21 T And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the Lozo; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAP. VII. 3 The Israelites, by Samuel's means, solomnly repent at Mispeh. 9 Samuel praying, the Philistines are discomfiled.

ND the men of Kirjath-jearlin came, and A fetched up the ark of the Lord, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Long.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the Loan.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Loan with all your hearts. then put away the strange gods, and Ashtaroth, from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Loan, and serve him only, and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtarotn, and served the LOAD

only. 5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the Loan.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured if out before the Loan, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the Loan. And Sa-muel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philisti. 43 heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philis-

8 And the children of Israel said to Samue! Cease not to cry unto the Loan our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the

Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt-offering wholly unto the Loan: and Samuel cried unto the Loan for

Israel; and the Lond heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering up the burntoffering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the Loap thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mir-

peh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote confectionaries, and to be cooks, them, until they come and r Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel took a stone, and set # between Mizpeh and She',, and called the name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto bath the Logo belped us.

13 T to the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel : and the hand of the LORD was against the

Philistipes all the days of Samuel

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel Judged Israel all the days

of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judg-

ed Israel in all those places. 17 And his return was to Ramah: for there was his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built so alter unto the Loan.

CHAP. VIII.

1 By the occasion of the Ul government of Sa-mucl's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 10 The manner of their king.

A ND it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over

Israel.

2 Now the name of his first-born was Joel. and the came of his second Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sh**eba**.

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and

perverted judgment.

- 4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah.
- 5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy some walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the gations.

6 T But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And

Samuel prayed unto the Loan.

7 And the Loup said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee : for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done, since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other

gods, so do they also unto thee.
9 Now therefore, hearken unto their voice: howbeit, yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall

reign over them.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the Long unto the people that asked of him a

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties, and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be inquire of God, thus he spake, (

bakers. 14 And he will take your field vineyards, and your olive-yards, cu of them, and give them to his servan

15 And he will take the tenth of and of your vineyards, and give to . and to his servants

16 And he will take your me and your maid-servants, and you young men, and your asses, and I

his work. 17 He will take the tenth of yo

and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that d: of your king which ye shall have c and the Loan will not hear you in

19 T Nevertheless, the people obey the voice of Samuel : and they but we will have a king over us :

29 That we also may be like all ! and that our king may judge us, and fore us, and fight our battles.

21 And Samuel heard all the we people, and he rehearsed them in

the LORD. 22 And the Loup said to Samue

unto their voice, and make them a Samuel said unto the men of Isr every man unto his city. CHAP.

1 Saul despairing to find his father according to God's revelation, 1 Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth.

Now there was a man of whose name was Kish, the so the son of Zeror, the soa of Bec son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mig power.

2 And he had a son whose name choice young man, and a goodly, as not among the children of Israel person than he : from his shoulds ward he was higher than any of the

3 And the asses of Kish, Saul's f lost: and Kish said to Saul his son one of the servants with thee, an

seek the asses.

4 And he passed through moun and passed through the land of SI they found them not; then they par the land of Shalim, and there the and he passed through the land of mites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to Zuph, Saul said to his servant th him, Come, and let us return ; la leave caring for the asses, and t

for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold is in this city a man of God, and nourable man; all that he saith of to pass: now, let us go thither : p he can shew us our way that we sh

7 Then said Saul to his servant, if we go, what shall we bring the the bread is spent in our vessels. not a present to bring to the man have we !

8 And the servant answered Sa said, Behold, I have here at hand part of a shekel of silver; that the man of God to tell us our way.

9 (Before-time in Israel, when a

us go to the seer: for he that is now called a pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel Prophet, was beforetime called a Seer.) [called Saul to the top of the house, saying, 10 Then said Szul to his servant, Well said; Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul come, let us go: so they went unto the city arose, and they went out both of them, he and where the man of God wer. Samuel, atroad.

i) I Amd as they went up the hill to the off Amd as they were going down to the end city, they found young makless going out to draw water, and said unto them, is the seer year pass on before us, (and he passed on.) bere 1

12 And they answered them, and said, He is ; behold, he to before you : make haste now,

for he came to-day to the city; for there is a sacrifice of the people to-day in the high place.

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go op to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he noth bless the

sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore, get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city; and when they were come into the city, behold, the high place.

15 ¶ Now the Lord had told Samuel in his! ear a day before Saul came, saying, 16 To-morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him to be daptain ever my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have

looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Sauf, the Lozn said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake

to thee of this same shall reign over my people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the

secr's house is. 19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I

m the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall est with me to-day; and ip-morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart 20 And as for thine asses that were lost hree days ago, set not thy mind on them;

for they are found. And on whom is all the desire of Israel ! Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house ! 21 And Saul answered and said. Am not I a

Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Is-rael? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin! wherefore then peakest thou so to me? 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant,

and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said

unto thee, Set it by thee. 24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and

that which was upon it, and set if before Saul.
And Samuel said. Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat; for unto this time hath it been kept for thee, since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did est with Samuel that day.

25 T And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house.

26 And they rose early : and it came to phesying, he came to the high place.

vant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X. 1 Samuel anointeth Saul: 2 he confirmeth him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesicth.

THEN Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured trupen his head, and kissed him, and

said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance? 2 When thou art departed from me to-tay. then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre, in the border of Benjamin, at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The

asses which thou wentest to seek are found: Samuel came out against them, for to go up to land lo, thy father buth left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son t 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence,

and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shalf meet thee three men going up to God to Beth el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread, which thou shalt receive of their hands. 5 After that thou shall come to the bill of God, where & the garrison of the Philistines :

and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place, with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy: 6 And the Spirit of the Lord will come up-

on thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. 7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as occasion shall serve

thee; for God is with thee. 8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt-offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace-offerings: seven days shalt

thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do. 9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him

another heart : and all those signs came to pass that day. 10 And when they came thither to the hill,

behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw, that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the

prophets?
12 And one of the same place answered, and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the

prophets ! 13 And when he had made an end of prohis servant, Whither went ye? And he said, people; and all the people lifted up their To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people toge-

ther note the Losp to Mizpeh:

18 And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up larged out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And ye have this day rejected your God. who tikeself saved you out of all your adversities, and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him. Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore, present yourselves before the Loan by your tribes, and by your thousands. 20 And when Samuel had caused all the

tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of

Benjamin was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Benamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Ful the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they inquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the Loan answered, behold, he hath hid

himself among the stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was bigher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See e him whom the Loan hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? and all the people shouted, and said, God cave the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and haid it up before the Loan. And Samuel sent

all the people away, every man to his house. 26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men,

whose hearts God had touched. 27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised

him, and brought him no presents: but he held his peace. CHAP. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a repreachful condition: 4 they send to Saul, and are delivered. 12 Saul confirmed king.

HEN Nabesh the Ammonite came up, and THEN reason the American glead: and all encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all encamped Makes the men of Jebenh said unto Nahash, Make a

covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenest with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a reproach upon all Israel.

3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him. Give us seven days' respite, that we may send mersengers unto all the coasts of Israel : and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 Tineu came the messengers to Gibeah have I oppressed? or of whose Band have I wa

14 ¶ And Saul's uncle mid unto him and to | of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the voices, and wept.

5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What atteth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul

when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying. Whosever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done not his oxen. And the fear of the Loap fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hunered thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To-morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed if to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, Tomorrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammon-ites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were cattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 Y And the people said unto flamuel. Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? Bring the man, that we may put them to

death.

13 And Sani said, There shall not a man'be put to death this day: for to-day the Loap hath wrought salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come,

and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the king-

dom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal; and thereithey made Saul king before the Loan in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacri-fices of peace-offerings before the Loun; and there Saul and all the men of Esrael rejoiced greatly.

CHAP. XII.

t Samuel testifieth his integrity: 6 he, reproveth the people of ingratifude: 16 he terrifieth them with thunder in harvost time, 20 and forteth them in God's mercy.

in.

49-

юy

A ND Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all BW that ye said unto me, and have made a king ere

over you.

2 And now, behold, the king wilketh b fore you: and I am old and gray-headed: and behold, my sous are with you; and I have walked before you from my childhood ith

unto this day. 2nt 3 Behold, here I am : witness against men try before the Loan, and before his anointed: ith whose ox have I taken? or whose was have and I taken? or whom have I defineded? whom it a

with? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand.

And he said unto them, The Lord is witness against you, and his anointed is wit-

ness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 T And Samuel said unto the people, H is the, Los that advanced Moses and Aaron, and

that brought your fathers up out of the land of for you: but I will teach you the good and the

Egypt.
7 Now therefore, stand still, that I may reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the Loan, which he did to you and to your fathers.

8 When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the Loan, then the Loan sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made

them dwell in this place. 9 And when they forgat the Loan their God, he sold them into the hand of Shera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Mosb; and they fought against

10 And they cried unto the Long, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. 11 And the Loan sent Jerubbaal, and Be-

dan, and Japhthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe. 12 And when ye saw that Nahash, the king

of the children of Ammon, came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us; when the Loup your God was your

king.
13 Now therefore, behold the king whom
ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired!
and behold, the Loan hath set a king over

14 If ye will fear the Loan, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the Loan, then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over you, continue following the Loan your God

15 But if ye will not obey the voice of the Losp, but rebel against the commandment of the Loan; then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as if was against

your fathers.
16 Thow therefore stand and see this great thing, which the Loan will do before

your eyes 17 Is W not wheat-harvest to-day? I will tall unto the Lord, and he shall send thun-

der and fain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the Loan, in asking you a

18 So Samuel called unto the Loro; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day; and all the people greatly feared the LORD 19 And all the people said unto Samuel,

TO " And Samuel said unto the people, Fear gether at Michigana;

received any bribe to blind mine eyes there- ; not : (ye have done all this wickedness : yet turn not aside from following the Loap, but

serve the Loan with all your heart; 21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor

deliver, for they are vain :) 22 For the Loan will not forsake his people

for his great name's sake; because it hath pleased the Loap to make you his people.

23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Loan in ceasing to pray

right way. 24 Only fear the Lond, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall

be consumed, both ye and your king. CHAP. XIII. 1 Saul's relected band : 3 he calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines, whose gar-

rison Jonathan had smitten. B The Philistimes' great host. 6 The Israelites' distress. 8 Saul, meary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth: 11 Samuel reproveth him.

SAUL reigned one year: and when he had reigned two years over Israel, 2 Saul chose him three thousand men of

Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash, and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the

Philistines that was in Geba: and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trum pet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand charlots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea-shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, cestward from Beth-aven. 6 When the men of Israel saw that they

5 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves

were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits 7 And some of the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for

Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling. 8 ¶ And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel had appointed:

but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt-offering to me, and peace-offerings. And he offer-

ed the burnt-offering. 10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he.

had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou

done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the 19 And all the people man such that the Lorenthy God. People were scattered from me, and that we die not: for we have added unte all camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines gathered themselves to people were scattered from me, and that thou

12 Therefore said I. The Philistines will i come down now upon me to Gligal, and I northward over against Michmash, have not made supplication unto the Loan : other southward over against Gibeah. I forced myself therefore, and offered a burutoffering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the com-mandment of the Loan thy God, which be commanded thee; for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for 9797

14. But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the Loap bath sought him a man after his own heart, and the Loun bath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lorn commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gligal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six bundred men.

16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the sople that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin : but the Philistines en-

eamped in Michmash. 17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to

Oparah, unto the land of Shual: 18 And another company turned the way to Beth-boron: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the val-

ley of Zeboim, toward the wilderness 10 T Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: (for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share,

and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock. 2) Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the

axes, and to sharpen the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan : but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIV

1 Jonathan miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison: 15 a divine terror maketh them tion hindereth the victory.

NOW it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the sen of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour. Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison shat is on the other side. But he told not his

Gibeah, under a pomegranate-tree which is in thine hand. Migron: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men.

3 And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, I-chahod's Loan's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And very great dicomfiture.

21 Moreover the Hebrews that were with the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan, and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against Michmash, and the

6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over un to the garrison of these uncircumcised; it may be that the Loap will work for us : for there is no restraint to the Loap to save by many or by

7 And his armour-bearer said unto him. Do all that is in thine heart : turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the Lond hath de-livered them into our hand; and this shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armour-bearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing And Jonathan said unto his armour hearer, Come up after me: for the Loup hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him: and they fell before Jouathan; and his armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter which Jonathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty meg, within as it were an half-acre of land, which a yoke of oren might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people; the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled: and the earth quaked : so it was a very great trembling

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked: and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, bebeat themselves. 24 Saul's unadvised adjura- hold Jonathan and his armour-bearer mere not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ablah, Bring hither the ark of God: (for the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.)

19 T And it came to pass, while Saul talk ed unto the priest, that the noise that was in the bost of the Philistines went on and increas-3 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of ed; and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw

20 And Saul and all the people that mere with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle; and behold every man's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the sword was against his fellow, and there was a

4 ¶ And between the passages by which the Philistines before that time, which went Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philis- up with them into the camp from the country times' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the round about, even they also turned to be with

> had bid themseives in mount Eparaim, when 1 6

they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

also followed hard after them in the battle.
23 So the Lord saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Beth-aven.

24 ¶ And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any

food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people

feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan heard not when his father
charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that war
in his hand, and dipped it has honey-comb,
and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes
were enlightened.

28 Then answared one of the people, and said. Thy father st.aitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth say food this day. And the people

were faint.
29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath
troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine
eyes have been ealightened, because I tasted
a little of this honey;

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

31 And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Ajalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoll, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them with the blood.

33 I Then they told Saul, saying, behold, the people sin against the Lorn, in that they eawith the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the Lone in eating with the blood. And sil the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul built an altar unto the Lorn: the same was the first altar that he built unto the Lorn.

36 Tand Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. They said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall? go down after the Philistines? Wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he

answered him not that day:
38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither all
the chief of the people; and know and see
wherein this sin bath been this day:
30 For as the Loan liveth, which saveth

Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that asswered him.

40 Then said no unto all kernel, Be ye on one side, and I tud Jonathan my son will be to on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thec.

SAMUEL.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the Loan God of Israel, Give a perfect lot. And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul mid, Cast lots between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan foold him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, said lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, God do so, and more

also: for thoushalt surely die, Josethan.
45 And the people said unto Suns. Shall
Jonathas die, who hath wrought this great
saivation in Israel? God forbid: as the Loan
liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall
to the ground; for he hath wrought with God
this day. So the people rescued Jonathan,
that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 % So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against bleab, and against the children of Ammon, and against the children of Eobah, and against the Philistiness and whithersoever he turned himself he vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spelled them.

49 Now the som of Seal were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shan: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the first-born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimasa; and the name of the captain of his host was Abner the son of Ner, Saul's uncle:

51 And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unfo him.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek: 8 ha spareth Agag, and the best of the spoil,

AMUEL also said unto Saul, The Lord sent me te anoint thee to be king over his people, over lisrael: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus with the Loan of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid watt for him in the way when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ax and sheep, canel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people tegether, and numbered them in Teladas, two hundred thourand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.

i 6 ¶ And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go. delpart, get you down from among the AmalesRes. Hest I destroy you with them: for yel ment of the Load, and thy word; because I she wed kindness to all the children of Israel feared the people, and obeyed their voice. when they came up out of Egypt. So the Ke-

nites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul shote the Amalekites from Havilah, tatil thou comest to Shur, that is over

against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the

people with the edge of the sword 9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and

the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy then: but every thing that was vile and refuse that they destroyed atterly. 10 ¶ Then came the word of the Load unto

Samuel, saying.

11 It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king : for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lone all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Eaul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and

passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul; and Saul said unto him. Blessed be thou of the Lord: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine cars, and

the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said. They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen to sacrifice unto the Loap thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the Lord hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, west thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the Lond angisted thee king over Israel?

18 And the Loan sent thee on a journey. and said, Go, and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until

they be consumed.
19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil is the sight of the Loap?

20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the Loan, and have gone the way which the Loan sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which

abould have been utterly destroyed, to sacri-fice unto the Loan thy God in Gigal. 22 And Samuel said, Hath the Loan ar great delight in burnt-offerings and sacrifices as in obeying the voice of the Lord! Behold, to obey & better than sacrifice; and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry: because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinconsistor I have transgressed the command-

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may wor-

ship the Loup. 36 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not

return with thee : for thou hast rejected the word of the Long, and the Long bath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away.

be laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Samuel said unto him. The Long hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent : for he is not a man, that he

should repent.

30 Then he said, I have sinned; yet honour me sow, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Loap thy God.

31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and

Saul worshipped the Load.

32 Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites: and Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag

said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, As thy sword hath
made women childless, so shall thy mother
be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the Long in Gilgal

34 Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death; nevertheless, Samuel mourned for Saul: and the Loan repented that he had made Saul king over Israel. CHAP. XVI.

Samuel sent by God, under pretence 🎻 a sacri-

fice, cometh to Beth-lehem, &c.

ND the Lorn said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel! Fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lenemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

2 And Samuel said, How can i go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the Loan said, Take an helfer with thee, and say, I am come

to sacrifice to the LORD.

3 And call Jesus to the sacrifice, and I will show thee what thou shalt do: and theu shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the Loapspake, and came to Beth-lehem: and the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and

said, Comest thou peaceably?
5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD; sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the Loap's anointed is before him.

7 But the Loan said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him : for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Loan looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made

him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither bath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Jesse made Shammab to pass by. And he said. Neither bath the Load chosen

10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse. The Loap hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till be come hither.

12 And he sent and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the Loan said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Loan came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 T But the Spirit of the Loan departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Loan

troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man who is a cunning player on an harp; and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring

him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, of his three sons that went to the battle were and prudent in matters, and a comely person, Eliab the first-born; and next unto him Abi-and the Loap is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son,

which is with the sheep.

20 And Jesse took an are lades with bread. and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul.

21 And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and

be became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me: for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirk departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines David accepteth the challenge.

OW the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochon, and

Azekah, in Ephes-dammim.

2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathe Philistines.

3 And the Philistipes stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side : and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Golisth of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a

span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail: and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekela of brass.

6 And he had greaves of brass upon his lega. and a target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear was like a we

ver's beam, and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? Ass not I a Philistine, and ye servants to Saul? Choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then

shall ye be our servants, and serve us. 10 And the Philistine said, I defy the ar-

mies of Israel this day; give me a man that

we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed,

and greatly afraid.

12 7 Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name war Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old than in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names

14 And David mas the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But David went, and returned from Saul, to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days. 17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take

now for thy brethren an enhah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren:

18 And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, nere in the valley of Elah, fighting

with the Philistines.

20 T And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him : being ready to battle, a Goliath cometh and he came to the trench as the best was proudly forth to challenge a combat: 12 going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put

the battle in array, army against army 22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold. there came up the champion (the Philistine thered together, and pitched by the valley there came up the champion (the Philistine of Elah, and set the battle in array against of Gath, Goliath b. name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard them. 24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fied from him, and were sore afraid. 25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? Surely to defy Inrael is he come up : and it shall be that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in

26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? For who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man

that killeth him.

28 . And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and be said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness! I know thy pride, and the naugh-tiness of thine heart: for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And David said, What have I now done?

Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And be turned from him towards another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul:

and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him : thy servant will go

and fight with this Philistine. 32 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war

from his youth. 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant hept his father's sheep, and there came a lion

and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock; 35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the ion and the bear; and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he bath defied the

armies of the living God.

37 David said moreover, The Loap that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Loan be with

38 L And Saul armed David with his ar mour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 ¶ And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shapherd's bag which he ad, even in a scrip, and his sling was in his hand; and he drew near to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew bemits.

near unto David; and the man that have the shield went before him

42 And when the Philistine looked about and saw David, he disdained him; for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine curied David by his

44 And the Philistine said to David, Come

to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear,

and with a shield; but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armice of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

45 This day will the Loap deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you

into our bands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David. that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine

49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang if, and smote the Philistine in his forebead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his

face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David.

51 Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they

fled. 52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto

Gath, and unto Ekron. 53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled

their tents.

54 And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem: but he put his armour in his tent.

55 T And when Faul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, the captain of the host, Abner, whose son is this youth? And Abner said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Inquire thou whose

son the stripling is.

37 And as David returned from the sloughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

56 And Saul said to him, Whees son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Ecth-le-

CHAP. XVIII.

foreth him his daughter for a snare ND it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul

of Josethan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonethan loved him as his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, and would let

him to no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan and David made a cove-

mant, because he loved him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that war upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his how, and to his girdle. 5 \(\text{And David west out whithersoever Sau} \)

sent him, and behaved himself wisely : and Saul not him over the men of war; and he was socepted in the night of all the people, and

also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass, as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all the cities of larkel, singing and dencing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with

instruments of musick 7 And the women answered one another as

they played, and said. Saut hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and mast can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed David from that day and

forward.

10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul. and he prophesied in the midst of the house; and David played with his hand, as at other times : and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And

David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of David, because the Loan was with him, and was departed

from Saul. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand;

and he went out and came in before the people. 14 And David behaved himself wisely in all

his ways: and the Loan mes with him 15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved

himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

18 But all Israel and Judah loved David, be cause he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee towife; only be thou vallent for me, and fight the Loan's battles; for Saul said, Let not mire hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.
18 And David said unto Saul, Who am 1?

and what is my life, or my father's family in good. lardel, that I should be son-in-haw to the king?

given to David, that she was given unto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal, Saul's daughter, loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she he shall not be slaim.

may be a seare to him, and that the hand of I Jonathan loveth David: 6 Saul smotth his the Thillatines may be against him. Wherefore grains, 10 secketh to buil him in his fury, 12 Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my feareth him for his good success: 17 he of-

22 T And Saul commanded his servants, say ing, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold the king bath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee : now, therefore, be the king'a son-in-law.

27 And Saul's servants spake those words in the cars of David. And David said. Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son-in-iaw, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed 1

24 And the servants of Saul told him, say-

ing, On this manner spake David.
25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to Da-

vid. The king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phillstines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saut thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son-in-law : and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore David arose, and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two huadred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in sull tale to the king, that he might be the king's san-in-law. Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. 28 % And Saul saw and knew that the Lond

was with David, and that Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David: and Saul became David's enemy cou-

tinually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name

was much set by CHAP. XIX.

Jonathan discluseth his father's purpose to bill David: 4 he persuadeth his falker to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul's malicious rage breakth out against him.

ND Saul snake to Jonathan his son, and A to all his servants, that they should kill

David.

2 Rut Jonathae, Saul's son, delighted much in David; and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee. Now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and bide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what

I see, that I will tell thee.

4 And Jonathan spake good of David unto Smil his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinued against thee; and became his works have been to thee-ward very

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and slew 19 But it came to pass, at the time when the Philistine, and the Loap wrought a great Merab. Saul's daughter, should have been salvation for all lyrael : thou sawest it, and didst rejoice; where:ore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood to slay David without a cause?

6 And Faul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan : and Soul sware. As the Logo from h

7 And Jousthan called David, and Jonathan; What have I done ! What is more injurity? showed him all those things: and Jonathan and what is my sin before thy father, that he brought David to Saul, and he was in his pre- seeketh my life ?

sence as in times past.

from him.

9 And the evil spirit from the Loan was mon Saul as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with his hand.

the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he amote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and

escaped that night.

11 Saul also sent messengers unto David's house to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal, David's wife, told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to-night, tomorrow thou shalt be slain.

12 T So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped

13 And Michal took as image, and laid if in the bed, and put a pillow of goals' hair for his bolster, and covered if with a cloth-

la And when Saul sent messengers to take

David, she saki, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to se David, saying, Brieg him up to me is the bed,

that I may slay him.
18 And when the messengers were come in, behold. there was an image in the bod, with a

pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine spemy, that he is escaped? And Michai answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee!

19 ff So David fied, and escaped, and came to S. nuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul and done to him: and he and Samuel went and

dwelt in Najoth.

19 A. of it was told Saul, saying, Behold David is at Naioth in Ramab.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets propharying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesi-

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other mes-engers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time,

and they prophesied also.

22 Then went 1 3 also to Raman, and came to a great well that is in Sechu; and he asked Where are Samuel and David! And and said, Where are Samuel and David! As one said, Behold they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah : and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and

Naioth in Ramah.

24 And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day, and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets?

CHAP. XX.

1 David consulicth with Jonathan for his safefy: 17 their covenant renewed by oath. 24 Saul, missing David, seeksth to kill Jonathan. ND David fled from Najoth in Ramah,

2 And be said unto him. God forbid: thou 8 And there was war again: and David went shalt not die: behold, my father will do noout and fought with the Philistines, and slew thing, either great or small, but that he will them with a great slaughter; and they fled shew it me: and why should my father hide

this thing from me! It is not so.

3 And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith. Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved : but tru-10 And Saul sought to smite David even to ly, so the Loru liveth, and ar thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death

4 Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to-morrow is the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat : but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say. David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to Beth-lehem his city; for there is a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say them, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant: for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenent of the Loun with thee : notwithstanding, if there be in me inquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jonathan said, Fer be it from thee:

for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then

would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me f or what if thy father answer thee

roughly! II T And Jonathan said unto David, Come, And they

and let us go out into the field. went out both of them into the field

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O Lord God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to-morrow any time, or the third day, and behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 The Loan de so, and much more to Jonathan; but if it please my father to de thes evil, then I will show it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace; and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with

my father.

14 And thou shalt not only, while yet I live, shew me the kindness of the Loun, that I die

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever; no, not when he went on and prophesied, until he came to the Lond bath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth,

16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, saying, Let the Lord even require to at the hand of David's evenies.

17 And Jonathan caused David to sweat again, because he loved him : for he leved him

as he loved his own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said to David, To-morrow te the new moon; and thow shalt be missed, be-cause thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days,

A and came and said before Jonathan, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come

Saul secketh to fill Jonathan.

when the business was in hand, and shalt re- arrow beyond thee?

main by the stone Ezel.

thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And behold, I will send a lad, saying,
Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no hurt, as the

Loan liveth: 22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy

way: for the Loap hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou
and I have spoken of, behold, the Loap be be-

tween thee and me for ever 24 T So David hid himself in the field : and when the new moon was come, the king sat

him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side,

and David's place was suppty.

28 Nevertheless, Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him: he is not clean; surely he is . not clean,

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was empty; and Saul said unto Jonathan his son. Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday nor

28 And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family bath a sacrifice in the city, and my brother he bath commanded me to be there; and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes. let me get away. I pray thee, and see my brethren: therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious momen, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy

mother's nakedness?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be esta-blished, nor thy kingdom: wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father. and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him; whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in flerce anger, and did ext no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him

shame. 35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, nor my weapons with a that Jonathan went out into the field, at the business required haste. time appointed with David, and a little lad with him

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place And David said, There is none like that; give of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jona- it me.

to the place where thou didst hide thyself than cried after the lad, and said, is not the

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad. Make 20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing : only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

40 And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.
41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, Da-

vid arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times; and they kissed one

another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. 42 And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, for smuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the Lord, saying, Long be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed; and Jonathan weat into the city.

CHAP. XXI. 1 David, at Nob, obtaineth of Ahlmelech hallowed bread: 8 he taketh Goliath's sword,

10 and at Gath feigneth himself mad.

[THEN came David to Nob, to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahlmelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why

art thou alone, and no man with thee ?

2 And David said unto Abimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a bustness, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee : and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand ? Give me five loanes of bread in mine hand, or what there is present

4 And the priest answered David, and said. There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the gessels of the young men are holy, and the break is in a manner common, yes,

though it were sanctified this day in the ves-6 So the priest gave him hallowed bread:

for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before the LOAD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.
7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul

was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 T And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? For I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the val-

ley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here.

fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of and they came all of them to the king. Gath.

11 And the serfants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? Did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands !

12 And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king

of Gath.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore then have

e brought him to me?

15 Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this fellow to play the madman in my presence? Shall this fellow come into my house ?

CHAP. XXII.

l Companies resort to David at Adullam. Doeg accuseth Ahimelech. 17 Saul commandeth to bill the priests.

AVID therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Addilam: and when his brothren and all his father's house heard if, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves its turned, and he fell upon the priests, and unto him; and he became a captain over slew on that day fourscore and five persons them: and there were with him about four that did wear allnen ephod. hundred men.

3 T And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father, and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, end be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the

while that David was in the hold

5 T And the prophet Gad said unto David. bide not in the hold; depart, and get thee nto the land of Judah. Then David departed, into the land of Judah. and came into the forest of Hareth.

6 T When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his band, and all his servants were standing about him;

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you

all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that sheweth me that my son bath made a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son bath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 7 Then answered Doeg the Edomite. (which was set over the servants of Saul.) and said. I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob. to

Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.

10 And he inquired of the Lorp for him. and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.

Goliath the Philistine.

5 So David and his men went to Keilah,
11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech and fought with the Philistines, and brought

10 T And David arose, and fied that day for father's house, the priests that were in Nob:

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahi-

tub. And be answered, Here I am, my lord.
 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye

compired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou lest given him bread, and a sword, and best inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said. And who is so faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son-in-

law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honour-able in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? He it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

17 T And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn and slay the priests of the Loan; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew when he fied, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the Lord.

18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou. and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edom-

19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

29 T And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and

fled after David.

21 And Abiather shewed David that Saul

had slain the Loau's pricats.

22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew if that day, when Doer the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul :- I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.

23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that secketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou skalt be in safeguard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David, inquiring of the Lord, rescueth Rel-lah: 7 God showeth him Saul's coming, and the treachery of the Keilites: 13 he escapeth from Kçilah.

THEN they told David, saying, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and

they rob the threshing floors

2 Therefore David inquired of the Lead. saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go and smite

the Philistines, and save Keilab. 3 And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah : how much more

then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David inquired of the Loap yet again. And the Lord answered him and said. Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver

the Philistines into thine hand.

the priest, the son of Abitub, and all his away their cattle, and smote them with a

great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Kellah.

of Ahlmelech fled to David to Keilah, that well of Jestimon. he came down with an ephod in his hand.

livered him into mine hand; for he is shut derness of Maon. para

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

9 And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiather the priest. Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then said David, O Loro God Israel, thy servant bath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the tines have invaded the land. city for my sake.

ervant bath heard? O Loan God of Israei, I mah-lekoth beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

12 Then said David, Will the men of Kellah deliver me and my men into the hand of 4 David, in a cave at Engels, spareth Saul's Saul's And the Loan said, They will deliver life: 8 he shemeth thereby his innocency.

thee up.
13 Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped

from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth. 14 And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph: and Saul sought him every day; but God delivered him not into

his hand. 15 And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life; and David was in the wil-

derness of Ziph in a wood. 16 And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his

17 And he said unto him, Fear not; for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee: and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall Saul's skirt. be next unto thee; and that also Saul my father knoweth.

78 And they two made a covenant before and Jonathan went to his house.

19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the south of Jeshimon!

20 Now therefore, O king, come down, according to all the desire of thy soul to come into the king's hand.

hand in God.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the Loap;

for ye have compassion on me.

22 (Fo, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, and who bath seen him there: for it is told me that he how that the Logo had delivered thee to day dealeth very subtilly.

the lurking-places where he hideth himself, said, I will not put forth mine hand against my and I will go with you; and it shall come to pass, my father, see, yes, see the pass, my father, see, yes, see the Judak.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before S.ul: but David and his men were in 6 And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son the widerness of Maon, in the plain on the

also and his men went to seek 7 % And it was told Saul that David was him. And they told David: wherefore he come to Keilah. And Saul said, God bath de came down into a rock, and abode in the wil-And when caul heard that. in, by entering into a town that bath gates and he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain: and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 \$ But there came a messenger unto Saul. saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Phills-

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing 11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up after David, and went against the Philistines: into his hand! Will Saul come down, as thy therefore they called that place Sela-hain-

29 ¶ And David went up from thence, and

dwelt in strong holds at Engedi. CHAP. XXIV.

A ND it came to pass, when Saul was re-turned from following the Philistines. that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gedi.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild rosts.

3 And he came to the sheep-cotes by the way, where was a cave; and Eaul went in to cover his feet; and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the Lord said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off

6 And he said unto his men. The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the Load's anointed, to stretch forth mine the Loan. And David shods in the wood, hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the Lord

7 So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against But Saul rose up out of the cave, and Saul.

went on his way.

8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked bedown; and our part shall be to deliver him hind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And David said to Saul. Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, Da-

vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all kill thee; but mine eye spared thee; and I

thee not, know thou and see that there for

neither evil nor transgression in mine hand. and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou thee. huntest my soul to take it.

12 The Loan judge between me and thee, and the Loup avenge me of thee; but mire

hand shall not be upon thee. 13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked; but

mine hand shall not be upon thee. 14 After whom is the king of Israel come

out? After whom dost thou pursue? After a dead dog, after a flea?

15 The Lond therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 T And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son David ! And Saul lifted up his voice, and went.

17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me : forasmuch as when the Lord had delivered me into thine about four hundred men : and two hundred hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away! Wherefore, the Lond reward thee good for that thou hast done upto me this day.

20 And now, behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the Loan, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 10 David provoked to destroy Nabal. 14 Abigail, by her wisdom, preventeth 37 Kabal dieth.

ND Samuel died; and all the Israelites A were gathered together, and lamented bim, and buried him in his house at Ramah. and David arose, and went down to the wilderness of Paran.

2 And there was a man in Maon, whose pessessions were in Carmel; and the man mas very great, and he had three thousand sheep and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his

sheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail; and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance : but the man mas churlish and evil in his doings: and he was of the that perfained unto him: and he hath requited bouse of Caleb.

4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

5 And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my same :

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity. Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have beard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with m, we hurt them not, beither was there aught 25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard chiming unto them, all the while they were in this man of Belial, even Nabal:, for as his Carmei.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew Wherefore, let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy som David.

9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nahal according to all those words in

the name of David, and ceased.

10 T And Nabal at - cred David's servants. and said, Who is David and who is the son of Jesse! There be many servants now-a-days

that break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give if unto men whom I know

not whence they be?

12 So David's young men turned their way. and went again, and came and told him all those saying:

13 And Davidsaid unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David abode by the stuff.

14 T But one of the young men told Abi gall, Nabal's wife, saying. Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our

master; and he railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields :

16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do: for evil is determined against our master, and against all his nousehold : for he is such a son of Belial, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 I Then Abizail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she

told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and behold, David and his men came down

against her; and she met them.
21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to

him, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall. 23 And when Abigail saw David, she hasted

and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground. 24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, whom me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in

thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. name is, so is he; Nabal is his come, and

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD bath withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now le thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Kabel.

27 And now this ble .. ng, which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my

lord. 28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handwaid: for the Loap will certainly make my ford a sure house; because my lord fight-eth the battles of the Long, and evil bath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the Lord thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall be sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Loan shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he bath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over

Israel; 31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor

offence of heart auto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Loan shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the Long God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me :

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the Loan God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadet hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal, by the morning light, any that

pisseth against the wall.

35 So David received of her hand that which whe had brought him, and said unto her. Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 T And Abigail came to Nabal; and be-hold, he held a feast in his house like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife bad told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a

33 And it came to pass about ten days ofter, that the Loan smote Nabal. that he died.

39 ¶ And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed be the Long, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the Loap hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David seut and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

And when the servants of David were upon them.

folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw come to Abigall, to Carmel, they spake unto not the young men of my lord, whom thou her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take didst send.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, lef thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the

servants of my lord.
42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that

went after her; and she went after the mes-sengers of David, and became his wife. 43 David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel, and they were also both of them his wives.

44 T But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish. which was of Gallim.

CHAP. XXVI. 3 Saul cometh to Hachtlah against David.
5 David, in the trench, stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but laketh his spear and cruse.
A ND the Ziphites came us., Saul to

A Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon ?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the bill of Hachilah. which is before Jeshimon by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilder-

4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And David arose, and came to the place where saul had pitched: and David be-ised the place where saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him

6 Then answered David and said to Ahime-lech the Hittite, and to Abishal the son of Zeruish, brother to Josh, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp! And

down with mee to sau to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee. 7 So David and Abishai came to the peo-ple by night: and behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the peo-

ple lay round about him.

8 Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear, even to the earth at once, and I will not smite him the second

9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not : for who can stretch forth his hand against the Long's anointed, and be guiltless

10 David said furthermore, As the LORD liveth, the Loap shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend inte battle, and perish.

11 The Lond forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the Lonu's ancieted : but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his belster, and the cruse of water, and let us ge.

12 Fo David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw if, nor knew if, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because a deep sleep from the Loan was fullen

13 Then David went over to the other | hold, even David with his two wives, Ahiside, and stood on the top of an hill afar oil; a great spice bring between them:

David pacificik Saul.

14 And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not Abner? Then Abner answered and said,

Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in-Israel? Wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the kin- for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the Lond liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lond's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that nar at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, It this thy voice, my son David? And David

taid, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have

I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now fherefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. Loan have stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering; but if they be the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the Loro, saying. Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea. as when one doth hunt a partridge in the

mountains.

21 Then said Saul, I have singed : return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my sout was precious in thine eyes this day; behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly

22 And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young

men come over and fetch it.

23 The Lord render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the Loap delivered thee into my hand to-day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the Loup's anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Loxo, and let

him deliver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou,

my son David: thou shalt both do great titiags, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his piace.

CHAP. XXVII. 1 Saul, hearing David to be in Gath, seekelh no more for him. 5 David beggeth Ziklag of Achish.

ND David said in his heart, I shall now A perish one day by the hand of Saulithere is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me. to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six handred men that were with him unto Aculsh, the son of Maoch, king of Gath

3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath,

mam the Jezroeliters, and Abigail the Car-

metitees, Nabal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him. b Y And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy ser-vant dwell in the royal city with thee!

6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day . wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of

Judah upto this day

7 Anu the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and

8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

9 And David smote the land, and left nelther man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned and

came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road to-day! And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites.

11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, Saying, So did David, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel atterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for

CHAP. XXVIII.

3 Saul, having destroyed the witches, 7 afterward seekelh to one: 9 who, being encouraged by him, raiseth up Samuel. 15 Saul's ruin foreshemed.

A ND it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Irrael. And Achish said unto David, Know thou as-ND it came to pass in those days, that suredly, that thou shalt go out with me to

battle, thou and thy men.

2 And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make

thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all Inra had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 ¶ And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem. and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they

pitched in Gilbon 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistipes, he was afraid, and his heart greatly

trembled. 6 And when Saul inquired of the Loxo, the Logo answered him not, neither by dreams,

nor by Urim, nor by prophets.
7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that bath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. he and his men, every man with his house his servants said to him, Behold, there is a

other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee,

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he bath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wigards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause

me to die? 10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the Loan liveth, there shall no

punishment happen to thee for this thing
11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee! And be said, Bring me

up Samuel. 12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her. Be not afraid: for what sawest thou! And the woman said unto Saul. I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of! And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul per-ceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed him-

15 T And Samuel said to Saul, Why bast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the Loap is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy !

17 And the Load bath done to him as he spake by me: for the Load bath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy meighbour, even to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Loan, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore bath the Loap done this thing upto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistimes: and to-morrow shall thou and thy sons be with me: the Loan also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistine

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 T And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him. Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which

thou spakest unto me:

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and up to Jezreel. eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou roest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not est.

woman that bath a familiar spirit at En-dor. But his servants, together with the woman, 8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on compelled him : and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof :

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, marching with the Philistines, 3 is disallowed by their princes: B Achish dismisseth him with commendations

NOW the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish. 3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews Acre? And Achieh

said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which bath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phi-listines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? Should it not be with the heads of these men ?

5 Is not this David, of whem they sang one to another in dances, saying. Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

6 T Then Achieb called David, and said unto him, Surely, as the Lond liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight; for I have not feund evil in thee since the day of thy coming unte me ante this day: nevertheless, the lords favour thoe not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go is peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philis-

8 ¶ And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant, so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding, the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning, with thy master's servants that are come with thee; and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, de-

part.
11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went

CHAP. XXX.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag: 7 David, ra-couraged by God, pursueth them, 11 and

overtaking them, recovereth all the spoil. | and there escaped not a man of them, save | ND it came to pass, when David and his | and man which rode upon | a men were come to Ziklag on the third camels, and fied. A men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and lekites had carried away : and David rescued

burned it with fire: 2 And had taken the women captives that mere therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went

on their way. 3 T So David and his men came to the city, and behold, if was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daugh-

were taken captives. 4 Then David and the people that were

with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail,

the wife of Nabal the Carmelite. 6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every his God.

7 And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 And David inquired at the Lorn, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? Shall I over-take them? And be answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the

brook Besor. 11 T And they found an Egyptian in the

him drink water; 12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of

figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he

had eaten, his spirit came again to him : for be had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights. 13 And David sald unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou! And he

said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherethites, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.
15 And David said to him, Canst thou

bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt meither kill me, nor deliver me into the bands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 And when he had brought him down behold, they were spread abroad upon all below, they were apreau aurona apon an the earth, eating and drinking, and sancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the hand of Judah.

light even unto the evening of the next day : I wounded of the archers.

18 And David recovered all that the Ama-

his two wives. 19 And there was nothing lacking to them. neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that

they had taken to them : David recovered all. 20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said. This is David's spoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him : and when David came

near to the people, he saluted them. 22 Then answered all the wicked men, and men of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with man for his sons and for his daughters: us, we will not give them aught of the spoil but David encouraged himself in the Loap that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD bath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our band.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter! But as his part is that goeth down to the hattle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike. 25 And it was so from that day forward,

that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day. 26 ¶ And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah.

even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the Lord :

field, and brought him to David, and gave 27 To them which were in Beth-el, and to him bread, and he did eat; and they made them which were in south Ramoth, and to them which were in Jattir,

28 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which mere in Siphmeth, and to them which were in Eshtemoa,

29 And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which mere in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the Kenites. 30 And to them which mere in Horman, and

to them which were in Chor-ashan, and to there which were in Athach,

31 And to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to baunt. CHAP. XXXI.

1 Saul having lost his a:my, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. 8 The Philistines

triumph over the dead coreases. NOW the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before

the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa. 2 And the Philistines followed hard upon

Saul, and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchishua. Saul's sons.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul. 17 And David smote them from the twi- and the archers hit him; and he was sore Saul and his some slain. II. SAMUEL

The Philistines friumph.

and thrust me through, and abuse me. But afraid: therefore Saul took a sword and fell Philistines round about, to publish if in the

5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword,

and died with him. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armour-bearer, and all his men, that same day

together. 7 \ And when the men of Israel that were

and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

4 Then said Saul unto his armour bearer, the Philistines came to strip the slain, that Draw thy sword, and thrust me through they found Saul and his three soms falles in therewith, lest there uncircumcised come mount Giboa. 9 And they cut off his head, and stripped his armour bearer would not; for he was sore off his armour, and sent into the land of the

house of their idois, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of

Ashtaroth; and they fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan.

11 T And when the inhabitants of Jabeshgilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul.

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all on the other side of the valley, and they that night, and took the body of Saul, and the bowere on the other side Jordan, saw that the dies of his sons, from the wall of Beth-shan, men of Israel fied, and that Saul and his sons and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.

were dead, they forsook the cities and fied; 13 And they took their bones, and buried and the Philistines came and dwelt in them. 8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when days.

The Second Book of SAMUEL, otherwise called The Second Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David! had abode two days in Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, answered, I see the son of a stranger, an Ama-(set, behold, a man came out of the camp lekite. The Soll, with his clothes rent, and earth 14 And David said unto him. How wast

3 And David said unto him. From whence and said, Go near, sad fall upon him. And comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of he smote him that he died.

the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him. How went be upon thy head: for thy mouth hath testithe matter? I pray thee, tail me. And he field against thee, saying, I have alain the
answered. That the people are field from the Lospo's anointed.

hattle, and many of the people also are fallen:
17 And David largented with this largers
and dead, and Saul and Jonathan his son are
tation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

18 (4 her ha hald them)

dead also. that told him, flow knowest thou that Saul written in the book of Jasher:) and Jonathan his son be dead ?

A. I happened by chance upon mount Gil- 20 Tell & not in Gath, publish & not in the hoa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me: and I answered, no dew, neither let there be rain upon you, Here am 1.

Ard I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray oil. thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, be- empty. cause I was sure that he could not live after. 23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleaon his arm, and have beought them hither earles, they were stronger than hom.
24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul. triffo my lord.

11 Then David took held on his clothes, who slothed you in scarlet, with other de-

and rent them, and likewise all the man that

1 An Amalekite, be inging tidings of the overmore with him.

12 And they mourned and wept, and fastis riain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jomathan mith a rong.

13 And they mourned and wept, and fastis riain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Joed until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his
son, and for the people of the Long, and for
NOW it came to pass after the death of the house of Israel; because they were fallen
Saul, when David was returned from by the sword.

13 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence are thou? And he

How wast

upon his head; and so it was, when he came thou not afraid to arretch forth thine hand to to David, that he felk to the earth, and did destroy the Loar's anoisted?

15 And David called one of the young men,

d also.

And David said unto the young man of Judah the use of the bow; behold, it to

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy

6 And the young man that told him said, high places; how are the mighty fallen!

10. the chariots and horsemen followed hard Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw 21 Ye mountains of Gilbon, let there be

nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of 8 And he said unto me. Who art thou? the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with

thee, upon me, and slay me; for anguish is 22 From the blood of the slain, from the rome ipon me, because my life is yet whole fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned in me.

that he was fallen : and I took the crown that sant in their lives, and in their death they was upon his head, and the bracelet that was were not divided: they were swifter than

lights; who put on ernaments of gold upon low's side; so they fell down together: where-

your apparel.
25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst

of the battle! O Jonathan, then warf slain in thine high places. 25 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jomathan; very pleasant hast theu been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing

the love of women. 27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

CHAP. 11.

1 David, by God's direction, going up to Hebron, 4 is made king of Judah. 8 Abner maketh ish-botheth king of Israel.

A ND it came to pess after this, that David inquired of the Lonn, mying, Shall I

go up into any of the cities of Judah? And his armour. But Amhel would not turn aside the Loan said unto him, Go up. And David from following of him. said, Whither shall I go up! And be said, Unto Hebron,

2 So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail, Nabal's wife, the Carmelite.

3 And his men that were with him did David

4 And the men of Judah came, and there

the men of Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul. 5 ¶ And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the Lozo, that ye have shew-

ed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. 6 And now the Long show kindness and

truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strength-

anointed me king over them. 8 T But Abner the son of Ner, captain of

Saul's bost, took Ish-bosheth the son of Saul. and brought him over to Mahanaim :

9 And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jeareel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years: but the house of Judah followed David.

11 (And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven

years and aix months.) 12 T And Abner the son of Ner, and the

servants of Ish-busheth the son of Saul, went

out from Mahanaim to Gibeon

13 And Joab the son of Zerbiah, and the servants of David, ment out, and use together 32 \(\frac{1}{2} \) And they took up Asahel, and buried by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the him in the sepulchre of his father, which on the other side of the pool.

14 Aml About said to Josh, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joah

said. Let them arise.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which pertained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and though his sweed in his fell.

fore that place was called Helkath-bazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day : and Abner was beaten, and the men of

Israel, before the servants of David 18 ¶ And there were three soms of Zeruiah

there, Josh, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel was as light of foot as a wild roe.

19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in poing he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

20 Then Ahner looked behind him, and said, Arf thou Asahel ? And he answered, I aw. 21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside

to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee

22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Tues thee saids from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? How then should I hold up my face to Josh thy brother?

23 Howbelt, he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner, with the hinder end of the bring up, every man with his household: and spear, amote him under the fifth ris, that the they dwell in the cities of Hebron. spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same placethey anoisised David king over the house of and it came to pass, that as many as came to Judah. And they told David, saying, That the place where Asahel fell down and died, stood still.

> 34 Josh also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that kieth before Giah, by the way of the wilderness of Gibeop.

25 T And the children of Benjamin gathered thenselves together after Abner, and became

one troop, and stood on the top of an hill. 26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not ened, and he ye valiant: for your master Saul that it will be bitterness in the latter end? is dead, and also the house of Judah have How long shall it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren

27 And Joab said, As God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after lerael no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had rathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three bundred and threescore men cied.

one on the one side of the pool, and the other was in Beth-lehem. And Josh and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAP. III

1 During the war David still maxeth stronger. 6 Abner, displeased with Isla-bosheth, 12 re-volteth to David. 22 Joab killeth Abner. 28 David curreth Joab, 31 and mounteth for

Abner TOW there was fong war between the Joah pursueth Abnor.

II. SAMUEL.

peace.

Abner revolleth to David. 21 And Abner said onto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my

lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all

that thine heart desireth. And David sent Ab-

22 ¶ And behold, the servants of David and Joab came from purrating a troop, and

brought in a great spoil with them: (but Abner was not with David in Hebron; for be

had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.)

with him were come, they told Joah, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and

he hath sent him away, and he is gone in

24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done! behold. Abner came

unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him

away, and he is quite gone?
25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner,

that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy

23 When Joab and all the host that was

ner away; and he went in peace.

but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

¶ And unto David were sons born in Henoam the Jezreelitem

bron: and his first-born was Amaon, of Ahi-

3 And his second, Chilest, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third,

Absolom the son of Mascah, the daughter of

Talmai king of Geshur: 4 And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Hag-gith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital: 5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Egiah David's These were born to David in Hebron.

war between the house of Saul and the house

of David, that Abner made himself strong for

the house of Saul.

6 T And it came to pass, while there was

And Sazi had a concubine, whose name me Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah : and Ishgone in unto my father's concubine !

builteld said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou 8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-botheth, and said, Am I a dog's head.

which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his

brothron, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Bavid that thou chargest me to-day with a fault concerning this woman? 9 So do God to Abner, and more also, except as the Lorp bath sworn to David, even

so I do to him: 10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Boer-

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

12 T And Abner sent memengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand shalf be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well > I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal, Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face. 14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bo-

Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines. 15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from Aer husband, even from Phaltiel the son of Laish. · 16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for Dawid in times past to be king over you: 18 Now then do it: for the Lorn bath spoken of David, saving, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the band of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abper also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin. 20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with bim. And David made Ab-

per and the men that were with him a reast.

going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest. 26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which

brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew if not 27 And when Ahner was returned to Hebron, Josh took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under

the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother. 28 ¶ And afterward when David heard ##,

he said, I and my kingdom are guiltiess be fore the Loan for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

29 Let it rest on the head of Jouly, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail

from the house of Joab one that bath an issue. or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff. or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh 30 So Joab and Abishal his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother Asa-

hel at (woon in the battle. 31 ¶ And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackeloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed sheth, Saul's son, saying, Doliver me my wife the bier.

pleased all the people.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Aboer as a fool dieth 34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people

wept again over him. 35 And when all the people came to cause David to eat most while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and mere also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till the sun be down. 36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them; as whatsoever the king did

37 For all the people and all Israel understood that day that It was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his servants,

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? 39 And I am this day weak, though accintdoer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV 1 The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bi 9 David causeth them to be slain,

and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried. ND when Saul's son heard that Abser was

and all the Israelites were troubled

2 ¶ And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands; the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin:

3 And the Beerothites fied to Gittaim, and thinking. Bavid cannot come in hither. were solourness there until this day.)

4 And Jonathan. Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was Mephibosheth

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Basnah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth,

who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote aim under the fifth rib; and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his bead, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king. Behold the head of lah-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy tife; and the Loan hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 TAnd David answered Rechab and Basnah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Besrothite, and said unto them, ds the Loan liveth, who hath redeemed my soul

out of all adversity,
10 When one told me, saying, Behold,

Saul is dead, (thinking to have brought good tidings.) I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings :

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? Shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you

away from the earth?

12 And David commanded his young men. and they slew them, and cut off their bands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried if in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 The tribes anoint David king over Israel: 6 he taketh Zion from the Jebusites. HEN came all the tribes of Israel to Da-

vid unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a over us, thou want he that leddest out and compass behind them, and come upon them broughtest in Israel: and the Loan said to over against the mulberry-trees

ed king; and these men the som of Zeruich thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and be too hard for me: the Lond shall reward the thou shalt be a captain over Israel. 3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king

to Hebron; and Ling David made a leagu with them in Hebron before the Loap : a they anointed David king over Israel.

4 T David was thirty years old when I began to reign, and he reigned forty years.

5 In Hebron be reigned over Judah seve dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, years and six months; and in Jerusaless in reigned thirty and three years over all Isra and Judah.

6 ¶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither:

7 Nevertheless, David took Ce strong hold of Zion: the same is the city of David.

8 And David said on that day, Whosever getteth up to the gutter, and smitteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, he shall be chief and capitain. Wherefore they said, The blind

and the lame shall not come into the house. 9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round

about from Millo and inward.

10 And David went on, and grew great; and the Loan God of hosts was with him.

11 T And Hiram king of Tyre-sent meesengers to David, and cedar-trees, and carpenters, and masons; and they built David

an bouse.

12 And David perceived that the Loan had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

13 ¶ And David took Aim more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

14 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Sham-muah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,

15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepher, and Japhia.

16 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet. 17 T But when the Philistines beard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and Da-

vid heard of it, and went down to the hold: 18 The Philistines also came, and spread

themselves in the valley of Rephaim. 19 And David inquired of the Loan, say-

ing, Shall I go up to the Philistines? Wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Loan said unto David, Go up; for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

20 And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The Loan hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

21 And there they left their images, and David and his men burned them.

22 ¶ And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

23 And when David inquired of the LORD,

berry-trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyberry-trees, that then thou shall bestir thy-self: for then shall the Loap go out before Loap, and set it in his place, in the midet

thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. 25 And David did so, as the Lord had commanded him; and amote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim. 6 Uzzah is smitten. 12 David danceth before Land of hosts.

the ark. 20 Michal's barrenness.

A GAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all the ecople that were with him from Baale of

Judab, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of The Lord * hosts, that dwelleth between the cherubinus.

3 And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that mar in Gibean: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinatlab, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab, which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God; and Ahlo went before

5 And David, and all the house of Israel. played before the Loap on all manner of instruments made of fir-wood, even on barps, and on pealteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nachon's threshing-floor, Uzzah put forth his hand to 139 ark of God, and took hold of it; for the

oxen shook if.

7 And the anger of the Loap was kindled against Uzzuh: and God amote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of

8 And David was displeased, because the Long had made a breach upon Uzzah; and he called the name of the place Perez-uzzah to this day.

day, and said, How shall the ark of the Loan

come to me 10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David; but David carried it aside into the house of Obej edom the Gittite.

11 And the ark of the Lorp continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the Loap blessed Obed-edom,

and all his bousebold. 12 T Aud it was told king David, saying, The Lore bath blessed the house of Obederlom, and all that perialneth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went

and brought up the ark of God from the nouse of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladuess. 13 And it was so, that when they that bare

the ark of the Long had gone aix paces, he

Servificed oxen and fatlings.
14 And David danced before the Loan with all his might; and David was girded

with a linea ephod. 15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the Loap with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the vid leaping and dancing before the Loap; sound of a going in the tops of the mul- and she despised him in her heart.

of the tabernacie that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings before the Loap. 18 And as soon as David had made an end

of offering burnt-offerings and peace-offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the

19 And he deaft among all the people. even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of ficish, and a flagora
of miss. So all the people departed every one to his house 20 Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul

came out to meet David, and said. How glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself! 21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lorp, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint

me ruler over the people of the Loan, over Israel: therefore will I play before the Loan. 22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight; and of

the maid-servants, which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child until the day of her death. CHAP. VII.

4 God forbiddeth David to build kim an house 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving.

A ND it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies,

2 That the king said unto Nathan the pro-phet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all 9 And David was afraid of the Loap that that is in thine heart: for the Loap is with

4 T And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Loan came unto Nathan, saying

5 Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Loro, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in !

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but

have walked in a tent, and in a tabernacle: 7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom

I commanded to feed my people larael, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?
8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my

servant David, Thus saith the Loan of hosts, I took thee from the skeep-cote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel.

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great mea

that are in the earth.

10 Moreover, I will appoint a place for my 16 And as the ark of the Lord came into people Israel, and will plant them, that they the city of David, Michal, Saul's daughter, may dwell in a place of their own, and move flooked through a window, and saw king Dano more, neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more as beforetime judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lorp telleth thee, that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt steep with thy fathers. I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kinzdom.

13 He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom

for ever.

14 I will be his father, and he shall be my son; If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took if from Saul, whom I put

away before thee.

16 And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee; thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to all these words, and accord-

ing to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 Then went king David in, and sat be-fore the Lund, and he said, Who am I, O Lord Gon? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord Gon; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And is this the manner of man, O Lord GOD !

20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord Gon, knowest thy servant.

Il For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord Gon : for there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we

have heard with our gars. 23 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to

make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods ! 24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel, to be a people unto thee for

God. 25 And now, O Lord Gop, the word that thou hast spoken converning thy servant, and

concerning his house, establish if for ever, and do as thou hast said. 26 And let thy name be magnified for ever,

saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David **be es**tablished before thee.

27 For thou, O Load of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house; therefore bath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O Lord Gop, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant.

for ever before thee : for thou, O Lord God, David's sons were chief rulers. 222

hast spoken if; and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever. CHAP. VIII.

1 David subducth the Philistines, and the Moabites: 3 he smiteth Hadadeser and the Syrians: 16 his officers.

ND after this it came to pass, that David A smote the Philistines, and subdued them : and David took Metheg-ammah out of the

band of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Mosb, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive: and so the Mozbites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover

his border at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen : and David houghed all the chariot-horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then David put garrisons in Syria of Da-mascus; and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and

brought them to Jerusalem.

8 And from Betah, and from Berothal, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass. 9 T When Toi king of Hamath beard that

David had smitten all the host of Hadad-

10 Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him: (for Hadadezer had wars with Toi:) and Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and

vessels of gold, and vessels of brass;
11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the Loan, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he sub-

dued:

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistices, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, ever: and thou, Loan, art become their son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

13 And David gat him a name when he re-turned from smiting of the Syrians in the val-

ley of Salt, being eighteen thousand men 14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons: and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the Loap preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *mas re*corder :

17 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests, and Seraia'. mas the scribe

29 Therefore now let it please these to bless 18 And Benaian the son of Jeholada mas over the house of thy servant, that it may continue both the Cherethites and the Pelethites, and

CHAP. IX. I David sendeth for Mephibosheth, 7 and for Jonathan's sake entertaineth him

A ND David said, Is there yet any that is a left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for lonathan's sake !

2 And there was of the house of Saul, a servant, whose name was Ziba. And when they hari called him unto David, the king said unto

him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindness of God unto him! And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan bath yet a son, maich is lame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him. Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in

the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. 5 9 Then king David sent and fetched him

out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammie!, from Lo-debar.

5 Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jo-

nathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, ne fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered,

Behold thy servant!
7 ¶ And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely show thee kindness for Jona-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee ithe land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

3 And he Lowed himself, and said. What is 11.y servant, that thou shouldest look upon

such a dead dog as I am?

9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul'a servant, and said unto him, I have given unto and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou south bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat; but Mephibosheth thy master's son shall eat bread always at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty -crvants.

11 Then said Ziba unto the king, Accordmy to all that my lord the king hath commanifed his servant, so shall thy sarvant do.
As for Mephibosheth, said the king, he shall

car at my table, as one of the king's sons. 12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name mus Micah; and all that dwelt in

the house of Ziba mere servants unto Mephi-

13 So Mephlbosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did cat continually at the king's table : and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hamm, are villocousty entreated. 6, 15 The Ammon'tes and Syrians are overcome.

ND it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hantin his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said David, I will show kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Amd unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou "Lat David doth honour thy father, that hel

bath sent comforters unto thee! Hath not David rather sent his servants unto thee to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants. and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 % And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Bethrehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mascab a thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent

Josb and all the host of the mighty men. 8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rebob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Josh saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put

them in array against the Syrians.

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in array against the children Ammon. 11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong

for me, then the shalt help me; but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee. 12 Be of good courage, and let us play the

men for our people, and for the citles of our God: and the LORD do that which seemeth

bim good. 13 And Josb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the buttle against the Sy-

rians: and they fled before him

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered

themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river; and they came to Helam: and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer neat before them.

17 And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam : and the Syriaus set themselves in array against David, and fought with

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Syriaus, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their boxt,

who died there. 19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the Children of Ammon any more. CHAP. X1.

1 Joab besiegeth Rabbah. 2 David committelk adultery with Bath-sheba. 17 Uriah is slain. 26 David taketh Bath-sheba to mife.

ND it came to pass, after the year was) expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and be-Rabbah: but David tarried still at siezed

the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and tite is dead also. the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and inquired after the And one said, Is not this Bath-sheba WOMAO. the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the

Hittite

4 And David sent messengers, and took her : and she came in unto him, and he lay with her, (for she was purified from her uncleanness,) and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him how Josh did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered

8 And David said to Urish, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Urish departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and

went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told David, saying Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? Why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And Urish said unto David. The ark, and Israel, and Judah, shide in tents; and my lord Joah, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields: shall I then go into mine house, to eat, and to drink, and to lie with my wife ! As thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry bere today also, and to-morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day and the

morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did at and drink before him; and he made him drupk: and at even he went out to lie on his ted with the servants of his lord, but went not cown to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Josh, and sent it.

by the hand of Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the bottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pays, when John observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city want out and fought with Joab : and there fell some of the cople of the servants of David; and Uriah the littite died also.

18 Then Joan sent and told David all the

things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saving, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war cato the king,

20 And if to be that the king's wrath arise. and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? Knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall'

21 Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerub-

besheth? Did not a woman cast a piece of a 2 ¶ And it came to pass in an evening tide. millstone upon him from the wall, that he that David arose from off his bed, and walked died in Thebez! Why went ye nigh the wall! upon the roof of the king's house: and from Then say thou, Thy servant Urish the Hit.

22 ¶ So the memenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants: and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hit-

tite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joah, Let not this thing displease thee; for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it; and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of Urish heard that Urian her husband was dead, she mourned for

her hust and.

27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son: but the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathan's parable. 13 David confesseth ha sin, and is pardoned. 24 Solomon is born 26 Rabbah is taken.

ND the Loap sent Nathan unto Pavid: and he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, ar. the other poer.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor mes had nothing, save one little ewe-lamb, which he had bought, and nourished up; and it grew up together with him, and with his children: it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock, and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the

man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man: and he said to Nathan. As the Loan liveth, the man that hath done this thing shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfeld. because he did this thing, and because he had

no pity.

7 T And Nathan said to David, Thou art Thus saith the Loap God of Israel, the man. I anointed thee king over Israel, and I de-livered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and . thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and, if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou despised the com mandment of the Lose, to do evil in his sight? Thou hast killed Urish the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the

Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall tie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst if secretly; but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 And David said unto Nathan, I have sin-

David, The Loan also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast liven great occasion to the enemies of the Long to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house: and the Loap struck the child that Urish's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he est bread with

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day. that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead : for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive we spake unto him, and he would not him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's hearken unto our voice; how will be then laister.

vex himself if we tell him that the child is 19 But when David saw that his servants whiveered, David perceived that the child was

dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed and anointed himself, and changed his

apparel, and came into the house of the Loan, and worshipped : then be came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What

thing is this that thou hast done? Thou didst fast and weep for the child while it was alive; but when the child was dead thou didst rise and 22 And he said, While the child was yet

alive I fasted and wept: for I said. Who can tell whether God will be gracious to me, that

the child may live ?

23 But now he is dead, wherefere should I fart ? Can I bring him back again ? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.
24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-sheba his

wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon; and the Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, and he called his name Jedidiah, be-

cause of the Loap.

25 ¶ And Josh fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

axid. I have fought against Rabbah, and have be done in Israel: do not thou this folly taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it; lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against his head, (the weight whereof was a talent of

it, and took it. 30 And he took their king's crown from off

gold, with the precious stones,) and it was set on David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance. 31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under barrows of iron, and under axes of iron. and made them puss through the brick-kiln : ned against the Loap. And Nathan-said unto and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people

returned unto Jerusalem. CHAP. XIII.

1 Amnon, laving Tamar, by Jonadah's counsel frign-th himself sick, and ravisheth her: 15 he haleth her, and turneth her away.

A ND it came to pass after this, that Abea-lom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was Tamar : and Amnon the son

of David loved ber. 2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin: and Amnon thought it hard for him to do

any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was
Jonadab, the son of Shimeah, David's brother:

and Jonadab was a very subtil man. 4 And he said unto him. Why art thou, being the king's son, lean from day to day? Wilt thou not tell me ! And Amnon said unto

5 And Jonedah said unto him. Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and

when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee let my sister Tamar come and give me ment, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat if at her band. 6 T So Amnon lay down, and made himself

sick : and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee let Tamar my sister come and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her

7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ampon's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pair, and poured them out before him, but he refused to est. And Amnon said. Have out all men from me: and they

went out every man from him. 10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the

meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which ahe had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amaon her brother.

Il And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto

her, Come, lie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him. Nay, my brother, 27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and do not force me; for no such thing ought to

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame

And the young ma

the fools in Israel. Now therefore I pray suppose that they have slain all the youn thee, speak unto the king; for he will not men the king; for Amon only is dead withhold me from thee.

voice; but, being stronger than she, forced his sister Tamar.

her, and lay with her,

15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the batred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had dead. loved her: and Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause; this evil in sending me away is treater hy the way of the hill side behind him. than the other that thou didst unto me : but he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said. Put now this momas out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a garment of divers colours upon ber : for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after ber.

19 T And Tamer put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head,

and went on crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy bro-ther, regard not this thing. So Tamar remain-ed desolate in her brother Absalom's hou-e. 21 T But when king David heard of all

these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad; for Absalom

Tamer.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full ears, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in years, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in put on now mourning apparel, and anoint no Baal-hazor, which is beside Ephraim: and thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had Absalom invited all the king's sons.

24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant bath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his her mouth.

servants, go with thy servant.

able unto thee. And he pressed him : bowbcit, he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's some go with him.

28 T Nove Absolom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ammon's heart is merry with wine, and when I may unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him. fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant. 29 And the servants of Absalom did unto

Amaon as Absalom had commanded; then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him

up upon his mule and fied.

30 ¶ And ft came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying. My lord, O king, the iniquity be our me ing. Abasiom hath shain all the king's aons, and so my father's house : and the king and and there is not one of them left 31 Then the king arose, and tare his gar-

ments, and lay on the earth; and all his serwants stood by with their clothes rent. an and locatab the son of Shimeah, David's

to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of brother, answered and said. Let not my lor for by the appointment of Ab-alom this hat 14 Howbeit, he would not hearken unto her been determined from the day that he force

> 33 Now therefore let not my lord the kin take the thing to his heart, to think that a the king's sous are dead: for Amnon only i

> that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, an looked, and behold, there came much people

34 But Abealom fled.

35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold the hing's sons come: as thy servant said, a

it in 36 And it came to pass, as soon as he ha made an end of speaking, that behold, the kin;'s some came, and lifted up their voice and wept; and the king also and all his ser vants wept very sore.

37 W But Absalom fied, and went to Tal mai, the son of Ammibud, king of Geshur And David mourned for his son every day.

38 Se Absalom fled, and went to Geshur and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforte

concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead. CHAP. XIV. 2 Joah, suborning a widow of Tekoah to in cline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom

23 bringeth him to Jerusalem.

YOW Jord the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was toward Absa lom. hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister 2 And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetche

thence a wise woman, and said unto her, pray thee feign thyself to be a mourner, and long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on thi manner unto him. So Josb put the words in 4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake

25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my to the king, she fell on her face to the ground son, let us not all now go, let we be charge—and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.
5 And the king said unto her, What allet thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow

woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and

they two strove together in the field, and the was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him. 7 And behold, the whole family is rises

against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill bim, for the life of his brother whom he slew: and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband selfaer name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concern-

his throne be guiltless. 16 And the king said, Whosoever saith anytt unto thee, bring him to mu, and M

shall not touch thee any more. Il Then said she, I pray thee, het the

king remember the Long thy God, that thoug wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to sons, and one daughter, whose name sess Ta-destroy any more, lest they destroy my son.
And he said, As the Loan liveth, there shall
28 ¶ 30 Absalom dwelt two full years in not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine hand-

mail, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king And he said, Say on. 13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God! for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person : yet dott be devise means, that his ba-

nished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be, that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that

the inheritance of God.

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so to my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said. Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Josh with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said. As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king bath spoken : for thy servant Joab, he hade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: und my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in

the earth.

21 T And the king said unto José, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore,

bring the young man Absalom sgain.

22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face. and bowed himself, and thanked the king: Joah said, To-day thy servant knoweth hat I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king bath fulfilled the re-

quest of his servant. 23 So Josb arose and went to Geshur, and

brought Absalem to Jerusalem.

24 And the king said. Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 W But in all Israel there was mone to be o much praised as Absalom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of

his head there was no plemish in him.

25 And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled #: henders the hair was heavy on him, therefore he poiled it:) he weighed the hair of his herd at two hundred shekels after the king's Vi, girt.

27 And unto Absalom there were born three

Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Jose, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the se-

cond time, he would not come. 30 Therefore he said unto his servants, Sec.

Joab's field is near mine, and he bath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absolom unto his house, and said unto him. Wherefore bave thy servants set my field on fire

32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say. Wherefore am I come from Geshur? It had been good for me to have been there still : now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be say

iniquity in me, let him kill me.
33 So Joah came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came handmaid out of the hand of the man that to the king, and bowed himself on his face to mould destroy me and my son together out of the ground before the king; and the king

kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV. Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel: 10 he maketh a conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from

Jerusalem. ND it came to pass after this, that Absa-iom prepared him charlots, and horses,

and fifty men to run before him. 2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absa-lom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one

of the tribes of Israel. 3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy

matters are good and right; but there is so man deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came

nigh to him to do him obelsance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so

Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel. 7 ¶ And it came to pass after forty years, that Abralom said unto the king, I pray thee,

let me go and pay my yow, which I have wowed unto the LORD, in Hebron. 8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the Lond

shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the Lord. 9 And the king said unto him. Go in peach.

So he arose and went to Hebron. 10 T But Absalom sent spies throughout all

the tribes of Israel, saying. As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Absalom went two bundred men out of Jerusalem, that were called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, increased continually with Absalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David, mying. The hearts of the men of lurael are after Absolom

14 And David said auto all his servants that ere with him at Jerusalem. Arise, and let us fice; for we shall not else escape from Abealom : make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servents said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And the king went forth, and all his household after him : and the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, agi all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, pessed on

before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to Ittal the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us ! Return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou

art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? Seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren : mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ittal answered the king, and said, ds the Lond liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there

also will thy servant be.
22 And David said to Ittal, Go, and pass over. And Ittal the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were

with him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud

and all the people passed over toward the way of the wilderness. 24 7 And lo. Zadok also, and all the Levites

were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of Goi: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiatise went up, until all the people the kingdom of my father. Bad done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry are all that perfected the control of the city.

find favour in the eyes of the Loup, he will I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, bring me again, and show me both it, and his king habitation

36 But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee behold, here am I, let him do to me as

memeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest. Arl not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sops with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Ablathar.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wil- and on his left. derness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they terried there.

30 ¶ And David went up by the ascent of

even from Ciloh, while he effered marifices, and all the people that mar with him covered. And the compiracy was strong; for the people every man his bend, and they went up, weaping as they went up.

31 T And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David mid, O Lozo, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithaphel into foolishness.

33 T And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head :

33 Unto whom David said. If thou pament on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me :

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant; then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Abithophel

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? Therefore it shall bethat what thing soever thou shall hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell if to Zadok

and Abiather the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two some, Ahimanz Zadok's see, and Jonathan Abiathar's sed; and by them ye shall send un-to me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hushai David's friend came into the

city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI

1 Ziba, by false suggestions, obtaineth his master's inheritance. 5 Shimei curreth David. 9 David abstainsth, and restraineth others from revenge. 20 Ahithophel's counsel

ND when David was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two bundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bot-

tle of wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What mean-est thou by these! And Ziba said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the voice, and all the people passed over: the bread and summer fruit for the young men to king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the

wilderness may drink. 3 And the king said. And where is thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he shideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To-day shall the house of brasel restore me

4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that perfered unto Mephibosheth. back the ark of God into the city : if I shall And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that

> 5 T And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name mas Shimei, the son of Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

> 6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the pervants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men, were on his right hand

> 7 And thus said Shimei when he cursed Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and

thou man of Belial:

8 The Loan hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reinned; and the Loan bath deligrowt Offret, and went at he went up, and vered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom all servered: and he went bare-foot: thy son: and behold, thou art takes in thy

9 T Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah

y a neu said Adrian the son of Zerush unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? 'Let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

19 And the king said. What have I to do with you, ye nons of Zerushh! so let him curses heaven the 'Lora hath and a let him. curse, because the Loan hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Where-

fore hast thou done so !

11 And David said to Abishal, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: hew much more now may this Benjamite do it? et him alone, and let him curse : for the Loui hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the Loap will look on mine affliction, and that the Loup will re-

quite me good for his cursing this day. 13 And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the bill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and rast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed

themselves there.

15 ¶ And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahl-

thoubel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Absalom said to Husbai, Is this thy

kindness to thy friend? Why wentest thou not

with the friend?

18 And Hushal said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the Long, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? have served in thy father's presence, so will I

be in thy presence.

20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel,

Give counsel among you what we shall do. 21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto the father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father; then shall the hands of all that are with thee be

strong.
23 So they spread Absalom a tent upon the unto his father's concubines in the sight of all

23 And the counsel of Abithophel, which he counselled in those days, mas as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel, both with David and with Absalou

CHAP. XVII.

1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushal's, according to God's appointment. Secret intelligence is sent to David. 23 Ahi- them: and they went and told king David. thophel hongeth himself.

MOREOVER, Ahithophel said unto Absa-lom, Let me now choose out twelve

David this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak-hunded, and will make him ing over the well's mouth, and spread ground afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee : and I will smite the king only.

3 And I will bring back all the people unto woman to the house, they said, Where it A.

mischief, because thou orf a bloody man. | thee; the man whom thou seekest is as if at: returned : so all the people shall be in peace. 4 And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith

6 And when Hushai was come to Absalem. Absalom spake unto him, saying. Abkhophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do

after his saying ! If not, speak thou.
7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The coursel that Abithophel hath given, is not good at

this time. 8 For, said Hushal, thou knowest thy fa-ther and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be challed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field : and thy father is a man of war, and will not ledge-with

the people. 9 Beliold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to when some of them be everthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absa-

lom 10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are

valiant men. II Therefore I counsel, that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, as the sand that is by the sea for multitude, and that thou go to battle in

thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground : and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall dot be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city. and we will draw it into the river, until there

be not one small stone found there.

14 And Abralom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel: fe the Loan had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the

Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Bawid, saying. Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimeaz stayed by En-rogel; (for they might not be seen to com 15 into the city;) and a wonch went and told

18 Nevertheless, a lad saw them, and told Absalcm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahathousand men, and I will arise and pursue after rim, which had a well in his court, whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covercorn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Abis'om's servants came to the

himes and Jonathan? And the wearan said against isreel: and the battle was in the wood unto them. They be gone over the brook of of Ephraim, water. And when they had sought, and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem.

21 And it came to pass after they were there a great slaughter that day of twenty departed, that they came up out of the well, incorsand men, and went and told king David, and said unto | 8 For the & and went and told king David, and said unto 8 For the battle was there scattered over David, Arise, and pass quickly over the was the face of all the country: and the wood against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people 9 \(\frac{7}{2} \) And Absalom mes the servants of Dathat were with him, and they passed over vid. And Absalom role upon a mule, and Jordan: by the morning light there lacked the mule went under the thick boughs of a not one of them that was not gone over great oak, and his head caught hold of the

Jordan.

And when Abithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and and said, Behold, I saw Absalom langed in any hanged himself, and died, and was buried in oak. the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim: and

Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the

men of Israel with him.

25 T And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab : which Amasa was a men's son whose name was Ithra, an Israelite, that went in to Abigail, the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah, Joab's mother.

26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in the

land of Cilead.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when David was some to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar. and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, and basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and

purched pulse.

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat : for they said. The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness

CHAP. XVIII.

1 David viewing the armies, 5 giveth them charge of Absalom. 9 Absalom, is slain by Joab: 33 David lamenteth for him.

AND David numbered the people that sere with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Josh, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Josh's brother, and a third part unking said unto the people, I will surely go place

forth with you myself also. 3 Rut the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for, if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die will they care for us: but now then art worth ten thousand of us; therefore now if is better that thou

succour us out of the city. And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood

by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands

5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saving, Deal gently for my ake with the young man, even with Ahsalom. And all the people heard when the king gave said, . Il the captains charge concerning Absolom

6 T So the people went out into the field

7 Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David; and there was

ter; for thus bath Ahithophel counselled devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that wer under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw if, and told Josh.

If And Joab said unto the man that told him. And behold, thou sawest him; and why diest thou not smite him there to the ground, and I would have given thee ten shekels of sil-

ver, and a girdle?
12 And the man said unto Josb, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittal, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Absalom.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against infue own life, for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself

wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Joab. I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare loab's armour compassed about, and smote Absalom,

and slew him.

16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after largel: for

Joab held back the people.

17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very

great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

18 Now Absalous in his life-time had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remem-brance; and he called the phlar after his own der the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the name; and it is called auto this day Absalom's 19 Then said Abimanz the son of Zadok,

Let me now run and bear the king tiding how that the Loud bath avenged him of his

20 And Josh said woto him. Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day; but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead

21 Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed him-

self unto Josh, and ran.

22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsnever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

23 But housoever, said he, let me rus.

David stoutstill for Absolom.

24 And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over then it had pleased thee well the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and beheld, a man running comfortably unto the servants: for I swear by

25 And the watchman cried, and told the And the king said. If he be alone, there be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell king.

26 And the watchman saw another man running, and the watchesas called unto the porter, and said, Behold, asother man running alone. And the king mid, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Methinketh he running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimass the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with

good tidings.
28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, Ail is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the Load thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said. Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joad sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not

what it was 30 And the king said mete him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and

stood still.

31 And behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the Load hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee burt, be as

that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O.Absalom, my son, my son!

CHAP. XIX.

1 Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning. 9 The Isrnelites bring the king back. 11 David sendeth to the priests to incite them of Judah. 23 Shimei is pardoned.

NDe it was told Joab, Behold, the king A weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people : for the people heard my that day, how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they fies in battle.

4 But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absa-

and said. Thou hast shamed this day the faces to meet my lord the king.
of all thy servants, which this day have saved 21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered thy life, and the lives of thy sons, and of thy and said. Shall not Shimei be put to death for daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the this, because he cursed the Loan's anointed? lives of thy concubines;

6 in that thou lovest thine enemies, and with you, ye sons or Zeruiah, that ye should

And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimanz hatest thy friends: for thou hast declared this ran by the way of the plain, and overran day, that thou regardest neither princes nor Gushi.

servants: for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day,

> 17 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak the Loan, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night; and that will

fe tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying. Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king; for Israel had fied every man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our ene and he delivered us out of the hand of mies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines, and now he is fled out of the

land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle : now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back !

11 T And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh; wherefore then are ye the last

to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Amasa. Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joah.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return

thou, and all thy servants. 15 So the king returned, and came to Acr-n. And Judan came to Gilgal to go to meet: the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

16 T And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted, and came down with the men of Judah to meet king

17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

. 18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over

Jordan: 19 And said unto the king. Let not my lord

impute iniquity anto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his beart

20 For thy servant doth know that I have leca! O Absalom, my son, my son! sinned; therefore behold, I am come the next 5 And Joab came into the house to the king, this day of all the house of Juseph, to go down

22 And David said, What have I to

232

this day be adversaries unto me ! Shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel ? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel!

23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die: and the king sware unto him.

24 T And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither | household, and all David's men with him, over dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed, until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him. Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.

27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in

thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king; yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table: what right therefore have

I yet to cry any more unto the king ?
29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own

31 ¶ And Barzillal the Gileadite came down

king, to conduct him over Jordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim : shut up unto the day of their death, living in for he mas a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with

me in Jerusalem.

34 And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with

the king unto Jerusalem

35 I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? Can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? Can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? Wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king ?

36 Thy servent will go a little way over

Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham: let him go over with my lord the king, and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chimbam shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do

39 And all the people went over Jordan. turned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimbam went on with him : and all the peo ple of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

41 T And behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his

Jordan?

42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel. Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? Have we eaten at all of the king's

cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

CHAP. XX.

1 Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 10 Amaia is stain. 14 Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel. 16 A moman saveth the city by Sheba's head.

A ND there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trum pet, and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel. 2 So every man of Israel went up from af-

ter David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their

king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And David came to his house at Jefrom Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the rusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were

> widowhood. 4 ¶ Then said the king to Amasa. Assemble me the men of Judah within three days,

and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time

which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom : take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of

Bichri

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof: and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother! And Joab took Amasa by

the beard with the right hand to his him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hands so he smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his And when the king was come over, the king bowels to the ground, and struck him not kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he re- again; and he died. So Joab and Abishai his ibrother pursued after Shebs the son of Bichri.

rael and Judah.)

ts for David, let him go after Josh.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-manchah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and ail the people that were with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down

16 % Then cried a wise woman out of the city. Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Joah! And he an-Then she and uuto him. swered, I am te. Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do bear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in oil time, saying, They shall mirely ask countel at Abel: and so they ended

the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the Lorp'

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it. far be it from me, that I should swallow up or

destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name. against David: deliver him only, and I will them by day, nor the beasts of the field by depart from the city. And the woman said night, unto leab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast it out to And he blow a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Josb returned to Jerusalem unto the kine

23 T Now Josh was over all the host of Israal : and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram was over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was recorder: 25 And Sheva was scribe: and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:

26 And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler

about David. CHAP. XXI.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites cease by the hanging of seven of Saul's sons. 10 Rispah's kindness unto the dead. 12 Da-

vid burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan.
THEN there was a famine in the days of L David three years, year after year; and David inquired of the Loan. And the Loan answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonstee were him, and smote the Philistine and killed

11 And one of Josh's men stood by him, ; not of the children of Israel, but of the remand said. He that favoureth Josh, and he that leant of the Amorites; and the children of israel had sworn unto them; and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Is-

> 3 Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you! and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless

the inheritance of the Long!

4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining

in any of the coasts of Israel,

6 Let seven men of his some he delivered unto us, and we will bang them up unto the LOAD in Gibean of Saul, whom the Load did

choose. And the king said, I will give them.
7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jenathan, the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that was between them, between

David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

8 But the king took the two soms of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Mebolathite:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the Loap: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of

barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock. from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and sufhath litted up his hand against the king, even fered neither the birds of the air to rest on

> Ii And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had

done.
12 ¶ And David went and took the bones of longthan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

13 And be brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they is the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the espulcare of Kish his father; and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was entreated for the land.

15 T Moreover, the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and Dayid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the

Philistines: and David waxed faint

16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of the some of the glant, the weight of whose spear mighted three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slate David.

17 But Abishai the son of Zerulah sucroured

him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench Let the light of Israel.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph,

which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lebemite, slew the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear mas like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six tees, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.
21 And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the

son of Shimean the brother of David slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.
CHAP. XXII.

David's psalm of thankegiving for God's powexful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

A ND David spake unto the LORD the words of this song, in the day that the Logo had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The Lord is my rock, and

my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; in him will I trust; he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the Loap, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine

enemies.

6 When the waves of death compassed me the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;
6 The sorrows of hell compa. d in about;

the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress I called upon the Loan, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, be-

CRUSE ... e was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals

ere kindled by it. 10 He bowed the heavens also, and came

down; and darkness was under his feet. 11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly ;

and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the si les.

13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

14 The Loap thundered from heaven, and

e Most High uttered his voice. 15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered

them; lightning, and discomfited them. 16 And the channels of the sea appeared. the foundations of the world were discovered at the rebuking of the Load, at the blast of

the breath of his nostrils. 17 He sent from above, he took me; he

drew me out of many waters,

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my stay

D He brought me forth also into a large place : he delivered me, because he delighted is me

21 The Lozo rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the Load, and have not wickedly departed from my

23 For all his judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from

them 24 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the Lond bath recompensed me according to my rightenusness; according

to my cleanness in his eye-sight. 26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt

shew thyself-upright.
27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew hyself unsavoury

28 And the afflicted people thou wilt save : but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou

mayest bring them down. 29 For thou art my lamp, O Lond: and the

Long will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through a troop : by my God bave I leaped over a wall

31 As for God, his way is per ect; the word of the Loan is tried; he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, save the Loap? and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power: and he

maketh my way perfect. 34 He maketh my feet like binds' feet : and setteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath made me great

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou

subdued under me. 41 Thou hast also given me the necks of

mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me. 42 They looked, but there was none to

save; even unto the Load, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be head of the heathen: a people which

I knew not shall serve me. 45 Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be

obedient unto me-46 Strangers shall (ade away, and they shall he afraid out of their close places. 47 The Load liveth; and blessed be my Beth-lehem.

my salvation. 48 It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me.

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thow also hast lifted me upon high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee,

O Loan, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 David profeseth his faith in God's promises:
8 a catalogue of his mighty men.
Now these be the last words of David.
David the son of Jesse said, sud the man David the son of Jesse sald, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet pealmist of attained not unto the first three. Israel, said.

2 The Spirit of the Loan spake by me, and

his word was in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

4 And he shall be as the light of the mornwhen the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

5 Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make if not to grow.

6 But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be

taken with hands: 7 But the man that shall touch them, must be fenced with imp and the stail of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.

8 These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: the Tachmonite that sat in the sent, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Ezuite; he lifted up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.

9 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Abohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away :

10 He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the Loap wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.

Il And after him was Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together into a tsoop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fied from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground. an i defended it, and slew the Philistines: and

the LORD wrought a great victory.

13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time, unto the cave of Adulians: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

4 And David was then in an hold, and

the garrison of the Philistines was then in 15 And David longed, and said. Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well

of Beth-lenem, which is by the gate ! 16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took if, and brought if to David: nevertheless, he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the Loap.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Long, that I should do this: is not this the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it.

These things did these three mighty men 18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three,

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit, he

20 And Benaiah the son of Jeholada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men of Moab. he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slow an Egyptian, a goodly man and the Egyptian had a spear in his band but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand,

and slew him with his own speak 22 These things did Benaish the son of Je-

holada, and had the name among three mighty 23 He was more honourable than the thirty. but he attained not to the first three. And

David set him over his guard 24 Asabel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elbanan the son of Dodo of Beth-

lehem. 25 Shammin the Harodite, Elika the Ha-

rodite 26 Helez the Paltite, Iru the son of Ikkesh

the Tekoite, 27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,

28 Zalmon the Abohite, Maharai the Netophathite, 29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netopha-

thite, Ittai the son of Ribal out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash,

31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barbumite, 32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of

Jashen, Jonathan, 33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahlam the son

of Sharar the Hararite.

34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Pasral the Arbite, 36 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani

the Gadite, 37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armour-bearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite. 39 Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all. CHAP. XXIV.

David numbereth the people: 10 he, having three plagues propounded by Gad, repentet and chaoseth three days' pestilence: 17 his in- see what answer I shall return to him that sent tercession to God.

ND again the anger of the Loan was kindled against Israel, and he moved Dawid against them to say, Go, number israel and Loan; (for his mercies are great:) and let me Judab.

2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the ost, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Joah said unto the king. Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many seever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why

doth my lord the king delight in this thing' 4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joah, and against the captains of the the Jebusite. host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to num-ber the people of Israel.

5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched is Aroer, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Gud, and toward

Jazer :

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to Dan-jame and about to Zidon,

· / And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Camanites; and they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beer-sheba.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine

months and twenty days

9 And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were vid said, To buy the threshing-floor of thee, to in Israel eight bundred thousand valiant men build an altar unto the Loap, that the plague that drew the sword; and the men of Judah may be stayed from the people.

**22 And Arausah said unto David, Let my

10 ¶ And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Long, I have sinned greatly in that 1 ave done; and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I eve done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Lond came unto the prophet

Gad, David's seer, saying,
12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD. I offer thee three things; choose thee

one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou fiee they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land! Now advise, and Israel.

is And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the

15 So the Loan sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, it is enough stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-place of Araunah

17 And David spake unto the Logo when he saw the ange! that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the Lord in the threshing floor of Araunah the

19 And David according to the saying of Gad, went up as the Loan commanded

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before

the king on his face upon the ground.
21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant! And Da-

lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto hims behold, here be oxen for burntsacrifice, and threshing-instruments and other instruments of the exen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto

the king, The Loap thy God accept thee

24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy at of thee at a price; neither will I offer burst-offerings unto the Long my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And David built there ar alter unto the

Loan, and offered barnt-offerings and peacethree months before thine enemies, while offerings. So the Loap was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from

The First Book of the KINGS, commonly called The Third Book of the KINGS.

polatment, to oncinted king by Zarok and in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get Mathan. 50 Adontian factor to the horns heat.

Makan. 30 Aumynes justed.

of the alter, 33 is dismissed by Schomon.

TOW king David was old and stricken in all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a years; and they covered him with clothes.

And the dames mas very fair, and characteristics. hut he gat no heat.

2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, 1 Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme Let there be sought for my lord the king a age. 5 Adontian, David's darling, usurpeth young virgin: and let her stand before the the kingdom. 32 Solomon, by Divid's ap-king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie.

rished the king, and ministered to him: but the king knew her not.

5 Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also mas a very goodly man; and his mother bare him after Absalom.

7 And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and

they following Adonijah, helped &

8 But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jeboiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shi-mei, and Rei, and the mighty men which be-leaged to David-were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by En-rogel, and called all his brothren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's serwants :

10 But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother,

he called not 11 T Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Bolomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of Hazzith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth if not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Bolomon.

13 Go, and get thee in unto king David, and say upto him, Didstanot thou, my lord, O king, savear unto thine bandmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? Why then doth Adonijah reign ?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and

confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was ver and Abishag the Shunamite ministered unto the king

. 16 And Bath-shebs bowed, and did obeims acc unto the king. And the king said, What would-

est thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the Long thy God unto thine handmeld, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

19 And now. hehold, Adonijah reigneth; and

now, my lord too king, thou knowest if not: 19 And he bath sink owen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and bath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the bost: but Solomon thy servant bath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel ers upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the

kin after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And lo, while she yet talked with the kinz. Nathan the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, Nathan the problet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed bimself before the king with his face to the ground.

34 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me. and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and behold, they eat and drink before him.

and say, God save king Adonijah.
26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. and thy servant Solomon, bath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 T Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba: and she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, As the Lond liveth, that bath redeemed my soul out of all distress.

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the Lorn God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Bath-sheha howed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and

said, Let my lord king David live for ever 32 ¶ And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jeholada. And they came before the

king.
33 The king also said unto them, Take with mon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon:

34 And let Zadok the priest and Nathaulthe prophet anoint him there king over Israel : and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king colomon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over

Judah. 36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the Loan God of

my lord the king say so too. 37 As the Loan bath been with my lord the

king, even so be he with Polomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gibos.

39 And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people

said, God save king Solomon.

40 And all the people came up after him; and the papple piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 T And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him, heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joah heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came;

and Adonjah said usto him. Come in; for shed the blood of war in peace, and put the thou art a valiant man, and bringest good blood of war upon his girdle that war about tidings.

43 And Jonathan answered and said to Ado-nijah, Verily our lord king David bath made Solomon king. 44 And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Be-

nainh the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites,

and the Peiethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule: 45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon; and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so

that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard. 46 And also Solomen sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, which hath given our so sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even

seeing #. 49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went

every man his way. 50 T And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on

the horns of the altar. 51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Bahold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for lo, he hath caught hold on the heras of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon awear unto me to-day that he will not slay his servant with

the sword. 2 And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him full to the earth: but if wickedness shall

be found in him, he shall die. 53 Pe king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon maid unto him, Go to thine house. CHAP. II.

1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 10 dicth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 13 Advnigat is put to death.

Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou

ar 1 go the way or all the earth; be taken group therefore, and shew thyself a man;

3 And keep the charge of the Loan thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep this statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take beed to their way, to walk before are in truth with all their heart, and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said be) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreover, thou knowest also what Josh the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he saying, God do so to me and more also, if Adodid to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, night have not spoken this word against his unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa owa life. the son of Jether, whom he slew, and

6 Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in

peace. 7 But shew kindness unto the sons of Bar-

zillai the dileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table : for so they came to me when I fled because of Absklom thy brother. 8 And behold, thou hast with thee Shimei

the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the Lorn, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. 9 Now therefore hold him not guiltlems

for thou art a wire man, and knowest what head bring thou down to the grave with bleed.

10 So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.

Il And the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was esta-

blished greatly.

13 ¶ And Adouijah the sen of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he

said, Peaceably. 14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to

say unto thee. And she said, Say on. 15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit, the kingdom is turned about, and is become my bro-

ther's; for it was his from the LORD. 16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny

And she said unto him, Say on. 17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay.) that he give me Abishag the Shunamite

18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak

for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet ber, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mothee; and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not may. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I

will not say thee say.
21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunamite be given to Adonijah thy brother to

22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dos: thou ask Abisher the Shunamite for Adonijah! Ask for him the kingdom also; for he tr mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joah the son of Zerviah.

23 Then king Soloman sware by the Lord.

24 Now therefore, as the Lorn liveth,

which hath established me, and set me on the ran away unto Achien son of Maschah king throne of David my father, and who hath made of Gath. And they told Shimel, saying, Beme an house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be hold, thy servants be in Gath.

put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Renaish the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon

him that he died.

26 T And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto wine ewn fields: for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord God before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the Loap; that he might fulfil the word of the Long, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 T Taen tidings came to Joab; for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the Loan, and caught hold on the borns of the alter.

29 And it was told king Solomon that Joah was led unto the tabernacie of the Loas; and behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Bensiah the son of Jeholds, saying, Go, fall

upon him.

30 And Bensish came to the tabernacie of the Loap, and said unto him, Thus saith the will die here. And Benziah brought the king blished in the hand of Solomon. word again, saying, Thus said Josh, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Josb shed, from me, and from the house

of my father.

32 And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wil, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the bost of Judah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his said for ever: but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the T.ORD.

34 So Benaiah the set of Jehoiada went up. and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was burled in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Jeholada in his room over the host: and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

36 T And the king sent and called for Shimel, with thee; and thou hast kept for him this

theu shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own

38 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good; as my ford the king hath said, so tifude. will the servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass. and west to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come

again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimel. and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the Lorp, and protested unto thee.

saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard is

43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have

charged thee with !

44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head;
45 And king Solomon thall be blessed, and
the throne of David shall be established before

the Long for ever.

46 So the king commanded Benaish the son of Jeholada; which went out, and fell upon king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I him, that he died. And the kingdom was esta-

CHAP. III. l Solomon marrieth Pharach's daughter. His choice: 16 his judgment between the two

harlots. ND Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh

A. king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daugh-er, and brought ber into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own bouse, and the house of the Loap, and the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2 Only the people sacrificed in high places because there was no house built unto the name of the Lorp, until those days.

3 And Solomon loved the Long, walking in

the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. 4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that was the great high place; a

thousand burnt-offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. 5 ¶ In Gibeon the Loan appeared to Soln-

mon in a dream by night: and God said. Ask what I shall give thee.

6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unte thy servan' David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart

and said sinte him. Build thee an house in Jeru- great kindness, that thou har given him a was sales, and swell there, and go not forth thence to sit on his throne, as if is the day.

7 For it shall be, that on the day thou thy sevent king instead of David my father; goest out, and passest ever the brook Eldron, and I am but a little child: I know not how sto

go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people. that cannot be numbered nor counted for me R-

9 Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may 39 And it came to pass at the end of three discern between good and bad: for who is able years, that two of the servants of Shimei to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the Loan, that Solomon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast meked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies, but hast asked for thyself under-

standing to discern judgment;
12 Behold, I have done according to thy
words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall

any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also given thee that which thou bast not asked, both riches and bonour: that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.

15 And Solom:m awoke; and behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Loan, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 Then came there two women, that were hariots, unto the king, and stood before him. 17 And the one woman said, O my lord and this woman dwell in one house, and I was delivered of a child with her in the

bouse.

18 And it came to pass, the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we mere together; there mus no stranger with us in the house, save we two In the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night: because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my

son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her Bashan, threescore great cities with walls, and dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the morning to give

my child suck, behold, it was dead; but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it Baynath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

was not my son which I did bear.

16 Baynath the son of Hushai mas in Asher

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living to my son, and the dead is thy son. And

this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before

the king 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword.

And they brought a sword before the king 25 And the king said. Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half

to the other. 26 Then spake the woman whose the living

child was unto the king, (for her bowels rearned upon ber son) and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise score measures of meal, stay it: but the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it : ted fowl.

she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to which the king had judged, and they feared the Azzah, over all the kings on this side the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was river; and he had peace on all sides round

CITAP. IV.

Solomon's princes: 7 his twelve officers; 24 the peace and largeness of his kingdom: 29 his wisdom.

NO king Solomon was king over all Israel. 2 And these were the prin es which he

had; Azariah the son of Zadok the priest; 3 Eliboreph and Ahiah the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud the recorder.

4 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada mas over the host; and Zadok and Abrather mere

the priests:

5 And Azarlah the son of Nathan was over the officers; and Zabud the son of Nathan nos principal officer, and the king's friend: 6 And Ahishar was over the household;

and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the tribute.

7 % And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household; each man his month

in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: The son of

Hur in moun. Ephraim. 9 The son of Devar in Makaz, and in

Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-bethhanan. 10 The son of Hesed in Aruboth; to him

pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher : Il The son of Abinadab in all the region of-

Dor, which had Taphath the daughter of Solo-

mon to wife. 12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean,

which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meliolah, even unto the

place that is beyond Johneam: 13 The son of Geber in Ramoth-gliead; to him pertained the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which are in Gilead; to him also pertained the region of Argob, which is in

14 Abinadab the son of Iddo had Mahanaim. 15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali: he also took

and in Aloth. 17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar.

18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjawin. 19 Geher the son of Uri was in the country

of Gilead, in the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and 46 was the only officer which was in the land.

20 T Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating

and drinking, and making merry.
21 And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms,

from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought resents and served Solomon all the days of

22 ¶ And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and three-

23 Ten fat exen, and twenty exen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, besides harts, and roebucks, and fallow-deer, and fat-

24 For he had dominion over all the region

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every | corning timber of cedar, and concerning timman under his vine and under his fig-tree, from | ber of fir. Dan even to Beer-shebs, all the days of Solo-

26 T And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month : they

lacked nothing. 23 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place

where the efficire were, every man according to his charge. 29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness

of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea-30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wis dom of all the children of the east country, and

all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrabite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol : and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand proverbs;

and his songs were a thousand and five. 33 And he spake of trees, from the cedartree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall : he spake also of bearts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth,

which had heard of his wisdom. CHAP. V.

Hiram, ndeth to congratulate Solomon, 7 and furnisheth timber to build the temple. 13 Sooman's workmen and labourers.

ND Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants Tunto Solomon; (for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father;) for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the Lord his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Loap put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the Loap my God bath given me - rest on every side, so that there is neither

adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar-trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants, according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Loan this day. which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saving, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for : and I will do all thy desire con- house.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sca; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them ; and thou shalt accomplish my desire in giving food for my household.

10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedaf-trees, and

fir-trees, according to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

13 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two

made a league together.

13 T And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty .housand men. 14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses; a month they were

in Lebanon, and two months at home : and Adoniram was over the levy. 15 And Solomon bad threescore and ten

thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains :

16 Besides the chief of Solomon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed

stones, to lay the foundation of the house.
18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and the stone squarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the

CHAP. VI.

1 The building of Solomon's temple : 5 the chambers thereof: 11 God's promise unto it: 15 the ceiling and adorning of it: 23 the cherubins:

37 the time taken up in the building.

ND it came to pass, in the four hundred A and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt. is the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the

2 And the house which king Solomon built for the Load, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits mas the breadth thereof before the

4 And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about. against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about.

• The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the

7 And the house, when it was in building, the other cherub touched the other wall; and was built of stone made ready before it was their wings touched one another in the min-b brought thither: so that there was neither of the house. haminer, nor axe, nor any tool of iron, heard in the house while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house : and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chamber, against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

 T And the word of the Lord came to Solonun, saying.

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father:

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel. 14 So Solomon built the house, and finished

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling; and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks

of Ar. 16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it with-in, even for the oracle, even for the most boly place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was carved with knops and open flowers: all was

cedar; there was no stone seen. 19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of

the LORD 20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height there-

of : and be overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the

chains of gold before the oracle, and he overtaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with

gold, until he had finished all the house; also light was against light to three ranks. the whole altar that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two cherubins of olive-tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wing of

the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one was before them; and the other pillars and wing unto the uttermost part of the other were the thick beam were before them. ten cubits 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits

26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was if of the other cherub.

inner house: and they stretched forth the for Pharach's daughter, whom he had taken to wings of the cherubines, so that the wing of more, like unto this ware's

28 And he overlaid the cherubings with

gold. 29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubius.

and palm-trees, and open flowers, within and without. 30 And the floor of the house he overlaid

with gold, within and without.

31 And for the entering And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive-tree: the lintel and side-posts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive-tree; and he carved upon their carvings of cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon

the cherubins, and upon the paim-trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive-tree, a fourth part of the

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding

36 And he carved thereon cherubims, and palm-trees, and open flowers; and covered them with gold, fitted upon the carved work.

36 And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams. 37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation

of the house of the Loap laid, in the month 38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished, throughout all the parts thorough and

according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it. CHAP. VII. 1 The building of Solomon's house, 2 of the house of Lebanon, 3 of the house for Pha

rao't's daughter. 13 Hiram's works. DUT Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his

2 T He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon: the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar piliars, with cedar beams upon

the pillars 3 And if was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty-five pillars, fifteen

in a row. 4 And there were windows in three rows, and

5 And all the doors and posts were square with the windows; and light was against light is three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pittars: the length thereof nos fifty cubits, and the breadto thereof thirty cubits; and the porch

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of both the cherubine were of one measure and judgment: and it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 T And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of 27 And he set the cherubins within the the like work. Solumon made also an house saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and se on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones. even great stones; stones of ten cubits, and

stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the means as of hewed stones, and codars.

13 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the Lord, and for the porch of the house.

13 W And king Solomon sent, and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brase: and he was filled with wisdom and understanding, and cumping to work all works in And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter mes five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nots of chequer-work, and wreaths of chain-work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chaniter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top the pillars, were of lily-work in the porch,

four cubits

20 And the chaniters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the net-work: and the pomegranates were two hundred, in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillers in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the same thereof Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof

BORE. 22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work; so was the work of the pillers finished.

23 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: if wer round all about, and his height was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brice of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows when it was

25 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and . three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand-breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a oup, with flowers of lilies; it contained two

timurand baths.

to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with cubits must be length of one base, and four cu bits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and the borders

were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges mere lions, oxen, and cherubins: and upon the ledges there was a base above; and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass; and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it, within the chapiter and above, was a cubit: but the mouth thereof mes round, after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, four-square. not round.

32 And under the borders mere four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base, and the beight of a wheel was a cubit

and haif a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel; their axis rees. and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base : and the undersetters

were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base, the ledges thereof, and the borders thereof, mere of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof and on the borders thereof, he graved cheru-

bims, lions, and palm-trees, according to the

proportion of every one, and additions round 37 After this manner he made the ten bases :

all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 I Then made he ten lavers of brass, one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house; and he set the sea on the right aide of the house eastward, over against the south.

40 T And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons; so Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king So-

lomon for the house of the Loan :

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two net-works, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two net-works, even two rows of pome-granates for one net-work, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the

hases; 44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the

45 And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons : an : !! these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Loan,

46 In the plain of Jordan did the king east minister because of the cloud: for the glory of them, in the clay ground between Succoth the Loan had filled the house of the Loan: and Zarthan. 47 And Solomon left all the vessels wa-

meighed, because they were exceeding many : neither was the weight of the brass found

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, where-

upon the shew-bread was. 49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps,

and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the berons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, bolk for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to will, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Bolomon marie for the house of the Long. And Sciomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the Lord.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The dedication of the temple. 12, 15 Solomon's blessing: 22 his prayer: 62 his sacri-

fice of pence-offerings.

THEN Soloman assembled the elders of I-rael, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Is-rael, unto king Solemon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lozp out of the city of David, which 4s Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast, in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the Loap, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him, sere with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

8 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lorp unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubins.

7 For the cherubius spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark, and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the boly place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

S There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the boly place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD.

oud filled the house of the Lorn. this house night and day, even toward the 11 Se that the priests could not stand to place of which thou hast said, My name shall

12 Then spake Solomon, The Loro said

that he would dwell in the thick darkness. 13 I have surely built thee an house to

dwell in, a settled place for thee to shide in for ever. 14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and

all the congregation of Israel stood :) 15 And he said, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand ful-

tilled it, maying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel 17 And it was in the heart of David my

father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. 18 And the Loap said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build

an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine beart. 19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the

house; but thy son, that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the bouse unto my 20 And the Long bath performed his word that he spake; and I am risen up in the room

of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lorn promised, and have built an house for the name of the Loap God of 21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the Loan, which

he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt. 22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the sitar of the Loan in the presence of all the congre-

gation of Israel, and spread forth his handstoward heaven:

23 And he said, Long God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart :

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled if with thine hand, as if is this day.

25 Therefore now, Loan God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou prominedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a sun in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Israel; let thy word I pray thee, be rerified, which thou spakest

unto thy servant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwall on the earth? Behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded ?

28 Yet have thou sespect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Leap my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee

to-day:
29 That thine eyes may be open toward

be there; that thou mayest hearken unto the and their supplication, and maintain their prayer which thy servant shall make toward cause. this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place; and when of the enemy, far or near; thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine alter in this house :

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked. to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the rightenus, to give him according to his righteourness.

33 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have situod against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house :

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 T When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee : if they pray toward this place, and con-fess they name, and turn from their ain, when thou afflictest them t

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land which thou hest given to thy people

for an inheritance. 37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, focust, or if there be caterpillar; if their enemy hesicge them in the land of their cities, what-

snever plague, whatsoever sickness there be; 38 What prayer and supplication seever he made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands

toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in beaven thy dwellingplace, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;

40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 I Moreover, concerning a stranger that

is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far ... untry for thy name's sake; 42 (s'or they shall hear of thy grea name,

and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretchedout arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house; 43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling-place,

and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as de thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Loan toward the Loan our God, to walk in his statutes, the city which thou hast chosen, and toward and to keep his commandments, as at this the bouse that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer

46 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that singeth not.) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land

47 Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done

perversely, we have committed wickedness. 48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name :

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling-place, and maintain their cause.

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron : 52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the sup-

plication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee. 53 For thou didst separate them from a-mong all the people of the earth, to be thine

inheritance, as thou apakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord Gon. 54 ¶ And it was so, that, when Solomon had

made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the Load, he arose from before the altar of the Loan, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands spread up to hea-55 And he stood, and blessed all the congre-

gation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, 56 Blessed be the Lord, that bath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all

that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he pro-mised by the hand of Moses his servant. 57 The Lord our God be with us, as he was

with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may incline our hearts unto him. to walk in all his ways, and to keep his com mandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the Loan, be . nigh unto the Loap our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God, and that there is

none else. 6) Let your beart therefore be perfect with day

62 T And the king, and all Israel with

him, offered sacrifice before the Loan. offerings, which he offered unto the Loan, two houses, the house of the Loan, and the

two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hun-king's house, dred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king 11 (New 1 and all the children of Israel dedicated the

bouse of the Loun.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the Lord: for there he offered burntofferings, and ment-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings: because the brasen altar that mas before the Long was too little to receive the burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings.

55 And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the Loan our God, seven

days and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went austo their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the Lorp had done for David his servant, and for Irrael his people. CHAP. 1X

I God's covenant in a vision with Solomon. 10 The mutual presents of Solomon and Hi-

25 Solomon's yearly sacrifices. ND it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's

desire which he was pleased to do. 2 That the Lorn appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at

Gibeon.

3 And the Loro said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever : and mine eyes and mine heart shall Israel,

be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my sta-

tutes and my judgments:
5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not full thee a man upon the throne of horsemen.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods,

and worship them :

7 Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house; which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the Loap done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lord their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other geds, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore bath the Loap brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of 63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace- twenty years, when Solomon had built the

> 11 (New Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with codar-trees and fir-trees and with gold according to all his desire.) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galiles.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him : and

they pleased him not.

And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this

14 And Hiram sent to the king six-score

talents of gold.

15 T And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the Loup, and his own house, afful Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer and burned it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Bethboron the netber.

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilder-

ness, in the land, 19 And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired

to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 And all the people that were left of the

Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and

Jebusites, which were not of the children of 21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also

were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Folomon levy a tribute of bond-service un-22 But of the children of Israel did Solomon

make no bondmen: but they were men of

war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and gulers of his chariots, and his 23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that

wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Pharaoh's daughter came up out

of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her: then did he build

25 ¶ And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt-offerings and peace-offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burned incense upon the altar that was before the Loap. So he finished the

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of

27 And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought if to king Solomon. · L i

was not the like made in any kingdom

CHAP. X. 1 The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon : 14 nis riches.

ND when the queen of Sheba heard of the A No when the queen of the name of fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Loap, she came to prove him with hard side and on the other thon the six steps: there

questions. 2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones i and when whe're come to Solomon, she communed

with him of all that was in her heart. 3 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not say thing hid from the king,

which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of Fheba had seen all Sclomon's windom, and the house that he had built

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cup-bearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the bouse of the Loap; there was no more spirit m her.

6 And the said to the king, It was a true re-port that I heard in mine own land of thy acts

and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had soon it: and behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee,

and that bear thy wisdom.

9 Biessei be the Loan thy God, which de lighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the Londioved largel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solo-

11 And the navy also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great

plenty of almug-trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the almug-trees pillars for the house of the Loan, and for the king's house, harps also and pealteries for singers: there came no such almug-trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 T Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred three-

score and six talents of gold,

15 Besides that he had of the merchant-men. and of the traffick of the spice-merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold : six hundred shekels of

gold went to one turget.

17 And he made three hundred shields of beaten gold: three pound of gold went to one shield; and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebauon

18 5 Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best cold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of

the throne was round behind; and there were stays on either side on the place of the cent. and two lions stood beside the stays. 20 And trelve hous atood there on the one

21 ¶ And all king Folomon's drinking vessels were of pold, and all the vessels of the boure of the torest of Lebsnon were of pure

gold; none merc of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the cays of Solomen.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the Lavy of Hiram : once in three years came the navy of Thurshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and pea-

cocks. 23 So king Folomon exceeded all the kings

of the earth for riches and for wisdom 24 I And all the entity sought to folomon. to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his beart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, borses, and

mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together chariots and borremen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for

chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as

the sycamore-trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn : the king's merchants

received the linen yarn at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty : and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAP. XI.

1 Solomon's mires and concubines, 4 in his old age, draw him to idolatry. 9 God threateneth him. 41 His death.

DUT king Solomon loved many strange wo-men, together with the daughter of Pharach, women of the Mosbites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites

2 Of the nations concerning which the Loan said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: colomon clave unto

these in love.

3 And he bad seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines : and his wiver turned away his beart.

4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the

abomization of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father. ,
7 Then did Folomen bulld an high place

for Chemosh, the abemination of Mosh, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of

2 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto

their gods 5 T And the LORD was angry with Solomon,

because his heart was turned from the Loun God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD com-

manded.

11 Wherefore the Lond said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it the way; and he had clad himself with a new to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake; but I will

rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.

14 And the Lorp stirred up an adversary nato Solomon, Hadad the Edomite : he was of

the king's seed in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in Ecom, and Joab the captain of the host was -gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom :

16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male

in Edom ;) 17 That Hadad fied, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into

Egypt : Hadad being yet a little child. 18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out

of Paran, and they came to Reppt, unto Phasach king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land. 19 And Harlad found great favour in the

sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tah-

penes the queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tabpenes weaned in Pharach's house; and Genubath was in Pharach's household among the sons of Pha-

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Josb the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to

mine own country.

22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any

23 T And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah : 24 And he gathered men unto him, and be-

came captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus...

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, besides the mischief that Hadad did: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned Jewsslem over all Israel was forty years. Over Syria

26 T And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name mas Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the

Abijak's prophecy.

king. 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king : Solomon built Millo, and repaired the breaches of the city of

David his father.

28 And the man Jeroboam mas a might v man of valour : and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in garment; and they two were alone in the Beld:

30 And Abijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee tes pieces : for thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give tea

tribes to the :: 32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the

tribes of Israel:)

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life, for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten

tribes

86 And unto his son will I give one tribe. that David my servant may have a light always before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth,

and shalt be king over Israel.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt bearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did: that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as a built for David, and will give Israel unto thre.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

40 Solomon sought therefore to bill Jero boam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in

Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are the not written in the book of the acts of Solo-

mon !

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in 43 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and

was buried in the city of David his father : and | dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reign-Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. ed over them. CHAP. XII.

t Rehoboam, refusing the old men's counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt. 26 Jeroboam's idolatry.

ND Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make

him king

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt,)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboem, saying,

4 Thy father made out yoke grievous : now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 T And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men that stood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?
7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and

wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy ser-

vants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men. which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and edurat, according to the word of the Loan, and returned to depart, according to the word of the Loan.

25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shait thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou if lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them. My little finger shall be

thicker than my father's loins 11 And now, whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but

I will chartise you with scorpions.
12 ¶ So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third

day. 13 And the king answered the people rough-

ly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him :

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my

father also chastised you with whips, but I will

chastise you with scorpions.

15 Whorefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the Long. that he might perform his saying, which the Loan spake by Ahliah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebal.

16 T So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in of Jesse: to your tents. O Israel: now see to unto the children of Israel: and he offered thine own house, David. So Israel departed upon the altar, and burnt incense. auto their tents.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who was over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his charlot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 So Israel rebelled against the house of

David unto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only. 21 ¶ And when Rahoboam was come to Je-

rusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon. 22 But the word of God came unto Shemaiah

the man of God, saying, 23 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon king of Judah, and unto all the house of

Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,
24 Thus saith the Loan, Ye shall not go up,

nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened there-

mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penuel.

26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the Lord at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them. It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem : behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worskip before the one, even

unto Dan. 3! And he made an house of high places. and made priests of the lowest of the people,

which were not of the sons of Levi 32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the

priests of the high places which he had made. 33 Po be offered upon the alter which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had David? neither have we inheritance in the son devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast

CHAP. XIII. 17 But as for the children of Israel which I Jerohaum's hand withereth, 6 and. at the prayer of the prophet, is restored. disobedient prophet is slain by a lion.

of Judah by the word of the Loap unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam stood by the aitar to

burn incense. 2 And he cried against the alter in the word of the Loap, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith

the Loap; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall be offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones

shall be burned upon thee.

Rehold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes manded thee, that are upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the ultar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay And his hand, which he put bold on him. forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also way rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the

word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God. Entreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the men of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and

I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not the word of the Loan, which he spake unto go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor him. drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the Loan, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that

thou camest. 10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

il I Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that the city to mourn, and to bury him. day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their

12 And their father said upto them. What way went he? for his sone had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him skiting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said uste him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee,

mor drink water with thee in this place :

that thou carnest. 10 He mid unto him, I am a prophet also I Abijah being cick, Jeroboum sendelh his nife

23 The as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Loan, savings Bring bim ND behold, there came a man of God out back with thee into thire house, that he may eat bread, and drink water. But he lied unto him.

> 19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drant water.

> 20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the Loan came unto

the prophet that brought him back: 21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the 3 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, mouth of the Loan, and hast not kept the This is the sign which the Loan hath spoken; commandment which the Loan thy God com-

22 But camest back, and hast eater bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the

sepuichre of thy futhers. 23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he suddled

for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom

Chap. xiii.

he had brought back. 24 And when he was gone, a licy met him by the way, and slew him : and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carease.

25 And behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, it is the man of tiod, who was disobedient unto the word of the Lors; therefore the Lone bath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to

27 And he spake to his sens, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase : the lion had not eaten the car-

care, nor torn the ass 29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back : and the old prophet came to

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave : and they mourned over him-suring, Alas, my

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones :

32 For the saving which he cried by the word of the Loan against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Samaria, shall surely

come to pass.

33 T After this thing Jeroboum returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and mor go in with thee : neither will I eat bread he became one of the priests of the high

places. 17 For it was said to me by the word of the 34 And this thing became sin unto the house Boan. Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink of Jeroboam, even to aut 4/ c.i., and to destroy water there, nor turn again to go by the way, it from off the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIV.

disgulated, with presents to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah forewarned, de-nounceth God's judgments.

T that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam

A fell sick.

2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes

were set by reason of his age.

5 T And the Load said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he to sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her : for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he maid, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am

sent to thee with heavy tidings.
7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the Load God of Israel, Forsamuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel.

8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant Pavid, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee : for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy

back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it

be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the

Loup bath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house : and when thy feet enter into the

city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found some good hing toward the Lond God of Israel in the house of Jeroboam.

14 Moreover, the Lond shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

15 For the Load shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the Load to anger.

16 And he small give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who made

larael to sin.

17 ¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahliah the prophet. 19 And the rest of the acts of Jerohoam.

how he warred, and how he reigned, behold. they are written in the book of the chronicles

of the kings of Israel.

20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years; and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead

21 ¶ And Rehoboum the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the Loan did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess.

22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the Load, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins, which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and un-

der every green tree.

24 And there were also Sodomites in the land: sad they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lorn cast out before the children of Israel.

25 T And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt

came up against Jerusalem :

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the Loap, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

27 And king Reboboum made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the

door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the Loan, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber. 29 T Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam,

and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah !

30 And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their days

31 And Reboboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Da-And his mother's name was Naamah, an Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV

Abijam's wicked reign: 8 Asa succeedeth him: 24 he dying, Jehoshaphat succeedeth. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

heart of David his father.

TOW in the eighteenth year of king Jerobosm the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah.

2 Three years reigned he is Jorumlem. And his mother's name was Maschr h, the daughter of Abishalom.

3 And he walked in all the sine of his father, which he had done before him : and his heart was not perfect with the Loan his God. as the

4 Nevertheless, for David's sake did the builded; and sing as built with them Gebao and his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, of Benjamin, and Mizpah. LOED his God give bim a lamp in Jerusalem. to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem:

5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the Loap, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of

Uriah the Hittite. 6 And there was war between Rehoboam and

Jeroboam ail the days of his life.
7 Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did. are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jero-

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David; and Asa

his son reigned in his stead. 9 ¶ And in the twestieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem : and his mother's name was Maachab, the daughter of Abishalom.

Il And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the Loan, as did David his Cather.

12 And he took away the Sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook

14 But the high places, were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the

Loan all his days. 15 And he brought in the things which his Sather had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 T And there was war between Ass and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramab, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king all Israel in Tirzah, twonty and four years. of Judah.

18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold; that mere left in the treasures of the house or the Loan, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants; and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus,

saying,
19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold. I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bansha king of Israel, that he may depart from

20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which be had against the cities of Israel, and smote ljon and Dan, and Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cioneroth, with all the land of Naph-

21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard therrof, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah

22 Then king Ass made a proclamation throughout all Ju. ah; (none was exampled;) ten in the book of the chronicles of the kings and they took a vay the stones of Ramah, and of I crael! the timber thereof, wherewith Bassla had I so Bassha alept with his fathers, and was

23 The rest of all the acts of Asz, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah! Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was dis-

eased in his feet. 24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his

25 T And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two

26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his ain wherewith he made Israel to

27 T And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him: and Baasha amote him at Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; (for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon;

28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jerohoam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the Loap, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite :

30 Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he prevoked the

Logic God of Israel to anger. 31 T Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

32 And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over

34 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord. and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Jehu's prophecy against Baasha. 8 Zimri's conspiracy. 29 Ahab's wicked reign. 34 Joshua's curse upon Hiel the rebuilder of Jericho fulfilled.

HEN the word of the Lorn came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha. saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Bassha, and the posterity of his house and will make thy house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat

4 Him that dieth of Brasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air est

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Bassha, and what he did, and his might, are they not writ-

Jehu's propinsy against Baash**a**. Ourt's death and buriel.

his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu he built, after the the son of Hanani came the word of the Loan the hill, Samaria. against Baasha, and against his house, even for LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because he killed him.

8 T In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah, began Elah the son of Basaha to reign over lamel in Tirzah, two years. 9 And his servant Zimri, captain of half his

chariots, conspired against him as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house not written in the book of the chronicles of the of Arza, steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his

11 T And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that plaseth against a wall, neither of his and two years kinsfolk nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the Loan. which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoting Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worther Loan God of Israel to anger with their shipped him. vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all the house of Baal, which he had built in Sathat he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 T In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the

Philistines. 16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made to the word of the Loan, which he spake by Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel Joshua the son of Nun.

that day in the camp. 17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged

18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died.

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the Loan, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which be did, to make Israel to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel ?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed to feed thee there. Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half frllowed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri pre-

23 T In the thirty and first year of Asa Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he is rain in the land.

24 And he hought the hill Samaria of him, saying

buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of

25 T But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, and did worse than all that were

before him. 26 For he walked in all the way of Jero-

boam the son of Nehat, and in his sin where-

with he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Long God of Israel to anger with their vanities. 27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri, which he did, and his might that he shewed, are ther

kings of Israel ? 28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned

in his stead.

29 T And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that were be-

fore him. 31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal king of the

32 And he reared up an alter for Baal in

33 And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the Lond God of Israel to

anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him. 34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho; he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, according

CHAP. XVII.

1 Elijah, prophesying against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him: 8 he to sent to the widow of Zarephath: 17 he raiselb the widow's son.

ND Elijab the Tishbite, who was of the A Inhabitants of Gilend, said unto Ahab, As the Loap God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the Loan came unto him,

saying, 3 Get thee hence, and furn thee eastward, 5 hence Cherith, that is and tikle thy self by the brook Cherith, that is before Jorgan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the I onp; for he went and dwelf by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan

valled against the people that followed Tibni 6 And the ravens brought him bread and the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri Jesh in the morning, and bread and face in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the king of Judah began Omri to raigu over brook dried up, because there had been no

8 T And the word of the Loan came unto

sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a

vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of and behold, I am gathering two sticks, that himself. I may go in and dress it for me and my son,

that we may eat it, and die.

13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go end do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the Long God of Issuel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the Loan sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her

house, did eat many days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijab.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after there things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so

sore, that there was no breath left in him. 18 And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou

come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? 13 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and car-

ried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed 20 And he cried unto the Long, and said,

O Loup my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying ber son ?

21 And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Load, and said, O LOED my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

22 And the Loup heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.

23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah

said, See, thy son liveth.
24 T And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the Lord in thy mouth is truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 EHjah meeteth with good Obadiah: 17 he reproveth Ahab, and convinceth Basi's pro-phets: 41 he obtaineth rain.

ND it came to pass after many days, that the word of the Lord came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto A | men.

9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which be-lengeth to Eiolon, and dwell there: behold, 3 And Ahhb called Chadlah, which was th I have commanded a widow woman there to governor of his house: (now Obadiah feare 3 And Ahab called Obadiah, which was the governor of his house: (now Obadiah feared the Lone greatly:

4 For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Loan, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water :)

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks; peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose

not all the beasts. 6 So they divided the land between them, to pass throughout it : Ahab went one way by meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: himself, and Obadiah went another way by

> 7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah ? 8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy

> lord, Behold, Elijah is here. 9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Abab, to slay me !

10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no estion nor kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee : and when they said, He is not there; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord,

Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not : and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot fied thee, he shall slay me: but I thy

servant fear the Loap from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Loan, how hid an hundred men of the Lorn's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me. 15 And Elijah said, As the LORD of hosts

liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day. 16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told

him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Abab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lorn, and thou hast followed Baslim.

19 Now therefore rend, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of larael, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said. How long halt ye between two opinions if the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the recple, L. corn I only, remair a proplet of "e I ORD; but Banks prophets are four hundred and fifty

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks;] and let them choose one bullock for themseives, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay if on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Loan : and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said,

It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal Choose ye one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, bu put no fire under. 26 And they took the ballock which was

given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Basi from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaned upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleep-

eth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets,

till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time of the Offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any

that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the Loap that was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the Lord came,

saying, Israel shall be thy name : 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the Lorp: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two

measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt-sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do if the second time. And they did if the second time. Do if the third time. And they did if the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O Loan, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the Loan God, and that thou hast turned their heart back

38 Then the fire of the Loun fell, and consumed the burnt-eacrifice, and the . ad, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they felt on their faces; and they said, The Loan, he is the God; the Loan, he is the God.

40 And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Basi; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, est and drink; for there is a sound of

abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and be cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he

said, Go again seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the seventh time that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hard. And he said, Go up, say unto Abab, Prepare thy chariof, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab

rode, and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah ; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel. CHAP, XIX.

1 Elijah, threatened by Jesebel, 4 is comforted by an angel: 9 God sendeth him to anoint Hasael, Jehu, and Elisha. 19 Elisha fol-loweth Elijah.

ND Ahab told Jesebel all that Elijah had A done, and withat how he had slaid all the

prophets with the sword.

2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijab, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to-morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there. 4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey in-

to the wilderness, and came and sat down upder a luniper-tree : and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Loan, take away my life; for loss not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a junipertree, behold, then an angel touched him, and

said unto him, Arise and eat. 6 And he looked, and behold, there was a

cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did cat and drink, and laid him down again. 7 And the angel of the Lord came again

the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and est, because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of

9 T And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and beheld, the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him.

What doest thou here, Elijah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous for the Loap God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine alters, and slain thy prophets with the award; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

Chap. xx. The Syrians slain.

the mount before the Loan. And behold, the Loan passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the Loan; but the Loan was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Loan was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the Long πas not in the fire; and after the fire a

still small voice. 13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that be wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah !

14 And he said, I have been very jealnus for the LORD God of hosts; because the children of Israel have forsaken thy cove-

mant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prop) with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it

15 And the Loan said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Hazael to be

king over Syria: 16 And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel meholah shalt thou anciet to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay : and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.

18 Yet I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed

13 T So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of ores before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and

east his mantle upon him. 30 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said. Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again:

for what have I done to thee? 21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and

gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered auto him. CHAP. XX.

1 Ben-hadad besiegelh Samaria. 13 The Syrions are tlain. 31 Ahab dien:isseth Ben-

hadad: 42 the prophet reproveth him.

ND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered A all his bosts together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses and chariofs: and he went up and besieved Samaria.

and warred against it. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of

saith Ben-hadad,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, 22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king Thus speaketh Ben-haded, saying, Although I of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen

11 And he said, Go forth, and stard upon; have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt dellver me thy silver and thy gold, and thy wives

and thy children ; 6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee tomorrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants;

and it shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put if in their hand, and take if away. 7 Then the king of Israel called all the

elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man sceketh mischief: for

he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold, and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him. Hearken not unto him, nor consent. 9 Wherefore he said unto the messangers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him

word again. 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said. The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Camaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said. Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it

12 And it came to pars when Ben-hadad heard this message, as he was drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set yourselves in array. And they set themselves in array against the city. 13 ¶ And behold, there came a prophet

unto Absb king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the Loan, Hast thou seen all this great multitude! behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I am

the Logo. 14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said. Thus saith the LORD, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered,

Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two bundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Benhadad was drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they

be come out for war, take them alive. 19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army

Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them:

and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and

smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

will come up against thée.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing; Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains

in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and charlot for charlot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians. and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids: but

the Syrians filled the country.

28 T And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD is God of the bills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye

aball know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the ether seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city: and there a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Benbaded fled and came into the city, into an inner

chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us I pray thee, put sackeloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel, peradventure he will save thy

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-ha-dad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastly catch d: and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he

caused him to come up into the charlot. 34' And Ben-haded said unto him, The cities which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with

him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the rons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the Long, Smite me, I pray thee. And the

man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the Loan, behold, as claim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall people; slay thee. And as soon as he was departed 10 And set two men, sons of Belial, be-

thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: from him, a lion found him, and slew him. for at the return of the year the king of Syria 37 Then he found another man, and sand, 37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself

with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king; and he said. Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me. and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or

else thou shalt pay a talent of sliver.

40 And as thy servant was buey here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgment be; thy-

self hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face : and the king of Israel discerned

him, that he was of the prophets

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Recause thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy

people for his people.

43 And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samarla. CHAP, XXI.

1 Ahab denied Naboth's vineyard. 5 Jesebee causeth Naboth to be condemned. 17 Eltjah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel.

ND it came to pass after these things, that A Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of

Ahab king of Famaria

2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying. Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vine-yard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.
3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The Loan for-

bid it me, that I should give the inheritance

of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him; for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed. and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that

thou catest no bread?

6 And he said unto her. Because I snake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else if it please thee, I will give thee another vine yard for it : and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? Arise and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry ; I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the

Jezroelite.

8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's rame, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Pro-

fore him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blambeme God and the king. And before me? because he humbleth himself bethen carry him out, and stone him, that he fore me, I will not bring the evil in his days :

may die. 11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth

on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him : and the men of Relial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Na-

both is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possesaion of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

to take possession of it.

Elijah the Thibite, saying,

18 Arise, go down to meet Ahah king of Israel, which is in Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lorp, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the LORD; but I hate him, for he doth no place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth phesy good concerning me, but evil.

shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because thou hast sold thyself to

work evil in the sight of the Loan.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel.

22 And will make thine house like the house

of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the pro-rocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to sin.

of Jezreel.

24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field

shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 T But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the right of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the Loan cast out before the

children of Israel.

27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put

sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Lorp came to Elijah the Tinbbite, saying,

29 Seest thou now Abab humbleth himself but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahab, seduced by faire prophets, is elain at Ramoth-gilead: 31 the dogs lick up his blood. Al Jehoshaphat's good reign, 45 and acts. 51 Ahasiah's cvil reign.

ND they continued three years without .

war between Syria and Israel

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Teruel.

3 And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I am as thou art, my people as thy peo, le, my horses

as thy horses.
5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the

LORD to-day. 6 Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-17 T And the word of the Loup came to gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Loan shall deliver it into

the hand of the king 7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lone bosides, that we might

inquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the Loan; but I hate him, for he doth not pro-Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king any so.

9 Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of

10 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron : and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians,

until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, say-23 And of Jezebel also spake the Loan, say- ing, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper : ing, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall for the Loan shall deliver it into the king's

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth : let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and

speak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth,

what the Lord saith unto me, that will I

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, ahall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we ferbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: fer sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in the Loan shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me

nothing but that which is true in the name of the LORD.

17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shep-herd: and the Loan said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Loap: I saw the Loap sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left :

20 And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Abab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilend? And one said on this manner, and

another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the Loan, and said, I will persuade

22 And the Lorp said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade

im, and prevail also: go for h, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the Loup hath but alving spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the Lond bath spoken evil con-

cerning thee.

24 But Zedekiah the son of Chensanah went mear, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the Lord from me to speak upto thee!

25 And Micatah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Jossh the king's

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I

some in peace. 28 And Micaiah said. If thou return at all in peace, the Lorp bath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one

of you.
29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the

king of Judah went up to Ramoth-rilead. 30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him : and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the charlots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pur-

suing him.

S4 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smete the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying. Every man to his city, and every man

to his own country.

37 So the king died, and was brought to Samaria: and they buried the king in Samaria

38 And one washed the charlot in the pool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood, and they washed his armour, according unto the word of the Loxu which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivery house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chromicles of the

kings of Israel?

40 So Abab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of A hab

king of lersel.

2 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Azubah, the daughter of Shithi.

43 And he walked in all the way of Asa bits father, he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lond: nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt in-

44 And Jehoshaphat made peace with the

king of Israel.
45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah 1

46 And the remnant of the Sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.

48 Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Eziongeber.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships: but Jehoshaphat would

50 T And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers. and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned

in bis stead. 51 T Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth

year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel

52 And he did evil in the sight of the LOAD. and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to

53 For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the Loan God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

The Second Book of the KINGS, commonly called The Fourth Book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I. 1 Moab rebellelh. 2 Ahariah, sending to Boalschub, halk his judgment by Elijah. 5 Elijah Imice bringeth fire from heaven on Ahazia's messengers. 17 Jehoram succeedeth Ahasiak.

THEN Mosb rebelled against Israel after

the death of Ahab.

2 And Abasiah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick : and he sent messengers, and said is if not because there is no God in Israel to inunter them, Go, inquire of Basizebub the god quire of his word! therefore thou shalt not of Ekron whether I shall recover of this come down off that bed on which thou art gone

3 But the angel of the Loan said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the mes-sengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of Baalzebub the because he had no son. god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore, thus saith the Load, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And

Elijah departed.

And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now

turned back ?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus mith the Loan, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of Beatzebub the god of Ek-ron! therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them. What manner of man was to which came up to most you, and

told you those words?

8 And they answered him, He mas an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his foine. And he said, It is Elijah the Tinh-

9 Then the king sent unto bim a captain of Bity with his fifty: and he went up to him; and behold, he sat on the top of an hill; and he spake unto him. Thou man of God, the king bath said, Come down.

16 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from beaven, and comsume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his

afty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty, and he answered and said unto him, O man of Ged, thus bath the

king said, Come down quickly.
12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from beaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and

consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty; and the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him. O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.
18 Webold, there came fire down from bea-

ven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the Loan said unto Elijah, Go down with him; be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him

unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Foresmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron. up, but shalt surely die.

17 T So he died, according to the word of the Loap which Elijah had spoken : and Jehoram reigned in his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah;

18 Now the rest of the acts of Abaziah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHĂP II.

1 Elijah divideth Jordan, and granting Elisha his request, is taken up. 14 Elisha divideth Jordan; 19 healeth the waters. 23 Children morting Elisha are destroyed.

ND it came to pass, when the Loan would take up Elijah into beaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from

Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, pray thee; for the Loan bath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said unlo him, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-elt

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elishe, and said unto him, Knowest then that the Loan will take away thy master from thy head to-day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your

peace.

4 And Elijah sald unto him, Elisba, tarry here, I pray thee; for the Loap buth sent m to Jericho. And he said, As the Long liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jerieho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy mester from thy head to-day! And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your

6 And Elijah sald unto him. Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the Loup hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lond liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And

they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two

steed by Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mastle, and wrapped ff together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither; so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 % And it came to pass when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard

thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a charlot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a to sin; he departed not therefrom

whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the charlot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and Where is the Loup God of Elijah? over.

15 T And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

18 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elishs, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein : and they brought if to him

21 And he went forth unto the spring of th waters, and cast the salt in there, and sold, Thus saith the Loan, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more ath or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he

spake.

23 T And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them. and curred them in the name of the Loan: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP, III.

1 Jehoram's roign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 20 Elithe oblaineth water, and promise of victory.

24 The Monthles overrome.

YOW Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoskaphat king of Judah, and hold, there came water by the way of Edom; reizzael trains were

2 And he wrought evil to the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Loan, but not like his father, and like his mother; for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel

4 ¶ Aud Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king

of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me And when he also had smitten the waters, they against Moab to battle? And he said, I will parted hither and thither: and Elisha went go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses at thy horses

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together,

to deliver them into the hand of Mosb!

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Loan, that we may inquire of the Lord by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Long is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down

to him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee! get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Loap hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moah.

14 And Elirha said, As the Lord of bosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphrat the king of Judah, I would not look toward

thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Lorn came upon him.

16 And be said, Thus saith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see wind, meither shall ye see rain; yet that val-ley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loan: he will deliver the Moabites

also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall cell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 T And it came to pass in the morning, when the most-offering was offered, that, be-

R 1 Litte mete Coute th . 1 ger min er De er men THE PARTY NAMED IN COLUMN gathere ! all trat were bie a jet a and and opear thanks were to be an and the san the killion he war are to Mosbites the the star on the new are rec as bison: 23 And they seld. The or hose the cases are surely the section to the SUBDIFICATION CONTRACTOR AND ASSESSMENT OF THE PROPERTY OF THE 24 And when 'm, came is a 2 m w 11. p lerael, the Little raine in en en en e Modern white the first war and Sea fresh and a sea of the to their country.

25 And they beg they be the end of a control of the • well of which are ferred as the test to FOR THE EXPLOSED PROJECT HE SHOW IN - i.z of booles, are many and a second 21° -- :

Sienium. - D7 可Anderem The List of Tradi and The Unit Datie was two sine of the me training of prest the to the ton the fig. if the S 10 क्षा विकास के प्राप्त के स्थापन के किया है। bareteine a same E der

The Great of Street Control of the C Copyriod trus - 2 and a copyriod 3 and and (513 to

1 Elieba margana ar margana com B 102 to 10 feet on 10 mm does not the time to the second . Now the of the sea of

forming any at 117 when are a local control to the control of the for free test 24 VIE 22 THE At the air The tabour in a thing in the house were a new of the 3 Then be star on him -

spicet of all the angeline sels: borrow act a few (And when there are come as there are El l'es tons con con moi de s es es es Salborous at F. And The Part of Part o abel set mice ! at wy or a fell 5 So the west from 1 in. and 1 and the tires fer and often ten and will see time's to Let, and the mouth of

6 And P came to pass with a series fill the site and airs her me. برجد ته 1 Itel Asies at all of Persons iess more. And he is Then Then the tame and that he are of the to be said. Go. and the the said

BY And Right on 2 feet the East N to Cheram State of L. S. mr uniretty to the fact that the 9 And the seal

tow, I personal for the board of the board o ton, 1 ferrores

... I E.

thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am

Il And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a charlot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a

whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the charlot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Loup God of Elijah! And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went

15 ¶ And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha.

And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him. 16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men ;

let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the Load hath taken him up, and cast him upon some

mountain, or into some valley. And he said,

Ye shall not send. 17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he sald unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not? 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the

water to naught, and the ground barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein: and they brought if to him

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Long, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from theace any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them. and curred them in the name of the Loro: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP, III.

1 Jehoram's rolgu. 4 Masha rebelleth. 20 Elithe obtaineth water, and promise of victory. 24 The Moabites overcome

NOW Jehoram the son of Alab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reizzed twelve wears.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Loup, but not like his father, and like his if not, it shall not be so. that his father had made.

> 3 Nevertheless, he cleaved upto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel

> to sin; he departed not therefrom 4 ¶ Aud Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

> 5 But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king

of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Sameria. the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and acut to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered. The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together,

to deliver them into the hand of Moab

11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not bere a prophet of the Loan, that we may inquire of the Load by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water

on the hands of Elijab 12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went downto him.

13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Loan hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mosh.

14 And Elisha said, As the Loan of bosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that

the hand of the Long came upon him. 16 And he said, Thus saith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Lorp, Ye shall not see wind, seither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beast

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loan: he will deliver the Moubites also into your band.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city.

and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning,

when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

Chap. iv.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the 10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candle-

and upward, and stood in the border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning. and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood; 23 And they said, This is blood : the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one

another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil. 24 And when they came to the camp of

every good piece of land cast every man his ple. stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; bowbeit, the slingers went about it, and

smote it. 26 ¶ And when the king of Moah saw that him seven hundred men that drew swords, to And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, break through even unto the king of Edom: do not lie unto thine handmaid. but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own laad.

CHAP. IV. 1 Elisha multiplieth the midom's eil, 8 giveth a son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her

dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly potlage. OW there er. a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto

Elisha, saying. Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Logo? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen. 2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do

for thee? tell me : what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow then vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels: borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the

vessels to her, and she poured out. 6 And it came to pass when the vessels were

full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her. There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sell the eil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither | me?

to eat bread. sow, I perceive that this is an holy man of go thy way: If thou meet any man, salute God which passeth by us continually. | bim not; and if any salute thee, answer

stick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

II And it fell on a day that he came thither, Mozbites saw the water on the other side 44 and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the ber, Behold, thou hast been careful for us Moabites, so that they fled before them: but with all this care; what is to be done for they went forward amiting the Mosbites, even thee ! wouldest thou be spoken for to the in their country.

125 And they beat down the cities, and on the answered, I dwell among mine own peoking, or to the captain of the host? And

> 14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old. 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had

called her, she stood in the door. 16 And he said, About this season, according the battle was too sore for him, he took with to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the reapers. 19 And he said unto his father, My head,

my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother. 20 And when he had taken him, and brought

him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt that go to him to-day? it is neither new-moon for sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled ap ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gebazi his servant, Behold yonder is that Shunamite.

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her; and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child?

And she answered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for

her soul is vexed within her: and the Lord hath hid if from me, and bath not told me. 28 Then she said, Did I desire a sop of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive

29 Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy 9 And she said unto her husband, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a charlot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted

them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

12 And Elisha saw if, and he cried, My father, my father! the charlot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pleces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijab that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Loup God of Elijah! And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisia went

15 ¶ And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said. The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed them-

selves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the Load bath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not? 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the

water is naught, and the ground barren.
20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, put salt therein : and they brought if to him 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the

waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD: and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP. III.

l Jehoram's reign. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 20 Elithe obtaineth mater, and promise of victory. 24 The Moabites overrome.

OW Jehoram the son of Aliab began to reign over Israel la Samaria the eighteenth year of Jeheshaphat king of Judah, and

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Lozo, but not like his father, and like his mother; for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made. 3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of

Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom 4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Johoram went out of Sameria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said. Which way shall we go up ? And he answered. The way through the wilderness of Edom. 9 So the king of Israel went, and the king

of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them. 10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the

LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mosb 11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not bere a

prophet of the Lour, that we may inquire of the Load by him! And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here to Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went downto bim. 13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel,

What have I to do with thee! get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Loan hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mosh.

14 And Elisha said, As the Loan of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that

the hand of the Long came upon him. 16 And be said, Thus saith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see wind, seither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loap; he will deliver the Moubites

also into your hand. 19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall rell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar

every good piece of land with stones. 20 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning. when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the 10 Let us make a little chamber, 1 pray kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candleand upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood;

23 And they said. This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the israelites rose up and smote the her. Behold, thou hast been eareful for us Mozbites, so that they fled before them: but with all this care; what is to be done for they went forward smiting the Mozbites, even thee! wouldest thou be spoken for to the in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit, the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with the battle was too sore for him, he took with to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son, him seven hundred men that drew swords, to he said, Nay, my lord, these man of God, break through even unto the king of Edom: do not lie unto thine handmaid.

have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great Indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own reapers. land.

CHAP. IV

l Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil, 8 giveth his mother.
a son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her 20 And w dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly pottaze.

NOW there et .= a certain woman of the 21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed wives of the sons of the prophets unto of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Loap? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee ? tell me : what hast thou in the house ? and she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thes vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty ves-

sels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set saide that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her, and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God: and he said. Go, sell the eil, and pay thy

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was,

that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God which passeth by us continually.

stick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

Il And it fell on a day that he came thither, Monbites saw the water on the other side of and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

> 12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her she stood before him.

> 13 And he said unto him, Say now unto

king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own peo-

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her ? And Gehazi answered, Verily she bath no

child, and her husband is old. 15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, About this season, according

but they could not.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a
27 Then he took his eldest son, that should son at that season that Elisha had said unto her,

according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to

20 And when he had taken him, and brought

him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

and went out. 22 And she called unto her husband, and

said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? if is neither new-moon acreab-And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled ap ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold wonder is

that Shunamite. 26 Hun now, I pray thee, to meet her : and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well

with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for debt, and live thou and thy children of the her soul is vexed within her: and the Lorn hath hid if from me, and bath not told

my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then be said to Gohazi, Gird up thy And she said unto her husband, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and see the perceive that this is an holy man of go thy way: if thou meet any man, saluet bed which passeth by us continually. thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am

Il And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a

whirlwind into beaven.

12 And Elisha saw &, and he cried, My father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the

bank of Jordau;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the Loup God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisia went

15 T And when the sons of the prophets, which were to view at Jericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master; lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD bath taken him up, and cast him upon some

mountain, or into some valley. And he said,

Ye shall not send. 17 And when they urged him till he was shamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did

I not say unto you, Go not! 19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the

water is naught, and the ground barren. 29 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein : and they brought if to him

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Loan, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more

death or barren land. 22 So the waters were healed unto this day,

according to the saying of Elisha which he

23 ¶ And he went up from thence unto Beth-el; and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city,

and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald-head; go up, thou bald-head. 24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the Lorp:

and there came forth two she-bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel; and from thence he returned to Samaria. CHAP, 111.

4 Mesha rebelleth. 20 Risl Jekoram's reign. the oblainsth mater, and promise of victory. 24 The Moubites overcome.

OW Jehoram the son of Almb began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoskaphat king of Judah, and reigner twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but Loan, but not like his father, and like his if not, it shall not be so. that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless, he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom

4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was a sheep-

master, and rendered unto the king of Israel as hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Abab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle! And he said, I will go up; I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up ? And he answered. The way through the wil-

derness of Edom.

9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom; and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey : and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD bath called these three kings together,

to deliver them into the hand of Moab 11 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Loan, that we may inquire of the Loan by him! And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah

12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the Loap is with him. So the king of Israel and

Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down-13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel. What have I to do with thee! get thee to the

prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto bim, Nay: for the Loan hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moah 14 And Elisha said, As the Loap of hosts

liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Logo came upon him.

16 And be said, Thus saith the Loan, Make this valley full of ditches:

17 For thus saith the Long, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the Loap: he will deliver the Monbites also into your band.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city. and every choice city, and shall rell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 T And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom; and the country was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites beard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there gathered all that were able to put on armour, a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candle-

and upward, and stood in the border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the

red as blood;

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely riain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Mosbites, even in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof: howbeit, the slingers went about if, and

smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Edom:

but they could not 27 Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own reapers.

CHAP. IV

1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil, 8 giveth son to the Shunamite, 18 raiseth her dead son, 38 and at Gilgal healeth the deadly pottage.

TOW there or " a cortain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying. Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Logo? and the creditor is come to take unto him my two some to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me: what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house save a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty ves-

sels; borrow not a few. 4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and halt pour out into all those vessels, and thou

shalt set saide that which is full. 5 So she went from him, and shut the door

upon her and upon her sons, who brought the

vessels to her, and she poured out. And it came to pass when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son. Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her. There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

Then she came and told the man of God: and he said, Go, sell the eil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the

8 ¶ And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where mas a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that, as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither me?

to eat bread.

29 Then he said to Golazi, Gird up thy
3 And she said unto her husband, Behold loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and
now, I perceive that this is an Loly man of go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute
God which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray stick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither, Monabites saw the water on the other side as and he turned into the chamber, and lay

there. 12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunamite. And when he had called her

she stood before him. 13 And he said unto him, Say new unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own peo-

14 And he said. What then is to be done for her ! And Gehazi answered, Verily she kath no child, and her husband is old. 15 And he said. Call her. And when he had

called her, she stood in the door. 16 And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God,

do not lie unto thine handmaid. 17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her,

according to the time of life. 18 T And when the child was grown, it fell on a day that he went out to his father to the

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to

his mother. 20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till

noon, and then died. 21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said. Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the

man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day? if is neither new-moon for sab-

And she said, It shall be well. 24 Then she saddled ap ass, and said to her

servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not the riding for me, except I bid thee. 25 So she went and came unto the man of

God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass when the man of God saw her afar off, that he

said to Gebazi his servant, Behold yender ts that Shimamite.
26 Hun now, I pray thee, to meet her; and

say unto her, Is it well with thee? is if well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the man of God

to the hill, she caught him by the feet: But Gebazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone : for her soul is vexed within her: and the Lond hath hid if from me, and bath not told

28 Then she said. Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say. Do not deceive

Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, [Jehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oll on his head, and said unto him. Thus with the Loup God of Israel, I have answered, What peace, so long as the whoreanointed thee king over the people of the doms of thy mother Jezebel and her witch-Lond, even over Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Abab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of m servants the prophets, and the blood of the servants of the LORD, at the hand of Jezebal.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and

lest in Israel:

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahi-

10 And the dogs shall eat Jezehel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury And he opened the door and fled.

11 Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him. Is all well? wherefore came this mad fellow to thee ! And he said unto them. Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, aying, Thus saith the Load, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put if under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying,

Jehu is king. 14 So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimehi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram)

had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, be-

cause of Hazael king of Syria. 15 But king Joram was returned to be bealed in Jetreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu said, Syrians bad If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor scape out of the city to go to tell it in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Almziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. Joran said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, peace!

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchcan told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said. Thus saith the king, Is if peace! And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee Behind use.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them. and cometh not again; and the driving to like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Joram said, Make ready. chariot was made ready. And Jorum king maria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, and to them that brought up Ahab's children, each in his chariot, and they went out against saving,

the Jezrcelite.

22 And it came to pass when Joram saw John, that he said. Is it peare, Jehu ! And he

crafts are so many ? 23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled,

and said to Abaziah, There is treachery, O Abaziah. 24 And Jehu drew a bow with his full

strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he

sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said Jehr to Bidkar his captain. Take up and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Loup laid this burden

upon him; 26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat. saith the Loan. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the

word of the LORD. 27 T But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleam.

And he fied to Megiduo, and died there. 28 And his servants carried him in a chartot

to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David. 29 And in the eleventh year of Joram the

son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah. 30 ¶ And when Jehu was come to Jezreel. Jezehel heard of il, and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a win-

dow. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the sate, she

said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master? 32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there

looked out to him two or three eunischs 33 And he said, Throw her down. threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trade her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did out and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed noman, and bury her: for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her; but they found no more of her than the scull, and the

feet, and the palms of her hands. 36 Wherefore they came again, and told im. And he said, This is the word of the him. Long, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel

shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 And the curcase of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; so that they shall not say, This is

Jezebel. CHAP. X 1 John causeth seventy of Arab's children to be beheaded: 18 he destroyeth the morshippers

of Raal, 29 yet followeth Jeroboam's sins. ND Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And his And John wrote letters, and sent to Sa-

Ahab's children bekended. there are with you chariots and horses, a feaced city alm, and armour

3 Look even out the best and meetest of our master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, an! fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: if in subtilty, to the intent that he might debow then shall we stand !

5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers-up of the children, sent to Jehu, saying, We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any kiw: do thou that which is good in thine

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye se mine, and if ye will hearten unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to-morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and alew seventy persons, and put their heads in mkets, and sent him them to Jezreel.

8 T And there came a messenger, and told him, saying. They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: hehold. I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slaw all these !

10 Know now, that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Long, which the LORD space concerning the bouse of Ahab: or the Loan bath done that which he spake

by his servant Elijah. 11 So Juhu slew all that remained of the house of Ahah in Jezreel, and all nis great men, and his kinsfolk, and his priests, until

he left him none remaining.

12 T And he arose and departed, and came o Ramaria. And as he was at the shearing-

house in the way.

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye! And they answered. We are the brothren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king, and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing-house, even two and forty

men; neither left he any of them

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his band; and he took him up to him into the

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my seal for the Load. So they made him ride in

his charlot. 17 And when he came to Samaria, he slew

the Loau, which he spake to Elijah

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you. 18 T And Jehu gathered all the people to-seeing your masters sons are with you, and gether, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little; but Jebu shall serve him much

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wasting: for I have a great sacrifice to de to Baal; whoseever shall

stroy the worshippers of Baal.

20 And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assem

by for Baal. And they proclaimed 46, 21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. came into the house of Baal; and the house of

Baai was full from one end to another. 22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the wor-shippers of Baal. And he brought them forth

vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Basi, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the Loap, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt-offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, U any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be

for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering, that Jehu said to the guard, and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captain cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of Basi, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Baal.

and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught-house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Basi out of Is-

29 T Howbeit, from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehudeparted not from after them, to wit, the golden calves that were in Beth-al, and that were in Dan.

30 And the Loap said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which tr right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Jehu took no beed to walk in the law of the Loap God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sine of Jeroboam. which made Israel to sin.

32 ¶ In those days the Loap began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

33 From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

34 T Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he written in the book of the chronicles of the had destroyed him, according to the saying of kings of Israel! 035 And Jehu slopt with his fathers: and

M 3

his son reigned in his stead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Ip-

raci in Samaria was twenty and eight years. CHAP. XI Jehoash saved front dihaliah's massacre, &c.

A ND when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah

A saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the seed royal.

2 But Jehosheba, the usugment of Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Josah the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the him, even him and his nurse, in the bed-

chamber from Athaliah, so that he was not 3 And he was with her hid in the house of the Lord six years. And Athaliah did reign

over the land.

4 T And the seventh year Jebolada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the Lord, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the Loup, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath, shall even be

keepers of the watch of the king's bouse: 6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it he not broken down.

7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of

the house of the Loan about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his band: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out, and as he compth in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jeholada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jeboiada the priest.

10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priests give king David's spears and shields.

that were in the temple of the Loan.

11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple, to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony: and they made him king, and amointed him: and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard, and of the people, she came to the

people into the temple of the Lord. 14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trampets: and Athaliah rent her clothes,

Treason, treason. and cried, 15 But Jeholada the priest commanded the out the ranges; and him that followeth found in the house of the Loan. her kill with the sword. For the priest had

they buried him in Sameria. And Jehoshaz said, Let her not be slain in the house of the

II. KINGS.

16 And they laid bands on her: and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she'

17 ¶ And Jeholada made a covenant between the Loup and the king and the people. that they should be the LORD's people; be-

tween the king also and the people

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces throughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars: and the priest appointed officers over the bouse of the Long.

19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king-from the house of the Lorn, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house; and he sat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet; and they slew Atha-lish with the sword beside the King's house.

21 Seven years old mas Jehoash when he began to reign.

CHAP. XII.

Jehoash reigneth well, &c. N the seventh year of Jehu Jehoush began to reign : and lorty years reigned he in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Zibiah of

Beer-sheba 2 And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the Loan all his days, wherein

Jeholada the priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away:

the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Jehossh said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Load, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into

the house of the Loan, 5 Let the priests take if to them, every man of his acquaintance; and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach

shall be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not

repaired the breaches of the house.
7 Then king Jehoush called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair

the breaches of the house. 9 But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside

the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the Loap : and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the Loan.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's captains of the hundreds, the officers of the scribe and the high priest came up, and they host, and said unto them, Have her forth with- put up in bags, and told the money that was

11 And they gave the money, being told.

sto the hands of them that did the work, that | Jehonhar but fifty horsemen, and to had the oversight of the house of the Lorn ; and ten thousand footmen ; for the and they laid it out to the carpenters and ria had destroyed them, and had builders that wrought upon the house of the like the dust by threshing.

Long.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the Loan, and for all that was laid out for the house to re-

pair if.

13 Howbeit, there were not made for the bouse of the Lord bowls of silver, snuffers. basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the Loan :

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the Long.

15 Moreover, they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfuily.

16 The trespass-money and sin-money was not brought into the house of the Loan: it was

the priest's.

17 ¶ Then Hazzel king of Syrla went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hasael set his face to go up to Jeruralem.

18 And Jehoesh king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Abaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own ballowed things, end all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the Loan, and in the king's house, and sent if to Hazael king of Syria : and he went away from Jerusalem.

19 T And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jurah !

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of Millo,

which goeth down to Silla. 21 For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jebosabad the son of Shomer, his servants,

smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Amaxial-his son respend in his stead. CHAP. XIII.

1 Jchoahan's wicked reign: 8 Joanh succeedelh him. 20 Elisha's death.

IN the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Abaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Loan, and followed the sins of Jeroboars the son of Nebat, which made Israel to

sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and be delivered them into the hand of Haznel king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-haded the son of Hazael, all their days.

And Jehoahaz besought the Loan, and the Loan hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria

oppressed them.

5 (And the Load gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Byrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in

their tents, as beforetime.

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jerobosm, who made Israel sin, but walked therein; and there remained the grove also in Samaria.)
7 Neither did he leave of the people to

and all that he did, and his might, a written in the book of the chron

kings of Israel?
9 And Jebouhaz slept with his f

they buried him in Samarla : and J reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh ash king of Judah began Jehoash Jehoshaz to reigs over Israel in S:

reigned sixteen years.

1) And he did that which was sight of the Loun; he departed no the sins of Jeroboam the son of I

made Israel sin : but he walked the 12 And the rest of the acts of Jo. that he did, and his might wherewit against Amaziah king of Judah, a

written in the book of the chron kings of israel?" 13 And Joach alept with his fathe roboam set upon his throse: and buried in Samaria with the kings of

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sick ness whereof he died. And Jous of lursel came down unto him, and his face, and said, O my father, the chariot of Israel, and the

thereof. 15 And Elisha said unto him, Ta arrows. And he took unto him DOWN.

16 And he said to the king of thine hand upon the bow. hand upon it; and Elisha put his ! the king's bands.

17 And he said, Open the windo nd he opened &. Then Elisha s ad he shot. And he said, The a And he opened it. Then and he shot. And he said, Loap's deliverance, and the ar liverance from Syria: for thou the Syrians in Aphek, till thou hav them

18 And he said. Take the arrow took them. And he mid unto the kir Smite upon the ground. And he at

and stayed. 19 And the man of God was wrot and said, Thou shouldest have smi six times; then hadst thou smitte. thou hadst consumed it: whereas

shalt smite Syria but thrice. 20 ¶ And Elisha died, and th And the bands of the M vaded the land at the coming

year. 21 And it came to pass, as they ing a man, that behold, they spice men; and they cast the man into the of Elisha: and when the man was and touched the bones of Elhas, I

and stood up on his feet. 22 T But Hazael king of Syris Israel all the days of Jehonhan

23 And the Load was gracious and had compassion on them, and unto them, because of his cov Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and destroy them, neither cast he ther presence as yet.

34 So Hazael king of Syria die

aded his son reigned in his stead. 25 And Jehoush the son of Jehouhaz took rais out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. Three times did Joach beat bim, and recovered the

cities of Israel. CHAP. XIV.

I Amaziah's good reign: 17 he is slain by a conspiracy: 21 Aseriah succeedeth his N the second year of Jossh son of Jeboahaz king of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of

Joseh king of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine

years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name

was Jehoaddan of Jerusalen 3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Long, yet not like David his father: be did according to all things as Joach

his father did. 4 Howbelt the high places were not taken

sway: as yet the people did sacrifice, and burnt inceme on the high places.

5 T And it came to pass, as seen as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his

father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the Load commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the abildren be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his

own sin. 7 He slow of Edom in the valley of Salt ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called

the name of it Joktheel unto this day.

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to Je-coath the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoush the king of Israel sent to Ameriah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistie.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart bath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home; for why shouldest thou meddle to thy burt, that thou shouldest fall,

even thou, and Judah with thee !

11 But Amaziah would not bear : therefore Jehoush king of Israel went up: and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judab

12 And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fied every man to their tents.
13 And Jehoesh king of Israel took Ame-

siah king of Judah, the son of Jeboash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the Lorn, and in the treasures of the king's house, and bostages, and returned to Sama-

15 T Now the rest of the acts of Jehoush which he did, and his might, and how he people of the land-

fought with Americh king of Judah, are the not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of larael? 16 And Jebossh slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of

Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his

17 T And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehosah son of

Jeboahaz king of Israel filteen years. 18 And the rest of the acts of Amagiah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles

of the kings of Judah?

19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem : and be fied to Lachish ; but they

est after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him on horses; and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the

city of David.
21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took Azariab, (which was sixteen years old,) and made

him king instead of his father Amaziah. 22 He built Elath, and restored it to Judah

after that the king slept with his fathers. 23 Tha the afteenth year of Amaziah the son of Jossh king of Judah, Jerobosm the son of Jossh king of Israel began to reign in Sama-

ria, and retraced forty and one years.

34 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lond: he departed not from all

the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Israel, from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain. according to the word of the Loan God of larael, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah the son of Amittal the prophet, which was of Gath-hepher.

26 For the Loup saw the affliction of Israel. that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for

Israel.

27 And the Logo said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven : but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam. and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel !

29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers. even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah

his son reigned in his stead CHAP. XV.

Azariah's good reign, &c.

N the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jechollah of Jerusalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Long, according to all that his father

Amaziah bad dene ;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the Long smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house: and Jotham the king's son was over the house, judging the Chep. zvi.

Minakem, Pobablah, be.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all house, with Argob and Arich, and with him that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ? 7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and bey buried him with himfathers in the city

The reque of Stalies.

of David : and Jotham his son reigned in his stead

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah

king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jero-boam reign over Israel in Sanaria aix months. 9 And be did that which was evil in the sight of the Lond, as his fathers had done: he

departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made larged to sin. 10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired [Israel to sin.

gainst him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead 11 And the rest of the arts of Zachariah, be-

bold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 12 This mas the word of the Loan which he pake unto John saying, Thy sons shall sit on

throne of I-rae! unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass. 13 T Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzzlah

king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Bamaria. 14 For Menshem the son of Gadi went up from Tirmh, and came to Samaria, and smote

Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and

his compiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 16 Then Menshem amote Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof

from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up. 17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azarlah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi

o reign over largel, and reigned ten years in 18 And be did that which was evil in the ight of the Loup: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,

who made Israel to sin. 19 And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land : and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with

bim, to confirm the kingdom in his hand. O And Menahem exacted the money of Is-

rael, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria : so the king of Assyria turned ack, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Menahem. and all that he did, ore they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah began to reignlaraei !

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers: and Pekabiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftleth year of Azuriah king of the sig Judah Pekahish the son of Menahem began to father. reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned two

years. sins of Jerobeam the son of Nebet, who made the children of Israel.

Israel to sin.

fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him. and reigned in his room. 26 And the rest of the acts of Pekabiah, and

all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 27 T In the two and fiftieth year of Aza-

rish king of Judah Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.
28 And he did that which was evil in the

sight of the LORD; he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, came Tit, th-pileser king of Assyria, and took Ljon.

and Abel-beth-maschah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galifee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria
30 ¶ And Hoshea the sen of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah,

and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. 31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in

the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 32 T In the second year of Pekah the son of

Remailsh king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.
33 Five and twenty years old was he whos he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in the

sight of the Long: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not re-moved: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the Loan. 36 T Now the rest of the acts of Jotham. He built the

and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

37 In those days the Lord began to send, against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.

38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Ahan's wicked reign: 17 he spoileth the ten ple: 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

N the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of

2 Twenty years old was Ahaz, when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the Loan his God, like David his

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel; yea, and made his son to pass through 24 And he did that which was well in the the fire, according to the abominations of the sight of the Loan; he departed not from the heathen, whom the Loan cast out from before

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the 25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a cap-| high places, and on the hills, and under every

tain of his, coaspired against him, and smote green tree.

Mim in Samaria, in the palace of the king's 5 T Thee Regin king of Syria and Pe-

hak son of Remainh king of Israel, came up ; IN the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judaa to Jerusalem to way: and they besieged Ahaz. but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recover-ed Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Blath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and

dwelt there unto this day.

M SEPTEMBER (RE DE

7 So Ahazzent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyrfa, saying, I am thy servant, and thy son: come up and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up

8 And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the Long, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent U fer a

present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him; for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people

of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Damaseus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Abas sent to Urijuh the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmenship thereof.

1) And Urijah the priest built an alter ac-cording to all that king Ahan had sent from Damescus: so Urijah the priest made if against

king Abax came from Damaseus.

12 And when the king was come from Damaseus, the king saw the altar; and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and poured his drink-offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace-offerings

upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the bulen altar which was before the Loap from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying. Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering, and the evening meat-offering, and the king's burnt-sacriface, and his meat-offering, with the burnt-offering of all the people of the land, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burst-offering, and all the blood of the merifice: and the brasen alter shall be for me to inquire

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to

all that king Abas commanded.

17 And king Abas cut off the borders of but hardened their necks like to the neck of the bases, and removed the layer from off their fathers, that did not believe in the Load blem; and took down the sea from off the their God. brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones:

18 And the covert for the subbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned be from the house of the

LORD for the king of Amyria.

19 T Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz,

CHAP. XVII. 1 Hoshen's micked reign. 5 Samaria, for their sins, is captivated.

Samaria over Israel nine years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the

sight of the Load, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him. 3 ¶ Against him came up Shahmeneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant,

and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found complicacy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to be king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and

bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came u throughout all the hand, and went up to Sa

maria, and besieged it three years.

6 T In the ninth year of Hoshea, the kin of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Istael away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in

the cities of the Medes. 7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Loan their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, 8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen,

(whom the Lond cast out from before the children of Israel.) and of the kings of Israel. which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly these things that were not right against the Loan their God, and they built them hig places in all their cities, from the tower of the

watchmen to the feaced city.

10 And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and ender every green

tree: Il And there they burnt incerse in al the high places, as did the heathen whom the Loan carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to

12 For they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this

thing.
13 Yet the Loap tended against Israel,
13 Yet the Loap tended against Israel,
14 he all the prophots, and by and against Judah, by all the prophets, and & all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments, and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

15 And they rejected his statutes and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Loan had charged them, that they should not do like

which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and the Loan their God, and made them moiten was buried with his fathers in the city of images, even two calves, and made a grove. David: and Hezekiah his son reigned is his and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal

17 And they caused their some and their danghters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themprovoke him to aarer.

18 Therefore the Loup was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his

night: there was none left but the tribe of Juchah only. 19 Also Judah kept not the commandments

of the Lord their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

30 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For he rent Israel from the bouse of David: and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the Lorp, and made them sin a great sin.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the siss of Jeroboam which he did: they de-

parted not from them;

23 Until the Loap removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of r own land to Assyria unto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria, instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was, at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD; therefore the Loap sent lions among them,

which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sanffria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he bath sent lions among them, and sight of the Lenn, according to all that David behold, they sky them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the man-

ner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priests, whom they had carried away from Samaria, came and dwelt in the Lord.

29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their ewn, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every

nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

30 And the men of Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

31 And the Avites made Nibbaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvitor burnt their childre in the fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech the gods of Sepharvaiss.

32 So they feared the Loap, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 They feared the Load, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the Loan, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordiwhich the Load commanded the children of and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in-there are the states of the st nances, or after the law and commandment

selves to do evil in the sight of the Lozo, to: 35 With whom the Lozo had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

36 But the Lord who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and a stretched-out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacri-

37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall obsere to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

38 And the covenant that I have made with

you we shall not forget, neither shall ye fear

other gods.

39 But the Loap your God ye shall fear: and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies 40 Howbeit, they did not hearken, but they

did after their former manner. 41 So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children and their children's children: as did

their fathers, so do they unto this day. CHAP. XVIII. 1 Hesekiah's good reign: 4 he destroyeth idolatry, and prosperath. 9 Samaria is carried

captive for their size.

TOW it came to pass in the third year of Hoshen son of Elah king of Jarael, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began

to reign. 2 Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Abi the daughter of Zachariah.

3 And he did that which was right in the

his father did.

4 T He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn income to it : and he called it Nehushtan.

5 He trusted in the Loap God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the kings of Judah, nor any that were before

> 6 For he clave to the Lorn, and departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the Long commanded Moses.

7 And the Load was with him, and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the king of Amyria, and served him not.

8 He amote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 T And it came to pess in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, (which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Eliah king of Israel,) that Shalmaneser king of Amyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it

10 And at the end of three years they took it : even in the sixth year of Hezekiah (that is the ninth year of Moshes king of Izrael) Sa-

maria was taken

1) And the king of Assyria did carry away

in Oak nor do them.

13 T Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria

Assyria.

lanlatry destroyed.

come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. 14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return om me: that which thou puttest on me I will been. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judan three hundred talents of silver, and thirty

talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the Loan, and

in the treasures of the king's bouse. 16 At that time did Hezakiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the Lond, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Jurah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of

17 T And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh from Lachish to king Hesekiah with a great host against Jerusalem. And they west up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper peol, which is in the highway of the

fuller's field. 18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliment the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and

Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder 19 Apd Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king

the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,)

I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom doet thou trust, that thou rebellest

against me ? 21 Now behold, thou trustest upon the staff

of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand and pierce it: so to Pharach king of Egypt unto all that trest on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lond our God: & not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and he'h said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar

in Jerusalem? 23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges

to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand borses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 24 How then wilt thou turn away the face

of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am Latow come up without the Lorn against this place to destroy it? The Lorn said to me. Go up against this land, and destroy it. 26 Then said Ellakim the coo of Hilkinh, and

Shehna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand if: and talk not the people that are on the wall.

27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath My master sent me to thy master, and tellisalsh,

13 Because they obeyed not the voice of the thee, to speak these words? hath he not seat Long their God, but transgressed his cove- se to the men which sit on the wall, that they nant, and all that Moses the servant of the may eat their own dung, and drink their own Loss commanded, and would not hear them, plus with you?

28 Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' innguage, and spake, saying. Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:
29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiak deceive you: for he shall not be able to deli-

ver you out of his hand.

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lorn, saying, The Lorn will surely de-liver us, and this city shall, not be delivered

into the hand of the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not unto Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria. Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil-olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when persuadeth you, saying, The Loan will deliver us

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all bis land out of the hand of the king of Assyria!

34 Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad! where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who are they, among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the Loan should deli-ver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's com-

mandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the bousehold, and Shebna the scribe, and Joan the son of Asaph the recorder to Hezekiah, with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Hezekiah, mourning, sendeth to Isaiah ta pray for them: 6 he comforteth them. 8 Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 Hezekiah's prayer. 35 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 36 Sennacherib is

slain by his sons.

A ND it came to pass, when king Rezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Loan. 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the

household, and Shelms the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with suckcloth, to

Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoa.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah. This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to

bring forth.

4 It may be the Loan thy God will hear all. the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which with us in the Jews' language in the cars of the Loap thy God hath heard: wherefore lift

up the prayer for the remnant that are left. 5 So the servants of king Herekiah came to

- 6 ¶ And Isaiah said usto them. Thus shall the choice fir-trees thereof: and I will enter a say to your master. Thus saith the Loan, into the loggings of his borders, and into the Be not afraid of the words which thou hast eard, with which the servants of the king of
- Assyria have blasphemed me 7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and be shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 T So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had beard that he was departed from

Tachish. 9 And when he heard say of Tirbakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight niget thee : he sent messengers again unto

Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of

A≋yria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly ; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the chil-

dren of Eden which were in Thelasar!

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah? 14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of

the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the Loan, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the Lorp, and said, O Lorp God of Israel, which dwellearth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 Loan, bow down thine ear, and hear: epen. Long, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherio, which bath sent him to reproach the living God

17 Of a truth, LORD, the Lings of Amyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.
19 New therefore, O Lead our God, I

eseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou are the Lord God, even thou

30 T Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel. That which thou hast prayed to me against Sensacherib king of Amyria I bave neard.

21 This is the word that the Lord bath poken concerning him: The virgin the hughter of Zion bath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalow hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blusphemed? and against whom bast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Israel.

23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Long, and hast said. With the multitude Long, Set thine house in order; for thou shalf of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall codar-trees thereof, and proved unto the Losn, saying,

forest of his Carmel. 24 I have digged and drunk strange waters

and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all

the rivers of besieged places. 25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have

done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities inte ruinous beaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of amall power, they were dismayed and con-founded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-top, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my book in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou can est.

29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye and reap, and plant vineyards, and cat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and hear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Loan of hosts shall do

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concernest between the cherubims, thou art the God, ing the king of Assyria, He shall not come eres thou alone, of all the kinguoms of the into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank

arainst it.
33 By the way that he came, by the same shall be return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

34 For I will desend this city, to save R, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's

35 T And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and amore in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all

dead corpses.
36 So Sepnacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Ni-

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisrock his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esar-baddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XX. 1 Hezeklah, receiving a message of death, by graver hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun

goeth ten degrees backward for a sign. Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah. N those days was Hezel lah siek unto death.

And the prophet Issiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and

3 I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth, and and all his might, and how he made a peol, with a perfect heart, and have done that which and a conduit, and brought water into the city. is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept

4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the

Lorn came to him, saying,
5 Turn again, and tell Hezekjah tha captain
of my people. Thus saith the Lorn, the God
of David thy father, I have beard thy prayer,
I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for

my servant David's sake. 7 And Isalah said, Take a lump of figs : and they took and laid if on the boil, and he re-

8 ¶ And Hezeklah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lond will beal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Loan the third day?

9 And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he bath spoken: Shall the shadow go for-

ward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees? 10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shallow return backward ten

degrees.

11 And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the Loan; and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Abaz

12 T At that time Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan king of Babylon, sent letters and a present auto Hezekiah: for he had beard

that Hezekiah had been sick.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious cintment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Rezekiah shewed them not.

14 Then came Isalah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto

thee? And Hezekish said. They are come from a far country, even from Babylon. 15 And he said. What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekish answered, All the things that are in mina bouse have they seen : there is nothing among my treasure. that I have not shewed them.

16 And Isafah said unto Hezeklah, Hear thé

word of the Lorp.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that & in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried into Habylen: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

18 And of thy cons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away : and they shall be sunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isalah, Good is the word of the Lond which thou hust poken. And he said, Iz it not good, if peace and truth be in my days ?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah. are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers a and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead. CHAP, XXI.

Manasseh's reign. 3 his great idolatry. 19 Amon's wicked reign: 23 he being slote, Josiah is made king.

MANASSEH was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hephai-bab.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the Load cast out before

the children of Israel. 3 For he built up again the high places which Hezeklah his father had destroyed;

grove, as did Abab king of Israel; and wor-

shipped all the host of heaven, and served them 4 And he built alters in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem

and he reared up alters for Baal, and made a

will I put my name.
5 And he built alters for all the host of beeven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used anchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards : be wrought much wickedness in the sight of the

LORD to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of largel, will I put my name for ever.

8 Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to de according to all-that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the Loan destrayed before the children of Israel.

10 ¶ And the Loap spake by his servants.

the prophets, saying,

11 Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and bath made Judah also to sin with his idols;

12 Therefore thus saith the Loap God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judai., that whoseever heareth

of it, both his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the hous of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem, as a me wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies, and they shall become a

prey and a spoil to all their enemies;
15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked to the anger, since the day their fathers came

forth out of Egypt, even unto this day. Hilkiah gave the book to Shapban, and he read 16 Moseover Manasseh shed innocent blood it. very much, till be had filled Jerusalem from one end to another, besides his ais wherewith he made Judah to sia, in doing that which

was evil in the sight of the Lond. 17 % Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh. and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, ers they not written in the book of the chro- Lond.

nicles of the kipgs of Judah?

18 And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and ras buried in the garden of his own house, in book. And Shaphan read it before the king. the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

19 T Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign; and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name ras Mesbullemeth, the daughter of Harus of Jotbah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Len, as his father Manameh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them :

22 And he forsook the Loan God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. 23 ¶ And the servants of Amon conspired

against him, and slew the king in his own cerning us

house. 24 And the people of the land slow all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Amen which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the Lord God of Israel, Tell the man that the garden of Uzza : and Josiah his son reign- sent you to me, ed in his stead.

CHAP. XXII.

l Josish's good reign: 3 he taketh care for the repair of the temple. 8 Hilliah findeth the boot of the law, he.

OSIAH was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscat b.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 T And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the Load, saying,

4 Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he house of the Lord, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people :

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into of the house of the Loun: and let them give thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall it to the doers of the work which is in the not see all the evil which I will bring upon house of the Long, to repair the breaches of this place. And they brought the king word the house.

e Unto carpenters, and builders, and ma-

7 Howbelt, there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Jerusalem.

Shaphan the scribe. I have found the book of the law in the house of the Loan, And the Loan, and all the men of Judah and all

And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said. Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work. that have the oversight of the house of the

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a

Il And it came to pass, when the king i eard the words of the book of the law, that be rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkish the priest, and Abikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michalah, and Shaphan the acribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's,

13 Go ye, inquire of the Loap for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found : for great is the wrath of the Long that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to de according unto all that which is written con-

14 So Hilkish the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harbas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they command with

15 T And she said unto them. Thus saidh

16 Thus saith the Land, Behold, I will

bring evil upon this place, and upon the la-habitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burnt incesse unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their bands; therefore my weath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah, which sent you to inquire of the Lorp, thus shall ye say to him. Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the Loso, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation, and a may sum the silver which is brought into the curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD.

> 20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto agair.

CHAP. XXIII.

some, and to buy timber and hown stone to re1 Joriah courth the book of the law to be read:
3 he reneweth the coursant of the Lord, 4

and destroyeth idelatry.

A ND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of

2 And the king went up into the house of

Jaciah destroyeth idolatry.

the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great : and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant

which was found in the house of the LORD. 3 ¶ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Loan, to walk after the Loup, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood

to the covenant. 4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Loan all the vessels that were made for Baul, and for the grove. and for all the host of heaven; and he burnt them vithout Jerusalem in the fields of kid-

Beth-el. 5 And he put down the idolatrous priests." whom the kings of Judah Lar in the life burn incense in the high places in the circles of Judah, and in the place count about Je- alone, with the bones of the prophet that came rusalem; them also that thent indense unto out of Samaria. Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the

planets, and to all the heat of heaven. house of the LORD, without Jernsalem, un-to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them to the brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook according to all the acts that he had done in Kidron, and stamped if small to powder, and Beth-el. cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the

children of the people. =7 And he brake down the houses of the

sodomites, that were by the house of the Lord, where the women wove haugings for the grave. 8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places

where the priests had burnt incesse, from Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the env

9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the Lorp in Jeru-alem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread

among their brethren. 10 And he defiled Topbeth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man

might make his son or his daughter to pass

through the fire to Molech. Il And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the

chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain.

chariots of the sun with fire. 12 And the altars that were on the top of

the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings: of Judah had made, and the alters which Manameh had made in the two courts of the house of the Loan, did the king beat down, and had provoked him withal. brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of have chosen, and the house of which I said, the mount of Corruption, which Solomon My name shall be there. the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonlans, and for that he did, are they not written in the book Chemosh the abomination of the Moables, of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

the inhebitants of Jerussiem with him, and children of Ammon, did the king defile. 14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places

with the bones of men. 15 T Moreover the alter that was at Beth-el.

and the high place which Jeroboam the son o Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down and burnt the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burnt the grove. 16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spled

the sepulchres that were there in the mount. and sent and took the bones out of the se pulchres, and burnt them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the Loan. which the man of God proclaimed, who pro-

claimed these words. 17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the aspulchre of the man of God which came ron, and carried the ashes of them unto from Judah, and proclaime these things that thou hast done against the altar of

Beth-el. 18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the 6 And he brought out the grove from the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD

20 And he slow all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burnt men's hones upon them, and returned to

Jerusalem. 21 T And the king commanded all the people, saving, Keep the passover unto the Lord your God, as if is written in the book of this

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Iareel, nor of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the . ighteenth year of king Josiah. wherein this passover was holden to the Lord

in Jerusalem

24 I Moreover the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josian put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 And like unto him was there no king beentering is of the house of the Lorn, by the fore him, that turned to the Lorn with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his which was in the suburbs, and burnt the might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the ferceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh

27 And the Logo said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel,

13 And the high places that were before and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I

28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all

and for Milcom the abomination of the 29 Tin his days Pharach nechob king of

Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates; and king Josiah went against him: and healew him at Megiddo when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot lead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three mouths in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah

of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Loap, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaob-nechob put him in bands at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharach-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king is the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jeholakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt,

and died there

35 And Jehoiskim gave the silver and the gold to Pharach; but he taxed the land to the process sort of the people of th give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one wives, and his officers, and the mi according to his taxation, to give # unto land, those carried he into cap Pharaoh-nechoh

36 🖣 Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of them the king of Babylon brough

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorp, according to all that his fathers had done

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Jehotakim procureth his own ruin: 10 Jerusalem is taken. 17 Zedekiah's evil reign. N his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his Libnab. servant three years: then he turned and re-

belled against him.

2 And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the Lond, which he spake by his servants the pro-

3 Surely at the commandment of the Lord came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to

all that he did;

4 And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the Loap would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim.

and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah 9

6 So Jeholakim slept with his fathers; and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon the gate, between two walls, which had taken from the river of Egypt unto the king's gerden; (now the Chaldees river Euphrates all that pertained to the king the city round about;) and the ki of Egypt. .

& T Jeholachin was eighteen when he began to reign, and he Jerusalem three months. And h name was Nehushta, the daughterof Jerusalem.

9 And be did that which mas sight of the Loup, according to

father had done.

10 T At that time the servants of nezzar king of Babylon came up a: salem, and the city was besiezed.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king came against the city, and his serv

siege it.

12 And Jeholachin the king of . out to the king of Babylon, he, and End his servants, and his prince officers: and the king of Babylon ! the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he carried out thence a sures of the house of the LORD, a sures of the king's house, and cut i the vessels of gold which Solom Israel had made in the temple of the

the Lord had said.

14 And he carried away all Jeru all the princes, and all the mighty lour, even ten thousand captives. "raftsmen and smiths: none rem 15 And he carried away Jel Babylon, and the king's mother, an Jerusalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, thousand, and craftsmen and smi sand, all that were strong and apt fo

Babylon.

17 ¶ And the king of Rabylon taniah his father's brother king it and changed his name to Zedekian.

18 Zedekiah mastwenty and or when he began to reign, and he reig vears in Jerusalem. And his mot mas Hamutal, the daughter of J

19 And he did that which was sight of the Lorp, according to all

akim had done.

20 For through the anger of t came to pass in Jerusalem and Juhad cast them out from his presendeklah rebelled against the king of CHAP. XXV.

1 Jerusalem is besieged. 4 Zedekie

sons slain, and his eyes put A ND it came to pass in the nin his reign, in the tenth mor tenth day of the month, that Nebu king of Babylon came, he, and a against Jerusalem, and pitched aga they built forts against it round ah

2 And the city was besieged eleventh year of king Zedekiab. 3 And on the ninth day of the f

the famine prevailed in the city, ar no bread for the people of the land

4 ¶ And the city was broken up men of war fled by night, by t way toward the plain

5 And the army of the Chaldees pursued: of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they

gave judgment upon him.

7 And they slew the som of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh 21 And the king of Babylon smete them, day of the month, (which is the nineteenth and slew them at Riblah in the land of Ha 8 I And is the afth month, on the seventh year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Baby- math. So Judah was carried away out of their ion,) came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, land. a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusan lem.

9 And he burnt the house of the Loan, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he Shaphan ruler. with fire.

were with the captain of the guard brake down

the walls of Jerusalem round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the bandaren.

13 And the pillers of bress that were in the bouse of the Long, and the bases, and the rasen sea that was in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the brass, wherewith they ministered, took they

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in allver, the captain of the guard took

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases, which Solomon had made for the house of the

and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Reraish the chief priest, and Zephaniah the 30 And his allowance was a continual alsecond priest, and the three keepers of the llewance given him of the king, a daily rate for

door.

19 And out of the city be took an efficer after the king, and overtook him in the plains that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

29 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of

Babylon to Riblah.

22 ¶ And as for the people that remained is the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them be made Gedaliah the son of Abikam the sen of

23 And when all the captains of the ar-10 And all the army of the Chaldees that mies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah goversor, there came to Gedaliab to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to hanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaszmultitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the aniah the son of a Maschathite, they and their men.

24 And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their poor of the land to be vine-dressers and hus-tmen, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be

well with you.

25 But it came to pass in the seventh mosth, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that be died, apuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the

Chaldees.

27 7 And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoischin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the Lown; the brass of all these vessels was withseven and treatieth day of the month, that
evit weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen that he began to reign, did lift up the bead of
cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass; Jehoiachin king of Jodah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were

with him in Babylon;

29 And changed his prison garments : and he did eat bread continually before him all the

days of his life.

every day, all the days of his life.

The First Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. L 1 Adam's Hac to Noah. 5 The sons of Japheth.

8 The sens of Ham. 17 The sons of Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ishmael's sons. 32 The sons of Returah. 34 The pos-terity of Abraham by Essa. DAM, Sheth, Enosh,

. 2 Kepan, Mahalaleel, Jered. 3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech, 4 Nosh, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 T The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubai, and Meshech, and Tiras.

6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenas, and

Riphath, and Togarmah.
7 And the sons of Javan; Elisha, and Tasshish, Kittim, and Dodanim. 8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizrain,

Put, and Cansan. 2 And the some of Cush; Seba, and Havi-

The sons of Israel.

10 And Cush begat Nimrod; he began to be mighty upon the earth.

11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtubim, 12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom

came the Philistines.) and Caphthorim. 13 And Canaan begat Zidon his first-born,

and Heth.

14 The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite

15 And the Hivite, and the Archite, and the

16 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and Amhur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.

18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah

begat Eber. 19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was Peleg, (because in his the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Medays the earth was divided,) and his brother's

name was Joktan. 20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph,

and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah, 21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah. 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Johab. All these were the so: s of Joktan.

24 T Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,

26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,

27 Abram, the same & Abraham.

28 The sons of Abraham: Isaac, and Ishmae l. 29 These are their generations : The first-

born of Ishmael, Nebaloth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema.

31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 T Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldash.

All these are the sons of Keturah. 34 And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of

Isaac; Esau, and Israel.

35 The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and

Jeush, and Jealam, and Korah.

36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar.

Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.

37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerab. Shammab, and Mizzah

38 And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal,

and Mbeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar,

and Dishan. 39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Ho-

mam: and Timna was Lotan's sister.
40 The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Mana-hath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the

And the sons of Zibeon; Alah, and Anah. 41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the

sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran. 42 The sons of Ezer; Bühan, and Zavan,

and Jakan. The sons of Dishan: Uz. and Aren. 43 T Now these ere the kings that reigned

lah, and Sabta, and Raumah, and Sabtecha, in the land of Edom, before my king reigned And the som of Raumah; Sheba, and Dedan. over the children of Israel; Bela the son of Beer: and the name of his city nas Din-

> 44 And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And when Johab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his

stead. 46 And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, (which smote Midian in the field of Moab,) reigned in his stead : and the

name of his city was Avith. 47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of

Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead. 49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead; and the name of his city mas Pai; and his wife's name mas Mehetabel

zahab. 51 T Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timna, duke Allah, duke Jetbeth.

52 Duke Abolibamab, duke Elab, duke Pinon.

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar, 54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II. 1 The sons of Israel. 3 The posterity of Ju-dah. 13 The children of Jesse. 18 Caleb's posterity. 21 Hesron's posterity. 25 Jerak-

meel's posterity.
NHESE are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Sifneon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun,

2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad. and Asher. 3 The sons of Judah: Er, and Opan, and

Shelah: which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. Am Er the first-born of Judah was evil in the sight

of the LORD; and he slew him.

4 And Tamer his daughter in-law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five.

5 The sons of Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul. 6 And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Carmi: Achar the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accursed.

8 And the sors of Ethan; Azariah.

9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him: Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.
16 And Ram begat Amminadab, and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah ;

11 And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz. 12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat

Jesse. 13 T And Jerse begat his first-born Eliab, and

Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third, 14 Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the afth.

15 Ozen the sixth, David the seventh: 16 Whose sisters were Zerulah, and Abige H. And the sons of Zeruiah: Abishai, and Joah.

and Asahel, three. 17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was Jether the Ishmaelite. Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran be-18 T And Caleb the son of Hezron begat gas Gazez. children of Azubah his wife, and of Jerioth: Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel. 21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, whom he married when he was threescore years old.

and she bare him Segub.

22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead. 23 And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath and the towns thereof, even threescore cities : all these belonged to the sons of Machir the father of

Gilead. 24 And after that Hezron was dead in Ca-

leb-ephratah, then Abiah, Hezron's wife, bare him Ashur, the father of Tekoa. 25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel, the firstborn of Hezron, were Ram the first-horn, and

Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and Ahijah. 26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose same was Atarah, she was the mother of

Onam. 27 And the sons of Ram, the first-born of Je-

sahmeel, were Masz, and Jamin, and Eker. 8 And the sous of Onam were Shammai, and Jada And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and

Abishur. 29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and

Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadah; Seled, and Ap-

paim: but Seled died without children 31 And the sons of Appaim: Ishi. And the

sons of Ishi; Sheshen. And the children of Bheshan; Ahlai. 32 And the sons of Jada, the brother of

Shammai; Jethur, and Jonathan; and Jethur died without children.

33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel. 34 7 Now Sheshan had no sons, but daugh-

ers : and Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.

35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife, and she bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad. 37 And Zahad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal be-

gat Obed, 38 And Obed begat Jehu. and Jehu begat Azariah.

39 And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah.

40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum.

41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jeka-

miah begat Elishama. 42 T Now the sons of Caleb, the brother of

Jerahmeel, were Mesha his first-born, which was the father of Ziph: and the sons of Mareshah, the father of Hebron. 43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and

Tappush, and Rekem, and Shema 44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of

Jorkoam; and Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son of Shammai was Maon: and

Maon was the father of Beth-gur. 46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare son, Zedekiah his son.

47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and her sons are these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Jotham, and Geshan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maschah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah

49 She hare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah. Sheva the father of Machbenah, and

the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb was Achsah.
50 ¶ These were the sons of Caleb the son

of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim.

51 Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Harenh the father of Beth-gader.
52 And Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim

had sons; Haroch, and half of the Masahathites.

53 And the families of Kirjath-jearim, the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Jishraites : of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshlaulites.

54 The sons of Saima; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joah, and balf of the Manabethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites. These are the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

CHAP. III.

1 The sons of David: 10 his line to Zedekiah.
17 The successors of Jeconiah. JOW these were the sons of David which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn, Amnon of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmel-

itės: 2 The third Absalom the son of Manchah, the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the

fourth Adonijah the son of Haggith: 3 The fifth Shephatlah, of Abital; the sixth Ithream, by Eglah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hebron : and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty

and three years.
5 And these were born unto him in Jeruselem; Shimes, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of

Ammiel: 6 Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet,

7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 8 And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet,

nine. 9 These were all the sons of David, besides

the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister. · 10 T And Solomon's son was Rehoboam;

Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his

Il Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joseh his BOD.

12 Amazlah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,

13 Abaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manaeseh his son,

14 Amon his son, Jesiah his son.

15 And the sons of Josiah mere, the first born Johanan, the second Jeholakim, the third Zedeklah, the fourth Shallum.

16 And the sons of Jehoiakim; Jeconiak his

17 ¶ And the sens of Jeconiah, Amir; Bala-

thiel his son, 18 Malchirem also, and Pedelah, and Shena-

ar, Jecamiah, Hosbama, and Nedabiah. 19 And the sons of Pedaiah mers Zerubhael and Shimei : and the sons of Zerubbabel ; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

. 30 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah,

and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed five.

31 And the some of Hananiah; Pelatiah. and Jesaich: the sons of Reptainh, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

22 And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaish; Hattush, and Igeat, and Bariah, and Nearlah, and Shaphat, stx.

23 And the sons of Neariah; Elicenai, and Hezekinh. and Azrikam, three.

24 And the sons of Elimenai were Hodalah, and Risshib, and Pelalah, and Akkub, and Johanna, and Delaiah, and Anani, seven. CHAP. IV

2, 11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hun: 5 of Asher the posthumous son of Hesson: 9 of Jabes and his prayer. 21 The orterity of Shelah, 24 and of Simeon: 39

their comment of Gedor, &c.

THE sons of Junah; Pharez. Hezron, and
Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And Regian the son of Suchal begat Jasth, and Jahath begat Ahumai and Lahad. These are the families of the Zorathites

3 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma. and Idbash: and the name

of their sister was Hazelelroni. 4 And Penuel the father of Ghdor, and Ezer the father of Hustali These are the sous of Hur, the first-born of Ephratah, the father of

Beth-lebem 5 ¶ And Ashur the father of Teken had two

vives, Heish and Nasrah.

And Naarah bare bim Ahuzam, and Heber, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These ere the sous of Naarah.

7 And the sons of Heish were Zereth, and

Jezoer, and Ethnan.

8 And Coz begat Annb, and Zobebah, and the families of Abarbel the son of Harrim.

9 T And Jabez was more beneurable than his brethren: and his mother called his hame

Jahez, saying, Because I bare him with sortow.

10 And Jahez called on the God of Israel, aying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me ined, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest p me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he reguested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.

12 And Eshten begat Beth-raphs, and Pasah, and Tehinnah, the father of Ir-nahash. These are the men of Rechab.

13 And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraish: and the sons of Othniel; Hathath.

14 And Meonothal begat Ophrah: and Serainh begat Joab, the father of the valley of Charashim; for they were craftsmen. 35 And the some of Caleb the son of Jephun-

meh; iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the sone of Jehtleisel; Ziph, and Minhah. Tirin, and Ampel.

17 And the sons of Ezra were Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jajon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father

of Eshtemon. 18 And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the soms of Bithlah the daughter

of Pharaob, which Mered took.

19 And the sons of his wife Hodish the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the sons of Shimon seers Amnon. and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

21 The sons of Shelah the son of Judah were, Er the father of Lecah, and Landah the father of Mureshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the

bouse of Ashbea, 22 And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joseph, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And there are an-

cient things. 23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 The sons of Simeon were, Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarih, Zerah, and Shaul:

25 Shallum hiseon, Mibsa, n his son, Mishma hia son.

26 And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zarchur his son; Shimei his son.

'27 And Shin . had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah.

28 And they dwelt at Beer-sheha, and Mo-

ladah, and Hazar-shual,

29 And at Bilhah, and at Exem, and at Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziviag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazarsu-sim, and at Beth-birel, and at Shazarim. These re their cities unto the reign of David.

32 And their villages were, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: 33 And all their villages that were round

These were about the same cities, unto Baai. their habitations, and their genealogy

34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah

the son of Amaziah,
35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah. the son of Serman, the son of Asiel,

36 And Elicenal, and Jankobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel,

and Benaiah. 37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemalah;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their (amilies: and the house of their fathers increase: greatly.

39 T And they went to the entrance of Ge-dor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable;

for they of Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And these writter by mane came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because, and the Hagarites were delivered into their there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount treated of them; because they put their trust Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and in him. Nearish, and Rephaish, and Uzziel, the some

And they smote the rest of the Amalethis day.

CHAP. V. 1 The line of Reuben: 9 their habitation, and conquest of the Hagarites.

TOW the sons of Reuben the first-born of Israel, (for he was the first-born; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his hirthright was given unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren. and of him came the chief ruler; but the birth-

right war Joseph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of Reuben, the first-born of Israel were, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiab his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,

ficah his son, Regia his son, Baal his son 6 Beerah his son, whom Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites.

the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwalf in Arcer, even unto Nebo, and Baal-meon.

And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied

in the land of Gilead. 10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all

the east land of Gilead. 11. ¶ And the children of Gad dwalt over gainst them, in the land of Bashan unto Saicah:

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the next,

and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.

13 And their brethren, of the house of their fathers, were, Michael, and Meahullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.

14 These ers the children of Ablhail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroch, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;

15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon.

upon their borders. 17 All these were reckaged by genesiogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the

days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of Vallant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven bundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hagarites,

with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab. 30 And they were helped against them, Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.

hand, and all that were with them : for they cried to God in the battle, and he was en

21 And they took away their cattle : of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses lites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto two thousand, and of men an hundred thoumand.

22 For there fell down many ship, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

23 T And the children of the half-tribe of

Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Beshan unto Beal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon. 24 And these were the beads of the house

of their fathers, even Epher, and lehi, an Etiel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God de-

stroyed before them.

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of. Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and be carried them away, (even the Reubenites, and 7 And his brethren by their families, when the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasech.) and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

CHAP. VI.

I The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests. 49 The office of Aaron, and his line. THE some of Levi; Gershon, Kobath, and .Merari.

2 And the sous of Kohath: Amram, Izhar,

and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Mirlam. The sons also of Aaren; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 4 ¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat

Abiahua,

5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi.

6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat Merajoth,

7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Abimaaz,

9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan. 10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he it is

that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem,)

11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah berst Ahitub.

12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok beget Shallum,

13 And Shallum begat Hilkish, and Hilkish

begat Azariah, 14 And Azariah bezat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak,

15 And Jehozadak went into captivity. when the Loap carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 ¶ The sons of Levi: Gershom, Kohath. and Merari.

17 And these be the names of the sons of

and Izher, and Hebron, and Usziel.

19 The sous of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. and these are the families of the Levites, according to their fathers.

20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son. Zimmah his son, 21 Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son,

Jeaterai his son.

22 The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,

23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Amir his son,

24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and

Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son, 27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah

his son.

28 And the sons of Samuel; the first-born Vashni, and Abiah. 29 The sone of Merari; Mahli, Libni his

son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son, 30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asalah

his son. 31 And these are they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the Load,

after that the ark had rest.

32 And they ministered before the dwellingplace of the tabernacle of the congregation urbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All with singing, until Solomon had built the their cities throughout their families were house of the Loro in Jerusalem: and then thirteen cities. they waited on their office according to their order.

33 And these are they that waited, with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of cities.

Shemuel. 34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham,

the son of Eliei, the son of Toah 35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the

son of Mahath, the son of Amasai, 36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azarlah, the son of Zephaniah,

37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,

38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

39 And his brother Asaph, (who stood on his right hand,) even Asaph, the son of Berachish the son of Shimes,

40 The son of Michael, the son of Basseiah, the son of Malchiah.

41 Theson of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the on of Adaish,

42 The son of Ethen, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei.

43 The son of Jahath, the son of Gerahom,

the son of Levi.

44 And their brethren, the sons of Merari, stood on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch. 45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Ama-

zich, the son of Hilkish, 46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the

son of Shamer. 47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the

son of Merari, the son of Levi. 48 Their brething also the Levites were appointed unto all manner of service of the

tabernacle of the house of God. 49 T But Aaron and his sons effered upon

18 And the some of Kohath were Amram, jof incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most hely, and to make an atone-ment for Israel, according to all that Meses the servant of God had commanded.

50 And these are the sons of Aaren; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son, 51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah

52 Mersioth his sen, Ameriah his son, Ahitub his son.

53 Zadok his son, Ahimmaz his son. 54 T Now these are their dwelling-places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kehath-

ites: for theirs was the lot. 55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about

56 But the fiel a of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephun-

57 And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah. namely, Hebron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir.

and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs, 58 And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with

ber suburbs, 59 And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth shemesh with her suburbs.

80 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her sub-

61 And unto the sons of Kehath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were ci ties given out of the half-tribe, namely out of

the half-tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten

neh.

62 And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families were given out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities

63 Unto the sons of Merari were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

84 And the children of Israel gave to the Levites these cities with their suburbs.

65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities which are called by their names.

66 And the residue of the families of the some of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuxe. Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbs,

68 And Johnsam with her suburbe, and Beth-horon with her suburbs.

69 And Ajalon with her suburbs, and Gathrimmon with her suburbs :

70 And out of the half-tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the

sons of Kohath. 71 Unto the some of Garshom mere given out of the family of the half-tribe of Alanasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbe.

the alter of the burst-offering, and on the alter 72 And out of the tribe of Issacher; Ke-

desh with her suburbs, Daberath with her sub-surbs, 12 Shuppim also, and Huppim, the chil-73 And Ramoth with her suburbs, and A-dren of Ir, and Hushim, the sons of Aher.

mem with her suburbs :

74 And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her sub-

75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Re-

bob with her suburbs :

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho. on the east side of Jordan, were given them out of the tribe or Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jabzah with her suburbs.

79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and

Mephasth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Gad: Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanzim with her suburbs.

81 And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Ja-

zer with her suburbs.

CHAP. VII. 1 The sons of Issachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali, 14 of Manasseh, 20 and Ephraim.

TOW the sons of Issachar were, Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimron, four.

2 And the some of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, to wil, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number was in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrabiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishaiah, five : all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men. for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren, among all the famihee of Imachar, were valuant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Be-

shor, and Jediael, three

7 And the sone of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzgi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; bends of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher: Zemira, and Joseb, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and All these are the sons of Becher.

2 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred

10 The sous also of Jedizel; Bilban: and the sons of Bilban; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenzanah, and Zethan, and

Thurshish, and Ahisbahar

11 All these the sons of Jedisel, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred Pupul, and Ara.

13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni. and Jezer, and Shallum, the some of Bilbah.

14 The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel, whom she bare : (but his conculine the Aramitem bare Machir the father of Gilead:

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of hiuppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maschah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daugh-

16 And Maachah the wife of Machin bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the nume of his brother was Sheresh; and his som were Ulam and Raketa.

17 And the sons of Ulam; Bodan. These were the sons of Gitead, the son of Machir. the son of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalan.

19 And the soms of Shemida were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam

20 T And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tabath his son, and Eladah his son, and Tabath his son,

21 And Zahad his son, and Shutbelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him. 26 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she

conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his bouse.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-aberah.) -25 And Rephah was his son, also Resheph,

and Telah his son, and Tahan his son, 26 Laadan his son, Ammibud his son, Eli-

shama his son, 27 Non his son, Jehoshua his son.

28 T And their possessions and habitations were, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward Naaran, and westward Geger with the towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Reth-shean and her towns, Turnach and he: towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwalt the chil-

dren of Joseph the son of Israel.
30 The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isnah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer,

and Hotham, and Shua their sister 33 And the sous of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimbal, and Ashvath: these are the children

of Japhiet

34 And the sons of Shamer: Ahi, and Rob-gah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the sons of his brother Helen; Zophais, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amai

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Reri, and Imrah, 37 Bezer, and Hod. an. Shamma, and Shil-

shah, and ffaran, and Beera. 38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and

35 And the sons of Ulla; Arab, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 AB these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and : A thousand men.

CHAP. VIII. 1 The sons and chief men of Benjamin. 33 The slock of Saul and Jonethan.

NOW Benjamin begat Bela his first-born,

third,
2 Nobah the fourth, and Raphs the fifth. 3 And the some of Bels were, Addar, and

Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,

5 And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram. 6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabi-

tants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath : 7 And Naaman, and Akiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away : Hushim and Baara were his wives

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobah, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham, 10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma.

These were his sons, heads of the fathers. 11 And of Hushim be begat Abitub, and El-

nael. 12 The sons of Elpsal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof:

13 Beriah also, and Shema, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Ajalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

14 And Ahio, Shashal and Jeremoth, 15 And Esbadiah, and ...ad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the

es of Beriah ; 17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and He-

zeki, and Heber, 18 Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal;

19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi.

20 And Elienai, and Zitthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adalah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan, 24 And Hamsnish, and Elam, and Antothi-

jeb, 25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of

Shashak : 26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and

Athaliab, 27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichel, the

soms of Jerobam. B These were heads of the fathers, by

their generations, chief men. These dwelt in

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Man-Ison of Immer, chalt:

30 And his first-born son Abdon and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And Gedor, and Ahlo, and Eacher.
32 And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwest with their brethren in Jerusalem, ever against them.

289

33 ¶ And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

34 And the son of Jonathan was Merib baal;

and Merib-baal begat Micah. 35 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and

Melech, and Tarea, and Abaz. 36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri;

and Zimri begat Moza.

37 And Moza begat Binea: Kapha was his son, Eleasah bis son, Azel his son :

38 And Anel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hagan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 And the sons of Eshek his brother were. Ulam his first-born, Jehush the second, and

Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin. CHAP. IX.

1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. 27 The charge of certain Leviles. 35 Saul and Jonathan's stock.

O all Israel were reckoned by genealogies: and behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 T Now the first inhabitants, that dwell in their possessions in their cities, were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Ne-

thinims.

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manassch;

4 Uthai the son of Ammibud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the first-

born, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerab ; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and nur ty. 7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the

son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneigh the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah,

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And c'the priests; Jedalah, and Jehoiarib, and Jac

II And Aza. the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshuliam, t. on of Zadok, the son of Merajoth, the son .. Abitub, the ruler of the

house of God: 12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Massiat the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Mcshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God

14 And of the Levites; Shemaish the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri,

the son of Asaph;
16 And Obadish the son of Shemaish, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun; and Berechish the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites

17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto mailed in the king's gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korshites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the Long, were keepers

of the entry.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, and the Loan was with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the Loan, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south. 25 And their brethren, maich mere in their villages, were to come after seven days from

time to time with them. 26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over

the chambers and treasuries of the house of God. 27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them,

and the opening thereof every morning perfaired to them. 28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring

them in and out by tale. 29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of

the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

31 And Mattithiah, one of the Levites, who was the first-born of Shallum the Korabite, had the set office over the things that were

made in the pans.
32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, were over the shew-bread, to prepare if every sabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free : for they were employed

in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their generations; these

dwelt at Jerusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of seven days.

13 ¶ 80 Saul died for his transgression.

13 ¶ 80 Saul died for his transgression. chah :

36 And his first-born son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab. 37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 T And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And

they also dwelt with their brothren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.
39 And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and

Abinadab, and Esh-baul. 40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-band :

and Merib-baal begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah were Pithon, and

Melechand Tabres, and Ahas. 42 And Ahaz begat Jarah, and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and

Zimri begat Moza, 43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephalah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmeel, and Sheariah, and Obadish, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

CHAP. X. 1 Saul's overthrow and death: 8 the Philistines triumph over him. 11 Jabesh-gilead's kinduess to him and his cons.

TOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fied from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilbon.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchi-

shua, the sons of Saul. 3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of

the archers. 4 Then said Suul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith . lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armour-kr r would not; for he was sore afraid. So Setti took a sword, and fell

upon it. 5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Sauk was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and all him bouse died together.

7 And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities and fled : and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 T And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain. that they found Saul and his sons fallen in

mount Gilboa.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idels, and to the peo-10 And they put his armour in the house of

their gods, and fastened his head in the temple

of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Sant.

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and teek away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried

which he committed against the Loap, even

against the word of the Lond, which he kept | not, and also for asking counsel of one that had

a familiar spirit, to inquire of it; 14 And inquired not of the Loan : therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto

David the son of Jesse. CHAP. XI.

David made king: 4 he winneth the cartle of Zion from the Jebustles by Joab's valour: 10 A catalogue of his worthies.

THEN all Larsel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we

- David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy fiesh.

 2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Loan thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people name among the three. Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.
- 3 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the Load by Samuel.

4 T And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites mere, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheme David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David.

6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Josh the son of Zeruich went first up, and was

7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore

they called it, The city of David. 8 And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about; and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greater : for

the Loap of bosts was with him.

10 These also ere the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all firmel, to make him king accord-ing to the word of the Loap concerning

Il And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo the Abohite, who was one of the three

mighties.

13 He was with David at Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to attle, where was a parcel of ground full of artey; and the people fled from before the Philiptines.

14 And they set themselves in the midst of has parcel, and dravered it, and slew the Philistines; and the Loan saved them by a

great deliverage.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went fown to the rock to David, into the cave of Adultam; and the host of the Philistines enproped in the valley of Repharm.

16 And David was then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison was then at Beth-lehem.

17 And David longed, and said. Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Both-lebem, that is at the gate '

18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the and well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, took if, and brought if to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the

LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a

21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for be was their captain

beit he attained not unto the first three.

22 Bezaiah the son of Jeholada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lion-like men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Epyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam : and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and alew him

with his own spear.

24 These things did Benalah the son of Jehoisds, and had the name among the three

mighties. 25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies

were Asahel the brother of Joah, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem. 27 Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pe-

lonite, 28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abie-

zer the Antothite. 29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilaithe Abobite,

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite, 31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, that

pertained to the children of Benjamin, Benziah the Pirathonite. 32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaush. Abiel the

Arbathite, 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliabba the

Shaalbonite, 34 The sons of Hashem the Gizonne, Jona-

than the son of Shage the Hararite, 35 Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite. Eliphal the son of Ur.

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahljah the Pelonite.

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai

33 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the and of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armour-bearer of Joab the son of Zerniah.

40 Ira the Ithrite. Gareb the Ithrite.

41 Urish the Hittite, Zabari the son of Ahlai, 42 Adina the son of Shira the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

43 Hanan the son of Maachab, and Joshaphat the Mithnite.

44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Arcerite,

45 Jediael the son of Shimri, and John his advisement sent him away, saying. He will other, the Tizite. brother, the Tizite. 46 Eliel the Mehavite, and Jeribai, and Jo-

shavish, the sons of Elmann, and Ithmab the Moabite.

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite. CHAP. XII.

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag: 23 the armies that came to him at Hebron.

Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish; and they were

among the mighty men, helpers of the war. 2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones, and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.

3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite,

5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite, 6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and

Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Kurhites, 7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sous of Je-

roham of Gedor. 8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David, into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war, fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buck-

ler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains: 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab

the third. 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the

11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,

12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth, 13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the

eleventh. 14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of

the host : one of the least mas over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand. 15 These are they that went over Jordan in

the first month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the were not of double heart. valleys, beth toward the cast, and toward the 16 And there came of the children of Ben-

jamin and Judah to the hold unto David. 17 And David went out to meet them, and

answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers

look thereen, and rebuke it. 18 Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are me, David, and on thy side, thou son of

Jesse: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee, rest also of Then David received them, and made them David king. captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle : but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phillstines upon leven unto Isaachar, and Zebuiun, and Naph.

beads.

90 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jedisel, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the bost.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God. 23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and

came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the Lord. 24 The children of Judah, that bare shield

and spear, mere six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one

hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Jeholada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred.

28 And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Benjamin, the

kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty

thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half-tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name,

to come and make David king.
32 And of the children of Issachar, which were mes that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren

were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle. expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them, & th shield and spear, thirty and

seven thousand. 35 And of the Denites expert in war twenty

and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of Asher, such as went forth to bet-

tie, expert in war, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the

Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the halftribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instru-ments of war for the battle, an hundred and

twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren

had prepared for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh them,

292

tall, brought bread on asses, and on camels, resalem: and David begst more sons and and on mules, and on oxes, sees mest, meal, daughters. waken of figs, and bunckes of relatin, and wine. and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly : for there was joy in Isruel.

CHAP. XIII.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smillen, the ark is left at the

house of Obed-edom.

ND David comulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every

lender. 2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it he of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather them-

selves unto us: 3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not at it in the days of

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Eirjeth jearim

6 And David went up, and all Israel, to Baniah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belanged to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth between the cherubims, whose name is called on it.

And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab : and Uzza

and Ahio drave the cart

8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trum-

9 T And when they came unto the threshingloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he out his hand to the ark : and there he died befare God

11 And David was displeased, because the LOND had made a breach upon Uzza: where-Sore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

73 And David was afraid of God that day, aying, How shall I bring the ark of God home

13 So David brought not the ark home to himself to the city of David, but carried it a-

side into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 14 And the ark of God remained with the

family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And the Loan blessed the house of Obededom, and all that he had CHAP. XIV

1 Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's folicity: 8 his two victories.

TOW Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars. with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the Lord had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people largel.

3 T And David took more wives at Je-Itwelve. 293

which he had in Jerusalem; Shammus, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishus, and Elpalet, 6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia, 7 And Elishams, and Beelisda, and Elipha-

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that David was anciented king over all Israel, all

the Philistines want up to seek David. And David heard of 4t, and went out against them. 9 And the Philistines came and spread them-

selves in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines! and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD aid unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David amote them there. Then David said, God bath broken in upon mine enemies by mine band like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods there. David gave a commandment, and they were

burned with fire

13 And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore David inquired again of God:

and God said unto him, Go not we after them : turn away from them, and come upon them

over against the mulberry-trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry-trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle : for God is gone forth before thee to amite the host of the Philistines.

16 David therefore did as God commanded him : and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the Lorp brought the fear of him upon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 David bringeth the ark from Obed-edom: 25 Ha performeth it with great joy : 29 Michal despiseth him. A ND David made him houses in the city

A. of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent. 2 Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them bath the

LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever. 3 And David gathered all Israel together to

Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the Loup

unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And David assembled the children of Agron, and the Levites:

5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty :

6 Of the some of Merari; Assiah the chief,

and his brothren two hundred and twenty :

7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty :

8 Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 Of the sons of Hebron; Elial the chief,

and his brethren fourscore:
10 Of the sons of Uzzlel; Amminadabthe chief, and his brethren an hundred and

11 And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Ellel, and Amminadab,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Loan God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for

13 For because ye did it not at the first, the Long our God made a breach upon us, for that

we sought him not after the due order. 14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Loan

God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bare the ack of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the Lonn.

16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of musick, pealteries, and harps, and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel: and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Renaish, and Masseish, and Mattithish, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom.

and Jeiel, the porters.

19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Masseigh, and Bensiab, with pealteries on

Alamoth; 21 And Mattithiah, and Elipheleb, Mikneish, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to

excel. 22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, was for song; he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethancel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benniah, and Eliezer the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obededom and Jehiah were door-keepers for the

25 T So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Loap out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God belped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the Loan, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine lines, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also had

upon him an ephod of linen. 28 Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the Loan with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with pealteries and harps.

7 **

29 T And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the Lord came to the city of David, that Michal, the daughter of Saul, look-ing out at a window, saw king David descing and playing : and soe despised him in her

CHAP. XVI. 1 David's festival sacrifice: 7 his pushs of thankryiving. O they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched

for it: and they offered burnt-sacrifices and peace-offerings before God.

2 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings and the peaceofferings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the Loan God of Israel:

5 Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with pealteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals :

6 Benalah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day David delivered first this peals to thank the Loan into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

8 Give thanks unto the Losp, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the peo-

9 Sing unto him, sing pealms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Loan. Il Seek the Loap and his strength, seek his

face continually.
12 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of

his mouth; 13 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye chil-

dren of Jacob, his chosen ones. 14 He is the LORD our God; his judgments

are in all the earth. 15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant:

the word which he commanded to a thousand generations: 16 Even of the covenant which he made with

Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

17 And both confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of

Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;
19 When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it. 20 And when they went from untion to na-

tion, and from one kingdom to another people : 21 He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he reproved kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no barm.

23 Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen his marvellous works among all nations,

gods

26 For all the gods of the people are idola:

but the Logo made the heavens.
27 Glory and hobour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.

28 Give unto the Loan, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Loan glory and

strength. 29 Give unto the Lorp the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come be-fore him: worship the Loap in the beauty of

holiness. 30 Fear before him, all the earth : the world

also shall be stable, that it be not moved. 31 Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice : and let mes say among the nations, The Loup reigneth.

32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: et the fields rejoice, and all that is therein. 33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out

at the presence of the Load, because he cometh to judge the earth.

34 O give thanks unto the Loan ; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

35 And say ye, Save us, O God of our salva-tion, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed be the Loan God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, Amen,

and praised the Loan.

37 T So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the Lord Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Obed-edom, with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-e-dom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the Loan in the high place that was at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the Lond upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the Loan, which he commanded Israel:

4] And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Loap, because brought me hitherto?

his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthua were

43 And all the people departed every man to his house : and David returned to bless his house.

CHAP. XVII.

3 David, forbidden to build God an house, 11 is promised blessings in his seed.

OW it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Long remainsth under curtains.

2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Go and tell David my servast, Thus saith the Loap, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in .

25 For great is the Lorp, and greatly to: 5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the be praised: he also is to be feared above all day that I brought up larger unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Is-rael, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying. Why have ye not built me an house of

cedara ? 7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Load of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even

from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou bast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are

is the earth.

9 Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more: neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the begin-

ning, 10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the Loap will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass when the days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sone; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and I will

establish his throne for ever.

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took if from him that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever : and his throne shall

be established for evertnore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 T And David the king came and sat be-fore the Lord, and said, Who sat I, O Lord God, and what is mine house, that thou hast

17 And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's bouse for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Loud God.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant! for thou knowest

thy servant.

19 O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

2) O Load, there is none like thee, neither is there any god besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the errth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make there a tame of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didnt thou make

thine own people for ever; and thou, Lord, becamest their God.

Danid subducts the Philistenia 23 Therefore now, Loan, let the thing that executed judgment and justice among all his

thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, he established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israe even a God to Israel; and let the house of David thy servant be established before

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant, that thou wilt build him an house : therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to 1 Bavid's messengers, sent to comfort Hamm,

pray before thee.

26 And now, Long, thou art God, and hast

promised this goodness unto thy servant: 27 Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever : for thou blessest, O Loan, and # shall be blessed for ever

CHAP. XVIII.

David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites, 3 and smileth Hedareser and the Surians.

OW after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand

of the Philistines. 2 And he smote Monb; and the Monbites became David's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish

his dominion by the river Euphrates.

4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also boughed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an

bundred chariots.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.
6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damaseus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Loan preserved David whithersoever he went.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought

them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from Tibhath and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much

see, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hada-

rezer king of Zobah;

10 He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him, (for Hadarezer had warred with Tou:) and with him all manner of vessels of gold, and silver, and brass.

11 Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Phillstines, and from

Amalek. 12 Moreover Abishal the son of Zerulah slew of the Edomites in the valley of Salt

eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the Loan preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 T So David reigned over all Israel, and

people.

15 And Josh the son of Zeruiah was over

the host; and Jehosbaphat the son of Abilud recorder.

16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the pricets: and Shavsha was scribe;

17 And Benaiah the son of Jeholada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were chief about the king.

CHAP. XIX.

are villanously entreated. 6 The Ammonttes

are overcome. TOW it came to pass after this, that Na-hash the king of the children of Ammon

died, and his son reigned in his stead 2 And David said, I will show kindness un-to Hanun the sun of Nahash, because his father

shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun to comfort

3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanus took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst, hard by their buttocks, and sent

them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly asha-med. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon a that they had made themselves odious to David. Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of

Syria-maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand charlots, and the king of Manchab and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Amuson gathered thembrass, wherewith Solomon made the brasen selves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent Josh

and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put them is

array against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me; but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will belp thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God; and let the LORD do that

which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that mere with

him drew gigb before the flyriage unto the of the people Go, number Israel, from Beerbattle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

gent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians trespass to Israel? that were beyond the river: and Shophach 4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed the captain of the bost of Hadarezer ment be- against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and fore them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand men, which fought in charlots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more. CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbak is berieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people tortured. throws of the Philistines. 4 Three over

ND it came to pass, that after the year A was expired, at the time that kings go one of them, that I may do it unto thee out to battle, Joan led forth the power of the 11 So Gad came to David, and said army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbab. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab

smote Rabbah, and destroyed it. 2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and s brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city

3 And he brought out the people that were in it; and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. David with all the cities of the children of but let me not fall into the hand of man. Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 T And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines: at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhacan the son of Jair slew Lahmi, the brother of Golisth the Gittite, whose spear's staff mus like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Gath. where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot : and he also was the son of the glant.

7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimes, David's brother, slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Gath: and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAP: XXD

1 David numbereth the people: 8 he rependeth, but not on thy people, that they should be and chooseth the peetilence.

ND Satan stood up against Israel, and 18 Then the angel of the Lean come approved David to number Israel. manded Gad, to say to David, that David 24 And Bayid said to losh and to the raises should go up, and set up an alter unto the 257.

shebs even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it

3 And Jost saswered, The Lond make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not 16 % And when the Syrians saw that they all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord were put to the worse before Israel, they require this thing! why will he be a cause of

went throughout all Israel, and came to Jeru-

salem.

5 ¶ And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand 1.0 1 that drew sword; and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was about

pable to Josb.

7 And God was displeased with this thing: therefore he smote Israel. 8 And David said unto God, I have sinned

greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying.

10 Go and tell David, saving. Thus saith the Lond, I offer thee three things; choose thee

Il So Gad came to David, and said unto

him, Thus saith the Loan, Choose thee 12 Either three years' famine; or three

months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lorn destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad, I am in great strait : let me fall now into the hand of Even so dealt the Long; for very great ere his mercies:

> 14 T So the LOAD sent pestilence upon Israel : and there fell of Israel seventy thousand

15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it : and as he was destroying, the Sippai, that was of the children of the giant: Loan beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Loan stood by the threshing-floor of

Ornan the Jebusite.

16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And David said unto God, It at not I

that communded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed: but as for these sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, O Load my God, he on me, and on my father's house;

Lond in the threshing-floor of Orman the Je- for me, it was in my mind to build an house busite. 19 And David went up at the saying of Gad,

which he speke in the name of the LORD. 20 And Ornan turned back, and saw the sngel; and his four sons with him hid them-

selves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat. 21 And as David came to Organ, Organ looked and saw David, and went out of the

threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Orsan, Grant me the

place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar therein unto the Loan: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

23 And Ornan said unto land, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes : lo, I give the the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the threshing isstruments for wood, and the wheat for the

ment-offering; I give it all.

24 And king David said to Organ, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price; for I will not take that which is thine for the Lond, nor offer burnt-offerings without cost.

25 So David gave to Ornan for the place six.

bundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And David built there an altar unto the Loan, and offered burnt-offerings, and peaceofferings, and called upon the Lozn; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt-offering.

27 And the Loan commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheeth thereof

28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the Loap had answered him in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed

29 For the tabernacie of the Loap, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt-offering, were at that season in the

high place at Gibeon.

30 Rut David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid, because of the sword of the angel of the Loap.

CHAP. XXII.

1 David prepareth for building the temple: he instructeth Solomon

THEN David said, This is the house of the Loap God, and this is the altar of the burnt-offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel:

and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. 3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the pails for the doors of the gates, and for

the joinings; and brass in abundance without

Also coder-trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar-wood to David.

5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the Loan must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of slory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for

death. 6 Then he called for Solomon his son. and charged him to build as house for the

i onp God of Israel.

? And David said to Solomon, My son, at

8 But the word of the Loan came to me saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou bust shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about : for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

10 He shall build an house for my name, and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his

kingdom over Israel for ever. Il Now, my son, the Loan be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the

Loap thy God, as he hath said of thee.
12 Only the Loap give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

13 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Loan charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Loap an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of ailver; and of bram and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou

mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee
15 moreover there are workmen of stone and in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for

every manner of work, 16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and

the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ David also commanded all the princes

of Israel to help Solomon his son, saying

18 Is not the Lord your God with you? and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he bath given the inhabitants of the land into mine band; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the Lozo your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the Loan God, to bring the ark of the coverant of the Loan, and the boly vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the same of the LORD. CHAP. XXIII.

Solomon made king. 2 The Levilez ordered. 7 The sons of Gershon, 12 Rohath, 21 and Merari. 24 The offices of the Leviles. O when David was old and full of days, he

made Solemon his son king over Israel.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.
3 Now the Levites were numbered from

the age of thirty years and upward; and their number by their polis, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand

4 Of which twenty and four thousand mere to set forward the work of the house of the So David prepared abundantly before his Loap; and six thousand mere officers and judges.

5 Moreover four thousand mere porters; and four thousand praised the Loap with the instruments which I made, (said Devid.) to praise Vieres Wh.

Shìmei.

Chap. xxiv.

mong the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merarl.

7 T Of the Gershoultes were Landau and

8 The sons of Landan; the chief was Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.

9 The sons of Shimel; Shelomith, and Hassons of Asson their bruel, and Haran, three. These were the chief the home of the Loan. ziel, znd Haran, three. of the fathers of Landan.

10 And the sons of Shimei were Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sous of Shimei.

11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

13 ¶ The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar,

Hebron, and Uzziel, four.

13 The sons of Amram: Aaron and Moses: Aaron was separated, that he should sauctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before the Loan, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name for

14 Now conserving Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The sons of Moses were, Gershom and

16 Of the sons of Gershem, Shebuel was the

17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons:

but the sons of Rehabiah were very many. 18 Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief. 19 Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first,

mariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth

20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.

21 The sons of Merari; Mahii and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar and Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but

aughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them. 23 The sons of Brashi; Mahli, and Eder.

and Jeremoth, three.

24. These were the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers: even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the Long, from the age

of twenty years and upward.

25 For David said, The Lone God of Israel bath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever;

26 And also unto the Levites: they shall no iers carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it

for the service thereof. 27 For by the last words of David the Le

vites were numbered from twenty years old and above :

28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Asron for the service of the house of the Loan, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for the shew-bread, and for the fine flour for meat-offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried; and for all me of measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the Loan, and likewise at even:

24. And to offer-all busnt-sacrifices unto the some of Shuhasi; Jahdelah. 222

6 And David divided them into courses: LORD in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them continually before the Lorp;

33 And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the some of Auron their brethren, in the service of

· CHAP. XXIV.

1 The division of the rose of Aeron tato four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and Merarites divided by lot. NOW these are the divisions of the soms of

Aaron. The some of Aaron; Nadab and

Abibu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children : therefore Eleazar

and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in

their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Bleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and there were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamer according to the house of their lathers

5 Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctu-ary, and governors of the house of God were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Itha-

mer.

6 And Shemaich the son of Nethancel the scribe, one of the Levites, wrote them before the king and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Asimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of the printed and Levites: one principal household ing taken for Eleazur, and one taken for Ithamer.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jeholarib, the second to Jedaiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Sco-

rim, 9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mija-

10 The seventh to Hakkon, the eighth to Abijah, If The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to She-

caniab, 12 The eleventh to Elizabib, the twelfth to

Jakim 18 The thirteenth to Huppab, the fourteenth

to Jeshebezb, 1s The fifteenth to Bligah, the sixteenth to

Immer, 15 The seventeenth to Henry, the nighteenth

to Aphees,

16 The nineteenth to Pethabiah, the twoutieth to Jebezekel.

17 The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Semula 18 The three and twentieth to Delaish, the

four and twentieth to Manzieb

19. These were the enderings of them in their service to come into the house of the Long, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the Loan God of Israel had commanded him.

20 I And the rest of the sons of Levi nere these : Of the sous-of Amram; Shubael; of the

21 Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first was lashiab.

22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: I the sons

of Shelomoth; Jahath.

23 And the some of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michab; Shamir

25 The brother of Michah was Isshiah: of

the sons of leshiah; Zechariah. 36 ¶ The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mu-

ahi : the sens of Jasziah ; Beno. 27 The sons of Merari by Jasziah; Beno,

and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri. 8 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kish: the son of Kish was Jerahmeel.

30 The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder. and Jerimoth. These were the some of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Auron in the presence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren. CHAP. XXV.

1 The number and offices of the singers: 8 their division into four and twenty orders.

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalte-vies, and with cymbals : and the number of the orkmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, · and Nethaniah, and Asarelak, the sons of A moh under the hands of Asaph, which proied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jaduthun : the sons of Jeduthun ; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshalah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Loan.

4 Of Homas : the sons of Heman ; Bukkish, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth. Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Ho-

thir, and Mahazioth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song is the house of the Loap, with ymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order, to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their bre-

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against word, as well the small as the great, the teacher as

the schelar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Assob to Joseph; the second to Gedalish, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

brethren, mere twelve:

11 The fourth to Izri, ke, his sous, and, his chief:

brethren, were twelve : his bretheen, mers twelve:

13 The sixth to Bukkish, Ac, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

14 The seventh to Jesharelah, &c, his sons. and his brethren, were tw. are:

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, mere twelve:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, Ac, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, &c, bis sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to Azareel, &c, his sens,

and his brethren, were twelve: 19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, As, his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve : 20 The thirteenth to Shubael, &c, his some,

and his brothren, were twelve: 21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, Ac, his

sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
22 The fifteenth to Jerimoth, he, his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, As, his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve : 24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, as, his

sons, and his brothren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, Ac, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, As, his some,

and his brethren, were twelve: 27 The twentieth to Eliathah, &c, his some,

and his brothron, were twelve : 28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddelti, as. his sons, and his brethren, were twelve :

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth. he, his some, and his brethren, were twelve :

31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer. he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve. CHAP. XXVI.

The divisions of the porters. 13 The gutes assigned by lot. 30 The Levites that had the charge of the treasures.

MONCERNING the divisions of the perters: Of the Korhites was Meshalemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.

2 And the soas of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the first-born, Jedical the second, Zebedish the third, Jethniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were. Shemaiah the first-born, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and No. thancel the fifth. 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh.

Peulthal the eighth: for God blessed him. 6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were son born, that ruled throughout the house of their

father: for they were mighty men of valour.
7 The sone of Shemalah; Othol, and Rewhose brethren

thren, that were instructed is the songs of the phael, and Obed, Elzahed, whose brethren Loup, eves all that were comming, was two mere strong mea, Elihu, and Semechiah bundred fourscore and eight.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-ciom: they

and their some and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren.

strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Mosah, of the children of Mesari. 10 The third to Zeccur, As, his sens, and his had sons : Birri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet his father made him the

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebalish the third, 12 The fifth to Nethaniah, &c, his sons, and Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Bosch were thirteen.

32 Among these sere the divisions of the porters, even unoug the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the Loan.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the house of their

fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Sheleminh. Then for Zechariah his son (a wise counsellor) they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Obed-edom southward: and to his

sons the house of Asuppim.

- 16 To Sauppim and Homah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going up, ward against ward.
- 17 Eastward were aix Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the cause-

way, and two at Parbar.

- 19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.
- 20 ¶ And of the Levites, Abijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sous of Landan; the som of the Gershoulte Landan, chief fathers, even of Landan the Gershonite, were Jehieli.

22 The sons of Jehieli: Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the Land.

23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebropites, and the Uzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the

son of Moses, was ruler of the treasures. 25 And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his

son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son. 26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers the captains over thousands and hundreds, and

the captains of the host, had dedicated. 27 Out of the spoils won in battles, did they

dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD. 28 And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Josh the son of Zerviah, had dedicated; and whoseever had dedicated one thing, if was under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 T Of the Izharites, Chenanish and his some mere for the outward business over largel,

for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebropites, Hashabiah and his brethree, men of valour, a thousand and neven hundred, were officers among them of Esrael on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the Loan, and in the service of the king.

21 Among the Hebronites was Jerijah the to the generations of his fathers. In the for- the son of Maachah: sth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them ighty mea of valour at Jazer of Gilead. 32 And his brethren, men of valour. were

two thousand and seven hundred chief figliers. whom king David made rulers over the Roubeniess, the Gudites, and the half-trib of Mamiss, the Gadites, and the helf-trib s of Mar. 20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hosbea the seek, for every matter pertaining to God, son of Azariah of the helf-tribe of Manassek. and affairs of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The twelve captains for every several month.

6 The princes of the twelve tribes.

OW the children of Israel after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and nundreus, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was Jashobeam the son of Zahdiel; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Or the children of Perez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month. 4 And over the course of the second month

was Dodai an Abohite, and of his course mas Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. 5 The third captain of the host for the third

month was Benaiah the son of Johojada, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 6 This is that Beneich, who was mighty

among the thirty, and above the thirty: and

in his course was Ammizabad his son. 7 The fourth captain for the fourth conth ses Asabel the brother of Josb, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were

frenty and four thousand. 8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was

Shambuth the Izrabite : and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite; and in his course mere twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children

of Ephraim, and in his course mere twenty and four thousand. 11 The eighth captain for the eighth-

month was bibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and is his course were twenty and four thousand. 12 The ninth captain for the ninth month

was Abiezer the Anetethite, of the Benjamites: and in his course mere twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 14 The elegenth captain for the eleventh

month was Renaish the Pirethonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course mere-

twenty and four thousand.

15 Time twelfth captains for the twelfth month was Heldai the Netophathite of Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

#6 ¶Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: t'se ruler of the Roubenites was Eliezer the chief, even among the Hebronites, according son of Zichri : of the Simeonites, Shephatiah

17 Of the Levites, Hashablah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok. 18 Of Judah, Eliha, ese of the brethren of

David : of lesachar, Omri the son of Michael : 19 Of Zebulun, Ishmalah the son of Obadiah : of Naphtail, Jerimoth the son of Azriel :

Joel the son of Pedalah

21 Of the helf-fribe of Munasseh in Ollend, king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jas- Judah to be the ruler; and of the house of Jusiel the son of Abner:

22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the princes of the tribes of king over all Israel:

Israel.

23 ¶ But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: be-cause the Lord had said he would increase Israel like to the start of the beavens.

24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in the account of the chronicles of king David.

25 T And over the king's treesures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Johansthan the son of Uzziah:

26 And over them that did the work of the

of Cheluba

27 And over the viseyards was Shimel the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphpite:

28 And over the olive-trees and the sycanore-trees that were in the low plains was

of oil wer Joach:

29 And over the herds that fed in Sharon ess Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlal:

80 Over the camels also was Obil the Inhmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdelah the

Meronothite:

31 And over the flocks was Jaziz the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonethan, David's uncle, was a king's some :

33 And Ahithophel was the king's counseller: and Husbat the Archite was the king's

34 And after Abithophel was Jeholada the the vison of Benaish, and Abiathar: and the gene-Lord rel of the king's army was Joab. CHAP. XXVIII.

I David exharteth to fear God: 9, 20 he encourageth Solomon to build the temple.

ND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valuat men, unto Jerusalem.

2 Then David the king stood up upon his seet, and said, Hear me, my brothren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covement of the Loan, and for the feotstool of our Ged, and had made ready for the build-

3 But God said unte me, Thou shalt not build an house-for my usine, became thou Aust acces a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 Howbeit the Long God of Israel chose we before all the house of my inter to be covenant of the Loan. 301

dah the house of my father; and among the

5 And of all my sons, (for the Loro bath given me many sons) he hath cheen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the

kingdom of the Loap over Israel.

6 And he said upto me, Solomen thy son. he shall build my house and my courts : for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my command-

ments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Loan, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Loap your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave & field for tillage of the ground was Earl the son for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 % And thou, Solomon, my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for th LORD searcheth all hearts, and understand-

eth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of then: Basi-hanen the Gederite : and over the cellars but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off

> 10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary :

be strong and do tf.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mer-

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the Long. counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe : and and of all the chambers round about, of the Jebiel the sen of Hackmoni was with the tressuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the Long, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the

14 He gave of gold by weight for things. of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all justruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every

kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight. for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof; and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, bolk for the candlestick, and also forthe lamps thereof, according to the use of. every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shew-bread, for every table; and false-miss sliver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups : and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every baron: and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver.

18 And for the altar of incesse refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubies, that spread out then wings, and covered the ark of the

19 All thir, said David, the Loap made me; understand in writing by his hand upon me,

eses all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong, and of good courage, and do if: fear not, nor be dismayed; for the Long God, even my God, will be with thee; be will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast figished all the work for the service of the ouse of the Lord.

21 And behald, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy command-

CHAP. XXIX.

1 David, by his example, causeth the princes, and people to offer: 10 his thankeziving: 26 his reign and death.

URTHERMORE David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, to yet young and tender, and the work is great: for the peace is not for man, but for the Load God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the bress for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; onyx stones, and stones to be set. glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of 21 And they sacrifices unto the refined silver, to overlay the walls of the Loan, and offered burnt-offerings unto the houses withat:

5 The gold for fatige of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to consecrate his service

this day unto the Loap!

6 Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers over the king's work, offered willing- be priest.

7 And gave for the service of the house of God, of gold, five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver, ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iren.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the Loap, by the hand of Jehlel the

Gershoulte.

2 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lorp; and Devid the king also rejuiced with great joy.

10 T Wherefere Davki blessed the Load before all the congregation: and David said, Blowed be them, Loan God of Israel our days, riches, and honour; and Sqiomon his son, father, for ever and even

If Thise, O Loan, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thise; thing is the kingdom. O Loap, and thou art exalted as head above

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and is thine hand if is to

make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee,

and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am 1 and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as mere all our fathers : our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none

16 O Loan our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all

thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O Loan God of Abraham, Isaac, and of

Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of the people, and prepare their heart unto thee :

19 And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimenies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 ¶ And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the Long your God. And all the congregation blessed the Loan God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Long, and the king.

LORD, on the morson after that day, even a thousand bullocks. a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink-offerings, and secrifices in abundance for all Israel;

22 And did eat and drink before the Loan on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed Aim unto the Loan to be the chief governor, and Zadok to

23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered: and all largel obeyed him.

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

25 And the Loan magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 ¶ Thus David the sea of Jesse reigned

over all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned be in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of reigned in his stock

29 Now the acts of David the king, Arst and prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,

39 With all his reign and his might, and last, behold, they are written in the book of the times that went over him, and over tiamuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the i countries.

The Second Book of the CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 The solemn offering of Solomon at Gibeon:
7 his choice of wisdom is blessed by God:

13 his strength and wealth.

Salement: ahoise of misdom.

AND Solumon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the Lord his God was with him, and magnified him

exceedingly. 2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the

the chief of the fathers

3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with 1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon : for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the Loap had made in the wilderness.

4 But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to the place which David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent

for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover the brasen alter that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the sen of Hur, had made, he out before the tabernacle of the Loan : and Bolomon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the braen altar before the LORD, which mas at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a

thousand burnt-offerings upon it. 7 In that night did God appear upto Solo-

mon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee. 8 And Solomon sald unto God, Thou hast

shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead 9 Now, O Loan God, let thy promise unto

David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people : for who can judge this thy people that is

11 And God mid to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine and that can skill to grave with the cunning enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king ;

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had thy servants, that have been before thee, neither shall there

any after thee bave the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the con-

gregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered chariots, and horse men: and he had a thousand and four hundred of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.
sharlots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which It Then Huram the king of Tyre anplaced in the chariot cities, and with the

king at Jorusalem.
15 And the king made silver and gold at decreasing at glessloss as atomes, and codar-

trees made he as the sycamore trees that are in

the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had borses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth

out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, by their means.

CHAP. TI,

the lemple : 3 his message to Huram, 11 and Huram's kind answer.

A ND Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the Loan, and an house,

for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 T And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build bim an house to dwell therein, even se deal

with me.

4 Behold. I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate if to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual show-bread, and for the burnt-offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the Loan our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

5 And the house which I build & great: for great is our God above all gods.

6 But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson and blue. men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar-trees, fir-trees, and algum-trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and behold, my servants shall be with

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance; for the house which I am about to build shall

be wonderful great.
10 And behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths

swered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath loved his people, hehath made thee king over them.

12 Huram said moreover, Blamed & the

Loap God of Jarsel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the Loan, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram my

father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in bress, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimsond also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord ward. hath spoken of, let him send unto his ser-

vants:

15 And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa, and thou

shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found as hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six bendred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be bewers in the mountain. and three thousand and six hundred overseers

to set the people a work.

CHAP. III.

1 The place and time of building the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house.

10 The cherubine.

THEN Solomon began to build the house of the Load at Jerusalem in mount Morish, where the LORD appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his

3 T Now these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for the building of the bouse of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threascore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porch that was in the front of the Asset, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty : and he

overlaid it within with pure gold. 5 And the greater house he ceiled with fir-

tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm-trees and chains.

6 And be garnished the house with precious tones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubins on

the walls.

8 And he made the most boly house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the mile was fifty chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two

cherubims of image work, and overlaid them

with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims mere twenty cubits long: one wing of the one che-rub was ave cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was likewise ave cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other chernb was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house; and the other wing was five cubits also, joining

to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubims spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces nere in-

14 ¶ And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought

cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house two pilhars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that mus on the top of each of them mas five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle. and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made as hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains. 17 And he reared up the pillars before the

temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the

left Boaz.

CHAP. IV.

I The alter of brass. 3 The molten sea. 6 The ten lavers, candlesticks, and tables. 19 The

destruments of gold.

MOREOVER he made an alter of bress, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 T Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the beight thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of oxen. which did compass it round about : ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about.

rows of oxen mere cast, when it was east. 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south. and three looking toward the east : and the sea mas set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies : and it received and held three thousand baths.

6 T He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right band, and five on the left, to wash in them : such things as they offered for the burnt-offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten candlest cks of gold . according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the

left

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five thereof twenty cubits : and he overlaid it with on the left. And he made an hundred basons of gold.

- The dedicated treasures. 9 T Furthermore he made the court of the him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen. priests, and the great court, and doors for the which could not be told nor numbered for court, and overlaid the doors of them with multitude.
- brass. 10 And he set the sea on the right side of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the east end, over against the south.
- Il And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basons. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God:

12 To mit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he

upon the bases:

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it:

16 The nots also, and the shovels, and the flesh-hooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king. Solomon for the bouse of the Long of bright brass

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and

Zeredatnah.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in rest abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shew-bread

was set: 20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner

before the oracle, of pure gold : 21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect

gold: 22 And the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold : and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most boly place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold. CHAP. V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The bringing-up of the ark of the covenant. 11 God, being

protect, giveth a sign of his favour. THUS all the work that Solemon made for the house of the Long was Snished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David

his father had dedicated; and the silver and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God. 2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of

I rael, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Loan out of the city of David, which is Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Israel came; and the Levites took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the takerancle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tubernacle, these did the priests and the Levites bring

6 Also king Solomon, and all the congre gittion of larged that were assembled unto the house; but thy son which shall come

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the

oracle of the house, into the most holy place,

even under the wings of the cherubims

8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof

above. 9 And they drew out the staves of the arb, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put thereis at Horeb. when the Lorp made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of

· 11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and

did not then wait by course:

12 Also the Levites which were the singers. all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psal-teries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lorn, and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the LORD, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Long:

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory

of the Load had filled the house of God. CHAP. VI. ! Solomon having blessed the people blesselh God. 12 His prayer at the consecration of the temple.
THEN said Solomon, The Lond bath said

that he would dwelf in the thick darkness. 2 But I have huilt an house of habitation for

thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever. 3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

4 And he said, Bleesed be the Lorn God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people

6 But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

7 Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the

Loan God of Israel. 8 But the Loan said to David my father. Foresmuch as it was in thine heart to build an

house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart : 9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build

for my name.

10 The Loan therefore hath performed his

the throne of largel, as the Loan promised, confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when and have built the house for the name of the thou dost afflict them; Loan God of Israel:

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the coverant of the LOad, that he made with the children of Israel

12 T And he stond before the alter of the Loap in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his bands towards heaven,)

14 And said, O Lone God of Israel, there is no god like thee in the beaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and showest mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their boarts: 15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant

David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, bast fulfilled if with thine band, as if is this

day. 16 Now therefore, O Loup God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which then hast promised him, saying, There

shall not fall thee a man in my sight to sit up-on the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me 17 Now then, O Loan God of Israel, let the

word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

18 (But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!)

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of the servant, and to his supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the ery and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this bouse day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place : hear thou n thy dwelling-place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

If a man si, against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thise altar in

this house :

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiring the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giv-ing him according to his righteousess. 24 ¶ And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have

sinned against thee; and shall return and coufess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this bouse;

25 Then hear thou from the beavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and

forth out of thy toins, he shall build the house; bring them again unto the land which thou ga vest to them and to their fathers.

When the heaven is shut up, and there word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in is no rain, because they have sinned against the room of David my father, and am set on thee; set if they pray toward this place and

27 Then hear thou from beaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy peo-

ple Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given un-

to thy people for an inheritance.
28 I If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or enterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house :

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling-place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose beart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the bearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may fear thre, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which

thou gavest unto our fathers.
32 T Moreover concerning the stranger. which is not of thy people Israel, but is come

from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched-out arm: if they come and pray in this house: 33 Then hear thou from the heavens, eres from thy dwelling-place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy jeople go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shall send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain

their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying. We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have deak wickedly:

38 If they return to thes with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city

which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling-place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 New, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine

the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting-place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O Loan God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saluts rejoice in goodness.

42 O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed : remember the mercies of Da-

wid thy servant.

CHAP. VII.

I God giving testimony to Solomon's prayer, the

people worship him. 4 Solomon's sacrifics.

Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lonn filled the

2 And the priests could not enter it Tthe house of the Lorn, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the Loan, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth and this house, which I have sunctified for my for ever.

4 Then the king and all the people offered

sacrifices before the Load. 5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep : so the king and all the people dedicated the house of

6 And the priests waited on their office s: the Levites also with instruments of music of the Lorp, which David the king had made to praise the Loap, because his mercy endureth for ever, when David praised by their ministry: and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood

7 Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the Long: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peace-offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt-offerings, and the meat-offerings, and the fat.

8 T Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in

of Hamath unto the river of Egypt. 9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly : for they kept the dedication of the

altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sant the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the Loan had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his peo-

pie. 11 Thus Solomon anished the house of the Loan, and the king's bouse: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of

the Lord, and in his own house, he prosperously effected

12 ¶ And the Loap appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy rayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain. or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people :

14 If my people, which are called by my

eyes be open, and let thine care be attent unto prame, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine beart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I establish the thrope of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other

gods, and worship them;
20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them : name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a by-word among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that pameth by it; so that he shall say, Why bath the Loan done thus unto this land, and unto this house !

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forecok the Loan God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt. and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them; therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them. CHAP. VIII.

1 Solomon's buildings. 7 The Gentiles made tributaries. 12 Solomon's yearly sacrifices. A ND it came to pass at the end of twenty

years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the Long, and his own house, 2 That the cities which Huram had restored

to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there. 3 And Solomon went to Hamath-sobah, and

prevailed against it. 4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Ha-

math. 6 Also he built Beth-horon the upner, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars:

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the charlot cities, and the cities of the horseme: , and all that Bolomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his do-

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of Israel,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay

tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work : but they mere . men of war and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemenanded.

mon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, the fame that I heard.

that hare rule over the people.

If W And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharach out of the city of David, unto the bouse that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy whereupto the ark of the Lore bath

12 Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the Lord on the alter of the Lord. which he had built before the porch;

13 Even after a certain rate every day. offering according to the commandment of Moses on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of taberpacies.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God com-

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concern-

ing the treasures. 16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the ouse of the Lord, and until it was fisished. So the house of the Long was per-

17 Then went Solomon to Ezion-geber. ad to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of

Edom. 18 And Huram sent him, by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

CHAP. IX. 1 The queen of Sheba admirsth Solomon's wis-dom: 13 his riches: 31 his death.

ND when the queen of Sheba beard of A the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and pre-cious stones: and when she was come to Soloon, she communed with him of all that was in ber heart.

2 And Solomen told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he bad built.

4 And the meet of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cup-bearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the Loan; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true

til I came, and mine eyes had seen if : and mules, a rate year by year.

beheld, the one half of the greatness of thy:

26 % And Solomon had four thousand stalls 309

10 And these were the chief of king Bole-1 window was not told me: For theu exceedest

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before

thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hur red and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba

gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees, and precious

Il And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the Loan, and to the king's palace, and harps, and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold :

14 Besides that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of besten gold : six hundred shekels of be ten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he o beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 7 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure rold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting-place, and two lloss standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon mere of pure gold: none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomor.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and allver, ivory, and apes, and

peacoaks. 22 And king Solomon passed all the kings

of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And-all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart

report which I beard in mine own land of thine acts and of thy wisdom:

24 And they brought every man his pre-scat, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and and they brought every man his pre-scat, vessels of silver, and spices, horses and

for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand to Rehobour on the third day, as the king horsemen; whom he bestowed in the charlot-bade, saying, Come again to me on the third cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ And he regned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines,

and to the border of Egypt.

27 And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and codar-trees made he as the sycamore-trees that are in the low plains in abun-

28 And they brought unto Solomon borses

out of Egypt, and out of all lands.
29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, Sirst and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusatem over

all Israel forty years.

31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father : and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead. CHAP.

1 Rehoboum refusing the old men's counsel, 16 ten tribes revolt: 18 and he fleeth. ND Rehoboum went to Shechem: for to

Shechem were all Israel come to make

him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the
son of Nebst, who was in Egypt, whither he
had fied from the presence of Solomon the king, heard if, that Jeroboam returned out

3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came, and spake to Reho-

boam, mying,
4 Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore case thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them. Come again unto me after three days. And the people de-

parted.

6 ¶ And king Reboboum took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this

people ! 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy

servants for ever.

8 But he forecook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said unto them. What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did

put upom us?

- 10 And the young men that were brought up with him, spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou snewer the people that spake unto thee, saying. Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou if somewhat lighter for us; thus shall thou say unto them, My little and spears, and made them exceeding strong, finger shall be thicker than my father's having Judah and Renjamin on his side.

 13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that
- Il For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whipe, but I will chastise you with scorploss.

13 So Jeroboum and all the people came salem: for Jeroboum and his sous and cast

tes tribes revolt.

13 And the king answered them sunghly: and king Rehoboam formosk the counsel of

the old n

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chas-

ties you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was of God, that the people; for the cause was to con, the Loan might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to

Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel sew that the king would not bearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David! and we have none inheritance in the son of Jeme: every man to your tents, O Israel: sad now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

16 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram. that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his charlot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Here.

David unto this day.

CHAP. XI. 19 And Israel rebelled against the house of

Rehobeam raising an army to subdut Israel, is forbidden by Shemalah: 18 his wives

ND when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thou sand chosen sick, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Reboboum.

2 But the word of the Long came to She-

maish the man of God, saying,
3 Speak unto Rebobosm the son of Selomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah

and Benjamin, saying,
4 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not go up nor fight against your brothren : return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem. and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam.

and Tehon. 7 And Beth-sur, and Shocke, and Adullam,

8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adorsim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Ajalon, and Hebron which ere in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

13 And in every several city As put shields

were in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts

14(For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jeru-

unto the Load.

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves

which he had made.) 16 And after them, out of all the tribes of

Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to merifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboum the sou of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walk-ed in the way of David and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, and Abihail the daughter of Eliab the

son of Jesse;

19 Which bare him children: Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zabam.

20 And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Manchah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daugh-

22 And Reboboum made Abijab the son of Maachak the chief, to be ruler among his brethren : for he thought to make him ki

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the coustries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he desired many wives.

CHAP. XII.

2 Rehoboum, forsaking God, is punished by Shishak: 13 his reign and death.

ND it came to pass, when Reboboum had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the Long, and all Israel with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Reboboum, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had trans-

ed against the Loan,

3 With twelve bundred charlots, and three score thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt: the Lubims, the Sukkilms, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities which per-

4 and he took the remost three which per fained to Judsh, and came to Jerusalem. 5 ¶ Then came Shemaish the prophet to Rehobosem, and to the princes of Judsh that were gathered together to Jerusalem be-cause of Shidnak, and said unto them. Thus saith the Loan, Ye have forenken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shiebek.

6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The

- Loan is righteous.
 7 And when the Loan saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord cam to Shemaish, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will great them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jeru-malem by the hand of Shisbak.
- 8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 So Shishak king of Egypt came

them off from executing the pricet's office, against Jerusalem, and took away of the house of the Long, and the the king's house; he took all away also the shields of gold wh had made.

10 Instead of which king Reh shields of brass, and committee hands of the chief of the guard, t entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king enter house of the Loap, the guar fetched them, and brought them : guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himse of the Lorp turned from him, the not destroy him altogether; and

things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rehoboam stren self in Jerusalem, and reigned : fo was one and forty years old when reign, and he reigned seventeen rusalem, the city which the Los out of all the tribes of larsel, to ; there. And his mother's name an Ammonitesa

14 And he did evil, because not his heart to seek the Lord.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, are they not written in the book the prophet, and of Iddo the ace genealogies! And there were w Rehoboam and Jeroboam continu

16 And Rehoboarn slept with and was buried in the city of Dav jah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII. Abijah, succeeding, maketh mar

boam, and overcometh ! NOW in the eighteenth year boam began Abijah to reign 2 He reigned three years in His mother's pame also was h

daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. war between Abijah and Jeroboa 3 And Abijah set the battle i an army of valuent men of war, a dred thousand chosen men: Jerol

the battle is array against him wi dred thousand chosen men : being of valour.

4 T And Abijah stood up upo: maraim, which is in mount Ephra Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all 5 Ought ye not to know that t

of Israel gave the kingdom ov David for ever, even to him and t a covenant of mit?

6 Yet Jeroboam the son of No vant of Solomon the son of David and hath rebelled against his ford

7 And there are gathered unto h the children of Belial, and have themselves against Rehoboam ti lomon, when Rehoboam was yo der-hearted, and could not withst

8 And now ye think to withsta dom of the Loan in the band o David; and ye be a great multituare with you golden calves, which made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the ! Load, the some of Agron, and and have made you priests after of the nations of other lands? up seever cometh to consecrate hi Asa destroyeth idolatry.

be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the Loan is our God, and we have not forsaken him: and the priests, which minister unto the Long, are the som of Auron, and the Leviles mail upon their bush-

ness:

Il And they burn unto the Loan, every morning and every evening, burnt-sacrifices and sweet incense: the shew-bread also set they is order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening : for we keep the charge of the Long our God; but ye have formaken him.

12 And behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpels to cry alarm against you. O chil-

dren of Israel, fight ye not against the Loan God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper 13 ¶ But Jerohoam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind

them. 14 And when Judah looked back, behold the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the Loap, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

18 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to ass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel efore Abijah and Judah.

16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their

17 And Abijab and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down stain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen

18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the Lord God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jesbanah with the towns thereof,

and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

again in the days of Abijah: and the Loan and returned to Jerusalem struck him, and he died. 21 T But Abijah waxed mighty, and marrled fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two

sons, and sixteen daughter 22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the

story of the prophet Iddo. CHAP. XIV.

1 As a destroyeth idolatry: 6 having peace he strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and

armies: 9 calling on God, he overcometh Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians. GO Abljah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ass his son reigned in his stead. In his days the

land was quiet ten years.

2 And Asa did that which was good and

right in the eyes of the Loan his God: 3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Judah to seek the Loan God of their fathers, and to do the law and the

commandment

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Juden the high places and the images:

oung bullock and seven rame, the same may and the kingdom was quist before him.

s a priest of them that are no gods.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Judah for the land had rest, and be had no war in those years; because the Loap had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about then walls and towers, gates and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the Load our God, we have sought Aim, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and four-score thousand: all these were mighty men

of valour.

9 T And there came out against them Zerab the Ethlopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and ceme unto Mareshah.

10 Then Am west out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zepha-

than at Maresbah.

11 And Am cried unto the Lorp his God, and said, Loan if is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Loan our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go-against this multitude. O Loan, thou art our God;

let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the Loan smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians

13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they sould not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the Lozo, and before his bost; and they carried away very much

14 And they amote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the Loan came upon them : and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength carried away sheep and camels in abundance,

CHAP. XV.

I Ara, with others, makes a solemn covenant with God: 16 he putteth down Maschab his mother for idolatry.

A ND the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

2 And he went out to meet Ass, and said unto him, Hear ye me Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Loap it with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye formke him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching

priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Loap God of Lernel, and sought him, he was found of them.

6 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city : for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him:

10 So they gathered themselves together at | thine hand. Jerusalem in the third month, in the afteenth

year of the reign of Asa. 11 And they offered unto the Loap the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven bundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their

beart, and with all their soul ;

13 That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death. whether small or great, whether man or WOMER.

14 And they sware unto the Loan with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trum-

pets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the Lord gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped if, and burnt if at the brook Ki-

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless, the heart of Asa

was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold. and ressels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa. CHAP. XVI.

I Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah: 11 he seeket's not to God in his disease, but to the physiciane: 13 his drath and burial.

N the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Bassha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let some go out or come in to Asa

king of Judah.

2 Then As a brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the Loan and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, say-

3 There is a league between me and thec, as there was between my father and thy father : behold, I have sent thee silver and rold : go, break thy league with Baasba king of Isruel, that he may depart from me.

And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Ass. and sent the esptains of his armics sent to his princes, even to New indly unit

hands be weak: for your work shall be reward-against the cities of Ierael; and they smote ed. I jon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to pass, when Bassha heard it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let

his work cease.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramab, and Loan, that was before the porch of the the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he built therewith Gebs and

Mizpah.
7 % And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Be-cause thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the Loap thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of

8 Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet because thou didst rely on the Loap, he delivered them into thine

9 For the eyes of the Loap run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect towards him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thon shalt have wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he mas in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa op-

pressed some of the people the same time. 11 ¶ And behold, the acts of Asa, first and

last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the Losp, but to the physicians.

13 T And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own se nulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours, and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries art; and they made a very great burning for

CHAP. XVII.

1 Jekoshophal reigneth well, and prospereth: 7 he seedeth Levites to teach Judah: 12 hit greatness, captains, and armies.

ND Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his A stead, and strengthened himself against

Israel. 2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim:

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel :

5 Therefore the Long established the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and henour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the Lord: moreover, he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 Also in the third year of his reign bal

and to Zechariah, and to Netha-

ith them he sent Levites, even and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and id Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, th, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, nd with them Elishama and Jeho-

ney taught in Judah, and had the law of the Loap with them, and throughout all the cities of Judah, the people.

i the fear of the Loan fell upon all ms of the lands that were round h, so that they made no war against

some of the Philistines brought Jepresents, and tribute silver; and ns brought him flocks, seven thouven hundred rams, and seven thouven hundred he-goats.

1 Jeho-haphat waxed great exceedhe built in Judah castles, and citles

ie had much business in the cities and the men of war, mighty men of re in Jerusalem.

hese are the numbers of them ac-the house of their fathers: Of Juautains of thousands; Adnah the vith him mighty men of valour three ousand.

ext to him was Jehohanan the canith him two hundred and fourscore

next him was Amasiah the sou of willingly offered blowelf unto the with him two hundred thousand n of valour.

f Renjamin; Eliada, a mighty man and with him armed men with bow two hundred thousand.

next him was Jehozabad, and with ired and fourscore thousand ready or the war.

· waited on the king, besides those ing put in the fenced cities through-

CHAP, XVIII.

hat goeth with Ahab against Raa Ahab, seduced by false proslain.

hoshaphat had riches and honour in ance, and joined affinity with Ahab. fter certain years he went down Samaria: and Ahab killed sheep for him in abundance, and for that he had with him, and persua-D to up with Aim to Ramoth-gi-

hab king of Israel said unto Jehoig of Judah, Wilt thou go with me gilead? And he answered him, art, and my people as thy people; be with thee in the war.

Jehoshaphat said unto the king of uire, I pray thee, at the word of o-day.

ore the king of Israel gathered torophets four bundred men, and said Shall we go to Rameth-gilead to hall I forbear? And they said, Go of will deliver # into the king's

6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a a Michalah, to teach in the cities of prophet of the Loan besides, that we might inquire of him?

And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat. There is yet one man by whom we may inquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesieth good unto me, but always evil: the same is Micalah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Israel called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the

son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel, and Jehoshaphat king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them

10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver if into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the kim with one assent: let thy word, therefore, pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Micalah said, As the Loan liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered ... to your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many

times shall I adjure thee, that thou say nothing but the truth to me, in the name of the

LORD !

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd : and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Israel said to Jehosha-

phat, Did I not tell thee that he would not pro-

phesy good unto me, but evil?
18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Loun; I saw the Loun sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on

his right hand and on his left.

19 And the Lord said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake, saying after this manner, and .s.other saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the Loan, and said, I will entice him. And the Loan said upto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said. I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. the LORD said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even

22 Now therefore, behold, the Loan hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lorp hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chemanah came near and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit. on that day when thou shalt go into an inner ment of the Loap, and for controversies, when chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaish, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's

son:

26 And say, Thus suith the king, Put this Allow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Micalab said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the Loan spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people. 28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the

king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.
29 And the king of Israel said unto Jahoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou outhy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself, and they went to

30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the charlots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save

only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel; therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the Loan helped him, and God moved them to copart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of I-rael, they turned back again from

pursaing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the ioints of the harness: therefore be said to his chariot-man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am cities of Judah they came to seek the Lorn. wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit, the king of Israel stayed himself up in his charlot against the Syrians until the even; and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAP XIX. 1 Jehoshaphat visiteth his kingdom: 5 his in-

structions to the judges, &c ND Jehoshaphat the king of Judah re-

A turned to his house in peace to Jecusalem. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the unrodly, and love them that hate the Loup? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the Loau.

3 Nevertheless, there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves

to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from Beer-shebs to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the Loap God of their

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do : for ye judge not for man, but for the Lozo, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the Load mo iniquity with the Loan our God, nor re- what to do: but our eyes are upon thee. spect of persons, nor taking of guits.

of the Loan from me to speak unto thee ! set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of 24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgthey returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall. ye do in the fear of the Lean, faithfully, and

with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause seever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the Loan, and so wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the Loro; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmaci, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. Deal courageously, and the Loan shall be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

1 Jekoshaphat proclaimelh a fast: 5 kis prayer: 22 the overthrow of his enemies: 31 his reign.

T came to pass after this also, that the children of Moub, and the children of Ammon, and with them other besides the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle

2 Then there came some that told Jehorhaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and behold, they be in Hazazon-tamar, which is En-gedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the Loan, and proclaimed a fast

throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask Acip of the Loan; even out of all the

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of

the Loap before the new court,

6 And said, O Long God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee ?

7 Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham

thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying.
9 If when evil councth upon us, as the sword,

judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart thy name ir in this house,) and cry unto thee is our affliction, then thou wilt hear and

10 And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession which

thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great compabe upon you; take heed and do it; for there is ny that cometh against us; neither know we

13 And all Judah stood before the Lord with 8 T Moreover, in Jerosalem did Jehoshaphat | their little ones, their wives and their children.

14 Then upon Jahaziei, the son of Eechst riah, the son of Beneiah, the son of Jeiel, the rice and harps and trumpets unto the house son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the Loan in the

midst of the congregation; 15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah and we inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the Loan unto you, He not afraid, nor dismayed by reason of this reat multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's.

16 To-morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Zis; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, be-

fore the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall not need to fight in this battle; set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the Loan with you, O Judah and Jerusalem; fear not, nor be dismayed; to-morrow go out against them; for the Loan will be

with you 18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah, and the inhabitacts of Jerusalem, fell before the Lozo,

worshipping the Load.

19 And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the Long God of

Israel with a loud voice on high-

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekon: and, as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood, and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Loan your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the Lord, and that abould praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for

AVAL.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the Loan set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Mosb, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they

were emitted. 23 For the children of Ammon and Mosb stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destruy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabi-tants of Seir, every one helped to destroy

24 And when Judah came towards the watchtower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Jehoehaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bedies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled Long. themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the Lore: therefore the house of David, because of the covenaut that

of Berachan, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Judah ever.

and Jorusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with under the dominion of Judah, and made themjoy ; for the Lore had made them to rejoice selves a king.

9 Then Jehoram went forth with his

28 And they came to Jerusalem with positeof the Loan. 29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard

that the LORD fought against the enemies of Larael 30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quist: for his God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah : he mas thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name

mar Azetuh, the daughter of Shilhi.
32 And he walked is the way of An hie father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the night of the Loan.

33 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 T And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of

Israel, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish; and they made the ships in Exion-gober.

37 Then Eliezer, the son of Dodavah of Mareshah, prophesied against Jehoshaphat saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Abaziah, the Lorp bath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarchish.

CHAP. XXI. l Jehoram succeedeth Jekoskapkat: 5 kts

micked reign. OW Jeheshaphat slept with his fathers and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned

in his stead. 2 And he had brethren, the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king

of Israel.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with sensed cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram; because he was the first-

t Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brothren with the sword. and divers also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Jehoram was thirty and two years old

when he began to reign, and he reigned eight

years in Jerusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the

7 Howbeit, the Loan would not destroy the name of the same place was called, The valley he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for

the chariots.

bend of Judah unto this day. The same time also did Libnah revolt from under his head; because he had fermaken the Loap God of his at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king fathers.

of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and com- sick.

pelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Loan God of David thy father, Because thou ust not walked in the ways of Jeboshaphat thy Ather, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah, 13 But hast walked in the way of the kings

of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitantau: Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which mere better than thyself :

mere setter than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the
Loan smite thy people, and thy children, and
thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shall have great sickness by
disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out
by reason of the sickness day by day.

14 S. Moreover the Loan stream on account

16 I Moreover the Loan stirred up against Jeboram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judeh, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a on left him, save Jehoebaz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the Loan smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness; so he died of sers diseases: and his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

30 Thirty and two years old was he when a began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without be-ing desired. Howbeit, they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the hundreds, Azariah the son of Jereham, and klops.

CHAP. XXII.

I Ahariah succeeding, reigneth mickedly: 5 he is slain by Jehn. 10 Alhaliah destroying all, the seed royal same Joash, usurpeth the

ND the inhabitants of Jerusalem made A Abaziah bis youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with Judah reigned.

2 Forty and two years old was Abasiah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also os Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

3 He also walked in the ways of the bouse of Ahab; for his mother was his counsellor to do

wickedly.

to his destruction.

Loan, like the house of Ahab: for they were courts of the house of the Loan. his counsellors, after the death of his father,

princes, and all his charlets with him: and he some up by night, and amote the Edomites went with Jeliorum the son of Abab king of which compassed him in, and the captains of Israel to war against Raznel king of Syria at Ramoth-gliend: and the Syrians smote at Ramoth-gliend:

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel, because of the wounds which were given him of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram Il Moreover, he made high places in the king of Judah went down to see Jeboram nountains of Judah, and caused the inbabitants the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was

> 7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram : for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the som of Nimshi, whom the Loap had anointed to cut off the house of A hab

> 8 And it came to pass, that when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab. and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Abaziah, that ministered to

Ahagiah, he slew them.

9 And he sought Ahaziah : and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jehosbaphat, who sought the Loap with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ But when Athaliah the mother of Ahasiah saw that ber son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house

of Judah.

11 But Tehocksbeath the daughter of the king took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole king took Jossu de won on Anzenah, and more him from among the king's some that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bed-chamber. So Jebeshabenth the daughter of king Jeboram, the wife of Jeborah the priest, (for she was the sister of Aharish,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

: 12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

l Jeholada maketh Joach bing. 12 Albaliah is slain. 16 Jeholada restoreth the worship of God.

ND in the seventh year Jeheinda strength-

ened himself, and took the captains of Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Masselah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and ga-thered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and

they came to Jerusalem.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant the Archians to the camp had slain all the el- with the king in the house of God. And he dest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the Loan bath said of the sons of David

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's ickedly.

house; and a third part at the gate of the 4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the foundation; and all the people shall be in the

> 6 But let none come into the house of the LOAD save the priests, and they that minister O 3

all the people shall keep the watch throne of the kingdom.

he Levites shall compass the king ut, every man with his weapons in and whoseever else cometh into the shall be put to death; but be ye ing when he cometh in, and when

e Levites and all Judah did accord-I things that Jehoiada the priest nanded, and took every man his were to come in on the sabbath, that were to go out on the sabbath: ada the priest dismissed not the

over Jehoiada the priest delivered to ns of hundreds spears, and bucklers, 's, that had been king David's, which

e house of God. he set all the people, every was havapon in his band, from the right side able to the left side of the temple.

a they brought out the king's son. on him the crown, and gave him the and made him king. And Jeholada ns anointed him, and said, God rave

ow when Athaliah heard the noise ople running and praising the king, to the people into the house of the

she looked, and behold, the king is pillar at the entering in, and the is the trumpets by the king; and all of the land rejoiced, and sounded pets; also the singers with instrumusic; and such as taught to sing "hen Athaliah rent her clothes, an con, treason!

a Jehoiada the priest brought out the of hundreds that were set over the said unto them, Have her forth anges: and whose followeth her e slain with the sword. For the d, Slay her not in the house of the

tev laid hands on her; and when she to the entering of the horse gate, by house, they slew her there.

ad Jeholada made a covenant be-, and between all the people, and beking, that they should be the Load's

a all the people went to the house of brake it down, and brake his alters rucs in pieces, and slew Mattan the

had before the altars Jehoiada appointed the offices of the he Loan by the hand of the priests es, whom David had distributed in of the Long, to offer the burnt-ofthe Loan, as if is written in the law with rejoicing and with singing, as it acd by David

he set the porters at the gates of the he LORD, that none which was unny thing should enter in-

he took the captains of hundreds, bles, and the governors of the peoli the people of the land, and brought

vites; they shall go in, for they are, the king's house, and set the king upon the

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had alain Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Joash reigneth well all the days of Jeholada 15 Jekotada being dend, 17 Joash falleth ib

tdolatry: 23 he is slain.
OASH was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Je mealem. His mother's name also was Zibiah

of Beer-shebs 2 And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn all the days of Jeholada the

priest. 3 And Jebolada took for him two wives:

and he begat sons and daughters. 4 T And it came to pass after this, that Joach

was minded to repair the house of the Load. And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out upto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money he altar and the temple, by the king to repair the bouse of your God from year to ear, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit, the Levites hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Jeholada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah ind out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the Lorp, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacie of witness?

7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the

LORD did they bestow upon Banlim. 8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the Lord.

9 And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and east into the chest.

until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king soffice by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Johniada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the Loan, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Lord, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of

the Long. 13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house

of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had anished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jeholada, whereof were made vessels for the bouse of the Lond, even vessels to miniter, and to offer withat, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt-offerings in the house of the Loan continually all the days of Jeholada

15 T But Jeholada waxed old, and was full king from the house of the Loan : of days when he died; an hundred and thirty

came through the high gate into years old was he when he died-

16 And they buried him in the city of David was established to him, that he slew his sar-among the kings, because he had done good want that had killed the king his father. in Israel, both toward God, and toward his | 4 But he slew not their children, but did as

17 Now after the death of Jeheiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king bearkened unto

18 And they left the house of the Loap God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

19 Yet be sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Loap; and they testified

against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zecha rish the son of Jeboiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them. Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the Loun, he hath also forsaken you.

2! And they conspired against him, and stoucd him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the

LOBD.

22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it,

and require it.

23 TAnd it came to pass at the end of the tear, that the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the apoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

24 For the arm, of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the Loan delivered a very great host into their hand, betheir fathers. So they executed judgment

againet Joash.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jeholada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitees, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a

Mosbitess.

27 T Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amazian his son reigned in his stead CHAP. XXV.

I Amarich beginnels to reign well: 3 ? . executeth justice on the trailors: 5 huving hired an army of the Israeliter against the Rdomites, at the word of a prophet he loseth an hundred talents, and dismisseth them: 11 he overthroweth the Edomites: 17 he pro-

voketh Joash to his overthrow

MAZIAH was twenty and five years old And his began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Loap, but not with a perfect boart.

if is written in the law of the book of Moses. where the Lond commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the Loap is not with Israel, to wit. with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle : God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God bath power to help, and to

cast down.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The Loan is able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and

they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valcause they had forsaken the Lord God of ley of Salt, and amote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand feft alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and east them down from the top of the rock, that

they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and took much

14 T Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incerse unto them

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amazish, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people which could not deliver their own people out of

thine band 1

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the bing said unto him, Art thou made of the king's council? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took adwice, and sent to Jossh the son of Jehoshaz, 3 T Now it came to pass, when the kingdom the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come,

let us see one another in the face.

ziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife; and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebenon, and trode down the thistle.

10 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast : abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddie to thise hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou and Judah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not hear: for it came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought af-

ter the gods of Edom.

21 So Joseph the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was put to the worse before

Brael, and they fied every man to his tent.

23 And Josen the king of Israel took Ametish king of Judah, the sen of Joash, the son f Jenoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, from the gate of Bohraim to the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-adom, and the treasures of the hing's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 T And Amaziah, the son of Josah king of Judah, lived after the death of Joash son of Je**boshaz** king of Israel, fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, ere they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

27 T Now after the time that Amaziah did Mrn away from following the Loro, they made a contpiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fied to Lachish: but they sent to Lashish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

CHAP. XXVI.

I Uzziak succeedeth his father: 18 he invadeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy: 22 he dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.

HEN all the people of Judah took Uzzlah. .L. who was sixteen years old, and made him thing in the room of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also

mas Jecoliah of Jerusalem. 4 And he did that which was right in the eight of the Loap, according to all that his fa-

ther Amaziah did.

3 And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jahneh, and the wall of Asidod, and built cities about Ashdod, and amoug the Philistines

7 And God be'ned him against the Philistines, and against the Arabiana that dwelt in Eur-beal, and the Mehunina

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah 18 And Joseph king of Israel sent to Ama- and his name spread abroad seen to the entering in of Egypt: for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerum iem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate and at the turning of the wall, and fortified

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much captle, both in the low country and in the plane: husbandmes also, and vine-dressers in the mountains and in Carmel; for he loved hus-

bandry.
11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Jeiel the scribe, and Masseigh the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, ene of the king's

captains. 12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two

thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand cas an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the

ensmy.

14 And Uszish prepared for them, throughout all the host, shields, and spears, and believe the silver to mets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to

cail stones.

15 And he made in Jerusalem eligines invented by cunning men to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal: and his name spread fas abroad; for he was marvellously helped till

he was strong.

16 ¶ But when he was strong, his heart 16 That when no was nively for was lifted up to his destruction; for was lifted up to his Loan his for be transgressed against the Loap his God, and went into the temple of the Loap to burn incense upon the altar of in-

cense.

17 And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Loan, that were valiant men;

18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither

shall it be for thine bosour from the Load

19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the Lozp, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the Loan had smitten him. 21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the

day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a loper; for he was cut off from the house of the Lorn: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 T Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write. 23 So Uzziah elept with his fathers, and 7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephrain, they buried him with his fathers in the field slew Masseiah the king's son, and Azzikam of the burial which belonged to the kings; for the governor of the house, and Elkanah that they said. He is a leper: and Jotham his son was next to the king. reigned in his stead

CHAP. XXVII.

I Johann, reigning well, prospereth: 5 hz sub- sand, women, sons and daughters, and took succeedeth him.

TOTHAM was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's ame also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

2 And be did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit, he eutered not into the temple of the Lorn. And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the Lorn, and on the wall of Ophel he built

much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built cas-

tles and towers

5 The fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevalled against them. And 'the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten i mand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year and the third.

6 So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the Loan his God. 7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotliam, and 'all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign; and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

9 T And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him to the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead. CHAP. XXVIII.

A HAZ was twenty year's old when he be-gan to reign; and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem; but he did not that which HAZ nas twenty year's old when he beer right in the sight of the Loan, like David the kings of Assyria to help him. his father.

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Banlim. 3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the are, after the abominations of the heathen. whom the Lord had cast out before the chil-

4 He sacrificed also, and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under

every green tree.

5 Wherefore the Long his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great mul-Damascus; and he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter

6 T For Pekah the son of Remaliah slaw in Judahan hundred and twenty thousand in king of Amyria.: but he helped him not. squee they had forsaken the Loan God of their trespans yet more against the Loan; this to

8 And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brothren two hundred thoudueth the Ammonites: 7 his reign: 9 Ahas also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the Loun was there, whose name was Oded; and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the Load God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he

hath delivered them into your hand, and ye

have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: but are there not with you, even with you, aims against the Lord your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren; for the fierce wrath of the

Lord is upon you. 12 Then certain of the beads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkish the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came

from the war, 13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the Loan already, ye intend to add more to our sine and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spuil before the princes and all the congre-

gation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and T Ahar, reigning wickedly, is afflicted by the Syrians: 36 he dying, Hezekiah succeedath them, and carried all the feeble of them upon assess and brought them to leat and to drink, and anointed by the same and carried all the feeble of them to leat and to drink assess and brought them to leat and to drink assess and brought them to leat and to drink assess and brought them to leat and to drink and the same than the sam asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm-trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 T At that time did king Ahaz send unto

17 For again the Edomites had come and

smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

18 The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Julah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho, with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the Loan brought Judah low because of Abaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the

Lond.

20 And Tilgath-pilneser king of Amyria stude of them captives, and brought them to came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Abaz took away a portion suf of the house of the Loan, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave if unto the

that king Abaza

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Da-mascus, which smote him; and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ainz gathered together the vessels vessels of the house of God, and shut up the to the commandment of the king, by the him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the Loan God

of his fathers.

28 T Now the rest of his acts, and of all his wayz, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahas slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusahis son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiah's good reign. 3 He restoreth reli-gion. 12 The house of God cleansed. EZEKIAH began to reign when he was

five and twenty years old, and he reigned all the vessels thereof, and the show-bread nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lorn, according to all that David

his father had done.

3 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the Lorn, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the

east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites : sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the bouse of the Loan God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have furned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in

the holy place unto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he bath deli-

9 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons, and our daughters, and our

wives, are in captivity for this.

10 Now of it in mine heart to make a covepant with the Lord God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us

11 My sons, be not now negligent; for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto

him, and burn incense.

12 Then the Levites space, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of burnt-offering began, the song of the Lo-Merarl, Kinh the son of Abdi, and Azarlah the began also with the trumpets, and with the son of Jehalefet: and of the Gershonites; Jush struments ordanach by David king of Fersel

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan: Shimri. and Jeiel: and of the sons of Asaph; Zecha-

riah, and Mattaniah: 14 And of the sons of Hemas; Jehiel, and Shimel: and of the sons of Jeduthun; She-maiah, and Uzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren; and of the house of God, and cut in pieces the sancified themselves, and came, according doors of the house of the Long, and he made words of the Long, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the Lonn, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the Lord into the court of the house of the Lord. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day lem: but they brought him not into the sepul- of the month came they to the porch of the chres of the kings of Israel: and Hazekiah Lord: so they sanctified the house of the Loap in eight days: and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

16 Then they went in to Hezekish the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the Loan, and the alter of burnt-offering, with

table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression have we prepared and sanctified; and behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went

up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin-offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aurea to offer them on the alter of the Lord.

22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled if on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar

23 And they brought forth the he-geate for the sin-offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon

them:

24 And the priest killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for vered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to his inc, as ye see with your eyes.

And the sin-oliving should be made for all Israel

25 And he set the Levites in the house of the Loan with cymbals, with psalteries, and with barps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan. the prophet: for so was the communication

the Lore by his prophets.

26 And the Levites stood with the instru-ments of David, and the priests with the

trumpets.

77 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the altar. And when the burnt-offering begun, the song of the Lorn begun also with the trumpets, and with the in

the sm of Zimmsh, and Eden the son of 28 And all the congregation worshipped,

punded: and all this continued until the fore gave them up to .

wrot-offering was flaished. 29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the Loan with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang preises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and

worshipped. 31 Theo Hexekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the Long, come near, and bring sacrifices and thank-offerings into the house of the Long. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and hank-offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt-offerings

32 And the number of the burnt-offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and ro hundred lambs : all these were for a burntoffering to the Lord

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not alay all the burnt-offerings: whereere their brethren the Levites did help them,

till the work was ended, and until the other priests and sanctified themselves : for the Le vites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt-offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace-offerings. and the drink-offerings for every burnt-offer-

ing. So the service of the house of the Loan was set in order. 36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the neo-

ple, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.
CHAP. XXX.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a passover. assembly destroy the altars of idolatr

ND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseb, that they should come to the house of the Load at Jeru alem, to keep the passover unto the Long God of Israel.

2 For the king had taken counsel, his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passever in the second

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified them-selves sufficiently, neither had the people

gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. 4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beersheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the Loup God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done if of a

long time in such sort as it was written.

6 Bo the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn f you that are-escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And he not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which irespassed against the Loan God of their fathers, who there seven days with glade 990

on, as ye see. 8 Now be ye not stiff-necked as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanct ifid for ever: and serve the Logo your God. that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Loan, your brethren and your children shall find com-passion before them that lend them captive, so that they shall come again into this land : for the Load your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manassek, even unto Zebulun : but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless, divers of Asher, and Manameh, and of Zebulun, humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of Ta king, and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14. And they arose and took away the alters that were in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kidron.

15 Then they killed the passover on the four-teenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt-offerings into the house of the Long.

18. And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Meses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand A the Levites.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issaehar and Zebulun, had not cleaned themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good Long pardon every one 19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the

Lord God of his fathers, though he be not cleaned according to the purification of the anctuary.

30 And the Lord hearkened to Hezekigh,

and healed the people.

21 And the shildres of Issuel that were present at Jerumlem kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness : and the Levites and the priests praised the Lord day hy day, singing with loud instruments unto the

22 And Henskish spake comfortably unto all the Levites that taught the good knowledge again unto the Loan God of Abraham, Isaas, of the Loan : and they did eat throughout the and Israel, and he will return to the remnant feast seven days, offering peace-offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took coursel to keep other seven days : and they kept other

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to seven thousand sheep: and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand slieep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the straners that ame out of the land of Israel, and

that ewelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solumon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem.

27 Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwellingplace, even unto heaven

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The people forward in destroying idolalty. . 11 liezekiah appointeth officers to dispote of the tithes: 20 his sincertly.

NOW when all this was finished, all large! that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them alt. Then they had utterly destroyed them all. all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests, and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt-offerings, and for peaceofferings, to minister, and to give thanks and

to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD. 3 He oppointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt-offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening burnt-offerings, and the burnt-offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as if is written in the law of the Lord

4 Moreover, he commanded the people that dwelt in Jesusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be en-

souraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first-fruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they in aand the bundantly,

6. And concerning the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the fithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of boly things which were consecrated unto the Loan their God, and laid them by Be:spe.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished there in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the Long and bis people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests

and the Levites concerning the heaps.

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since the then, who stopped all the foundains, and the people began to bring the offerings into the brook that ran through the misst of the land, house of the Loan, we have had enough to eat, saying, Why should the lings of Amyria come. and have left plenty : for the Loan hath blessed his people; and that which is left it this - Frest store

11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare the congregation a thousand bullocks, and chambers in the house of the Loan; and they prepared them.

12 And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully : over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and

Shimei his brother was the next. 13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah more overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekfab the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kore the son of Immsh the Levite, the porter toward the east, was over the free will-offerings of God, to distribute the oblations

of the Loan, and the most holy things

15 And next him were Eden, and Miniamin. and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small :

16 Besides their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the Loun, his daily portion for their service in their charges, according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges,

by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they satisfied themselves in : ssenitod

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbe of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the pricets, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Le-

20 ¶ And thus did Herekiah throughout all: Judah, and wrought that which was good and right and truth before the Load his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did if with all his heart, and prespered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Sennacherth invadeth Judah. 21 An angel destroyeth the Assyrians. 24 Hezekiah's sickness and recovery : 32 he dying, Manasech succeedeth him.

FTER these things, and the establishment therefore, Sennacherib king of Assyria. camo, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to winthem for himself.

2 And when Hezekishsaw that Sensacheribwas come, and that he was purposed to fight,

against Jerusalem,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountain which were without the alty : and they did help him.

& So there was gathered much people toge-ther, who stopped all the fountains, and the

and find much water? S Aine he strengthened himself, and built up all the well that was beaken, and mised lep. 1736L

6 And he set captains of war over the pro-into the house of his god, they that came forth ble, and gathered them together to him in of his own bowels slew him there with the the street of the gate of the city, and spake swordcomfortably to them, saying,

all the multitude that is with him : for there be More with us then with him:

8 With him ir an arm of flesh; but with fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of of all nations from thenceforth.

· Judah. 9 T After this did Sennesherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he himself laid stege against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Jackh that were at Jerusalow, raying,

10 Thus saith Segmetterib king of Assyria. Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the

siege in Jerusalem ?

11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give ever yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The Lond our God shall deliver us out of the kand of the king of Assyria? 12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away

his .igh places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying. Ye shall worship before one altar, and sure incense upon * 13 Know ye ant what I and my fathers

have done unto all the people of other lands? Were the gods of the nations of those lands

any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand ? 14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine

hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand ? 15 Now therefore let not Hezokiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him : for no god of any sation or

kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers : how much less shall your God delixes you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servent Heze; the vision of Issish the prophet, the son of

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the Loan God of Israel, and to speak against 33 And Hezekish slept with his fathers, and him, saying. As the gods of the nations of they buried him in the chiefest of the sepul-star lands have not delivered their people chees of the sons of David: and all Judeh and the inhabitants of Israelland did him honour band.

18 Then they eried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the

19 And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, missel were the work of the hands of Milo.

20 And for this come Hesekiah the king, and the prophet Isalah, the sea of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven.

out off all the mighty man of valour, and I Tor he built again the high places

of up to the towers, and enother wast without, the leaders and captains in the came of the and repaired Millo is the city of David, and king of Amyria : so he returned with shame of made darts and shields in abundance. face to his own land. And when he was come

22 Thus the Loap saved Hezekiah and the 7 Be strong and courageous, be not afraid inhabitants of Jerusalcan from the hand of nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for Senoncherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every

23 And many brought gifts unto the Lorn S with him to an arm or news; where is the control of the control

24 T In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the Loan: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

25 But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for his beart was lifted up; therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. 26 Notwithstanding Hezekiah humbled him-

self for the pride of his heart, both he and the

inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the Loan came not upon them in the days of Hezekiat. 27 T And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for eilver, and for gold, and for preclous stones, and for spices, and for shields.

and for all manner of pleasant jewels; 28 Storehouses also for the increase of cora, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreover be provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: or God had given him substance very much. 30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it

straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hexekiah prospered in all bin works. 31 T Howbeit, in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who

sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart. 32 T Now the rest of the acts of Hezeklah. and his goodness, behold, they are written in

Amoz, and in the book of the kings of Judah

and Israel out of mine hand, so shall not the God the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine at his death. And Manasseh his son seigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

Manasseh's wicked rrign: 11 he is carried into Rabyton: 12 upon his prayer he is re-leased: 20 Amon succeedeth him: 24 he boing slain by his own servants, 26 Jostak succeedeth him

MANASSEH was twelve years old when be began to reign, and be reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

2 But did that which was evil in the sight of the Loan, like unto the abonizations of rayed and cried to heaven.

1 ¶ And the Loap sest an angel, which fore the children of Israel.

395

which Menekish his fither had broken down, and the places wherein he built high places, and he reared up alters for Baalim, and made and not up groves and graven images, before groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built alters in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusa-

hem shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built alters for all the bost of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the sec of Hippem: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards : he wrought much evil in the sight of the Loap, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a carved image, the idel which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I

put my name for ever :

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole taw and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

9 So Manassah, made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the Loan had destroy-

ed before the children of Israel.

10 And the Loan spake to Manasseh, and David his father, and declined actiter to the to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the Loap brought upon

them the captains of the bost of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the Loap his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers.

13 And prayed unto him; and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his king-Then Manasseh knew that the Lorp he dom. was God.

14 Now after this be built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gibon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish-gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put cap-tains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the Loan, and all the alters that he had built in the mount of the house of the Loun, and in Jerusalem, and cant them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace-offerings and thank-offerings, and commanded Judah to

serve the Lean God of Israel.

17 Nevertheless, the people did sacrifice

their God only

18 T Now the rest of the acts of Manasseb, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the Loud God of Israel, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the Israel :

19 His prayer also, and how God was onexerted of him, and all initiain, and his trespens, 10, And they get M.in, the hand of the work.

he was humbled behold, they are written among the sayings of the seers.

20 ¶ So Manasseh slept with his fathers,

and they buried him in his own house: and

Amon his son reigned in his steed.

21. I Amon was two and tweaty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem.

22 But he did that which was evil in the sight of the Loan, as did Manameh his father for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the oan, as Manameh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him. and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had compired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his sen king in his stead.

CHAP. XXXIV.

1 Jaciah's good reign: 3 he destroyeth idolatry: 8 he repaireth the temple; 20 and, causing the law to be read, reneweth the covenant with God.

OSIAH was eight years old when he beam to reign, and he reigned in Jerusulem une

and thirty years.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of

right hand nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign. while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And they brake down the alters of Baalim in his presence; and the images that were ou. high above them he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images he brake in pleces, and made dust of them, and strewed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them

5 And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their alters, and cleaned Judah and Jerusa-

6 And so did he in the cities of Manasseb.

and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the alters and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned

to Jerusalem.

8 % Now in the eighteenth year of his. reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Masseigh the governor of the city, and still in the high places, yet ento the Loap Josh the son of Joshaz the recorder, to repair

the house of the Load his God. 9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites than kept the doors had gathered of the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Ben-

jamin; and they returned to Jerusulem.

en that had the oversight of the house of the justo him, Thus mith the Loup God of Israel. Load, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the Load, to repair and mend the house :

11 Even to the artificers and builders gave

kings of Judah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the work frithfully: nd the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set if forward; and other of that I will bring upon this place, and upon the the Levites, all that could skill of instruments inhabitants of the same. So they brought the of music.

13 Also they more over the bearers of burdens, and were everseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers,

and porters

14 % And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the Lorn. Hilkiah the priest found a book of the

law of the Loap given by Moses.

15 And Hilkish answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the w in the house of the LOAD. And Hilkiah

delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying. All that was committed to thy servants, they do ff.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the work-

18 Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his

elothes.

20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Araish a servant of the king's, saving,

21 Go, inquire of the Loap for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, coneerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lond that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the Loan, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkish, and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Fhallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college:) and they

apake to her to that effect.

23 T And she auswered them, Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

Thus srith the Lond, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the ishabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the

provoke nie to anger with all the works of their ands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

6 And so for the king of Judah, who sent to wind thought of the Loan, so shall ye say number of thirty thousand, and three thou-

concerning the words which thou hast heard :

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and they it, to buy bewn stone, and timber for against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst couplings, and to floor the houses which the thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and ween before me; I have even heard thee

abo, saith the Loap. 26 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil

king word again. 29 ¶ Then the king sent and gathered toge-

ther all the elders of Judah and Jarusalem. 39 And the king went up into the house of the Loan, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their cars all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the Lond.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the Long, to walk after the Loan, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonles, and his statutes, withall his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand to if. the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. 33 And Josiah took away all the abomina-

tions out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, even to serve the Loup their God. And all his days they departed not from following the Loan, the God of their fathers

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Josiah keepelh a tolema passover : 22 he, pro-Toking Pharaph-nechoh, is stain at Megiddo.

NOREOVER Josiah kept a passover unto
the Load in Jerusalem : and they killed

the passover on the fourteenth day of the first monto.

2 And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the bouse of the Lorn,
3 And said unto the Levites that taught

all largel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the sea of David king of Israel did build; it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders : serve now the Loap your God, and his people

4 And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Selomon his son.

5 And stand in the boly place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Levitee.

king of Judab:

6 So kill the passover, and sanctify your

28 Because they have forsaken me, and have selves, and prepara your brethren, that they
burned incense to other gods, that they might may do according to the word of the Loan by

the hand of Mose 7 And Josiah gave to the people, of the flook, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the

327

stance. 8 And his princes gave willingly unto the

people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah, and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover-offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaseel his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Jehiel, and Jozahad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover ! Terings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.

10 So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's com-

mandment.

11 And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled the blood from their hands,

and the Levites flaved them.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.

13 And they reasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance : but the elter holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all

the people. 14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests : because the priests the sons of Aaron were busied in offering of burnt-offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of

15 And the singers the sous of Asaph were in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Hemen, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters mailed at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Lavites prepared for them.

16 So all the service of the Loan was pre-

Josiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were prefeast of unleavened bread, seven days.

18 And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel, from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the of Jerusalem.

19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 ¶ After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came and Josiah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying. What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah! I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have wer: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear over Judah and Jurusalem. thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless, Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that

sand buildelse: these were of the king's sub-junto the words of Necho from the wouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in one of And all Judah the sepulchres of his fathers. and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

25 T And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah : and all the singing men and the singing wo-men spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance is Israel: and behold, they are written in the

lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to that which was writ-

ten in the law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Largel and Judah. CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Jehoahas, succeeding, is deposed by Pharaok. 5 Jehoiakim, reigning ill, is carried into Babylun. 9 Jehoiachin succeedeth. dekiah's evil reign.

THEN the people of the land took Jehoshan the son of Josiah, and made him king in

his father's stead in Jerusalem. 2 Jehoahan was twenty and three years old

when he began to reign, and he reigned three

months in Jerusalem. 3 And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of

4 And the king of Egypt made Elinkim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jeholakim. And Necho took Jehonhaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.
5 T Jeholakim was twenty and five years

pared the same day, to keep the passover, and old when he began to reign, and he reigned to offer burnt-offerings upon the altar of the cleven years in Jerusalem; and he did that Lord, according to the commandment of king $\pi hick$ may evil in the right of the Lord his God.

6 Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar ent kept the passover at that time, and the king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.
7 Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the ves-

sels of the house of the Logo to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and his abominations which he did, and that leval that were present, and the inhabitants which was found in him, behold, they are which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jahoiachin his sen reisned in his stead.

9 T Jeheischin mas eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three menths up to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and ten days in Jerusalem : and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Load.

10 And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent and brought him to Bar by lon, with the goodly vessels of the house of. the Load, and made Zodekish his brother king

11 T Zedekiah was one and twenty ye old when he began to reign, and reigned sie ven

years in Jeromiem.

12 And he did that which was evil in the he might eight with him, and beerkened not sight of the Loon his flod, and head-

13 And he also rebeiled against king Nebuadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the Loan God of all the goodly vessels thereof. Besel

14 T Moreover all the chief of the priests and the people transgressed very much after they were servants to him and his sons, until all the aboundations of the heathen; and pol-luted the house of the Loap which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

15 And the Loap God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling-place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his pro-

his people, till there was no remedy.

17 'Fiserefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man

age he gave them all into his hand. hulld hall the vessels of the house of God, Judah.

himself before Jeremish the prophet speaking and of his princes; all these he brought to from the mouth of the Loan. Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where

the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

21 To fulfil the word of the Loan by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had en-

jnyed her subbaths: for as long as she lay de-solate she kept subbath, to fulfil threescore

and ten years.
22 T Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia that the word of the Load, spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomphets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against plished,) the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put if

also in writing, saying,
23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persiz, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the Long God of or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for heaven given me; and he hath charged me to age he gave them all into his hand.

build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in is And all the vessels of the house of God, Judah. Who is there arong you of all his great and small, and the treasures of the house people! the Loan his God be with him, and of the Loan, and the treasures of the king, let him go up.

T EZRA.

CHAP. 1.

1 The pro-lamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for their return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels

of the temple to Shashbazzar.

NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Loap by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD . Tred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation through-out all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, mying,

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Loan God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and be hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Jerusalem.

Judah.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? bis God be with him, and let him go up to J's usalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the Lord God of largel (he is the

where he sojournets, let the men of his place ried away unto Babylon, and came again unto help him with siver, and with gold, and with Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his goods, and with beasts, besides the free-will-jcity; offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem.

5 Then rose up the chief of the fathers shan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. Till Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and number of the men of the people of Israel: the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised to go up to build the house of the hundred seventy and two.

Lean which is in Jerusalem.

4 The children of She

6 And all they that were about them Strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all that was

willingly offered.
7 ¶ Also Cyrus the-king brought forth the hundred and twelve. vessels of the house of the Load, which Ne- 7 The children of suchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusa- hundred fifty and four.

lem, and had put them in the house of his gods; 8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredail the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them : thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver,

nine and twenty knives.

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other

vessels a thousand.

Il All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of the captithe captivity, that were brought up from Babylon unto CHAP. II.

1 The number that returned. 62 Of the priests which could not shew their pedigres.

NOW these are the shildren of the province that went up out of the captivity. God.) which to in Jerusalem. Of those which had been carried away, whom 4 And whosever remainsth in any place Nebuchadnezzarthe king of Babylon had car-

> 2 Which came with Zerubbabel : Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seralah, Rectaiah, Mordecai, Bil-

> 3 The children of Parosb, two thousand so

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hun-

dres seventy and two. 5 The children of Arab, seven hundred se-

venty and five.
6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand eight

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two

- 8 The children of Zetty, nine hundred forty and five.
- 9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

The mather and chieffins of this

10 The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two. 11 The children of Bebai, aix hundred twen-

ty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two

bundred twenty and two 13 The children of Addnikam, six hundred

sixty and six. 14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, minety and eight.

17 The children of Bezzi, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jorah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hashum, two hundred

two ty and three.
20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and five. 21 The children of Beth-lebem, an hundi od

twenty and three.
22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

24 The children of Azmaveth, forty and two. 25 The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and

tbree. 26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.

28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two. 30 The children of Magbish, an hundred

fifty and six.

31 The children of the other Elam, a thou-

sand two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Harizo, three hundred and twenty.

33 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono,

seves hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred

forty and five.

36 The children of Sensah, three thousand

and six hundred and thirty. 36 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy

and three. 37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty

and two 38 The children of Pashur, a thousand two

hundred forty and seven. 39 The children of Harim, a thousand and

40 The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah,

seventy and four.
41 The singers: the children of Assph,

an hundred twenty and eight. 42 The children of the porters : the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine

43 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tab-

beoth.

44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon, 45 The children of Lehanah, the children

of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

46 The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan,

47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Realah, 48 The children of R. zin, the children of

Nekoda, the children of Gazzam. 49 The children of Uzza, the children of

Paseah, the children of Besal, 50 The children of Aspah, the children of

Mehrnim, the children of Nephusim, 51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakupua, the children of Harhur, 52 The children of Bazluth, the children of

Mehida, the children of Bursha, 53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamab,

54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatiphs.

55 The children of Solomon's servants the children of Sotal, the children of Sophereth, the children of l'eruda, 56 The children of Janish, the children of

Darkon, the children of Giddel, 57 The children of Shephatiah, the children

of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami. 58 All the Nethinims, and the children of

Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

59 And these were they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harm, Cherub, Addan, and Immer; but they could not show their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Israel.

en The children of Delajah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

ty and two.

61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the
blidgen of Hahaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Habaiah, the children of children of Barzillai: which took a wife of the daughters, of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

62 These sought their register among those that were reckened by genealogy, but they were not found : therefore were they, as pol-

luted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most hely things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with

Thummim. 64 The whole congregation together πas forty and two thousand three handred and

threescore. 65 Besides their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hun-

dred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women 66 Their borses mere seven hundred thirty

and six; their mules, two bundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

58 T And sems of the chief of the fathers,

when they came to the house of the LORD which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the

bonse of God to set it up in his place:
69 They gave after their ability unto the
treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds

of silver, and one hundred pricets' garments.

ali larael in their cities CHAP. III.

1 The alter is set up. 4 Offerings frequented. 8 The foundation of the temple laid.

ND when the seventh month was come , and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusaleas.

2 Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozafak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the akar of the Ged of Israel, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, as if is written in the hw of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries : and they offered burnt-offerings thereon unto the Long, even burnt-offerings morning and evening

4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as # is written, and officed the daily burnt-offerjugs by number, according to the custom, as

the duty of every day sequired;
5 And afterward offered the centinual burntoffering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the Long that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a free-

will-offering unto the Loap.
6 From the first day of the seventh month egan they to offer burnt-offerings unto the Loan. But the foundation of the temple of accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and

the Lord was not yel laid.

7 They gave money size unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Eidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 T Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the accord month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

9 Thee stood Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judab, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites.

10 And when the brilders laid the foundation of the temple of the Long, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sone of Asaph with cymbols, to raise the Loan, after the ordinance of David king of israel.

11 And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the Loan; because he is good, for his mercy endareth for evertoward israel. And alithe people shouted with a great shout, when they preised the Lond, because the foundation of the house of the Lord was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the founda-tion of this house was laid before their eyes, went with a load voice; and many shouled the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou and cloud for joy; 33 t

IS So that the people could not discern the 70 So the priests, and the Levites, and some noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the of the people, and the singers, and the porters, weeping of the people : for the people shouted and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar

CHAP. IV.
1 The building hindered. 7 The letter to Ar-

taxerzes : 17 his decree. OW when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the Loan God of Israel:

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God as ye do and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us

up hither.

3 But Zerubbahel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them. Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build note the Loan God of I-rael, as king Cyrus the king of Persia bath commanded us.

4 Then the propin of the land weakened the bands of the people of Judah, and troubled

them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Durius ting of Persia.

6 And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an

Jerusalem. 7 ¶ And in the days of Artevernes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companious, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia, and the writing of the letter was written in the Syrlan tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian torgue.

8 Rehum the chancellor and Shimshaithe scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Ar-

taxerses the king, in this sort:
9 Then wrote Rehum the chanceller, and Shimshal the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dinaites, the Apharsathebites, the Tarpelites, the Apparaites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, and the Elemites

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Assapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that ere on this side the river, and at such a time.

If This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants, the men on this side the river,

and at such a time. 12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the ba city, and have set up the walls thereof, and

joined the foundations 13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and cur-

of the kings 14 Now because we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of

in the book of the records, and know that; this city is a rehellious city, and burtful unto into the province of Judea, to the house of the kings and provinces, and that they have moved great God, which is builded with great stones, sedition within the same of old time : for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded agata, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this

side the river.

17 Then sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancelior, and to thimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us bath

been plainly read before me. 19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time buth made insurrection against kings, and that

rebellion and sedition have been made therein. 20 There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all countries beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and cus-

tom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause there men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until suether commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this : why should damage grow to the hurt of the

kings t

23 T Now when the copy of king Ar-taxerxes' letter was read before Rebum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of

Peraia.

CHAP. V. Zerubbabel and Jeshua set formard the build-

ing of the temple. THEN the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied upto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them.

2 Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God

belping them.

3 T At the same time came to them Tatnai. rovernor on this side the river, and Shetharboznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who bath commanded you to build this bouse, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this

building !

5 But the eye of their God was upon the el-ders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter con-cerning this matter.

4 The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shether-

oznai, and his companions the Apharanchites. which were on this side the river, sent unto

Darius the king :

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus: Unto Darius the king, all Dista.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went and timber is laid in the walls, and this work south fast on, and prospereth in their

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up there walls ?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that

were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave there into the hand of Nebuchadpezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Baby-

13 But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon,the same king Cyrus made a decree to

build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babyloa, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded

in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, as God which laki the foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem : and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasurehouse, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

13 The Durius advanceth the buildings. temple is finished. 19 The feasts of the dedication, and of the passever.

THEN Darius the king made a decree, and

search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon

2 And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king, the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid: the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits:

4 With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be

given out of the king's house :

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadozzar took forth out of the temple, which is at le-

rusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple come again out of captivity, and all such as which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond

the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond

the river, be ye far from thence :

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall to to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that

they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rame, and lambs, for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, sait, wine, and oil, according to the appointent of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail :

10 That they may oner sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for

the life of the king, and of his sons.

Il Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be haused thereon; and let his house be made a doughill for this.

12 And the God that bath caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. Darius have made a decree; let it be done

with speed.
13 ¶ Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river. Shethar-bozzai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the ling had

ment, so they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah as son of iddo. And they builded and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of · Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of

15 And this bouse was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth

year of the reign of Darlus the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children

of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy,
17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hun-people of Israel, and of his priests and Levites, dred rams, four hundred lambs: and for a sin-offering for all Israel, twelve be-goats, ac- own free will to go up to Jerusalem, go with cording to the number of the tribes of Is-thee. rael.

Is And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in Lieir courses, for the rerning Judah and Jerusalem, according service of God which frat Jerusalem; as it is to the law of thy God which fe in thine wrkten in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteeath day of the first month.

20 For the priests and the Levites were urified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brothren the priests, and for themselves.

21 And the children of Israel, which were had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heatnen of the land, to seek

the Lone God of Israel, did eat,
22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy : for the Loun had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem. 11 The commission of Artaxernes. 27 God praised. OW after these things, in the reign of

Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra, the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hil-

2 The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

3 The son of America, the son of Azariah,

the son of Meraioth. 4 The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the

son of Bukki,

5 The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief

priest:

6 This Ezra went up from Babylon : and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, ac-cording to the hand of the Loap his God upon bipo.

7 And there went up some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year

of Artaxerxes the king.

8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth. month, which was in the seventh year of the

9 For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Babylen, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon bim.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, and to teach

in Israel statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the Load, and of his statutes to Israel.

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, Unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of beaven, perfect peace, and at such a time

13 I make a decree; that all they of the in my realm, which are minded of their

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king and of his seven counsellors, to inquire con-

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation is in Jerusalem,

16 And all the silver and gold that thou cannot find in all the province of Babylon, which the free-will-offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the

house of their God which is in Jerusalem: [the son of Zerahinh, and with him two hun-17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this dred males. money, bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your

Those who returned with Esta.

God which is in Jerusalem. 18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And what oever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow if out of the king's of Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and

treasure-house. 21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of hea-

ven, shall require of you, it be done speedily, 22 Unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king

and his soms? 24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute,

or custom, upon them. 25 And thou Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God that is in thine hand, set magistrates and

judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know them not.

26 And whoseever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprison-

27 T Blessed be the Loap God of our fathers, which bath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Loan which is in Jerusalem;

28 And bath extended mercy unto me before the king and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was strengthened as the hand of the Loan my God was upon me; and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me. CHAP. VIII.

sendeth to fudo fer ministers for the temple : stance. 21 he keepelh a fast. THESE are now the chief of their fathers,

of Artaxerxes the king. 2 Of the sons of Phinehas, Gershom; of the sons m Ithamar, Daniel; of the sons of David,

Hattush: 3 Of the sopy of Shechaniah, of the sons of i Zechariali; and with him were reckoned by genealogy, of the males an hun- of the priests, Sherebish, Hashablah, and ten dred and fifty.

5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son

of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.
7 And of the sons of Elam; Jeshalah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males

9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadian the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shelomith; the son threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bebal; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males. 12 And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the

son of Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males. 13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and She-

maiah, and with them three-core males 14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 T And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there ahode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Einsthan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Einathan, men of un-

derstanding.
17 And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, and to his brothron the Nethinius, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us

18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his

ministers for the bouse of our God.

brethren, eighteen; 19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshalah of the sons of Merari, his brethren, and their sons, twenty:

20 Also of the Nethinims, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethi-

uims: all of them were expressed by name.
21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for

1 Erra's companions from Babylon: 15 he us, and for our little ones, and for all our sub-22 For I was ashamed to require of the king

a band of soldiers and horsemen to belp us and this is the genealogy of them that against the enemy in the way: because we had went up with me from Babylon in the reign poken unto the king, saying. The hand of our frod is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. 23 So we fasted, and besought our God for

this: and he was entreated of us. 24 Then I separated twelve of the chief

of their brethren with them. 4 Of the sons of Pahath-mosb. Filhornal 25 And weighted unto them the silver, and

Erra's grayer and confession of sins. Chap. ix. x. Strange marriages to be reformed.

the house of our God, which the king and his evening sacrifice. counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred

talents:

27 Also twenty besons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as rold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the LORD; the vessels are boly also; and the ailver and the gold are a free-will-offering unto

the Loan God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them, before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the bouse of the

30 So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vesmais, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house

of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from the river Ahava on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Jerusalem, and abode

there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the war Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the ann of Blandi, Levites;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

36 Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt-offerings unto the God of Lernel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rums, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he-goats for a sin-offering: all this was a burst-offering unto the Loap.

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commis-sions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river : and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Erra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. 5 He prayeth unto God with

onfession of sine.

OW when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Mittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Monhites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the boly eed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands; yea, the hand of the princes and

rulers bath been chief in this trespara.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down for the people went very sore.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehlel, one or

the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of [been carried away; and I sat astonied until the

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness, and having rent my garment and my mantie, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands note the Lond my God,

6 Aud said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and

our trespass is grown up unto the heavens 7 Since the days of our fathers have we been

in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquaties have we, our kings, and our priests. been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as if is this day

8 And now for a little space grace hath been sherred from the Long our God, to leave us a remarkat to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our cycs. and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of l'ereta, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerualem.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying. The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was lithliness of the people of the lands, with their Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them abomizations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave it for an in-

heritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for cur evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this:

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these aboming ions? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as if is this day : behold, we are before thee in our frespasses. for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAP. X.

2 Shechaniah encouragelh Esta to reform the strange marriages. 6 Exra mourning, assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Exra, repent and promise amendment. 15 The care to perform it. 18 The names of them which had married strange wives.

NOW when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting him-

self down before the house of God, there arsembled unto him out of Israel a very great tarment and my mantle, and plucked off the congregation of men and vomen and children:

4. Then were assembled unto me every one the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Fara. That trembled at the words of the God of Israel. We have treapsed against our God, and have because of the transpression of those that had taken strangs wives of the people of the land:

EZRA.

this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage,

and do #.

5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word.

And they sware.

6 Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather them-

selves together unto Jerusalem;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should 25 Moreover, of largel: of the sons of Pa-be forfeited, and himself separated from the rosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and congregation of those that had been carried Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Be-

9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin
9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin within three days. It was the ninth month, and the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them. Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives to increase the trespass of

Israel. 11 Now therefore make confession unto the Load God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of zaleel, and Binnul, and Bianaseh.

the land, and from the strange wives.

31 And of the sons of Harim

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so

must we do.

13 But the people are many, and if is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand and Shin without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed and Uel,

to this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were employed about this matter: and Meshullam and Shabbe-

that the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. some of And Exra the priest, with certain chief of the children fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all

yet now there is hope in Israel concerning of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the teath month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of

the first month. 18 ¶ And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: name ly, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozsdak, and his brethren; Masselah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah

19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their tres-

20 And of the some of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah

21 And of the sons of Harim; Massoiah, and Elijab, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzzlab.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elicenai, Masseiah, Ishmael, Nethancel, Jozabad, and Elasah. 23 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei.

and Kelaiah (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer. 24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the

porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

naiah. 26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zochariab, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth,

and Eliah. 27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elicenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zahad, and

28 Of the sons also of Rebai; Jebohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sone of Bani; Meskullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moah; Adna, and Chelal, Benaish, Masseish, Mattanish, Be-

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishljab, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon, 32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manameh, and Shimei.

34 Of the sone of Bani: Maadal, Amram.

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Cheiluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Muttanish, Mattenai, and Jassau.

36 And Basi, and Binnui, Shimel. 39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah.

40 Machusdebsi, Shashai, Sharai, 41 Azaresi, and Shelemish, Shemariah, 42 Shallum, Amarish, and Joseph.

43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah. 44 All these had taken strange wives: and rome of them had wives by whom they had

The Book of NEHEMIAM.

CHAP. L

1 Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and eth: 5 his prayer.

HE words of Nehemiah the son of Hacks-And it came to pass in the mouth Chisles, in the twentieth year, as I was in heaven-

Shushan the palace.

2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province ney be? and when wilt thou return? So it are in great affliction and reproach: the wall pleased the king to send me; and I set him a of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates | time

thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

5 And said, I beacech thee, O Leav God of beaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love kin

and observe his commandments :

6 Let thine car now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee; both I and my father's house have sin-

7 We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad a-

mong the nations: 9 But if ye turn wito me, and keep my commandunests, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the plage that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people whom thou hast redeemed by thy great

power, and by thy strong hand.
11 O Loap, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, is they servant this day, and grant him mercy in brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, the sight of this man. For I was the king's cup-bearer.

CHAP. 11.

Artaxerxes, understanding the cause of Nehemiah's sadness, sendeth him with two letters and a commission to Jerusalem.

ND it came to pass, in the mouth Nisau, A in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his pre-

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? This is nothing else but sorrew of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

for ever : why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant bave found favour la thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him) For how long shall thy jour-ney be? and when wilt thou return? So it

7 Moreover, I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey

me ever till I come into Judah;

8 And a letter unto Amph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon

9 Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. (Now the king had sent captains of the army and hersemen with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of

11 So I came to Jerusalem, and was there

three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; peither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither mas there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walls of Jerusaism, which were broken down, and the gates

thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the foun-tain, and to the king's pool: but there mus no place for the beast that was under me to

and entered by the gate of the vailey, and se returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told if to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 Then said I unto them, We see the distress that we are in, how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me, as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And the was very sore straid, 3 And said unto the king, Let the king live ened their hands for the good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and and the bars thereof, and the wall of the Tobish the servant, the Ammonite, and Ge-pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and shem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us unto the stairs that go down from the city of to scorn, and despited us, and said, What is David. this thing that ye do? Will ye rebel against the

The names and order of

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them. The God of heaven, he will prosper us: therefore we his servants will arise and build : the house of the mighty but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

CHAP. 111. The names and order of them that builded the

wall. HEN Elizabib the high priest rose up, with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep-gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meal they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hanancel.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur

the son of Imri.

3 But the fish-gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

5 And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the

work of their Lord.

6 Moreover, the old gate repaired Jeholada he son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeinh; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeomite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the

men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne

of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

9 And pext unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of

Jerusalem.

10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-monb, repaired the other

piece, and the tower of the furnaces 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the

son of Halobesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

13 The valley-gute repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall mato the dung-gate.

14 But the dung-gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Bull in the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of heard that we builded the wall, he was of Mizpah; be bull it, and covered it, and wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, the Jews.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto

17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Ha-

shabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in

his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bava i of Keilab.

19 And next to him repaired Eger the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury, at the

urning of the wall.

20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turn-ing of the malt unto the door of the house of

Eliashib the high priest. 21 After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijab the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Elizahib even to the end of the bouse of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the

men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azariah, the son of Maaseiah the son of Apaniah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azarish unto the turning of the wall, even unto

the corner. 25 Palai the son of Uzai, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him, Pedalah the son

of Parosb. 26 Moreover, the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the water-

gate toward the east, and the tower that liefle out. 27 After them the Teknites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth

out, even unto the wall of Ophel. 28 From above the horse-gate repaired the

priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the son of After him re-Immer, over against his house. paired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph. another piece. After him repaired Mosbullama the son of Berechiah over against his chau-

ber 31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son, unto the place of the Nethialms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep-gate repaired the goldsmiths

and the merchants CHAP. IV.

1 While the curmies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth: 7 he selleth a match.

2 And he spake .before his brethren and the rulers, and to the rest of the per army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews! Will they fortify themselves? Will they sacrifice? Will they make an end in a day? Will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned? God shall fight for us

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a

4 Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of cap-

5 And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the

people had a mind to work.

7 T But it came to pass, that when Sanbal ist, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired all of them together, to come and to fight against Jerusalem, and to

hinder it.

9 Nevertheless, we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and

night, because of them.

10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of hurdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not among them, and slay them, and cause the film our pour to redeem them; work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us their cry, and these words. ten times. From all places whence ye shall re-

turn unto us they will be upon you. 13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even ther. set the people after their families with their them.

swords, their spears, and their bows. 14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the pobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people. Be not ye afraid of them: remember the LORD, which is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your

daughters, your wives, and your houses. 15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons: and the rulers were behind all the house of Judab.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that have burdens, with those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a

18 For the builders every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded: and he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 T And I said unto the pobles, and to the mise, even thus be he shaken out

is great and large, and we are s the wall, one far from another.

Chap. v.

20 In what place therefore ye of the trumpet, resort ye thither

21 So we laboured in the worl them held the spears from the fox go up, he shall even break down their stone

morning till the stars appeared. 22 Likewise at the same time. people, Let every one with his

within Jérusalem, that in the i be a guard to us, and labour on t 23 So neither I, nor my bre servants, nor the men of the gu lowed me, none of us put off ou ing that every one put them off CHAP. V.

1 The Jews complain of their d and bondage. 11 Nehemiah c tion: 14 he forbeareth his o and keepeth hospitality.

A ND there was a great cry and of their wives against the Jews.

2 For there were that said. \ and our daughters, are many : the up corn for them, that we may e 3 Some also there were that s

mortgaged our lands, vineyard: that we might buy corn, because 4 There were also that said,

rowed money for the king's tri upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh is as the fl thren, our children as their chil we bring into bondage our sons a ters to be servants, and some of

6 T And I was very angry

7 Then I consulted with mys **buked** the nobles, and the rulers them, Ye exact usury, every or And I set a great ass

And I said unto them. We at have redeemed our brethren the were sold unto the heathen; and sell your brethren? or shall the; us? Then held they their peace, thing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good ought ye not to walk in the fear cause of the reproach of the her mies?

10 I likewise, and my brethre vants, might exact of them mor

I pray you let us leave off this t II Restore. I pray you, to the day, their lands, their vineyark yards, and their houses, also t part of the money, and of the c and the off, that ye exact of the

12 Then said they, We will and will require nothing of ther do as thou sayest. Then I calle and took an oath of them, that t according to this promise.

13 Also I shook my lap, and shake out every man from his from his labour, that performeti use of their thid 17 That then mayer el which is in Jerus.
18 And whiteoever of to thy brethren, to lver and gold, that do 19 The vessels also it e service of the long rever thou before the tr 20 And what owver corting tool casing to bestow, best-21 And I, man I Arts
ake a decrea to all the
youd the river, that a
lead, the acribe of the th, shall require of you. 22 Unto an hundred tal. hundred measures of the of oil, and sait will nch. 23 Whatspever is co-heaven, but it be di-une of the Got of be d his som?

24 Also we certify you
the prices and Law
established solution to be like full to reactions, upon them 25 And then Even, at bot that is in this him but dies, which may like a chick may like they and they God; aminow them not. 28 And who account of year it be unto dies to confiscation of est. ers, which hath re king's heart, to !nen which teln Ju-28 And liath excesre the king and in the king's min roughtened as the as open me, and i raci chief men to Cli-Even to company condition to take 1 to be police at the police and the first control of the cont intuch:
3 Of the sons of furosh. Zerhanderkoned by grue red and fifty
4 Of the sous

The register of those ... Chap, vil. that returned from Babulon. Same Sales

6 These are the children of the prevince, that went up out of the captivity, of those that and two had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnez-sar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerumlem and to Judah, every

ene unto his city;
7 Who came with Zerubbahel, Jeshua, Nehemish, Azerish, Reamish, Nahamani, Mor-decai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah; the number, *I sey*, of the men of the

people of Israel, was this 8 The children of Paroch, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred

meventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty

and two. 11 The children of Pahath-mosh, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and

eight hundred and eighteen. 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Azend, two thousand

three hundred twenty and two.
18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred

threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand

threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety

and eight. 22 The children of Hashum, three hundred

twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezai, three hundred

twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, an kundred and

twelve. 25 The children of Gibson, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah,

an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twen-

ty and eight. 28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and

two. 29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.
31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and

twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred

twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and

two. 34 The children of the other Elam, a thou-

mend two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred

and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred

forty and five 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono,

seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senach, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty 41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two

hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of Harim, a thousand and

seventeen. 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua. of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah,

seventy and four.
44 ¶ The singers: the children of Assph, an hundred forty and eight

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobal, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabeoth,

47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon, 48 The children of Lebana, the children of

Hagaba, the children of Shalmai. 49 The children of Hanan, the children of

Giddel, the children of Gahar, 50 The children of Realah, the children of

Rezin, the children of Nekoda, 51 The children of Gazzam, the children of

Uzza, the children of Phaseah, 52 The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakupha, the children of Harhur, 54 The children of Bazith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha, 55 The children of Barkos, the children of

Sisera, the children of Tamah, 56 The children of Neziah, the children of

Hatipha. 57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotal, the children of Sophe-

reth, the children of Perida, 58 The children of Jaals, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel

59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.

60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 And these mere they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and immer: but they could not shew their

father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel. 62 The children of Delaish, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred

forty and two.
63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called

after their name. 64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found : therefore were they, as polluted,

put from the priesthood. 65 And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things till there stood we a priest with Urim and

Thummim. 66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

67 Besides, their man-servants and their

And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Load. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ Moreover, from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king. that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have thee. not eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their ser-vants bare rule over the people; but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the

work. 17 Moreover, there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides these that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that which was prepared for me daily mas one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine : yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 Think upon me, my God, for good, sccording to all that I have done for this people. CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiseth to terrify Nehemtah. 15 The work is finished. 17 Secret intelligence between the enemies and the nobles of

Judak NOW it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Gesham the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that i had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates ;)

That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ono. But they

thought to do me mischief.

3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Sanbaliat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter

6 Wherein mer written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith it, that thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest

be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one king in Juliah: and now shall it be reported in his watch, and every one to be over against to the king according to these words. Come now, therefore, and let us take counsel to-

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thise own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, genealogy. And I found a register of the gethat it be not done. Now therafore, Q Ged, nealogy of them which came up at the first, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slav thee; yea, in the night will they come to alay

11 And I said, Should such a man as I fice? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life! I will not go in.

12 And lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had

hired him. 13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might

reproach me. la My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the

prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and

two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 T Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and the letters of Tobiah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Judah sworm unto him, because he was the son-in-law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And To-

bish sent letters to put me in fear-CHAP. VII.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 A register of the genealogy of them which came at the Arst out of Babylon, 8 of the people, 39 of the priests, 43 of the Levites, 46 of the Nethining, &c.

NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters, and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Je-rusalem: for he was a faithful man, and feared

God above many. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them; and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one

his house. 4 Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 T And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by and found written therein,

The register of those Chep. vil. that returned from Babylon. the goods 40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty azd two.

6 These are the children of the prevince, that went up out of the captivity, of these that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezsar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerumlem and to Judah, every

one unto his city;
7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Ne-

hemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mor-decai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Bannah; the number, I say, of the men of the

people of Israel, was this; 8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an

hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Arab, six hundred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pahath-mosh, of the

shildren of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred Forty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred

and threescore. 15 The children of Binnui, six bundred forty

and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twen-16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twen-rand eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand Meunim, the children of Nephishesim, ty and eight.

three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty

and five. 21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety

and eight.
22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezzi, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hariph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and two.

29 The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred

twenty and one.
31 The men of Michman, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

23 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other Elam, a thousend two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hundred

forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono,

seven hundred twenty and one.
38 The children of Sepanh, three thousand

nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ The priests: the children of Jedaiah, threescore. of the house of Jeshus, nine hundred seventy

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand and 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah,

eventy and four. 44 The singers : the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobal, an hundred thirty and

eight. 46 The Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Ta-

beoth, 47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon.

48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shaimai.

49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gabar, 50 The children of Realah, the children of

Rezin, the children of Nekoda, 51 The children of Gazzam, the children of

53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of

Hakupha, the children of Harhur, 54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha, 55 The children of Barkos, the children of

Sisera, the children of Tamah, 56 The children of Neziah, the children of

Hatipha. 57 The children of Solomon's servants:

the children of Sotal, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peride 58 The children of Jaals, the children of

Darkon, the children of Giddel. 59 The children of Shephatich, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.

60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 61 And these mere they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-baresha, Cherub, Addon,

and immer: but they could not show their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Israel. 62 The children of Delainh, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred

forty and two.
63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of

Barzillai, which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name. 64 These sought their register among those

that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found : therefore were they, as polluted. put from the priesthood. 65 And the Tirsbatha said unto them, that

they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood we a priest with Urim and Thummim.

66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and

67 Besides their man-servants and their

maid-servants, of whom there were seven thou- tha, and Exra the priest the scribe, and the sand three hundred thirty and seven : and they Levites that taught the people, said unto all had two hundred forty and five singing men the people. This day is holy unto the Load

and singing women.
68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six : their mules, two hundred forty and five.

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five : six thousand seven hundred and twenty

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirabatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold. fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two bundred pounds of silver

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

. The religious manner of reading and hearing the law. ND all the people gathered themselves to-A gether as one man into the street that was before the water-gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the Loap had command-

ed to Israel. 22 And Exra the priest brought the law be-fore the congregation both of men and wo-men, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh

month. 3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water-gate, from the morning until mid-day, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears

of all the people ners attentive unto the book of the law. 4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of

wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilklah, and Maaselah, on his right hand; and on his left band, Pedalah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zecharlah, and Me-5 And Ezra opened the book in the night

of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up :

6 And Exra blessed the Lord, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, amen, with lifting up their hands: and they howed their heads, and worshipped the Loan with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelainh, and the Levites, caused the people to

understand the law: and the people stood is the Lorn their God. their place. 8 So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 I And Rehemiah, which is the Tiraha- God 342

your God; mourn not nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way,

eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lond: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lone is your. strength.

11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying. Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the

14 And they found written in the law, which the Loan had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the

feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and pre-claim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, 60 forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as if is

written 16 TSo the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water-gate, and in the street

of the gate of Ephraim. 17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths; for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unte God: and they kept the feast seven days, and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manuer.

CHAP. IX.

A solemn fast, and reventance of the people. The Levites confess God's goodness, and their own wickedness.

YOW in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with mekcloth, and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stond up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the Lonn their-God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and wershipped

4 Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unte the Leap their

5 Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebanish, and Pethaniah, said, Stand up and bless the Lors your God for ever and ever: and blemed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art Loan alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of beavens, with

all their host, the earth, and all things that set therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. 7 Thou art the Lorp the God, who didst

choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham; 8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee. and madest a covenant with him, to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amor-

ites, and the Perizzites, and the Jobusites, and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous: 9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers

in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red 10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharach, and on all his servants, and on all

the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst

thou get thee a name, as if is this day. 11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the

mighty waters. 12 Moreover, thou leddest them in the day

they should go. 13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest

them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments: 14 And madest known unto them thy holy subbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy

15 And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments.

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou are a God ready to partion, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsonkest them

18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy god that brought thee up out of Egypt, and sad wrought great provocations:

19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mercies, for ble seem little before thee, that hath come sookest them not in the midderness: the pillar upon us, en our kings, on our princes, and of the cloud departed not from them by day, to on our priests, and on our prophets, and lead them in the way; neigher the pillar of fire on our fathers, and on all thy people, since by night, to show them light, and the way in time of the kings of Assyris unto this wherein they should go. ,

20 Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing : their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners : so they possersed the land of Sibon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of

Og king of Bashan.
23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou harbt promised to their fathers, that they should in to pos-

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Camanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a fat

land, and possessed houses full of all goods. wells digged, vineyards, and olive-yards, and fruit trees is abundance: so they did est, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodne

26 Nevertheless, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and siew thy prophets, which testified against them to turn them to thee,

and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar in the time of their trouble, when they cried of fire, to give them light in the way wherein unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee : therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven, and many times didst thou deliver them, according to thy mercies ; 29 And testifiedst against them, that thou

mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them,) and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear. 30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets; yet would they not give ear: there-

fore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands. 31 Nevertheless, for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant, and mercy, let not all the trou-ble seem little before thee, that hath come day.

33 Howbeit, thou are just in all that is | 30 And that we would not give our daugh-brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but | ters unto the people of the land, nor take their we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments, and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify

against them. 35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and is thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned

they from their wicked works,

36 Behold, we are servants this day; and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers, to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it.

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the lrings whom it.ou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure,

and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this, we make a sure ecvenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it.

CHAP. X. 1 The names of them that scaled the covenant.

29 The point of the covenant.

Now those that scaled were, Nehemiah the Tirahatha, the sam of Braham. Tirshetha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zid-

kijan, 2 Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

- 3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebanish, Malluch,
- 5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
- 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamia, 8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemalah : these

the pricets. 9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of Azaniah; Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kad-

10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelsiah, Hanan,

11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

- 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah.
- 13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.
- 14 The chief of the people; Paroch, Pahath-meab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebal, 16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
- - 17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur, 18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai
- 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai, 20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddus,
- 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Heshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
- 24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Masselah, 26 And Ahljah, Hanan, Auan,
- 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.
 28 ¶ And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Ne-thiaims, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their

daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;

29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an eath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the Lorp our Loan, and his judements and his statutes:

daughters for our sons: 31 And if the people of the land bring ware

or any victuals on the sabbath-day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day; and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge

ourselves yearly with the third part of a she-kel, for the service of the bouse of our God ;

33 For the shew-bread, and for the continual meat-offering, and for the continual burntoffering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin-offerings, to make an atonement-for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests. the Levites, and the people, for the wood-offering, to bring it into the house of our God. after the houses of our fathers, at times appoint-

ed, year by year, to burn upon the altar of the Loan our God, as it is written in the law: 25 And to bring the first-fruits of our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the

Lord:

36 Also the first-born of our sons, and of our cattle, (as if is written in the law,) and the firstlings of our herds, and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the first-fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God: and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our til-

38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites when the Levites take tithes; and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure-

39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem: 3 a catalogue of their names.

ND the rulers of the people dwelt at Je-A rusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other

2 And the people blessed all the men that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jeru-

3 ¶ Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants.

Chap. xif. The inhabitants of the cities.

children of Judah, and of the children of Benemin. Of the children of Jurah; Athaish the son of Uzziah, the son of Lechariah, the son of Ameriah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;

5 And Masseigh the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerumlem were four hundred threescore and eight

valiant men. 7 And these are the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the sen of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Masseigh, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jessiah.

8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah, was second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib,

11 Seraiah the son of Hilkfah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Merajoth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Ze-chariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, NOW those are the priests and the Levites two hundred forty and two: and Ameshai the that went up with Zerubhabel the son of son of Arareel, the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshauz Beraiak, Jeremiah, Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Levites: Shemalah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hachabiah, the son of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, had the oversight of the out-

ward business of the house of God. 17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and

Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the con of Jeduthun. 18 All the Levites in the holy. city were two

hundred fourscore and four. 19 Moreover, the porters. Akkub, Talmon,

and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and two 20 T And the residue of Israel, of the priests,

and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.
21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel:

and Ziha and Gispa were over the Nathinime. 22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jeru-

salem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers were ever the husiness of the house of bonathan;

⊕ou. 23 For it was the king's commandment

And at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the be for the singers, due for every day. 24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the king's hand in all metters concerning the

people. 25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjatharba, and is the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and in the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and in the villages thereof.

26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-sheba, and in the villages thereof, 28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and is

the villages thereof, 29 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at

Jarmuth, 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and is their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah. and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hin-

31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba dwelt at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el. and fa their villages,

32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Amaniah, 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Levites were divisions to Judah, and in Benjamin.

CHAP. XII. 1 The priests which came up with Zerubbabel.

10 The succession of the high priests.

Ezra.

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattush, 3 Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

4 Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

6 Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,

brethren.

6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah, 7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedalah.

were the chief of the priests, and of their bre-thren, in the days of Jeshua. 8 Moreover, the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, and Mattanlah, which was over the thankskiving, he and his

9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brothren. were over against them in the watches. 10 And Jeshua begst Joiakim, Joiakim algo

begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada, 11 And Joinda begat Jounthan, and Jonathan begat Jaddus.

12 And in the days of Joiakim were priests. the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

13 Of Ezra, Mechullam; of America, Jeho hanan :

14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Jeseph:

15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai; 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam ;

17 Of Abijah, Zichei; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai ; 18 Of Bilgah, Shammun; of Shemaiah, Je-

19 And of Joiarib, Matterni; of Jednials

Uzzi fourerning them, that a certain portion should 20 Of Sellai, Kallai : of Amok, Eber; 21 Of Hilkish, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Ne-

The succession of the high priests.

22 The Levites, in the days of Eliashib, Joinda, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers : also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.

23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers. were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Elia-

shib. 24 And the chief of the Levites : Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of Davidthe man of God, ward over against ward

25 Mattanish, and Bakbukiah, Ohadish, Mebullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates. 26 These were in the days of Joinkim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the

days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe. the prise, the serior.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, pealteries, and with harps. 28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain

country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi; 29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of

the fields of Geba, and Azmaveth: for the

singers had builded them villages round about 30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall. 31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah

upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung-gate;

32 And after them went Heshaiah, and half

the princes of Judah, 33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam.

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and

Jeremiah, 35 And certain of the priests' sons with trumpets; namely, Zechariah, the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of

Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph :

36 And his brethren, Shemalah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judab, Hazani, with the musical instruments of David the man of Ged, and Ezra the scribe efore them.

37 And at the fountain-gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the watergate eastward. 38. And the other company of them that

gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad wall:

39 And from above the gate of Ephraim, house of God, and above the old gare, and above the find party of 8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast and the tower of Hanneel, and the tower of forth all the househeld sum of Tobies out or Mesh, even unto the sheep-gate; and they the chamber.

40 So stood the two companies of them that rave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the

half of the fulers with me :

The dedication of the wall.

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Masseiah, Mi-niamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trumpets 42 And Masseigh, and Shemaigh, and Elea-

zar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer : and the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem

was heard even afar off. 44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the of-

ferings, for the first-fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, out of the fields of the cities. the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests, and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the command-ment of David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old, there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God

47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters every day his portion: and they sanctified hely things unto the Levites, and the Levites sanctified them

unto the children of Aaron. CHAP. XIII.

1 Upon the reading of the law, separation is made from the mixed multitude. 10 Nehe-

mish reformeth the offices in the house of God. N that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people : and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation. of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit, our God turned the curse into

a blessing. 3 Now it came to pass, when they had beard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 T And before this Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the bouse of our God, was allied unto Tobiah:

5. And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, the frankinceme, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil. which was commanded to be given to the Lavites, and the singers, and the porters; and

the offerings of the priests. 6 But in all this time was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I upto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the

king: 7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Elizabib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast

a Then I commended, and they cleaned

Chap. i.

20 So the merchants, and sellers of all kind

the chambers: and thither brought I again the; vessels of the house of God, with the meat- of ware, locked without Jarusalem once or offering and the frankincense.

Il Then contended I with the rulers, and bath said, Why is the house of God forsaken ! And

I gathered them together, and set them in their place-12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the,

corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them was Hansa the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I ave done for the house of my God, and for the

offices thereof.

15 The those days sew I in Judah some treading wine-presses on the subbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath-day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of

Judah, and in Jerusalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath-day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not

our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon from me. this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profauing the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath : and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath- pointed, and for the first-fruits. Remember day.

twice. 10 T And I perceived that the portions of 21 Then I testified against them, and said unto the Levites had not been given them. Them, Why longe ye about the wall? if ye Levites and the singers, that did the wors, to so again, I will lay hands on you. From were fled every one to his field.

22 And I commanded the Levites that,

they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sauctify the sabbath-day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy

mercy.
23 ¶ In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the

Moab: 24 And their mildren spake half in the

Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God,

saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all 1srael: nevertheless, even him did outlandish

women cause to sin. 27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in

marrying strange wives? 28 And one of the sons of Joinda, the son of Eliashib the high priest, was son-in-law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Le-

vites.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business :

31 And for the wood-offering, at times apme, O my God, for good.

¶ The Book of ESTHER.

seal for, refusely to come.

OW it came to pass in the days of Absoucrus, (this is Absoucrus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia. over an hundred and seven and twenty prowinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahe guerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which

was in Shushan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a Reast unto all his princes, and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and

bely menty days, ener an hundred and four- do according to every man's pleasure.

CHAP. I.

5 And when these days were expired, the

1 Ahaenerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Fashti king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the gar-

which den of the king's palace; hiopia, 6 Where were white, green, and blue hang-y proinge, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings, and pillars of marble: the beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from ano-ther.) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king:

princes of the provinces, bring before him:

8 And the drinking mes according to the law;
4 When he she'red the riches of his glorious none did compel; for so the king had appointed kingdom and the benour of his excellent ma- to all the officersof his house, that they should

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the tered unto him, Let there be fair young viswomen in the royal house which belonged to gine sought for the king: king Abasuerus.

10 % On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and

Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and

the princes her beauty: for she was fair to look 12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains:

therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. 13 T Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judg-

14 And the next ento him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarabish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucah, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Abasuerus by the chamberlains? 16 And Memucan answered before the king

and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that ove in all the provinces of the king Abasuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded

Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not 18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen.

Thus shall there grise too much contempt and wrath. 19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written

among the laws of the Persians and the Medes. that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Abasucrus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan :

22 For he sent letters into all the king's growinces, into every province according to of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the writing thereof, and to every people the king's cambersian, which kept the construction language, that every man should cubines: she came in unto the king no more, bear rule in his own house, and that if should except the king delighted in her, and that ahe be published according to the language of every people. CHAP. II.

Out of the choice of virgins a queen to be chosen. FTER these things, when the wrath of A king Abssuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what

as decreed against her.
2. Then said the king's servants that minis-ed upon hea

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto-Shushan the palace, to the house of the women.

unto the custody of Hege the king's chamber-lain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them: 4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vauhti. And the

thing pleased the king; and he did so 5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace there was a certain lew, whose name was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish.

a Benjamite: 6 Who had been carried away from Jerusa lem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Ne-

buchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away. 7 And he brought up Hadassah, that is Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful: whom Mordecal, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper

of the women. 9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people nor herkindred : for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew 44 11 And Mordecai walked every day before

the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her. 12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come

to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she hadbeen twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, to wit; six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with older things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to. go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house-

were called by name. 15 T Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihall the uncle of Mordecal, who, had taken her for his daughter, was come to.

go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chambarlain, the keep-er of the women, appointed. And Esther ob-tained favour in the sight of all them that looks. his rekn.

17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the kins

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in

the king's gate. 20 Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Morecal, like as when she was brought up with

21 T In those days while Mordecal sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Abasuerus.

22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecal's

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the kioz.

CHAP. III.

Haman advanced by the king, and despised by

Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews. A FTER these things did king Abasuerus promote Haman, the son of Hammedstha the Aggite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concern-ing him. But Mordecal bowed not, nor did

kim reve ence. 3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why trans-

gressest thou the king's commandment 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand; for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Haman saw that Mordecal bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought scern to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai.

7 In the first month, that is the month Misan, in the tweifth year of king Ahasucrus, they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is the month

8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Abasuerus There is a certain people scattered abroad and happened unto him, and of the sum of the dispersed among the people in all the provinces money that Haman had promised to pay to-

16 So Esther was taken unto king Abasuerus, of thy kingdom; and their laws ere diverse into his house royal in the tenth month, which from all people, neither keep they the king's is the month Tobeth, in the seventh year of laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed; and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of these that have the charge of the business, to bring if into the king's treasuries

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman, the son of Hammedsthe the Agagite, the Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver is given to thee, the people also, te de with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first mouth, and there was written, according to all that Ha-man had commanded, unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were ever every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province, according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; in the name of king Abssuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a command-

ment to be given in every province was pub-lished unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan. was perplexed.

CHAP. IV.

1 Mordeool and the Jews mourn. 15 Either appointeth a fast.

WHEN Mordecal perceived all that was on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a. bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate : for none might enter into the king's gate clothed

with mackcloth.

3 And in every province, whitherseever theking's commandment and his degree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many. lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 T Se Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told if her. Then was the queen ex-ceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecal, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received if not.

5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecal, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which was before the

king's gate. 7 And Mordecai told him of all that had-

the king's treasuries, for the Jews, to destroy; be granted thee : and what is thy request? 8 Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew if unto Esther, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplicatien unto him, and to make request before him

for her people.

9 ¶ Asd Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

10 Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai; II All the king's servants, and the people of

the king's provinces, do know, that whoseever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12, And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. 13 Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house more than all the

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed; and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this!

15 Then Esther hade them return Mordeeel this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that ere present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which to not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Merdecal went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

Esther, obtaining the king's favour, invitely the king and Haman to a banquet.

NOW it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon the gate of the bouse

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his band. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the

kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for

4 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther bath said. Su the king and Haman came to the banquet that

Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Esther at the banquest of whee, Wheel is thy petition ! and it shall is not upon his heads.

even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 7 Then answered Esther, and said, My peff-

tion and my request is: 8 If I have found favour in the sight of the

king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall

prepare for them, and I will do to-morrow as the king bath said. 9 Then went Haman forth that day joyful

and with a glad heart; but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecal 10 Nevertheless, Haman refrained himself:

and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zerosh his wife. 11 And Haman told them of the glory of his. riches, and the multitude of his children, an

all the things wherein the king had promoted bim, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. 12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the

queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to-morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew altting at the king's

14 Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to-morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

CHAP. VI. 1 Ahasuerus rewardeth Mordecai : 11 Hamen

doeth him honour N that night could not the king sleep, and: he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written that Mordecal had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the kespers of be door. who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

3 And the king said, What honour and dig-

nity hath been done to Mordecai for this? his foyal throne in the royal house, over against Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him. There is pothing done for him.

4 T And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Be hold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said. Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in. And the king said upto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to henour? Now. Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to de henour more than to

myself! 7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the hing with to wear, and the herse that the king rideth upon, and the crown mysl which to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on borseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Hamen, Make heste, ad take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew that sitteth at the king's gate : let nothing fail

of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecal, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him. Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to bonour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to the king's rate. But Haman hasted to his house mourn-

ng, and having his head covered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther

had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 Esther sueth for her own life and her peo-7 The king causeth Haman to be hanged on his own gallows.

So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

2 And the king said again to Evther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Eather? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request! and it shall be performed, even to the half of the

Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my re-

quest :

- A For we are sold, I and my people, to be estroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.
- 5 Then the king Abasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to de so !
- 6 And Esther said. The adversary and enemy to this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid

before the king and the queen.

- 7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath ment into the palacearden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Eather the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the
- Then the king returned out of the palace-garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the king. Will be force the queen also before me to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power in the house? As the word word out of the left the people and province that would se-

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered | king's mouth, they covered Haman's face 9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlaism, said before the king, Behold also, the gallows afty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecal, who had spoken good for the ling, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the

king said, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecal. Then was

the king's wrath pecified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Morderal is advanced. 7 Absencing gran eth to the Jews to defend themselves. Mordecai's honour, and the Jews' joy.

N that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecal. And Estner set Mordecal over the house

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then the king held out the golden aceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood

before the king.

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the hing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces

6 For how can I endure to see the evil the shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred ?

7 Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Merdecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Eather the house of Ha-man, and him they have banged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jewa.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal if with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's

ring, may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third mosth, (that is the month Sivan,) on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written, (according to all that Mordecai commanded,) unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces, which exe from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king Abssuerus' name, and sealed if with the king's ring; and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves tohed wherean Esther was. Then said the gether, and to stand for their life, to destroy, sault them. both little ones and women, and to the ten sons of Haman; what have they done take the spoil of them for a prey;

12 Upon one day, in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month ar.

13 The copy of the writing, for a commandment to be given in every province, max published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree

was given at Shushan the palace.

The Jews slay their enemiss.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was

16 The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy,

and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman. 20 The two days of Purim

are made festival-

NOW in the twelfth month, that is the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in

their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt : and no man could withstand them :

for the fear of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, belped the Jews; because the fear

of Mordecai fell upon them.

4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed

greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew

and destroyed five hundred men.

7- And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

8 And Poretha, and Adalia, and Aridatha. 9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha.

10. The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they;

but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought before the king.

in the rest of the king's provinces? Now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee or what is thy request further ! and it shall be

13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in

Shushan to do to-morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sone be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done; and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand but they laid not their hands on the

prey.
17 On the thirteenth day of the month Adar: and on the fourteenth day of the same rested

they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof. and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made

it a day of feasting and gladness
19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the four teenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness

and feasting, and a good day, and of sending por-

tions one to another. 20 T And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king Abasuerus, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same,

yearly, 22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifus to the poor

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto

24 Because Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, haddevised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them:

25 But when Esther came before the king. he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his

sons should be hauged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Purim. Therefore for all the after the name of Pur words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which. had come unto them

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them. 13 ¶ And the king said unto Esther the land upon their seed, and upon all such as queen. The Jawa have slain, and destroyed joined themselves unto them, so as it should: axe hundred man, in, shushan the galace, and just fall, that they would keep these two days

their appointed time every year; 28 And that these days should be rememberd and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and the book.

CHAP. X. among the Jews, nor the memorial of them 1 The greatness of Aussuerus.

advancement.

29 Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecal the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace cles of the kings of Media and Persi

31 To confirm these days of Purim in their Ahasuerus, and great among the Jew times appointed, according as Mordecai the cepted of the multitude of his breths Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, ing the wealth of his people, and speak and as they had decreed for themselves, and to all his seed.

according to their writing, and according to for their seed, the matters of the

their cry. 32 And the decree of Esther these matters of Purim; and it was

ND the tog Abasuerus laid a tri

A the land, and upon the iales of 2 And all the acts of his power might, and the declaration of the gr Mordecai, whereunto the king advi to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of are they not written in the book of \$\exists\$

3 For Mordecai the Jew was next

¶ The Book of JOB.

CHAP. L

? The uprightness of Job; his wealth; his face.
religious care for his children: 6 Satan, appearing before God, obtaineth leave to tempt

THERE was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven som

and three daughters.

3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five feeding beside them; hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she assecs, and a very great household; so that this them away; yea, they have slain the man was the greatest of all the men of the with the edge of the sword; and I cast.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with

them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continu- escaped alone to tell thee.

6 T Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the

LORD, and Satan came also among them

7 And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Loan, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in

 And the Loap said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there to none man, one that feareth God, and escheweth like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright and worshipped,

9 Then Satan answered the Loan, and said,

Doth Job fear God for nought? 10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? Thou hast blessed the work of his bands, and his substance is increased in the

band: 11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch

all that he bath, and he will curse the

12 And the LORD said unto Sa hold, all that he hath is in thy pow upon himself put not forth thine h Satan went forth from the presenc LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day, when his his daughters were eating and drinking their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger i and said, The oxen were plowing, and

15 And the Sabeans felt upon them,

escaped alone to tell thee. 16 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, The fire of God from heaven, and hath burnt up the si the servants, and consumed them : an am escaped alone to tell thee

17 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, The Chaldeans three bands, and fell upon the camels, carried them away, yea, and slain the with the edge of the sword; and I

18 While he was yet speaking, the also another, and said, Thy sons and the ters were eating and drinking wine

eldest brother's house:

19 And behold, there came a gr from the wilderness, and smote the i ners of the house, and it fell upon th men, and they are dead; and I only a ed alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his may shaved his head, and fell down upon the

21 And said, Naked came I ou mother's womb, and naked shall ! thither: the Loap gave, and th hath taken away; blessed be the nan

22 In all this Job sinned not, nor God foolishly.

CHAP. II. 1 Salan, appearing again before God eth further leave to temps Job: 7 h who moved him to curse God.

GAIN there was a day when the sons of A God came to present thenselves before the Loan, and Satan came also among them to

present himself before the Loan 2 And the Lorn said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satar swered the Lorn, and said, From going to and fro in

the earth, and from walking up and down in

3 And the Lorn said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God and escheweth evil? and still be holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Satan answered the Loan, and said. Skin for skin: yearall that a man hath will he give for his life:

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to

6 And the Lorio said unto Satan, Behold, he in thine hand; but save his life.

7 T So went Satan forth from the presence of the Loan, and smote Job with sore boils from the sale of his foot unto his PPAWE

8 And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the

9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? Curse God, and

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips

11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends beard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite : for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him : for they saw that his grief was very great

CHAP. III.

1 Job cursell the day and services of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth ' life, because of his anguish.

A FTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Job spake, and said.

3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night is which it was said. There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from shove, neither let the light shine

5 Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it: let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

him with sore boils. 9 Job reproveth his wift year; let it not come into the number of the mouths.

JOB.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary; let no levful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day :

10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine

11 Why died I not from the womb? Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly !

12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck? 13 For now should I have lain still and been

quiet, I should have slept : then had I been at

14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.

17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest.

18 There the prisoners rest together: they

hear not the voice of the oppressor.

19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter in soul;
21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid trea-

Sures: 22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad

when they can find the grave?
23 Why is light given to a man whose way is

hid, and whom God bath bedged in? 24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me; and that which I was afraid of

is come unto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came. CHAP. IV. 1 Eliphaz reproveth Job for mant of religion:

The teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked: 12 his fearful vision, to humble the excellencies of creatures before God.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said.

2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking !

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands 4 Thy words have upholden him that was

falling, and thou hast strengthoned the feeble 5 But now it is come upon thee, and theu

faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled. 6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy

hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the

righteous cut off? 8 Even as I have seen, they that plow ini-

A for that night, let darkness seize upon quity, and sow wickedness, resp the same. 9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostribeare they consumed. 10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of

the flerce lion, and the teeth of the young lions,

are broken. 11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered a-

12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine car received a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night. when deep sleep falleth on men,

14 Fear came upon me, and trembling,

which made all my bones to shake. 15 Then a spirit passed before my face; the

hair of my flesh stood up: form thereof: an image mas before mine; tion when it cometh. eyes: there was silence, and I heard a voice,

17 Shall mortal man be more just than God! Shall a man be more pure than his

Maker ? 18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; shall be at peace with thee

and his angels he charged with folly: 19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, maich are crushed before the moth?

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any re-

21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? They die even without wisdom.

CHAP. V.

1 The harm of inconsideration. 3 The end of the wicked is misery. 8 God is to be re garded in affliction. 17 The happy end of God's correction

ALL now, if there be any that will answerthee; and to which of the saints wilt

'hou turn! 2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

3 I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to

deliver them. 5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and

taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance. 6 Although affliction cometh not forth of the

dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground.

7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. 8 I would seek unto God, and unto God

would I commit my cause; 9 Which doetn great things and unsearch-

able; marvellous things without number: 10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and

sendeth waters upon the fields: 11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to

safety 12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enter-

prise. 13 He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried

beadlong. 14 They meet with darkness in the day time, and grope in the noon-day as in the or is my flesh of brass ? night.

it ha account the mean from the owned

from their mouth, and from the hand of the

mighty 16 So the poor bath hope, and iniquity stop-

peth her mouth. 17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up : he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 He shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil touch tues.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the 16 It stood still, but I could not discern the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruc-

> 22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shall thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth

23 For thou shalt be in league with the tones of the field; and the beasts of the field

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy ha-

bitation, and shalt not sin. 25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his seagon.

27 Lothis, we have searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

CHAP. VI.

1 Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless: 8 he misheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort: 14 he reprovelh his friends of nakindness.

BUT Job answered and said, 2 Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances toge-

ther! 3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed

4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ax over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt! or is there any taste in the white of

an egg?
7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my corrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long

9 Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of

the Holy One. 11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?
12 It my strength the strength of stones?

13 Is not my help in me ? and h windom

JOB.

14 To him that is afflicted pity should be will complain in the bitterness of my soul. showed from his friend; but he forsaketh the

fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice,

end wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm they vanish; when it is not they are consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned aside;

they go to nothing, and perish.
19 The troops of Tema looked, the compa-

nies of Sheba waited for them. 20 They were confounded because they had

hoped: they came thither, and were ashamed.
21 For now ye are nothing; ye see my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemies' hand? Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desparate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pil for your friend.

28 Now therefore, be content; look upon me: for it is evident unto you if I lie. 29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniqui-

ty; yea, return again, my righteousness is in

30 Is there iniquity in my tengue? Cannot my taste discern perverse things? CHAP. VII.

I Job excuseth his desire of death: 12 he com- and he ha plaineth of his own restlessness, and God's gression; watchfulness.

'S there not an appointed time to man upon times, and make thy supplication to the Alearth? Are not his days also like the days mighty; of an hireling?

2 As a servant carnestly desireth the shadow. and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work;

3 So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the

b My flesh is clothed with worms and clods

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shut-

tle, and are spent without hope.
7 O remember that my life is wind: mine

eye shall no more see good.
8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall se me no more: thins eyes are upon me, and

I am not. 9 As the cloud is consumed and vanishethaway; so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his nout ther shall his place know him any more. all return no more to his house, nei-

11 Therefore I will not refrain my mouth will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I 12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest

a watch over me ! 13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me,

my couch shall ease my complaint; 14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and

terrifiest me through visions: 15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and

death rather than my life. 16 I loathe #: I would not live always: let

me alone; for my days are vanity 17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him !and that thou shouldest set thine heart

upon him? 18 And that thou shouldest visit him every

morning, and try him every moment? 19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my

spittle ! 20 I have sinned, what shall I do unto thee, O thou l'reserver of men? Why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transand cause me to understand wherein I have gression, and take away mine iniquity! for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou, shalt seek

me in the morning, but I shall not be. CHAP. VIII. 1 Bildad sheweth Gad's justice in dealing with men according to their works: 8 he appealeth to antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hypocrite: 20 he applieth God's just dealing to Job.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite. and said.

2 How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the

limighty pervert justice?
4 If thy children have sinned against him. and he have cast them away for their trans-

5 If then wouldest seek unto God he-

mighty;
6 If thou were pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habita-

tion of thy righteousness prosperous. 7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy

latter end should greatly increase.

8 For inquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their

fathers: 9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know

nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? Can

the fing grow without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it withereth before any starr berb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God: and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and where trust shall be a spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not

endure. 16 He is green before the sun, and his branch

shooteth forth in his garden. 17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

Job exportulateth with God. No contending with Gos. Chap. ix, x. 26 They are passed away as the swift ships

18 If he destroy him from his place, then if shall deny him, saying, I have not seen

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out

2 I know it is so of a truth: but how

3 If he will contend with him, he cannot an-

4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength:

5 Which removeth the mountains, and they

Which shaketh the earth out of her place,

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth

9 Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleades, and the chambers of the south;

10 Which doeth great things past finding

12 Behold, he taketh away, who can hin-

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the

14 How much less shall I answer him, and

out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not:

der him? Who will say unto him, What doest

he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

choose out my words to reason with him !

multiplieth my wounds without cause.

but Alleth me with bitternes

15 Whom, though I were righteous,

would I not answer, but I would make suppli-

yet would I not believe that he had hearkened

16 If I had called, and he had answered me;

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath,

proud helpers do stoop under him.

eation to my judge.

unto my voice.

not and sealeth up the stars; 8 Which alone spreadth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

who hath hardened himself against him and

know not; which overturneth them in his

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with

as the eagle that hasteth to the prey. 27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort my-

self; 28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know

29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

30 If I wash myself with snow water, and

make my hands never so clean; 31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abbor me. 32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I

there is no contending with him. 22 Man's should answer him, and we should come toge-Innocency is not to be condemned by afflicther in judgment. 33 Neither is there any daysman betwint us,

that might lay his hand upon us both. 34 Let him take his rod away from me, and

let not his fear terrify me: 35 Tues would I speak, and not fear him;

but it is not so with me.

CHAP. 1 Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostula-teth with God about his afflictions: 18 he complaineth of life, and craveth s little care before death

Y soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul

2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with

3 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of

the wicked? 4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man? Are thy years as man's days, 6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquity,

and searchest after my sin? 7 Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and

there is none that can deliver out of thine hand. 8 Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again? 10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and

curdled me like cheese? 11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and

19 If I speak of strength, 10, he is strong : 12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these things hast thou hid in thine

heart: I know that this is with thee. 14 II I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, we unto me; and if I be righteons, yet will I not lift up my head. am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, He affliction; 16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself mar-

vellous upon me. 17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, Judges thereof; if not, where, and who is and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me. 18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me

of the earth shall others grow. 20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect

man, neither will he help the evil-doers: 21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

shame; and the shall come to nought.
CHAP. IX. shame: and the dwelling-place of the wicked 1 Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth

THEN Job answered and said,

ahould man be just with God !

swer him one of a thousand.

and the pillars thereof tremble;

tions.

hath prospered?

thou !

and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to 20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall sondemn me : if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse. 21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

destroyeth the perfect and the wicked. 23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent. 24 The earth is given loto the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the

be ' 25 Now my days are swifter than a post: up the ghost, and no eye had seen me! 19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few! Cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little, 21 Before I go whence I shall not return.

even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death: 22 A land of darkness, as darkness firelf; and

of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness. CHAP. XI.

1 Zophar reproved h Job for justifying himself. 7 God's wisdom is unscarchable. 13 The as-

sured blessing of repentance.

HEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justi-

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and, when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed !

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee:

6 And that he would show thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is ! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deservets.

7 Canst thou by searching and out God? Canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfec-

B It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

11 For he knoweth vain men : he seeth wickedness also; will be not then consider it?

12 For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him:

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy ta-

bernacles. 15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:

16 Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away :

17 And thise age shall be clearer than the Boon-day; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee airaid; yea, many shall make suit

20 But the eyes of the wicked skall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

CHAP. XII

I Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him: 7 he acknowledgeth the teneral doctrine of God's omnipotency. ND Job answered and said

2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these ? 4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour,

who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to SCOTE

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is ar a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly. 7 But ask now the beasts, and they shall

teach thee : and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lord bath wrought this? 10 In whose hand is the soul of every living

thing, and the breath of all mankind. 11 Doth not the ear try words? and the

mouth taste his meat? 12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in

length of days understanding. 13 With him is wisdom and strength, he

hath counsel and understanding. 14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there

can be no opening. 15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and

they overturn the earth. 16 With him is strength and wisdom . the deceived and the deceiver are his. 17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and

maketh the judges fools. 18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth

their loins with a girdle. 19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and

overthroweth the mighty. 20 He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of

the aged.
21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to

wander in a wilderness maere there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light,

and he maketh them to stagger like a drunker man.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Job reproveth his friends of partiality: 14 he professeth his confidence in God, fre.

T 0, mine eye hath seen all this, mine car hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also. l am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God. 4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all phy-

sicians of no value. 5 O that you would altogether hold your

peace; and it should be your wisdom. 6 Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to I have understanding as well as you : the pleadings of my lips.

Chap. ziv, zv. Job's confidence in God. The condition of man's life. 7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk 9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant. deceitfully for him ! 8 Will ye accept his person? Will ye con-10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea tend for God? man giveth up the ghost, and where is be ! 9 Is it good that he should search you out? 11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock flood decayeth and drieth up: him ? 12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: till 10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do sethe heavens be no more, they shall not awake, cretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? nor be raised out of their sleep. 13 O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, and his dread fall upon you? that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy 12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me your bodies to bodies of clay. a set time, and remember me! 13 Hold your peace, let me alone that I may 14 If a man dic, shall he live again? All the speak, and let come on me what πill . days of my appointed time will I wait, till my 14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my change come. teeth, and put my life in mine hand 15 Thou shalt call. and I will answer thee . 15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways bethou wilt have a desire to the work of thine fore him. 16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost 16 He also shall be my salvation : for an hythou not watch over my sin? pocrite shall not come before him. 17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity 17 Hear diligently my speech and my declaration with your ears. 18 And surely the mountain failing cometh 18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I to nought, and the rock is removed out of his know that I shall be justified.

19 Who is he that will plead with me? for place. 19 The waters wear the stones: thou washnow, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the est away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of 20 Only do not two things unto me; then will I not hide myself from thee 20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and 21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and he passeth : thou changest his countenance, and iet not thy dread make me afraid. sendest him away. 22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let 21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth me speak, and answer thou me. if not; and they are brought low, but he per-23 How many are mine injusties and sins? ceiveth is not of them. Make me to know my transgression and my 22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn. 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and CHAP. XV holdest me for thine enemy 1 Eliphar reproved Job of implety in 1 stiff ing himself: 17 he proveth by tradition the 25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? wilt thou pursue the dry Aubble? unquietness of micked men. THEN answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and 26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my said. youth. 2 Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, 27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and fill his belly with the east wind? and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou 3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as or with speeches wherewith he can do no good ! 4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest agarment that is moth-eaten CHAP. XIV. prayer before God. 1 Job entreateth God for favour, by the short-ness of life, and certainty of death. 7 Though 5 For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tengue of the crafty life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he walleth 6 Thine own mouth condemnets thee, and for his change, fre.

If AN that is born of a woman is of few not I: yea, thine own lips testify against VI days, and full of trouble. 7 A.f thou the first man that was born? or 2 He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut wast thou made before the hills? 8 Hast thou heard the secret of God? and down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? 3 And dost thou open thine eyes upon such 9 What knowest thou, that we know not? an one, and bringest me into judgment with What understandest thou, which is pot in us? 10 With us are both the gray-headed and very aged men, much elder than thy father. thee'

5 Seeing his days are determined, the numthee? Is there any secret thing with thee? ber of his months are with thee, thou hast ap-12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away ! pointed his bounds that he cannot pass: and what do thine eyes wink at, 13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, 6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?

14 What is man, that he should be clean? shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut and he which is born of a woman, that he

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an un-

clean? Not one.

down, that it will sprout again, and that the ander branch thereof will not cease. 8 Though the root thereof wax old in the

should be righteous? 15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight-

Il Are the consolations of God small with

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

Job sheweth his calamity.

I have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it? 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all Als days, and the number of years is hidden to

the oppressor. 21 A ireadful sound is in his ears: in pros-

perity the destroyer shall come upon him.
22 He believeth not that he shall return out darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

B He wandereth abroad for bread, saying,

ness is ready at his hand.

Where is it? He knoweth that the day of dark-24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on kis neck,

upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, as in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are

ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his go the way whence I shall not return. substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away. 31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity : for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green. 33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

olive. 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the taber-

nacles of bribery 35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproveth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence. HEN Job answered and said, 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end ! or what amboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

against you, and shake mine head at you. 5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

suage your grief. 6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged :

and though I forbear, what am I eased? 7 But now he bath made me weary: thou

hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

face. 9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me 11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the

wicked. 12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck. and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his

mark. 13 His archers compass me round about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not

spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground. 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach. he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sacke oth upon my skin, and

defiled my horn in the dust 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also

my prayer & pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, any witness is in hea. ven, and my record is on high. 20 My friends scorn me; but mine eve

poureth out tears unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour! CHAP. XVII.

I Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The un-merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death. MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth

3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with 4 For thou hast hid their heart from un-

not mine eye continue in their provoca-

tion?

derstanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt b He that speaketh flattery to his friends,

even the eyes of his children shall fail. 6 He hath made me also a by-word of the

people, and aforetime I was as a tabret 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sor-

row, and all my members are as a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.
9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, 4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul '9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger

and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house : I have made my bod in the darkness. 14 I have said to corruption. Theu art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

my sister. 15 And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it ?

when our rest torether is in the dust.

CHAP, XVIII.

Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and ment.

impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and

said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the

earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock. be removed out of his place

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine 6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle.

and his candle shall be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall be strait. ened, and his own counsel shall cast him

down. I For he is cast into a net by his own feet,

and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him. 10 The soure is laid for him in the ground.

and a trap for him in the way. Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors. 15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because

if is none of his: brimmtone shall be acattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off. 17 His remembrance shall perish from

the earth, and he shall have no same in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the workl.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew

among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be autonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends cruelty, show eth there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

WHEN Job answered and said,

2 How long will ye vex may soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am imoment?

18 They shall go down to the hars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg

8 He hath fenced up my way that I carlnot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and

taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on everywide, and 1 am gone : and mine hope bath he removed like a tres.

Il He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth use unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermele.

13 He both put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged firman me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alich in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no

answer; I entreated him with my mouth 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine

own body.

18 Yea, young children despised ase; I a-rose, and they spake against me. 19 All my inward friends abborred me: and they whom I loved are turned against

me

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an Iron pen and lead, in the rock for ever !

25 For I know that my fledeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

26 And though after my skin worms destroy this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God: 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine

eyes shall behold, and not another: though my reins be consumed within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the certain downfall and pertion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite,

and said,

3 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh injquity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

I have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all Is days, and the number of years is hidden to

the oppressor. 21 A ireadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. 23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king

ready to the battle. 25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his

fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and

in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are y to become heaps.

He shall not be rich, neither shall his go the way sakence I shall not return.

tance continue, heither shall he prolong the CHAP. XVII. ready to become heaps.

substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense. 32 It shall be accomplished before his time.

and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

Job reproveth his friends for wamerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.
 THEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all. 3 Shall vain words have an end! or what

emboldeneth thee that thou answerest? 4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you. 5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

suage your grief. 6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I cased? 7 But now he hath made me weary: thou

ast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles. which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the

wicked.

12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck. and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark. 18 His archers compass me round about;

he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach.

he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and

defiled my born in the dust. 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on

mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer & pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, any witness is in hea.

ven, and my record to on high.

20 My friends scorn me; but mine eve poureth out tears unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!

1 Job appealeth from men to Gad. 6 The un-merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the rightcous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death.

MY breath-is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provoca-

tion? 3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

me i 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret.

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and

the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite. The righteous also shall hold on his way,

and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come

now: for I cannot find one wise man among you

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light

is short because of darkness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have

made my bed in the darkness. 14 I have said to corruption, Theu art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

my sister. 15 And where is now my hope! as for my

hope, who shall see it !

18 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg

when our rest torether is in the dust.

CHAP, XVIII.

Bildad reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

THEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and L said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the Parth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock be removed out of his place!

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle. and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down

For he is cast into a net by his own feet. and he walketh upon a snare

9 The gia shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The spare is laid for him in the ground.

and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and destruction shall be ready at his side

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because dt is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut off. 17 His remembrance shall perish from

the earth, and he shall have no same in the street. 18 He shall be driven from light into dark-

ness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew

mong his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. 20 They that come after him shall be auto-

nied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX 1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, show-

eth there is misery enough in him to gratify

it: 21 he callet's for pily. WIEN Job answered and said.

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words? 3 These ten times have ye reproached me:

ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my proach:

6 know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

ment. 8 He hath fenced up my way that I carl-

not pass, and he bath set darkness in my patha

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth use unto him as one of his enemies

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermacle.

13 He bath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alicu in their sight

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with my mouth

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine

own body. 18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-

rose, and they spake against ms.

19 All my inward friends abborred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob

that they were printed in a book ! 24 That they were graven with an iron pen

and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

26 And though after my skin morms destroy this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God : 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine

eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me.

28 But ye should say. Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the certain downfull und pertion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Nazmathite, and mid.

and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou set this of old, since man

was placed upon earth,
5 That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypecrite but for a

16 How much more abominable and filthy & man, which drinketh injquity like water? 17 I will show thee, bear me; and that which

Job shewelk his calamity.

I have seen, I will declare; 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them

20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A ireadful sound is in his cars: in proc perity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

B He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the

Almighty.
26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his flanks.

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities. in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time,

and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the taber-

nacles of bribery. 35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth

vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job repropeth 4ts friends for wamerciful-mess: 17 he maintaineth his innocence.

HEN Job answered and said

2 I have heard many such things: miscrable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end or what amboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words

against you, and shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should as-

suage your grief.
6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I cased?
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou

hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly. and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck,

and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark. 13 His archers compass me round about; he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not

spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach.

he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackeloth upon my skin, and

defiled my born in the dust 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also

my prayer is pure.

18 O carth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in hea. ven, and my record to on high. 20 My friends scorn me; but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadelt for his neighbour! 22 When a few years are come, then I shall

go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII. Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the right-

cous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death. MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth

not mine eye continue in their provocation? 3 Lay down now, put me in a surety with

thee; who is he that will strike hands with 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends.

even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the

hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way,
bands shall be stronger and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger

and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken

off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light

is short because of darkness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Theu ert my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

my sister. is And where is now my hope! as for my hope, who shall see it !

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, ; not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judg when our rest torether is in the dust. ment XVIII. CHAP

1 Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. HEN answered Bildad the Shuhite, and

said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the

earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle.

and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shell cast him down.

• For he is cast into a net by his own feet.

and be walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him. 10 The snare is last for him in the ground.

and a trap for him in the way. Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every

side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and destruction shall be ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin : even the first-born of death shall devour his

strength.
14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king

of terrors. 15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because If is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered

upon his habitation. 16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and

above shall his branch be cut of

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no same in the street

18 He shall be driven from light into dark-

ness, and chased out of the worki. 19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

· CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, themit: 21 he callet's for pily.

THEN Job answered and sail, elk there is misery enough in him to gratify

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ve are not ashamed that we make vourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indective will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath comparaed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am

8 He hath fenced up my way that I carl-

not pass, and he hath set darkness in my pathe

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on ever I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed

like a tree. II He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his

enemies 12 His troops come together, and raise up

their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacie. 13 He bath put my brethren far from me,

and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me. 15 They that dwell in mine house, and my

maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alum in their sight 16 I called my servant, and he gave me no

answer; I entreated him with my mouth 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though

I entreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised ma; I a-

rose, and they spake against me.

19 All my inward friends abborred me: and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of

my teeth. 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me,

O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pes and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth

26 And though after my skin worms destroy this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God :

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me !

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringets the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar showeth the certain downfall and por-

tion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said. and said,

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach. and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked is shert, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a

16 How much more abominable and filthy & man, which drinketh injusity like water? 17 I will show thee, hear me; and that which

I have seen, I will declare;

18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it: 19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound is in his cars: in procperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

22 He believeth not that he shall return out darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. 23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where is it? He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, sven on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers: 27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his

flanks. 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are

ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, beither shall he prolong the

perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

32 It shall be accomplished before his time. and his branch shall not be green. 33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as

the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the 34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall

be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery 35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth

vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job reproveth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence. THEN Job answered and said,

2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased? 7 But now he hath made me weary: thou

hast made desolate all my company. 8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

face. 9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth my sister. me : he gnasheth upon me with his teeth ; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me.
11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly,

and turned me over into the hands of the wicked. 12 I was at case, but he hath broken me

asunder: be hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his

13 His archers compass me round about: he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the parag 14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach.

he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and

defiled my horn in the dust. 16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death.

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer & pure 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and

let my cry bave no place. 19 Also now, behold, any witness is in hea.

ven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me; but mine eye poureth out tours unto God.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour! 22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way solonce I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII 1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the right-

cous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death. Y breath is corrupt, my days are extinct. VII. the graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth

not mine eye continue in their provoca-3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with

thee; who is he that will strike hands with me ? 4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends.

even the eyes of his children shall fail. 6 He hath made me also a by-word of the

people, and aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and

the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise men among you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart. 12 They change the night into day: the light

is short because of darkness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have

made my bed in the darkness 14 I have said to corruption, Then art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

15 And where is now my hope! as for my iboye, who shall see it !

- when our rest to rether is in the dust. CHAP, XVIII. I Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and
- impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. THEN answered Bildad the Shubite, and

said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shell the earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle,

and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shell be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

* For he is cast into a net by his own feet,

and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

he robber shall prevail against him.

10 The source is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because if is none of his : brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut of

17 His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no same in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into dark-

ness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

· CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends cruelty, showeth there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How loop - "

L 2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words? 3 These ten times have ye reproached me :

ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine

error remaineth with myself.

5 If indee I ye will marnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hash compassed me with his net.

7 Behald, I cry out of wrong, but i am moment?

18 They shall go down to the hars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment. 8 He hath fenced up my way that I can-

not pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every l am gone : and mine hope bath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabermacle.

13 He both put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alwii in their sight

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I entreated him with my mouth-

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's sake of mine

own body. 18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-

rose, and they spake against me.
19 All my inward friends abborred me:

and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron per and lead, in the rock for ever! 25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth,

and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

26 And though after my skin worms destroy this bedy, yet in my flesh shall I see God :

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me 28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the certain downfull and portion of the wicked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and mid.

and said.

2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to

answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me

to answer. 4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man

was placed upon earth, 5 That the trlumphing of the wicked is short, and the loy of the hypocrite but for a

13.

JOB.

16 How much more abominable and filthy to man, which drinketh injquity like water? 17 I will show thee, hear me; and that which

I have seen, I will declare: 18 Which wise men have told from their

fathers, and have not hid it:

19 Unto whom alone the earth was given,

and no stranger passed among them. 20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all Air days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

21 A dreadful sound is in his ears: in proc perity the destroyer shall come upon him. 22 He believeth not that he shall return out

of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword. 23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Vhere is #1 He knoweth that the day of dark-

s is ready at his band. 24 Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king

ready to the battle.

25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on his

28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are

ready to become heaps. 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the

perfection thereof upon the earth. 30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the

breath of his mouth shall he go away.

31 Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity : for vanity shall be his recompense.

2 It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as

the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. CHAP. XVI.

1 Job repropeth his friends for unmerciful-ness: 17 he maintaineth his innocence. THEN Job answered and said. 2 I have heard many such things: mi-

serable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall vain words have an end! or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage your grief.

6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged:

and though I forbear, what am I eased?
7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my

9 He teareth me in his wrath who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: they have gathered themselves together against me

11 God hath delivered me to the ungodly. and turned me over into the hands of the

wicked.

12 I was at case, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck. and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about: he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach. he runneth upon me like a giant. 15 I have sewed sackeloth upon my skin, and

defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eyelids is the shadow of death. 17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also

my prayer is pure. 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, behold, my witness is in bea ven, and my record is on high. 20 My friends scora me; but mine eye

poureth out teers unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with

God, as a man pleaseth for his neighbour!
22 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way schene I shall not return.

CHAP. XVII. 1 Job appealsth from men to God. 6 The un-

merciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the right-cous: 11 his hope is not in life, but in death. MY breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves are ready for me. 2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth

not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 Lay down now, put me is a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with

4 For thou bast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and aforetime I was as a tabret. 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sor-

row, and all my memoers are as a summer.

8 Upright men shall be astonied at this, and
the ball of the up himself against the

hypocrite.
9 The righteous also shall hold on his way,

and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come

now: for I cannot find one wise mea among

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Then art my father : to the worm, Thou art my mother and

my sister. 15 And where is now my hope! as for my ihope, who shall see it !

16 They shall go down to the hars of the pit, 1 not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgwhen our rest together is in the dust. CHAP, XVIII. ment.

1 Bilded reproveth Job for presumption and impatience. 5 The calamities of the wicked. HEN answered Blidad the Shuhite, and

said, 2 How long will it be ere ye make an end

of words? mark, and afterwards we will

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and

reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee! and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out; and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle,

and his candle shall be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall be strait-

ened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and

the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground,

and a trap for him in the way.

Il Terrore shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten, and

destruction shall be ready at his side. 13 It shall devour the strength of his skin :

even the first-born of death shall devour his strength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his

tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because ff is none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off

17 His remembrance aball perish from the earth, and he shall have no same in the

street. 18 He shall be driven from light into dark-

pess, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

· CHAP. XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, she ath there is misery enough in him to gratify it: 21 he callet's for pily.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How here - 111

2 How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine

error remains the with myself,

5 If indeed ye will magnify yearscluss against me, and plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God bath overthrown me, and hath comparsed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am moment?

8 He hath fenced up my way that I carlnot pass, and he bath set darkness in my paths

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He sath destroyed me on ever mide, and I am gone : and mine hope bath he removed

like a tres. 11 He bath also kindled his wrath against.

me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies 12 His troops come tegether, and raise up

their way against me, and encomp round about my tabermicle.

13 He bath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgetten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my

maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alicu in their eight. 16 I called my servant, and he gave me no

answer: I entreated him with my mouth 17 My breath is strange to my wife, though

I entreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I a-rose, and they spake against me.

19 All my inward friends abborred me: and they whom I loved are turned against

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of

my teeth. 21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath

touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! ob that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron per and lead, in the rock for ever!

25 For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth.

26 And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God :

27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me!

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment. CHAP. XX.

Zopker sheweth the certain downfall and por-

tion of the micked.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said.

and said, 2 Therefore do my thoughts cause me to

answer, and for this I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my reproach,

and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since mas was placed upon earth,

5 That the trlumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a

- 6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his bead reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be clouds:
- 7 I'ct he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?
- 8 He shall ily away as a dream, and shall not he found area, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
- 9 The eye alro which saw him shall see him no more: neither shall his place any more behold him.
- 10 His children shall seek to please the poor. and his hands shall restors their groots.
- 11 His bones are full of the six of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.
- 12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, finned he airle it under his tongue;
- 13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not, but Leep it still within his mouth: 14 Tel nis me at in his bowels in turned, if is
- tue gall of asas within him. 15 He bath availowed down riches, and he shall womit them up again: God shall cast them
- out of his belly. 16 He shall suck the polson of asps: the vi-per's tongue shall slay him.
- 17 He shall not see the rivers, the floads, the brooks of honey and butter.
- 18 That which he laboured for shall he rescore, and shall not swallow if down : according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice thereis.
- to Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the pror; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;
- 10 Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.
- 21 There shall onne of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods. 22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall
- be in straits: every hand of the wicked snall con.a upon him. 23 When he is about to fill his belly, God
- shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating.
- 24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the how of steel shall strike him through
- 25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gali: terrors are upon him.

 26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret
- places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacie.
- 27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and
- the earth shall rise up against him.
 28 The increase of his house shall depart, the wicked? and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lie wrath
- 29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.
- CHAP. XXI. I Job shrwelk that even in the judgment of
- man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Some-times the wicked do so prosper as they dospise Gud: 16 sometimes their destruction is niunifest.
- DUT Job arswered and said, to him, and every man shall draw to him, and every man shall draw to him, and every man shall draw to her care impurerable before him.
- les your consolations. tare spoken, most ou-

- . As for me, is my complaint to man! and troubled! 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your
- hand upon year mouth.
- 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and tremiling taketh hold on my flesh.
- 7 Wherefore on the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power ?
- Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.
- 9 Their houses are safe from fear, meither is the rod of God upon them.
- 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf. Il They send forth their little ones like a
- flock, and their children dance.

 12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
- 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.
- 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of
- thy ways.
 15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him! and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him!
- 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand; the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
- 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and how of cometh their destruction upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his
 - 18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.
- 19 God layeth up his iniquity for his chil-dren: he rewardeth him, and he shall know
- 30 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
- 21 For what pleasure haft he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst?
 - 27 Shall any teach God knowledge! sceing he judgeth those that are high.
 - 23 One dieth in his full strength, being
 - wholly at case and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones
 - are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his
- soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

 26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and
- the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine applicat
- 28 For ye say, Where & the home of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of
- 29 Have ye not saked them that go by the way ! and do ye not know their tokens.
- 30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to
- the day of wrath.

 31 Who shall declare his way to his face?
 and who shall repay him what he hath done?

 32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and
- shall remain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet un
 - to him, and every man shall draw after him, as 34 Hew then comfort ye me in vais.
- I Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remaineth falso-+bood

CHAP. XXII. 1 Eliphas sheweth that man's goodness profiteth net God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers

ring, to which he impulate his calamities. HEN Eliphaz the Temanite and ered and

2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that

thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enterwith thee into judgment ! 5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

Quities infinite! 6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of

their clothing. 7 Thou must not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

S But as far the mixity man, he had the earth: and the henourable man'dwelt in it.

Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

and sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven ! and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

are! 13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of

beaven. 15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden! 16 Which were out down out of fime, whose foundation was overflown with

flood: 17 Which said usto God, Depart from us:

and what can the Almighty do for them?
18 Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see 44, and are glad; and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down. but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee. 29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the tabernacles.

34 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

Yea, the Almighty shell be thy defence. and thou shalt have pleasy of silver.

26 For themshalt thou have thy delight in

the Almighty, and shall lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him. and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it all be established unto then : and the light shall skine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou balt my, There is lifting up; and he shall ave the bumble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the ing a shelter.

ecent · and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

I Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in com fidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invessible, observeth our ways. 11 Jub's innocency.

13 God's decree is immutable THEN Job answered and saids"

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my greaning. 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his seat! 4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which he would

answer me, and understand what he would say unto me. 6 Will he plead against me with his great

power? No; but he would put strength in me. 7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he te not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him. 9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but

I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him : 10 But he knoweth the way that I take:

when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food 13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn

him? and what his soul desireth, even that he 14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me:
17 Because I was not cut off before the durkness, seither bath he covered the derkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked. WHY, seeing times are not hidden from the

Almighty, do they that know him not see his days? 2 Some remove the landmarks; they vic-

lently take away flocks and feed thereof 3 They drive away the ass of the father em, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go

they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field:

and they gather the vintege of the wicked. 7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no povering in the

cold. 8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

JOB.

ll perish for ever like his own ich have seen him shall say, hand upon your mouth.

y away as a dream, and shall not he shall be chased away as a

girt. o which saw him shall see him er shall his place any more be-

ren shall seek to please the poor, hall restore their gnods.

are full of the six of his youth, down with him in the dust. ickednose be sweet in his mouth,

it under his tongue: e spare it, and formake it not, I within his mouth:

at in his bowels in turned, it is within him.

wallowed down riches, and he n un again: God shall cast them

suck the polson of asps: the viali slay him. not see the rivers, the floads.

oney and butter. h he laboured for shall he renot swallow if down : according

a rhall the restitution be, and he ? therein. e hath oppressed and hath for-: because he hath violently ta-

use which he builded not; shall not feel quietness in his not save of that which he de-

all none of his meat be left; no man look for his goods. ness of his sufficiency he shall very hand of the wicked shall

is about to fall his belly. God ary of his wrath upon him, and

on him while he is eating. lee from the iron weapon, and shall strike him through.

n, and cometh out of the body; ring sword cometh out of his re upon him.

less shall be hid in his secret not blown shall consume him; ith him that is left in his taber-

en shall reveal his iniquity; and rise up against him.
ase of his house shall depart. shall flow away in the day of

the portion of a wicked man he heritage appointed unto him

CHAP. XXI.

that even in the judgment of reason to be grieved. 7 Somesked do so prosper as they do-6 sometimes their destruction is

wered and said,

his excellency mount up to . As for me, is my complaint to man? and and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled? 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your

> 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yes, are mighty in power?

Their seed is established in their sight

with them, and their offspring before their eyes. 9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither to

the rod of God upon them. 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not;

their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf. 11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and re-

joice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a . moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways. 15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him! and what profit should we have, if

we pray unto him? 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure kath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any teach God knowledge! sceing he judgeth those that are high.

28 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones

are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye say, Where is the home of the prince? and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Have ye not saked them that go by the way ! and do ye not know their tokons.

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face ?

and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the too 23 The clods of the valley shall be sweet us-

to him, and every man shall draw after him, as igently my speech, and let this there are immunerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vais. hat I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remains the falseCHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphaz shrweth that man's goodness profiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers ring, to which he imputeth his calamities.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and

said, 2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he

that is wise may be profitable unto himself? 3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is if gain to him, that

thou makest thy ways perfect ! 4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enter with thee into judgment ! 5 /s not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

quities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But ar for the mixity man, he had the

5 Thou hast seat widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore mares are round about thee,

and sudden fear troubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the beight of heaven? and

behold, the height of the stars, how high they

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know? Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of beaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked meu have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of fine, whose foundation was overflown with fond .

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good thingar but the counsel of the wicked is far from mc.

19 The righteous see it. and are glad; and the innecest laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his south, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity for from this these muscles.

34 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and

the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. 25 Yea, the Aimighty shall be thy defence. and thou shalt have pleaty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy 28 Theu shalt also decree a thing, and it

M he established unto thee : and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When mes are cast down, then thou shall cay, There is lifting up; and he shall have the humble person.

20 He shall deliver the island of the ing a shelter. 363

thine bands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who to invisi-ble, observeth our ways. 11 Job's innocency. 13 God's decree to immutable

nocent · and it is delivered by the pureness of

THEN Job answered and said.

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is beavier than my groaning. 3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his seat! 4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which he would

answer me, and understand what he would say unto me. 6 Will he plead against me with his great

power! No; but he would put strength in me. 7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from

my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him.

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the

right hand, that I cannot see him: 10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as

gold. 11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have

kept and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me:
17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither bath he covered the darkness

from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness gooth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked. WHY, seeing times are not hidden from the

Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks and feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the father ess,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert,

they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness gieldets food for them and for their children.

6 They read every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintege of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no povering in the

8 They are wet with the abowers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds:

7 I'cl he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say,

Where is he!

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found after, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eyo also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor,

and his hands shall restore their grovis. 11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth,

which shall lie down with him in the dust. 12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he bide it under his touzue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not, but Lesp it still within his mouth:

14. Tet his meat in his bowels in turned, it is the gail of asos within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them cut of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slav him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods,

the brooks of honey and butter.
18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

Is Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not feel quictness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he de-

bired. 21 There shall onne of his meat be left;

therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked anall

con.e upon him. 23 When he is about to fill his belly. God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and

shall rain it upon him while he is eating. 24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the how of steel shall strike him through

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yes, the glittering sword cometh out of his

gali : terrors are upon him. 26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret claces: a fire not blown shall consume him;

it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacle. 27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and

the earth shall rise up against him.
28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lie wrath.

29 This 4 the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

I Job shructh that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they dospise God: 16 sometimes their destruction is munifest.

DUT Job answered and said,
2 Hear dligently my speech, and let this

le: your consolations.

I have spoken, moult on

 As for me, is my complaint to man! and if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled? 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay sour

hand upon year mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

Il They send forth their little open like a fock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should

serve him! and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him! 16 Lo, their good to not in their hand; the

counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the etorm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know 20 His eves shall see his destruction, and he

shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure keth he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst? 27 Shall any teach God knowledge ! sceing

he judgeth those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bonce are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye say, Where to the house of the prince! and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Rave we not asked them that go by the way ? and do ye not know their tokens

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to

the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb

23 The close of the valley shall be sweet un-to him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are immunerable before him. 34 How then comfort ye me in vain.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your mossess there remained false-

CHAP, XXII.

1 Eliphas showeth that man's goodness pro-fiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers cins, to which he imputeth his calemities.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and

said, 2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is if gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enter with thee into judgment ! 5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

quities infinite? 6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of

their clothing. 7 Thou kest not given water to the weary to drink, and thou bast withbolden bread from the

S But as for the mixity man, he had the

9 Thou hast seat widows away empty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken.

10 Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear topubleth thee;

11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and

behold, the height of the stars, how high they

13 And thou sayest, How doth God know? Can be judge through the dark cloud ?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of beaven

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of fime, whose foundation was overflown with Rond:

· 17 Which said unto God, Depart from us:

and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things; but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see 44, and are glad; and the innecent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth. 21 Acquaint now thyself with him, and be

at peace: thereby good shall come upto thee. 22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the tabernacles.

26 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. 25 Yea, the Absighty shall be thy defence,

and thou shalt have pleaty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him. and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Theu shalt also decree a thing, and it will be established unto thee : and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou balt say, There is lifting up; and he shall ave the humble person.

20 He shall deliver the island of the in, a shelter.

necest . and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who to invisi-ble, observeth our ways. 11 Job's insucency. 13 God's decree to immutable.

THEN Job answered and said.

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is bravier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him!

that I might come even to his seat!

4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 Will be plead against me with Ms great power? No; but he would put strength in me. 7 There the righteous might dispute with

him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there;

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold Aim: he hideth himself on the

right hand, that I cannot see him: 10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he bath tried me. I shall come forth as

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have

I kept and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips: I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary

fand

from my face.

13 But be is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the

Almighty troubleth me : 17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither bath he covered the darkness

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

WHY, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days? 2 Some remove the landmarks; they vio-

lently take away flocks and feed thereof 3 They drive away the ass of the father em,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go

they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness mieldeth food for them and for their children. 6 They reap every one his corn in the field:

and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cause the maked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

Q 2

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be clouds: 7 I'd he shall perish for ever like his own

dung: they which have seen him shall say,

Where is he! 8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found arrea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him

no more; neitner shall his place any more behold him. 10 His children shall seek to please the poor.

and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the six of his y which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, thruck he hide it under his tougue;

13 Though he spare it, and formke it not, but Leep it still within his mouth:

14 I'et nis meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asos within him.

15 He bath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them

cut of his belly. 16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the vi-

per's tongue shall slay him. 17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods,

the brooks of honey and butter. 18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down: according

to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein. le Because he hath oppressed and hath for-saken the punr; because he hath violently ta-

ken away an house which he builded not; 20 Surely he shall not feel quictness in his

belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 There shall onne of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulners of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall conse upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God

shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain if upon him while he is eating. 24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and

the how of steel shall strike him through 25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body;

yes, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacle.

37 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and

the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart. and his goods shall flow away in the day of

Lie weath 29 This 6 the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Job shrwelk that even in the judgment of man he hath reusen to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they despise Gad: 16 sometimes their destruction is

n.un fest.

DUT Job answered and said,
D 2 Hear elligently my speech, and let this be your consolutions.

I Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, most on-

bend upon year mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay sour trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore do the wicked live, become

As for me, is my complaint to man! and

old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not;

their own generatin, and massen more their cow calveth, and castelt not her calf. 11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance. 12 They take the timbrel and harp, and re-

joice at the sound of the organ. 13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they my unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways

troubled?

15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him! and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him? 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the

counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his BUZCE.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaif that the etorm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up his iniquity for his chil-dren: he rewardeth him, and he shall know 20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he

shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty

21 For what pleasure kath he in his house after him, when the number of his months in cut off in the midst? 22 Shall any teach God knowledge? sceing

he judgeth those that are high. 23 One dieth in his full strength, being

wholly at ease and quiet. 24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones

are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never esteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and

the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against

28 For ye say, Where is the bosse of the

prince! and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked? 29 Have ye not asked them that go by the

way ? and do ye not know their tokens.

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face?

and who shall repay him what he hath done? 32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and

shall remain in the tomb. 33 The clode of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as

there are innumerable before bim.

34 How then comfort ye me in vais. seeing in your answers there remainsth false-shood * CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphas showeth that man's goodness pro-fiteth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers rins, to which he impuleth his calamities. THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and

- 2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself? 3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that
- thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

 4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will be enterwith thee into judgment?

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine ini-

quities infinite! 6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou bast withholden bread from the

bungry.

8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.

withwa away corpty, and

I Thou hast sent widows away expty, and the arms of the fatheriess have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

and sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and

behold, the height of the stars, how high they 13 And thou sayest, How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of

beaven. 15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden! 18 Which were out down out of fine, whose foundation was overflown with

flood: · 17 Which said unto God, Depart from us:

and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet be filled their houses with good Aings: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see 44, and are glad; and the innecest laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remarks of there the fire consumeth.

31 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his month, and lay up his words in thine heart. 23 If thou zeturn to the Almighty, thou shall be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity for from the telegrancies.

St Then shall thou my up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. Yes, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of ailver

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto

God. 27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it all he established unto thee : and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is hiting up; and he shall

eve the humble person. 30 He shall deliver the island of the in a shelter.

nocent . and it is delivered by the pureness of thine bands.

· CHAP. XXIII.

I Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God, who is invisi-ble, observeth our mays. 11 Jub's innocency. 13 God's decree is immulable. THEN Job answered and saids

2 Even to-day is my complaint bitter:

my stroke is heavier than my groaning.

3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his seat!

4 I would order my cause before him, and

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say

unto me. 6 Will he plead against me with his great power! No; but he would put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from

my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him.

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold Aim: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:

10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept and not declined.

12 Neither have I gone back from the commendment of his lips: I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

13 But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is anpointed for me : and many such things are with

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me :

17 Because I was not cut off before the durkness, neither bath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There is a secret judgment for the wicked.

W/HY, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; they violently take away flocks and feed thereof.

3 They drive away the ass of the father em,

they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a

prey: the wilderness gieldeth food for them and for their children.

6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintege of the wicked.

7 They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no povering in the

8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the if it were so, why should not my spirit be clouds:

7 I'el he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say.

Where is he! 8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found affect, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more be-

hold him. 10 His children shall seek to please the poor,

and his hands shall restors their gnods.

11 His hones are full of the sta of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust. 12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth,

thrush he hide it under his touzue: 13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not,

but keep it still within his mouth: id I'et nis me at in his bowele in turned, it is

the gall of asos within him.

15 He bath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up ugain: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poleon of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow if down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

1. Because he bath oppressed and bath forsaken the pror; because he hath violently ta-

ken away an house which he builded not; (a) Surely he shall not feel quietness in his beliy, he shall not save of that which he debired.

21 There shall onne of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked anall

con.e upon him.
23 When he is about to fill his belly. God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and

shall rain it upon him while he is eating. 24 He shall fice from the iron weapon, and

the how of steel shall strike him through 25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his

gall: terrors are upon him 26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret laces: a fire not blown shall consume him;

it shall go ill with him that is left in his taberpacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.
28 The increase of his house shall depart,

and his goods shall flow away in the day of Lis wrath

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Job shreeth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved. 7 Sometimes the wicked do so prosper as they dospise Gud: 16 sometimes their destruction is manifest.

DUT Job answered and said,
DUT Job answered and said,
2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this

le your consolations.

I have spoken, most on-

troubled? 5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay sour

band upon year mouth. 6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and

. As for me, is my complaint to man! and

trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 Wherefore up the wicked live, become

old, yes, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither to the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not : their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little opes like a

flock, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrel and herp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.

13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a . moment go down to the grave. 14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of

thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him! and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

16 Lo, their good to not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 How oft is the candle of the wicked put out? and how oft cometh their destruction upon them? God distributeth sorrows in his anger.

18 They are as stubble before the wind, and

as chaff that the storm carrieth away. 19 God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardsth him, and he shall know

30 His eyes shall see his destruction, and he

shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure heth he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

22 Shall any teach God knowledge? sceing he judgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow. 25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his

soul, and never exteth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in the dust, and

the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which we wrongfully imagine and met

28 For ye say, Where to the bouse of the prince! and where are the dwelling-places of the wicked?

29 Rave ye not seked them that go by the way ! and do ye not know their tokens.

30 That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction! They shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face !

and who shall repay him what he bath done?

32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.

33 The close of the valley shall be sweet us-to him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are impumerable before him.

34 Hew then comfort ye me in vain. Suffer me that I may speak; and after that seeing in your answers there remains the should be spoken, moult ou.

CHAP, XXII.

1 Eliphas showeth that man's goodness pro-fileth not God: 5 he accuseth Job of divers rins, to which he imputeth his columities.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and ani-

said, 2 Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

3 Is if any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is if gain to him, that

thou makest thy ways perfect? 4 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee?

Will he enter with thee into judgment !

5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the maked of their clothing.

7 Thou heat not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the

8 But as far the mixhty man, he had the earth; and the bonourable mandwelt in it.

9 Thou hast seat widows away curpty, and the arms of the futberiess have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee,

nd sudden fear topubleth thee; 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and

abundance of waters cover thee. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold, the beight of the stars, how high they

13 And thou sayest. How doth God know?

Can be judge through the dark cloud?

14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of

beaven 15 Hast thou marked the old way which

wicked men have trodden? 18 Which were cut down out of fine, whose foundation was overflown with

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us:

and what can the Almighty do for them?

18 Yet be filled their bouses with good things; but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

19 The righteous see it, and are glad; and the innecent laugh them to scorn.

20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remaint of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint new thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

29 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou

shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from the telescencies.

26 Then shall thom lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. 25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have pleaty of silver.

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shall lift up thy face unto

27. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shall pay thy

28 Theu shalt also decree a thing, and It all he established unto thee : and the light aball shine upon thy ways.

29 When men are cast down, then thou buit may, There is lilting up; and he shall eve the bumble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the in a shelter.

nocent . and it is delivered by the ; thine hands.

· CHAP. XXIII. 1 Job longeth to appear before Got fidence of his mercy. 8 God, wh

ble, observeth our ways. 11 Jub's 13 God's decree to immutable HEN Job answered and said.

2 Even to-day is my compli my stroke is heavier than my groat 3 Oh that I knew where I might

that I might come even to his seat! 4 I would order my cause befor

fill my mouth with arguments. 5 I would know the words which answer me, and understand what he

upto me 6 Will he plead against me wit power? No; but he would put sire

7 There the righteous might d: him; so should I be delivered for

my judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he i and backward, but I cannot perceiv 9 On the left hand, where he dot

I cannot behold him: he hideth him right hand, that I cannot see him: 10 But he knoweth the way th

when he hath tried me, I shall con gold. II My foot hath held his steps, h

I kept and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back fro mandment of his lipe; I have est

words of his mouth more than my 13 But he is in one mind, and wi him i and what his soul desireth, e

doeth. 14 For he performeth the thing pointed for me : and many such this

him. 15 Therefore am I troubled at his when I consider, I am afraid of hin 16 For God maketh wy heart so

Almighty troubleth me : 17 Because I was not cut off darkness, seither hath he covered t

from my face.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wickedness goeth often unpunishe is a secret judgment for the w

W/HY, seeing times are not hidd Almighty, do they that know his days?

2 Some remove the landmarks; lently take away flocks and feed the 3 They drive away the ass of the they take the widow's ox for a pled

4 They turn the needy out of the

5 Behold, as wild asses in the they forth to their work; rising be prey: the wilderness gieldeth food and for their children.

. 6 They reap every one his corn is and they gather the vintage of the v

7 They cause the maked to lod clothing, that they have no cover cold.

8 They are wet with the abow mountains, and embrace the rock ck the fatheriess from the breast, ; no wisdom? and New hest thou plentifully de-

JOB.

sige of the poor. ause him to go naked without they take away the sheaf from

take oil within their walls, and ne-presses, and suffer thirst. an from out of the city, and the bunded crieth out : yet God lay-

e of those that rebel against the now not the ways thereof, nor

aths thereof. derer rising with the light kill-

nd needy, and in the night is as a s also of the adulterer waiteth

it, saying. No eye shall see me : his face. tark they dig through houses, d marked for themselves in the

y know not the light. norning is to them even as the ith: if one know then, they are of the shadow of death.

ift as the waters; their portion ie earth: he beholdeth not the nevards.

and heat consume the snowin the grave those which have

nb shall forget him; the worm and wickedness shall be broken

intreateth the barren that bear-:oeth not good to the widow. eth also the mighty with his eth up, and no man is sure of

t be given him to be in safety, esteth; yet his eyes are upon

exalted for a little while, but rought low; they are taken out all other, and cut off as the tops

be not so now, who will make and make my speech nothing

CHAP. XXV. 'h that man oannot be justified

before God. wered Bildad the Shuhite, and

and fear ere with him; he maketh gh places.

ny number of his armies! and th not his light arise? can man be justified with God? be clean that is born of a wo-

ven to the moon, and it shineth stars are not pure in his sight.

h less man, that to a worm man, which is a worm? CHAP. XXVI.

ing the uncharitable spirit o knowledgeth the power of God

iswered and sald, ist thou belped him that is withon savest thou the arm that hath clared the thing as it is ! 4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and

whose spirit came from thee ! 5 Dead things are formed from under the

waters, and the inhabitants thereof. 6 Hell is maked before him, and destruction

bath no covering. 7. He stretcheth out the north over the

empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. 6 He bindeth up the waters in his thick

clouds; and the cloud is not rest under them. 9 He boldeth back the face of his throne.

and spreadeth his cloud upon it 10 He hath compassed the waters with

bounds, until the day and night come to an 11 The piliars of beaven tremble and are

astonished at his reproof. 12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the

proud. 13 By his Spirit he bath garnished the heavens; his hand hath fermed the crook-

ed serpent. 14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAP. XXVII. 1 Sob protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The blessings which the

micked have are often furned tale curses.

MOREOVER, Job continued his parable,
and said,

2 As God liveth, who bath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;
3 All the while my breath is in me, and the

spirit of God is in my nestrin;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I

die I will not remove mine integrity from me.
6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go : my heart shall not reprouch me

so long as I live. 7 Let mike enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unwight?

8 For what is the hope of the hypocriting though he bath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him !

10 Will be delight himself in the Almighty?

will be always call upon God!

11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conce

12 Behold, all ye yourselyes have seen it?
why then are ye then altogether vain.

13 This or the portion of a wheted man
with God, and the heritage of oppressors,
which they shall receive of the Almighty
14 If his children be multiplied, if is for
the sword; and his offspring shall not be mafielded with head.

tisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death : and his widows shall not weep.

and sustantiable.

Swered and said, it is also as the death of Though the heap up-eliver to the death, sat thou helped Aim that is with thou counselled Aim that fasts the death of the counselled Aim that said a booth that the keeper make the county is the county of th

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall, and a way for the lightning of the thunder, et be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a mpest stealeth him away in the night.

2) The cast wind carrieth him away, and from evil is understanding he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain fice out of his hand.
23 Mee shall clap their hands at him, and shall his him out of his place.
CHAP. XXVIII.

I Though man may search deep into nature, yet to understand God's mays is beyond his reach; 23 bring comprehended by God only.

Surely there is a vein for the silver, and
a place for yold where the aller,

a place for gold where they fine it. 2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is

molten out of the stone.

3 He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death, 4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even the maters forgotten of the foot:

they are dried up, they are gone away from selves; and the aged arose, and stood up. mein

5 As fer the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires : and it hath dust of gold.

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eve hath not seen :

8 The lion's whelps have not trodden it, not the flerce lion passed by it. 9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock;

he overfurneth the mountains by the roots. O He cutteth out rivers among the rocks;

and his eye seetn every precious thing 11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to

light 12 But where shall wisdom be found I and where is the place of understanding

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof; neiafter is it found in the land of the living.

14 The depth saith, It is not in me : and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall

allver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 it cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onvx, or the sanphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of soral or of pearls: for the price of wisdom to above

19 The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it.

neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh windom? and where

is the place of understanding!
21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all

living, and kept close from the fowls of the air. 23 Destruction and death say, We have fortest the me

heard the same thereof with our care. #3 God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, d seeth under the whole heaven:

27 Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out. 28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear

of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart

CHAP. XXIX.

Job bemouneth himself when he remembereth

his former prosperity and honour.
TOREOVER, Job continued his parable, VI and said. 2 Oh that I were as is months past, as in

the days when God preserved me;
3 When his candle shined upon my head,

and when by his light I walked through darkness; 4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me; 6 When I washed my steps with butter,

and the rock poured me out rivers of oil; 7 When I went out to the gate through the

city, when I prepared my seat in the street!

8 The young men saw me, and hid them-

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid facir hand on their mouth

10 The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth Il When the ear heard me, then it bless-

ed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me: 12 Because I delivered the poor that cried.

and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.
13 The blessing of him that was ready to

perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a dia-

15 I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I

to the lame. 16 I was a father to the poor : and the cause

which I knew not I searched out. 17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and

plucked the spoil out of his teeth 18 Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and

I shall multiply my days as the sand 19 My root may spread out by the waters,

and the dew lay all night upon my branch. 20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me mes gave car, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

23 And they watter for me as for the rains.

and they opened their mouth wide as for the letter raio.

24 If I laughed on them, they believed # not; and the light of my countenance they east not down.

25 I chose out their way and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that com-

CHAP. XXX. I Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt;

15 his property into calcustry.

DUT now that had are younger than 1 have
no in derision, whose fathers I would 25 To make the weight for the winds; and have detailed to have set with the dogs of he weigheth the waters by measure.

25 When he made a decree for the rain,

25 Wes, whence might the strength of

flock. Yes, whapeto might the strength of

JOB.

their hands grafff me, in whom old age was; perished! 3 For want and famine they were solitary;

fleeing into the wilderness in former time de bave? and what inheritance of the Almighty solate and waste.

4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and jumper mots for their ment.

5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)
6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in

caves of the earth, and in the rocks. 7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the

nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth. 9 And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

10 They abhor me, they fice far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.

11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and af-

flicted me, they have also let loose the bridle 12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they

push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

13 They mar my path, they set forward my calemity, they have no helper.

14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of maters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrors are turned upon me: they purane my soul as the wind: and my welfare pass

oth away as a cloud. 16 And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon

17 My hones are pierced in me in the night

season: and my sinews take no rest. 18 By the great force of my disease is my garment changed; it bindeth me about as the

collar of my coat 19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am

become like dust and ashes. 20 I cm unto thee, and thou dost not bear

me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not. 21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy

strong hand thou opposest thyself against me. 22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou ausest me to ride upon ii, and discolvest my substance.

23 For I know that thou wilt bring me To death, and to the house appointed for all

24 Howbeit, he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruc-

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble! Was not my soul grieved for the

9 10F1 26 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darknes

27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.

28 I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.

29 I am a brother to dragous, and a companion to owls.

30 My akin is black upon me, and my bone are burned with heat 31 My harp also is furned to mourning, and

my organ into the voice of them that weep. CHAP. XXXI.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his tale grity is several dicties.

MADE a covenant with mine eyes; why then should i think upon a maid?

2 For what portion of God is there from a-

from on high! 3 /s not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of ini-

quity ? 4 Doth not he see my ways, and count all my

steps! 5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my

foot bath hasted to deneit; 6 Let me be weighed in an even balance,

that God may know mine integrity. 7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and

if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands; 8 Then let me sow, and let another est; yea,

let my offspring be rooted out. 9 If mine heart have been deceived by a

woman, or if I have laid walt at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea. It is an iniquity to be punished by the judges

12 For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maid-servant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him ?

15 Did not he that made me in the womb. make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb!

16 If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail:

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, the fatherless bath not eaten thereof:

and the fatherless bath not eaten thereos;
18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, er any poor without covering; 20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if

be were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand against the

fatheriess, when I saw my help in the gate; 22 Than let mine arm fall from my shoulder-blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone

23 For destruction from God mas a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 If I have made gold my hope, or bave said to the fine gold, Thou are my confidence :

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much:

26 If I behold the sun when it shined, or the

moon walking in brightness;
27 And my heart hath been secretly entired, 27 And my heart hath been secret or my mouth bath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished

by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above. 29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him hat hated me, or lifted up myself when evil

found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his fiesh! we cannot be satiefied.

32 The stranger did not lodge in the street:

but I opened my doors to the traveller. 33 If I covered my transgressions as Adam,

by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom: 34 Did I fear a great multitude, or did

the contempt of families terrify me, that kept slience, and went not out of the door !

35 Oh that one would bear me ! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder. and bind it as a crown to me

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the farrows likewise thereof complaint 39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without

money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life: 40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

I Elian is angry with Job and his three friends: 11 he reproveth them for not satisfying of

Job: 10 his mai to epenk. O these three men ceased to answer Job, Decause he was righteous in his own

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzife, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, be-

cause he justified himself rather than God. 3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer; and

yet had condemned Job. 4 Now Elihu had waited till Job had spokes,

because they were elder than he.
5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his

wrath was kindled. 6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buake answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst

not shew you mine opinion. 7 I sai i. Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspi-

ration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. 9 Great men are not always wise: neither do

the sged understand judgment.
10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also

will show mine opinion.
11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what

to say. 12 Yea, I attended unto you, and behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words:

13 Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom. God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 New he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more : they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;) 17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also

will show mine epinion.
18 For I am full of matter, the spirit within

e constraineth me 19 Behold my belly is as wine which hath

no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles. 20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I

will open my lips and answer. 21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's

person, neither let me give flattering titles 22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing, my Maker would soon take me

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himself instead of God with sincerily and meekness, to reason with Job: he excuseth God from giving man an ac-

count of his ways, by his greaters: 31 he bespeaketh Job's farther attention.

Y HEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words. 2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my

tongue hath spoken in my mouth. 3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge

clearly.

4 The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also amformed out of the clay. 7 Behold, my terror shall not make thes afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon

8 Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of the words, saying,

9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me. 10 Behold, he findsth occasions against me.

be counteth me for his enemy,
11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he

marketh all my paths.
12 Behold, is this thou art not just: I will

answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for

he giveth not account of any of his matters. 14 For God speaketh once, yea, twice, get

man perceiveth it not. 15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when

deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; 16 Then he openeth the ears of mea, and

scaleth their instruction.

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit. and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 He is chastened also with pale upon his bed, and the multitude of his hones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cas-

not be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unte 24 Theo he is gracious unto him, and skith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ran

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: me shall return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him : and he shall see his face

with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was

right, and it profited me not;
23 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 La, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living. 31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: held

thy peace, and I will speak. 32 If thou hast any thing to my, saswer me :

speak, for I desire to justify thee. 33 If not, bearken unto me r hold thy peace.

and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAP. XXXIV. 3 Eliku accueth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be un-

just. 31 Man must humble himsolf unto God. 34 Eliku reproveth Job.
TURTHERMORE Eliku answered and said, E 2 Hear my weeds, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

4 Let us choose to us judgment : let us know among ourselves what is good. 5 For Job hath said, I am righteous : and

God hath taken away my judgment

6 Should I lie against my right? My wound to incurable without transgression. 7 What man is like Job, who drinketh up

morning like water ! 8 Which goeth in company with the work-

ers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked 9 For he inth said, It profiteth a man no-

thing that he should delight himself with

10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: far he it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty.

that he should commit iniquity.

If For the work of a man shall be render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.

12 Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. 13 Who hath given him a charge over the

earth? or who hath disposed the whole world? 14 If he set his heart upon man, if he ga-ther upto himself his spirit and his breath;

15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn egain unto dust.

16 If now thou hast understanding, he this; hearken to the voice of my words.

17 Shall even he that bateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just ? 18 Is it fit to say to a king, Then ort wick-

en! and to princes, Ye are ungodly? not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor! for they all are the work of bis bands.

20 in a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and

past every a dish the mighty shall by taken many without hand. 21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. 23 For he will not key upon sum more than

right; that he should enter into judgment with

24 He shall break in pieces mighty m without number, and set others in their stead. 25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and

he overturneth them is the night, so that they are destroyed. 26 He striketh them as wicked men in the

opes sight of others: 27 Became they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:

28 So that they exists the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the

silicted. 29 When he giveth quietness; who then can make trouble! and when he hideth Air face, who then our behold him! whether il be done against a nation, or against a make

only:

30 That the hyperrice rules set, lest the people be ensured.

31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God. I have borne electionemi, I will not offent

I may note to a see the see of teach then me: if I have done iniquity, I will do so more. 33 Should it be according to thy faint? He will recompanse it, whether thou refuse, or whether these choose; and not 1: therefore

speak what thou knowed 34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man bearken unto me

36 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and is words more without wholem.

36 My desire is that Job may be tried un-

to the end, because of his answers for wicked 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he chappeth his kends among us, and multiplieth

his words against God. CHAP. XXXV.

Comparison to not to be made with God be-cause our good or evil connot extend unio. him. 9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are

and heard for went of field.

LIHU spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than

Ged's ! 3 For thou exidut. What advantage will it be unto thee? sad, What profit shall I have, if I be clearast from my tle? 4 I will answer thee, and thy companions

with thee.

.5 Look unto the heavent, and see; and

behold the clouds maich are higher than thou. 6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against

him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

7 If thou be righteous, what givest then him? or what receiveth he of thise hand? 3 Thy wickedness may hart a man un thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son

9 By reason of the multitude of oppositions

op make the opposite one of the arm of the mighty. 10 But none saith, Where is God my anker,

rho giveth songs in the night;
11 Who teucheth us more than the beaute of earth, and maketh us when then the fowls beaven!

13 There they sry, but some giveth answer, cause of the gride of evil men.
13 Surely God will not hear vanity, neither

will the Almighty regard it. 14 Although thou sayout thou shalt not see

him, yet judgment is before him; therefore 15 But now, because if is not so, he bath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth if not in

eat extremite: 16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in ain; he multiplieth words without knowlodge.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu showeth how-Gad to just in his mays: 16 How Job's sine hinder God's blessings. 39 God's works are to be magnified.

LIHU also proceeded, and said, 4 & Suffer me a little, and I will show that A here yet to speak on Ged's bette cattle also concerning the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

Sale.

will seatibe rightcourance to my Maker.

4 For truly my wards shall not be faire: he shalt is perfect, in Americality is with theo.

b Beboki, God is mighty, and despireth net

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despises. But again is to mighty in strength and window.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wisked:

7 He wishelraweth not his eyes from the sighteous: but with kings are they on the will shrome; yes, be doth semishish them for ever, and they see ergised.

8 And if they he bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

8 Then he khameth than their wark, and he former the problem when he when the works are the will see that the second in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;

8 Then he hameth than their wark, and be comprehend.

8 Then he paid to the mow, Be thou as the comprehend.

8 Then he paid to the second in fetters, and be comprehend.

8 Then he paid to the mow, Be thou as the contract of the mow, Be thou as the contract of the mow.

6 Then he showeth them their work, and

their transgensions that they have exceeded.

18 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from ini-

. Il if they obey and serve him, they shall mend their days in prosperity, and their years ta pleasures :

12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the swere, and they shall die without

13 But the hypocrites in heart been up

wrath: they cry-not when he bindeth them. la They die in youth, and their life is a mong the vecles

15 die delivereth the poor in his affiction, thath their ears is oppression.

16 Even so would be have removed thee out of the strait into a broad place, where there is no strainens; and that which should be set on the strain of the s

37 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and juntice take hold on thee.

16 Because there is wrath, benare lest he take thee eway with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will be esteem thy riches? no, not gold mor all the forces of strength.

20 Desire not the night, when people are

aut off in their place.

31 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this last then chosen rather then effection.

.20 Behold, God axaiteth by his newer . who teacheth like him?

28 Who hath enjoined him his way? or who ag say, Thou hast wrought iniquity? 24 Remember that thou magnify his work,

which man behold.

25 Every man may see it; man may behold if afar off.

26 Behold, God is great, and we know him not; neither can the number of his years be searched out.

27 For he maketh small the draps of water: they pour down rule according to the vapour

28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.

29 Also can say understand the spreadings

of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacie! 30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it,

and covereth the bottom of the sea. 34 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

32 With clouds be covereth the light; and commandeth it not to above by the cloud that cometh betwint.

33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it,

, a I will detal my knowledge from after, and 1 God is to be feared for his great works: 15 will maribe righteousness to my Makor. Ats wisdom is meserchable in them.

A T this also my beart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the round that goeth out of his mouth.

ot stay them when his voice is heard.

5 God thundereth marvellously with his

4 For he saith to the mow, Be thou on the earth: likewise to the small min, and to the great rain of his strength.

7 He scaloth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

8 Then the beasts go into dens. and remain in their places.

9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind;

10 By the breath of God frost is given: and

the breadth of the waters is straitened

the breach or the waters is structured.

11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he acattereth his bright cloud:

12 And hits turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whateover he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the curth.

13 He causeth it to come, whether for corfaction, or for his land, or for mercy.

e 14 Hearken unto this, O Job : stand still.

Ind consider the wondrous works of God.

15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shime?

16 Dest thou knew the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

17 How thy garments ore warm, when he quietath the earth by the south wind ?

18 Hast then with him spread out the sky.

solich in strong, and an a molten looking

M Thath m what we shall say unto him-

for we cannot order our speech by feason of 1.22. Mant than the the the treasures of derkness.

20 Shall it be told Mim that I speak? a man speak, surely he shall be swattowed

21 And now men see not the bright light which to in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleansoth them.

22 Fair weathe r cometh out of the north:

with God is terrible majesty.

23 Touching the Almighty, we examet find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

24 Men do therefore fear hits: he respecteth not any that are wise of heart. CHAP. XXXVIII

I God challengeth Job to answer. 4 God by his mighty works, convinceth Job of igno rance, 31 and of imbeculity.

THEN the Long answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? 3 Gird up now thy loins like a man; for 1

will demand of thee, and answer thou me 4 Where wast thou when I laid the founda tions of the earth? declare, if thou hast under-

5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou

knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it? 6 Whereupon are the foundations there-

of fistened? or who hid the corner-stone

7 When the moveling stars sang together and all the som of God shouted for joy? 8 Or who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the

9 When I made the cloud the thereof, and thick darkness a swadding-band

for it, 10 And brake up for it my decreed place,

and set bare and doors, 11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come; but no further: and here shall thy proud waves

12 Hart thou commanded the morning since thy days; and caused the day-spring to know

his place; 13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken

14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they

stand as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken. 14 Hast thou entered into the springs of the

sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the cepth 1 17 Have the gates of death been opened un-

to thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death !

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth! declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where to the way where light dwelleth! and as for darkness, where is the place

thereof, 20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound bereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?

21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born! or because the number of thy days for great?

the snow! or bast thing seem the treasures of

the ball,
23 Which I have reserved against the time of

trouble, against the day of Suiths and war? 24 By what way is the light parted, subich scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

25 Who bath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

26 To cause it to rain on the curth, where no man is; ex the wildernies, wherein there is no man;

27 To satisfy the desolate and waste ground : and to easee the bud of the tender hurb to

spring forth 28 Hath the rain a father! or who hath begotten the drops of the dew !

29 Out of whose womb came the ice! and the heary frost of heaven, who hath gendered

30 The waters are bid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is fresen.

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Meisdes, or loose the bands of Orion?

32 Canst thee bring forth Massaroth in his son? or canet thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

33 Knowest thou the ordinances of beaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth !

34 Cunst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee !

35 Canet thou send lightnings, that they may go, and my unto thee, Here we are!

36 Who hath put window in the inward parts? or who buth given understanding to the

37 Who can number the cloude in wisdom t or who can stay the bottles of heaven,

30 When the dust growth into hardness, and the cinds cleave fast together? 35 Witt these bust the pray for the lien? or

fill the appetite of the young liom, 40 When they couch in their dens, and shide in the covert to lie in wait ?

41 Who provideth for the reven his food? When his young ones cry unto God, they wan-der for lack of mest.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wild goots and hinds. 5 Of the wild hee; 9 the unicern, 13 the peacech, stork, and ostrick, 19 the house, 26 the hamb, 27

the eagle. If NOWEST thou the first when the wild In goats of the rock bring forth! or canst

thou mark when the hinds do calve 2 Canst thou number the mentin that they fulfil! or knowest thou the than when they

bring forth 3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young once, they call out their sorreus.

4 Their young ones are is good liking, they grow up with corn; they go ferth, and return not unto them.

5 Who hath next out the wild are free? or who hath loosed the beads of the wild are? 6 Whose house I have made the wildenness,

and the barrez land his dwellings.

7 He sensueth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver. .8 The range of the mountains to his pasture.

and he searcheth after every green thing.

9 Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy cath

to Camt thee bind the endour with his hand wilt then and ama me, that then mayest be in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys rightcous? **ac**ter thee ?

11 Wilt then trust him, because his strength is great? or will those leave thy labour to

him ! 12 Wilt thou believe him that he will being

home thy seed, and gather if dute thy barn?
13 General them the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the outries !

14 -Which le wath her ages in the earth, and

warmeth them in the dust, 15 And forgetteth that the that may crush them, or that the wild beest may been

16 Sho is hardened equivet her young ones as though they were not here: her labour is in

vals without fear; 17 Because God both degrived her of wisdom, neither bath he imparted to her under-

standing. 18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, abosecorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse strength? Mast thou elothed his neck with the

ou elothed his near ware tamen.

20 Canst thou make him affect he a grasshop

The class of his scattle is terrible. per? The glory of his nostrile is terri

21 He pawath in the valley, and rejoiceth in Ats strength: he goeth on to meet the armed

22 He mocketts at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the

23 The oniver rattleth against him, the gittering spear and the shield.

24. He swalloweth the ground with flerceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the

sound of the trompet:

25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha;
and he smellet h the buttle afac off, the thunder

of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Dath the hawk fly by thy windows, and stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at they com-

mand, and make her nest on aims! 28 She dwelfeth and shideth on the rock, upon the creg of the reck, and the strong

29 From thesice the neeketh the prey, and

ber eyes behold afar oil. 30 Her young aires also suck up blood: and where the dain are, there is she.

CHAP XL 1 Job humblich it mailf to Gad: 6 God et Breth

him up to them his righteessuer, pemer, and risdom. 10 Of the behemoth. MOREOVER, the Loud unswered Job, and mid-

2 Shall be that contendeth with the mighty instruct Aim? He that reproveth God, let him marwer it.

3 T Then Job answered the Loan, and

4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I sonwer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. 5 Once have I spoken; but I will not an-

swer: yes, twice; but I will preceed no further 6 Then answered the Long unto Job out

of the whirlwind, and exid, 7 Gird up toy loiss now like a man: 1 ment? Or who can come to him with his will demand of thee, and declare thou unto double bridle?

8 Wilk thou also diseased my judgment? teeth are terrible round about

27)

8 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

11 Cest shroed the rage of thy wrath: and

behold every one that is proud, and abase him. 12 Look on every one that is proud, and

bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.
13 Hide them in the dust tegether; and bind

their faces in secret.

14 Then will I also confess unto thee that

thine own right hand can save thee.

15. T Behold now behemoth, which I made. with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the singua of his stones are wrapped tegether.

18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; es are like bars of iron.

19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to anproach mie him.

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth foul, where all the beasts of the field play.

21 He ligth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and feas.

22 The shady trees cover him will their badow; the willows of the brook compass him about. 22 Behald, he drinketh up a river, and

basteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jerdan into his mouth

24 He taketh it with his eyes; his noce pierceth through snares CHAP. XLT.

Of God's great power in the tevisithen.

VANST thou draw out levisithen with an hook? or his tengue with a cord switch thou lettest down!

A Cutst thou, put a book into his nose? or bose his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee ! will be speak soft words unto thee ! 4 Will be make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the mer-

7 Canst thou fill his skip with barbed irons? or his head with fish-spears?

8 Lay thise hand upon him, remember the bettle, de no more.

Behold, the hope of him is in vain :

small not ear be cast down even at the sight of him?

10 None is so flerce that dare stir him up's who then is able to stand before me?

11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? Wastesser is under the whole

beaven is mine. 12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his pow-er, nor his comely proportion.

13 Who can discover the face of his gaf-

14 Who can open the doors of his face ! his

15 He scales are het print, thut up togeth as with a close seal. 16 One is so near to another, that so air can

between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered. 18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and

his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth as burning tamps, as

sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrite goeth smoke, as sed of a seething-pot or caldron. 21 His breath kindleth coals, and a fame

goeth out of his mouth

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sos-

raw is turned into joy before lates.
23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they sannot be moved.

24 fffts heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether mills

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are girald: by reason of breakings they purify themselves. 26 The award of him that layeth at him

cannot held; the spear, the dart, mor the habergeon. 27 He esteemeth iren as street, and bress as

rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: aling-stones are turned with him into stabble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he hugheth at the shaking of a spee

30 Sharp stones are under alto: he a

eth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boll like a pot:

he maketh the sea like a pot of eintment.

32 He maketh the path to shine after him; as would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is

made without fear.

34 He beholdsth all high things: he is king over all the children of pride.

CHAP. XLII. 3 Job submitteth himself unto God. 7 God, pro-ferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him: 10 he mag-

nifethand bleseth Job 16 Job's drath.

HEN Job answered the Lond, and said,
2 I know that then. 2 I know that thou canst de every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from

3 Who & he that hideth counsel without knowledge? Therefore have I uttered that I understood not; things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I teresch thee, and I will speak I will demend of thee, and declare thou unto

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but new mine eye seeth thee. 6 Wherefore I ablor muself, and repent in

dust and sab 7 I And it was so, that after the Loap had

spoken these words unto Job, the Loan said to Eliphar the Temanite, My wrath is kindled, against these, and against thy two friends: Or ye have not meeten at me the thing that is right, as my servant Job kalls. So Therefore the unto you now seven bullocks and seven rans, and go to my servant locks and seven from the many seven to the seven the

Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt-of-fering; and my new ant Johand pray for you; for him will appeal; lest deal with you of zer your folly, so that ye have not spokes of me the thing robich is right, like my servant

Job. 9 T So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shubite, and Zophar the Nasmathite, went, and did according as the Loan commanded them : the Loro also accepted Job.

19 And the Loss turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Loan gave Job twice as sauch as be had

Il Then came there unto him all his bre-thren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his nequalatines before, and did extereshmith him in his bouse: and they be-mouned him, and comforted him over all the ovil that the Leap had brought upon him: every man also gave him a place of money, and overy mean car-ring of gold. 12 Se the Leap himmed the latter end of Joh.

nore than his beginning; for he had four-ten thousand shoop, sad six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of exen, and a thousand ohe seses.

he He had also seven some and three-daugh-

bers. 14 And he called the name of the first, Jemi-ma; and the mans of the second, Kezia; and the mans of the think, Kezen-happuch. 16 And in all the land were no women

found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their ather gave them inheritanes among their brethren.

16 ff after this Job lived an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons; sons, even four generations. sons, even four generations.

17 So. Job died, heing old and full of

The Book of PSALMS.

The happiness of the godly. 4 The unkeppt-chaff which the wind drivet away.

The happiness of the godly. 4 The unkeppt-chaff which the wind drivet away.

The happiness of the ungodly, and the the the back the the ungodly shall not stand in.

The counsel of the ungodly, now standeth of the rightsous.

It the counsel of the ungodly, now standeth of the rightsous.

The way of sinners, not sitteth inshe seat the loan knowsth the way of the

of the scornful.

2 Rut his delight is in the hw of the Leap; perish. nd in his law doth he meditate day and night. S And he shall be like a tree planted by 1. The kingdom of Christ: 10 kings are subset the tryers of water, that brimpeth forth his frais in his passon; the lead also shall my life do the heathen rage, and the people of the state of the st not wither; and whatevever he doeth shall PLOSDOCT

4 The ungodly are not so; but are like the

righteeus a but the way of the ungedly shall

PSALM II.

imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves and the rulers take counsil together, again the Loup, and spainst life ateleted, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder and ca away their cords from us.

4 He that sitteth in the heavens shall laughhe Loup shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and yex them in his sore displeasure. 6 Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill

of Link

7 I will declare the decrees the Lord bath mid unto me. Thou art my fon: this day have

I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give the the bea-then for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

Thou shalt break them with a red of iron;

thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's

vessel.
10 Be wise now therefore, Θ ye kings: be

instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 Serve the Loxo with fear, and rejoice

with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye

perish from the way, when his weath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

PSALM III.

The security of God's protection.

The Pinim of David, when he find from Absalom his son.

flow are' they increased that A trouble me? Brany are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there is which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Scian. 3 But thou, O Long, art a shield for me;

my glory, and the lifter up of shine head.
4 I cried unto the Lone with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.
5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked;

for the LORD sustained me.

a I will not be afrest of ten thousand people, that have not themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lorn; save me, O my Ged: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies spen the check-bone; thou hast broken the testh of the ungodly.

8 Salvation telesgeth ante the Loan: thy

blessing is upon thy people. TSALM IV.

1 David prayeth for audience : 2 he reprovedh and exhericit his esemies, i.e.
To the chief Musician on Neglectia.
A Pealm of David.

EAR me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me mben ! mas in distress; have merey upon me, and hear my prayer.

my project.
2 Q ye sons of men, how long will ye ture
my glory into shame? **Rew long will ye love
vanity, and seek after lessing? Selate
3 But know that the Loan bath, set spare him
that is gottly for himself: the Koan will hear
what I will not be

when I call unto him.

4 Stand in awe, and sin Bot : commune with your own heart upon your bed, said he still, thanks?

but your first in the Load.

6 There he many that say, Who will show: 7 Adine eye is communed because of grief; us any good! Load, lift thod up the light of it waxeth aid because of all mine enemies.

8 Banest from no all ye workers of ini-

7 That but put gladues in my beart, more than in the time that their corn and their wise

I will both lay me down in peace, and elemp: for theu, Loan, only makes, me dwell is safety.

PBALM V.

l David pray rayeth and professeth his study in a God fapoureth not the wicked. 7 David professing his faith, projeth unto God to guide him, 10 to destroy his enemiss, God to gri Il and lo preserve the godly.

To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth.

A Posim of David.

CIVE car to my words, O Loan consider my medication.

2 Hearten unto the voice of my cry, my king, and my God: for unto thes will I

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the marning, O Loan: in the morning will I direct my

prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For there are not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: then batest all workers of iniquity.

6 Then shalt destroy them that speak lea-sing: the Loap will abhor the bloody and deceitful mes.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house 7 But me for me, I will come info thy house in the muletude of thy marcy; and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple. 8 Least me, O Loan, in thy rightcounces, because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For thees to no faithfulness in their mouth ; their inward part to very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchra; they flatter with their tangue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them

fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they

have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, be-cause thou defendest them: let them also that love thy same be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, Loup, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as

will a shield.

PSALM VI. b Band's complaint in his sickness: 8 by fullb he briumpheth over his enamies.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth upon. Sheminkb. A Psalm of David.

LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger. neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O Loan; for I apweak : O Loan, heal me; for my bones are TOXAL

2 My soul is also sore-vexed: but thou, O-Lord, how long!
4 Return, O Lord, deliver my soul: 6h

we me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in death there is no remembrance

of thee; in the grave who shall give thee

"6 I am weary with my groaning: all the 5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and might make I my bad to swim; I water my

quity; for the Lowe bath heard the voice of my weeping. 9 The Losp bath heard my supplication

the Loun will receive my prayer.
10 Let all mine escusion be a

amed and sore vexed; let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

PSALM VII.

1 David prayeth against the melics of his one-mics, professing his impocency; 10 by fatth he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.

T Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the Loun, concerning the words of Cush the Beriamite.

D Load my God, in thee do I put my trust r save me from all them that persecute me, nd deliver me:

3 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending if in pieces, while there is ness to deliver, 3 O Loan my God, if I have done this; if

there be iniquity in my hands;
4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was

at peace with me; (yes, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy :)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yes, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine bonour in the dust.

6 Arise, O Lond, in thine anger, lift up thy self because of the race of mine enemies : an awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about : for their sakes therefore

return thou on bigh.

8 The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my rightenumens, and according to mine integrity that is in 200

9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is an-

gry with the micked every day. 12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword;

he bath bent his bow, and made it ready. 13 He hath also prepared for him the instru-ments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against

the persecutors. 14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and bath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsebrod.

15 He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen

into the ditch which he made. 16 His mischief shall return upon his own

head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the Lean according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the Long most high

PSALM VIIL God's glory is sagnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief Musician upon Gittith. A Pealm of David

O Load our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy giory above the beavens 2 Out of the mouth of babes and suchflugs

hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

ider thy heavens, the work 3 When I com of thy fingers, the mean and the stars, which

thou hast ordained;
4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him!

and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower then the angels, and hest crowned him with

glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over

the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his seet; 7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of

the field;

8 The few) of the siz, and the fish of the see. and whatseever passeth through the paths of

the seas. 9 O Lond our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth !

PSALM IX.

1 David graineth God for executing of judg-ment: 11 he inciteth others to grains him: 13 ht propoth that he may he praise him. DE COMPA TO

To the chief Musician mon Muth-labben. A Penlm of David.

WILL praise thee, O Lond, with my whole heat; I will show forth all thy marvel-

lous works. 2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee : I will

sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.

3 When mine essence are turned back, they

shall fall and period at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and

my cause ; thou settest in the threne judging right. 5 Thou hast rebulsed the heathen, thou hast

destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever. 6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to

s perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.
7 But the Lond shall endure for ever: he

hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteous-

ness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The Loan also will be a refuge for the

oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put

their trust in thee : for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seck thea.

11 Sing praises to the Loan, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his do-

12 When he maketh impubilion for blood, he remembereth them : he forgeticth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lonn; comider my trouble which I suffer of them that into me, thou that liftest me up from the gates

of death : 14 That I may show forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will reloice in thy salvation

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is

their own foot taken. 16 The Loap is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is surred in the work of his own hands. Higgsion. Selah. 17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and

all the nations that forget God 12 For the needy shall not always be forgot-

ten, the expectation of the poor shall not Perish for ever.

19 Arbo, & Rotter Moust-man porthil: let the boothes be judged in thy-sight. 20 Put them in Jear, O Leap: Med the mper may hister themselves to be but men. Seba.

PEALM X.

) Barid complainets to God of the outrage the wicked: 12 he propole for remedy: 16

he professible the confidence.

WHY standard thou afar off, O Loan? Why hidest thou Myself in times of

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's de

re, and blemath the covolume, whom the Long abhorreth.

A The wicked, through the pride of his sountenance, will not seek after God: God is not a said in the agents.

A His ways are always gris wee; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all

his emerates, so puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his boart, I shall not be

eved: for I shall never be in adversity. 7 Elle stouth is full of cursing and deceit

and fraud: under his topque is mischief and

vanity.

3 He situath in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret placed doth he murder the innocents his eyes are privily set against

the poor.

9 He lieth is walt secretly as a lice in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth esten the poor, when he draweth him into

10 He croucheth, and hambleth himself, that the pape may full by his strong ones.

11 He bath said in his heart, God hath for-

ten : be hideth his face, he will never see

12 Arise, O Lores: O God, Mrt up thine and : forget not the immble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked centemn God! He bath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require if.

Thou bast seen st; for thou beholder mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil men: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 The Long of King for ever and ever: the

beather are perhaped out of his land.

17 Long, thou hast heard the desire of the

humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear: 18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed,

that the man of the earth may no more ob-PSALM XI.

1 David encourageth himself in God against his enemies. A The providence and fustice

of flod.
To the chief Musician. A Psalm of David. N the Loan put I my trust; how my ye to

my soul, Fire as a bird to your mountain?
2 For lo. the wicked bend their bow, they make rearly their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteeus do 1

. 4. The Long is in his holy temple, the Loan's throne is in heaven; his eyes beheld, his eyelids try the children of mon 5 The Loan trieth the righteous: but the

wicked and him that leveth violence his soul betet b

6 Upon the wicked he shell rain spares, fire and brimstone, and an harrible tempest: this shell is the parties of their cup. 7 For the righteous Loan loveth righte-onsees; his countenance doth behold the

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the PSALM XII.

Devil, destitute of human comfort, cravell help of God: 3 he comforteth himself with God's judgments on the wieted, and couldence in God's tried greaters.

To the chief Musician upon Sheminith,

A Prahm of David.

HELP, Lean; for the godly man conseth; for the faithful fail from among the childres of if :n.

2. They speak vanity every one with his eighboure with fistering lips, and with a double heart do they speak.

3 The Lone shall cut off all flattering

Hos, and the tongue that speaketh pros things:
4 Who have said, With our tongue will we
4 Who have said, With our tongue will we

5 For the opposition of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, sakh the Loan; I will set him in safety from him

that passeth at him.

6 The words of the Loan are pure words; as silver tried in a surese of earth, purified seven the

Thou shalt keep them, O Lond, shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted

PSALM XIII.

1 David complaineth of delay in help: 3 he prayeth for presenting grace: 5 he boasteth

of divine mercy. To the chief Musicism, A Psalm of David. OW long wilt thou forget me, O Loap? for ever! How long wilt thou hide thy face from me ?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, Assing sorrow in my heart daily? How long shall-mine enemy be exalted over

3 Consider and hear me, O Lean my God; lighten mine eyes, lest I eleop the sleep of

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed

erainst him : and those that trouble me rejoica when I am moved. 5 But I have trusted in thy mercy; my

beart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM XIV.

1 Dovid describeth the corruption of a natural man: 4 he constructh the wicked by the light of their conscience: The glorioth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. THE fool bath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done aboutnable works, there is none that death

2 The Lean looked down from heaves upon he children of men, to see if there were me

that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone saids, they are all togother hosome fithy: they is more that dooth

ood, no, not one.

4 Here all the workers of iniquity no imoviedge? who set up my people or they ex bread, and call not upon the Loan.

5 There were they is great fear: for God is in the generation of the rightsous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor,

because the Louis is his mings.

7 Shting the salesting of large were come out of Line! When the Louis bringeth back the entirity of his people. Jeech chall nejutes, and Israel shall be gind.

PSALM XV.

David describeth a officen of Zion.

A Poulm of David.

ORD, who shall shide in thy tabernade?

If who shall dwell in thy holy bill is.

If that walketh unrightly, and morketh
gittoumans, and speaketh the trutle in his beart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor loeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh un a re

proach against his neighbour. A In whape eyes a vile person is contemped; but he incoureth them that fear the Loan. He that sweareth to his own hart, and changeth

b He that putteth not out his money to weary, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these Mings shall mover be mov-

PSALM XYI.

1 David, in distruct of merite, and habred of idelatry flech to four for personnetian: has shaneth his hope of his calling, of the reaserection, and if he verticating.

The PSE hickam of David.

DRESERVE me, O God, for in thee do I

put my trust.
2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lexn, Thou art my Lone : my goodness extendeth not to thee:

3 But to the mints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight. 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that has

- ten after another god : their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

 5 The Loan is the portion of mine inherit-
- nce and of my cup : thou maintainest my Int.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant

- places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.
 7 I will bless the Lonn, who hath given me counsel : my reins also instruct me in the night BERRAR
- B I have set the Loan siwage before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be
- 9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also skall rest in hope. 10 For thou will not leave my soul in hell;

neither wile thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
11 Thou wilt show me the path of life: in

hy presence is fulness of joy; at the zight hand there are pleasures for evermore.

with defence of God against his enemies 10 he him even into his ears

showeth their poids, could not enganage: 32 hs prayeth against them in couldense of his AOPE.

¶ A Proper of David.

TEAR the right, O Loan, attend unto my LL cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not eat of bigmed ligh. S Let my advance come forth from thy prosence; let thine eyes behold the things that

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou had visited as in the night; then hast tried me and shell find nothing; I am purposed that

my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of

the destroyer. 5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my

footsteps alip not

6 I have called upon then; for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine car anto me, and

hear my speech.

7 Show thy marvellous loving-kindness. O thou that savest by the right hand them which put their trust is like from those that rise up against them.

8 Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly exemics who see n me about. y county amounted may reported the mount. 10 They are enclosed in their own fat: with

their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our

steps: they have set their eyes burning down to the earth,

12 Like as a lion that is greedy of his pray. and as it were a young lies lurking in secret

13 Arise, O Loan, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, maich is thy swund :

14 From men which are thy hand, O Loun, is a rom men water are try mans, of Loung. from men of the world, which sheet their portion in this life, and whose helly thou fillest with thy his fracture; they are full of children, and leave the root of their substance to their substance.

15 As for me, Lyill behold thy face in rightcousses: I shall be satisfied, when I awake,

with thy likeness PSALM XVIII.

Devid prainth God for his manifold and mar-

vellous blessings.
Thathe chief Musician, A Psalm of David, the servent of the Loan, who spake unto the Loan the words of this song in the day that the Loan delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul .: And he said.

WILL love thee, O Lond, my strength

I will the them, o anarymy and my forrest, and my derives, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom P will trust; my handler, and the hora, of my salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the Lean, sake is worthy. to be praised: se shall I be saved from miss.

4 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me straid. 5 The sorrows of hell compessed me about :

the snares of death prevented me.

6 in my distress I called upon the Lond, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice-1. David, in confidence of his integrity, cro- out of his temple, and my cry cause before

7 Then the earth shook and tree 7 Then the earth shock and troublest-the, on me up, and thy goatleness bath made me foundations also of the kills moved and were great.

shaken, because he was wroth. ٠, & There went op a smake out of his nostrils, and are out of his mouth devoured : coals were

kindled by k. 9 He bowed the heavens also, and came

down : and darkness was under his feet. 10 And he rade upon a cherub, and did fly :

yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind. 11 He made darkness his secret place; his sellion sound about him eare dark waters and

tick clouds of the skies. 12 At the brightness that was before him his thick cheeds passed, buil-eleacs and coals of

13 The Loan also thundered in the heavens. and the Highest gave his voice; hail-stones and

ecals of fire. le Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scatter-ed them; and he shot out lightnings, and dis-

committed them. 16 Then the clambels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were disco-vered at thy rebuile, O Loan, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

18 life cost from above, he took me, he drew

me out of many waters.

17 He delivered and from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me; for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my ca-

amity: but the Lord was my stay.

19 He brought upe forth also into a large dace : he delivered me, because he delighted the people under me. B 186.

20 The Loan rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my bands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Loan, and have not wickedly departed from my

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him, and I

kept myself from mine iniquity.

4 Therefore bath the Load recompensed me according to my righteeumess, according to the eleanness of my hands in his eye-

26 With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show

thyself upright;

35 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people:

but wift bring down high looks.

my God will enlighten my darkness. 29 For by thee I have run through a troop;

and by my God have I leaped over a wall. 30 de for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Loap is tried; he is a buckler to all

those that trust in him. 31 For who to fied mave the Loan? or who

is a rock save our God? 39 It is God that girdeth me with strength.

and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and

setteth me upon my high places. 34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a

bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

thy salvation; and thy right hand bath hold- and righteous altogether.

POLICE.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip. 37 I have pursued mine enemies, and over

taken them: neither did I turn again till they were required.

38 I have wounded them that they were not

able to rise : they are fallon under my feet. 39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle : thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that bate me.

41 They eried, but there was none to save them; even unto the Load, but he answered

43 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did east them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the beathen: a people macan I have

not known shall serve-me 44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall

obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The Loan liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies, yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise

up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man. 49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee,

O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises. unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance givets he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore

PSALM XIX. 1 The creatures show God's glory; 7 the word, Ais grace. 12 David prayeth for grace.

To the chief Musician, A Pasim of David.

HE heavens declare the glory of God;

and the firmament sheweth his handy work.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge. 3 There is no speech nor language, where

their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. 28 For thou wilt light my candle: the Loud In them hath he set a tabermacle for the

sus,
5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to FUR & TACE.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it : and

there is sothing hid from the heat thereof.
7 The law of the Loan is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Loan is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the Loan are right, rejoicing the heart : the commandment of the

Lond is pure, enlightening the eyes. 9 The fear of the Load is clean, enduring 35 Thou hast also given me the shield of for ever: the judgments of the Loap ere true 10 More to be desired are they than gold.

11 For they intended cvil against thee: they rea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than lonely and the honey-comb.

somey, and the honey-comb. 11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great re-

ward. 12 Who can understand his errors? Cleanse

thou me from secret faults.

Thunkagiving for victory.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins: let them not have dominion over me; then shall I be upright, and I shall

be innocent from the great transgression. 14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, he acceptable in thy sight, O Loup, my strength, and my re-Geemer.

PSALM XX.

1 The church bloseth the king in his exploits: 7 her confid are in God's success

To the chief Marieinn. A Psalm of David. THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble: the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary, and

strengthen thee out of Zion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept burnt-sacrifice. Selah. thy burnt-sacrifice.

4 Grant thee according to thise own heart, and fulfil all thy coursel. 5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our ban-ners: the Loap fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Loan saveth his anointed; he will hear him from his boly

beaven with the saving strength of his right hand. 7 Some trust in charlots, and some in horses :

but we will remember the name of the LORD! our God. 8 They are brought down and fallen: but

we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lond : let the king hear us when We call

PSALW XXI.

7 Confidence

1 A thanksgiving for victory. 7 Confidence of further success. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. THE king shall joy in thy strength, O Load; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he

reiolce! 2 Thou hast given him his he. 's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips.

Selah. 3 For thou preventest him with the blessings

of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head. 4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest if

him, even length of days for ever and ever. 5 His glory is great in thy salvation: ho-

nour and majesty hast thou laid upon him. 6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever : thou hast made him exceeding glad with

thy countenance.
7 For the king trusteth in the Loap, and

through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that bate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a flery oven in the time of thine anger: the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children

of men.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn

their back, when thou shall make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Loan, in thise own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM XXII.

David complaineth in great discouragement:
9 he prayeth in great distress: 23 he praiseth God.

To the chief Musician (roon Aljeleth-Shabur. A Psalm of David

IV God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me! H'hy art thou so far from belping me, and from the words of my roaring!

2 O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am

not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel. 4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted

and thou didst deliver them. 5 They cried unto thee, and were deliver-

ed: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reprobab of men, and despised of the people.

·7 All they that see me augh me to scorn they shoot out the lip, they shake the head,

savins 8 He trusted on the Loap that he would deliver him : let him deliver him, recing he delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb; thou didst make me hope when I was

upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the wombs thou art my God from my mother's belly. 11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is made to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round. 13 They gaped upon me with their mouths. as a ravening and a rearing ilon.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wan; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a possherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws, and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assemhly of the wicked bave enclosed ma: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they fook and sture upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and

cast lots upon my vesture 19 But he not thou far from me, O LORD:

O my strength, haste thee to help me. 20 Deliver my soul from the sword; my

durling from the power of the dog 21 Save me from the flon's mouth: for theu

hast beard me from the horns of the unicorns. 22 I will declare thy name unto my bre-thren: in the midst of the congrugation will

praise thee. 23 Ye that fear the Loap, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

34 For he bath not despised per abborred

the affliction of the afflicted; neither fath he; hid his fave from him; but when he cried unto 1 David's confidence in prayer: 7 he prayeth him, he heard.

Jur remission of cine, 16 and for help in af-

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before

them that fear him. 6 The meek shall eat and be satistied: they shall praise the Loan that seck him: your be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph

beart shall live for ever. 27 All the ends of the world shall remem-

ber and turn unto the Loke: and all the let them be ashamed which transgress without kindreds of the nations shall worship before cause. tnee.

28 For the kingdom is the Loan's; and he

and worship; all they that go cown to the I wait all the day.
dust shall how before him; and none can keep 6 Hemember, 6 white his own soul.

30 A seed shad serve him; it shall be accounted to the Loan for a generation.

31 Tuey shall come, and shall declare his rigineousness unto a people that shall be born, that he bath done this.
PSALM XXIII.

David's confidence in God's grace.

The Penim of David.

THE LOAD & my shepherd: I shall not

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: be leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth n.v soul; he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou amointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely gnodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Loup for ever.

PSALM XXIV. 1 God's lordship in the world: 3 the citizens of his spiritual kingdom; 7 on exhortation to receive him.

I A Psalm of David. THE earth is the Load's, and the fulness

thereof; the world, and they that dwell Lberein. 2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and

established it upon the floods. 3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord !

and who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vauity, nor sworn decelfully.

5 He shall receive the Llessing from the Loan, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

This is the generation of them that seek
that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.
Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye

lifted up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The Lond strong and mighty, the Lond mighty in bat-9 Lift up your beads, O ye gates; even lift

them up, we everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in

10 Who is this King of glory? The Loan of horts, he is the King of glory. Felah

PSALM XXV.

Miction.

A Pealm of David.

UNTO thee, O Loan, do I lift up my soul. over me. 3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed:

4 Shew me thy ways, O Loan; teach me thy paths.

b Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for

to the governor among the nations.

39 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat thou are the God of my salvation; on thee do

6 Hemember, O Long, thy tender mercies, and thy loving-kindnesses; for they have been ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O

LORD. 8 Good and unright is the Long : therefore

will he teach sinners in the way. 9 The nieck will be guide in judgment: and

the meek will he teach his way. 10 All the paths of the Loan are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his

testimonies 11 For thy name's sake, O Long, pardon

mine iniquity; for it is great. 12 What man is he that feareth the LORD?

him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose 13 His soul shall dwell at case; and his soud

shall inherit the earth. 14 The secret of the Loan to with them

that fear him; and he will show them his covenani

15 Mine eyes are ever toward the Loan; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net. 16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon

me; for I am desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged:

O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Look upon mine affliction and my pain;

and forgive all my size: 19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve

me; for I wait on thee. 22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM XXVI.

David reserveth unto God in confidence of his integrity.

¶ A Psalm of David.

TUDGE me, O Loan; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; therefore I shall not slide.

2 Examine me, O Loap, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving-kindness is before mine eyes: and I have valked in thy truth.

4 I have not sat withwain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers 5 I have hated the congregation of evil

doers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 I will wash mine hands in innocency . to will I compass thine alter. O Lorn:

7 That I may publish with the voice of I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands tothanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous wards thy holy oracle.

works. 8 Loas, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes

Il But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redcem me, and be merciful unto me.
12 My foot standeth in an even place; in
the congregations will I bless the Load.

PSALM XXVII. I David sustaineth his faith by the power of God, 4 by his love to the service of God, 9 and by prayer.

¶ A Psalm of David.

THE Load is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Load is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

Though an host should encamp against me. my heart shall not fear: though war should

rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 Ope thing have I desired of the Lorn, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lorn all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Loap, and to inquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall be hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: there fore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto Lebanon, the Load.

7 Hear, O Load, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Loan, will I

asek.

9 Hide not thy face for from me; put not thy servant away in anger : thou hast been my elp; leave me not, neither forsake me. O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Loan will take me up.

Il Teach me thy way, O Load, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of

mine enemies: for false witnesses are rises up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fuisted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lond in the land of

the livin

14 Wait on the Loap : be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the Loan.

PSALM XXVIII.

1 Barid prayeth against his enemies: 6 he blesseth God: 9 he prayeth for the people.

If A Praim of David.

UNTO thee will I cry, O Loan my rock; he not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to the control of the con lent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak

peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours; give them after the work of their

5 Because they regard not the works of the

Loan, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up. 6 Blessed to the Loan, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The Loan 4s my strength and my shield; my heart crusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The Loan is their strength, and he is the

saving strength of his anotated.

bands; render to them their desert.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inherit-ance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever. PSALM XXIX.

David exharteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

The A Pulm of David.

JIVE unto the Long, O ye mighty, give
I unto the Long glory and strength.
2 Give unto the Long the glory due unto his name ; werehip the Loan in the heavity of

holiness. 3 The voice of the Loap is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD to

upon many waters 4 The voice of the Lord to powerful; the

voice of the Loan is full of majesty. 5 The voice of the Lors breaketh the cedars; yea, the Lond breaketh the cedars of

6 He maketh them also to skin like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.
7 The voice of the Lozp divideth the

famos of fire. 8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wil-

derness; the Loan shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh. 9 The voice of the Loup maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests; and in

his temple doth every one speak of his glory. 10 The Loan skitch upon the flood; yes,

the Loap sitteth King for ever.

11 The Loap will give strength unto his people; the Loap will bless his people with

peace. PSALM XXX. 1 David protecth God for his deliverance: 4

he exharteth others to praise him, by example

of, God's dealing with him.

A Psalm and Song at the dedication of the house of David.

WILL extel thee, O Long; for thou have lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O Load my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me

3 O Loan, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that

I should not go down to the pit. 4 Sing unto the Load, O ye saints of his and give thanks at the remembrance of his

bolinem. 5 For his anger endurets but a moment; to

6 And in my prosperity i said, I shall never

be moved 7 Loap, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled

8 I cried to thee, O Lono; and unto the

Loan I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit! Shall the dust praise thee! shall it declare thy truth !

10 Hear, O Lond, and have mercy upon me

Loap, he thou my helper.

11 Thou hest turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sacksloth, unto thee and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Load my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM XXXI.

1 Duvid, shesting his confidence in God, cra-well his help: 7 he rejoiceth in his mercy: 9 prayeth in his calamity: 19 he praiseth God 1 for his goodness. To the chief Musician, A Pealm of David.

N thee, O Loro, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy right-

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily : be thou my strong rock, for an house

of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fortress therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my epirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Loap God of truth. 6 I have futed them that regard lying va

nities: but I trust in the Lord. 7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy:

for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities; 8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of

the enemy: thou hast set my foot in a large not come nigh unto him.

foots. 9 Have mercy upon me, O Load, for I am

in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with eighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are con-

Il I was a febroach among all mine enemies. but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind:

I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have beard the slander of many: fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

la But I trusted in thee, O Loan: I said,

Thou art my God.

15 My times ars in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant : save me for thy mercy's sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O Long; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Dot the lying lips he put to silence; all his works are done in truth

his favour it life: weeping may endure for a which week grievous things proudly and con night, but joy cometh in the morning.

19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou

hast grought for them that trust in thee before the sens of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shaft keep them secretly in a pavillon from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Loup: for he hath shewed

me his marvellous kindness in a strong city. 22 For I said in my baste, I am cut off from before thine eyes : nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried

23 O love the Loan, all ye his mints: for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plenti-

fully rewardeth the proud door. 24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthes your heart, all ye that hope in the LOAD.

PSALM XXXII.

Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins. 3 Confession of sins gively ease to the conscience. 8 God., promises bring joy.

¶ A Pealm of David, Maschil

DLESSED is he shose transgression is for-

given, whose sin is covered.

Blessed is the man unto whom the Long. imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit

there is no guile. 3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed ald

through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me : my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mise iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sha. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou may est be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall

7 Thou art my hiding-place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compoune about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go . I will guide thee

with mine eye. 9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they

come near unto thee. 10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Loup, mercy shall compass him about.

Il Be glad in the Loan, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all we that ere upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIII.

1 God is to be presized for his goodness, 6 for his power, 12 and for his providence. 20 Considerate is to be pleaced in God.

BEOCCE in the Loan, 0 ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright.

2 Fraise the Loan with harp: sing unter

him with the pealtery and an instrument of ten

etrings. 3 Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Loan is right; and

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD. 6 By the word of the Loan were the hea-

vens made, and all the host of them by the loveth many days, that he may see good?

breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in store-

8 Let all the earth fear the Loan: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him:

9 For he spake, and it was done; he com-manded, and it stood fast.

10 The Loan bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: ne maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

Il The counsel of the Loan standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all genera-

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the onn; and the people whom he muth chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lorp looketh from beaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts slike; he con-

sidereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety : nei ther shall be deliver ony by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lond is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his

mercy;
19 To deliver their soul from death, and to

keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Loap: he is our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his body same.

22 Let thy mercy, O Long, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.
PSALM XXXIV.

1 David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. 11 He exhorteth to the fear of God.

1 4 Psain of David, when he changed his be-

haviour before Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.
WILL bless the Loap at all times: his

praise shall continually be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the

LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be 3 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us

exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Loan, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened; and their faces were not ashamed.

6 This poor man cried, and the Load ward kim, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 The angel of the Long encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. 8 O taste and see that the Loap is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Load, ye his saints: for there

o no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lious do lack, and suffer hun-ger: but they that seek the Loan shall not as one that moureth for hir mether. want my good thing

366

Il Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I

will teach you the fear of the Lond.

12 What man'ts he that desireth life, and

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.
14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek

peace, and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Loap are upon the righteous, and his cars are open unto their

16 The face of the Loan is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of

them from the earth. 17 The righteons cry, and the Lond heareth,

and delivereth them out of all their troubles. 18 The Loan is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous but the Loan delivereth him out of them all. 20 He keepeth all his bones : not one of them

is broken

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate. 22 The LORD redeemeth the soul of his ser-

vants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSALM XXXV.

1 David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies confusion: 11 He complainath of their wrongful dealings; 28 thereby he incitch God against them.

To A Peolis of David.

DLEAD my cause, O LORD, with them that strive with me; fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take bold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the may

against them that persecute me : say unto my soul, I am thy salvation. 4 Let them be confounded and put to

shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that deviac my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind : and let the angel of the Lond chase them.

8 Let their way be dark and slippery : and let the angel of the Loan persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his not that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Loan, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to, my charge things that I knew not. 12 They rewarded me evil for good fo the

spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been

PSALMS.

and gathered themselves together: yes, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and let not the hand of the wicked reme, and I knew if not: they did tear me, and move me.

ceased not: 18 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they

gna-hed upon me with their teeth. 17 Long, how long wilt theu look on? Resene my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

10 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a

CAUSE 20 For they speak not peace: but they de-vise deceifful matters against them that are

quiet in the land. 21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide

against me; and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen il. 22 This thou hast seen, O Loup: keep not

silence: O Loap, be not far from me.
23 Stir up thyself, and swake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my

24 Judge me, O Lond my God, according

to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me. 25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so

would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishenour that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad. that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually. Let the Loan be magnified, which bath pleasure in the prosperty of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall speak of tt.y right-sousness and of thy praise all the day long. PSALM XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the wicked.
excellency of God's mercy.

To the chief Musician, A Ptalm of David the servant of the LORD.

THE transcression of the wicked suith within my heart, that there is no fear of God

before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be bateful

3 The words of his mouth are intquity and decelt : he hath left off to be whee, and to do good. 4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he

setteth himself is a way that is not good; he abborreth not evil.

5 Thy mercy. O Loro, to in the heavens. ed thy faithfulness reachet unto the clouds. 6 Thy righteourness is like the great moun-

tains; thy judgments are a great deep : O LOAD, thou preservest men and beest.
7 How excellent is thy loving-kindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their

trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make

them drink of the river of thy pleasure 9 For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light

10 O continue thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee; and thy rightenumess to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against

12 There are the workers of injouity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to

PSALM XXXVII.

David persuadeth to palience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

FRET not thyself because of evil-doem. A Psalm of David.

neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. 2 For they shall soon be cut down like the

grass, and wither as the green herb. 3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell is the land, and verily thou shalt

be fed. 4 Delight thyself also in the Loup; and he

shall give thee the desires of thine heart. 5 Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass. 4 And he shall bring forth thy righteomeses

as the light, and thy judgment as the moon-

day.
7 Rest in the Loan, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who herause of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pees.

8 Cease from anger, and foreake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evil doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Loap, they shall inherit the

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be : yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be. Il But the meek shall isherit the earth:

and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace. 12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and

gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Loan shall laugh at him: for he

seeth that his day is coming

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword. and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath is bet-

ter than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Long upholdeth the righteous. 18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright : and their inberitance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be

satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Long shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume sway.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and ziveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the Loan : and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fail, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Loap upholdeth A's with his hand.

for evermore.

PSALMS.

The senity of life.

have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his ceits all the day long. seed begging bread. 26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and

his seed is blessed. 27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell

ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut

28 For the Loan loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for off.

29 The righteons shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. 30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wis-

com, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 The law of his God is in his heart; none

of his steps shill slide. 32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand,

nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the Loan, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shall see #. 35 I have seen the wicked in great power,

and spreading himself like a green bay tree : 36 Yet he passed away, and lo, he sees not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the

upright: for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together; the end of the wicked shall be cut

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Loap: As is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the LORD shall belp them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in

PSALM XXXVIIL

David moveth God to take compassion of pitiful care, his sine being the cause.

A Praise of David, to bring to remen

brance. O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy hot disples-

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy

hand present me sore. 3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither to there any rest in

my bones because of my sin. 4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine end : as an heavy burden they are too heavy

for me. 5 My worlnds stink and are corrupt because

of my foolishness 6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly;

I go mourning all the day long. For my loins are filled with a louthe

disease: and there is no soundness in my

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquistness of my

9 Long, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off. I The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obe If They also that seek after my life lay dience is the best sacrifies, &c.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet | speak mischievous things, and imagine de-13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his

mouth. 14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not;

and in whose mouth are no reproofs. 15 For in thee, O Loan, do I hope: thou

wilt hear, O LORD my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.
17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow

is continually before me. 18 For I will declare mine iniquity; I will

be sorry for my sin. 19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that bate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Foreake me not, O Lean : O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste to bein me, O Loap my sal-Vation.

PSALM XXXIX.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 5 The abasi-deration of the brevity and vanity of life.

7 The reverence of God's judgments, &c. To the chief Musician, even to Jeduthun, A Palm of David.

I SAID, I will take beed to my ways, that I am not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good: and my sorrow was

3 My heart was not within me, while I was musing the fire burned : then spake I with my tongue.

4 Loan, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frall I am,
5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an

hand-breadth; and mine age is as nothing be-fore thee: verify every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain show : surely they are disquieted in valo: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather

7 And now, Lond, what wait I for? My e ir in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; be-

cause thou didst if. 10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11, When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to con-sume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah.

13 Hear my prayer, O Lond, and give our unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears:

for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner. as all my fathers were 13 O spare me, that I may recover strength,

before I go hence, and be no more. PSALM XL.

haves for me; and they that seek my hurt T To the chief Musician. A Pasim of David

PSALMS.

David's seal for God.

inclined unto me, and beard my cry 2 He brought me up also out of an horrible

pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon

a rock, and established my goings. 3 And he bath put a new song in my mouth, e sen praise unto our God: many shall see 4t, up no more. and fear, and shall trust in the Loan.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord

his trust : and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lics.

. b Many, O Load my God, are thy wonderful works schick thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be

reckoned up in order unto thee: If I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not de-

sire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not required. Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume

of the book it is written of me; 8 I delight to do thy will, O my God : yea, thy law is within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my

lips, O Loap, thou knowest. 10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy loving-kindness and thy truth from the great

congregation.
11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Loap: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.
12 For innumerable evils have compassed

me about : mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up : they are more than the bairs of mine head; there-

fore my heart faileth me. 13 Be pleased, O Long, to deliver me: O

LORD, make haste to help me. 14 Let them be assumed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward, and put to

shame, that wish me evil. 15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame, that say unto me, Aha, aha! 16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice

and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Loan thinketh upon me: theu art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM XLI. 1 God's care of the poor. 4 David complain-eth of his enemies' treachery.

To the chief Musician, A Paalm of David. PLESSED to be that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.

2 The Loan will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth : and thou wilt not deliver him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness. 4 I said, Lorg, be merciful unto me; heal

my soul; for I have sinned against thee. 5 Mine enemies speak evil of me; When

shall he die, and his name perish? 6 And if he come to see ms he speaketh va-

WAITED patiently for the Loan, and he nity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself.

when he goeth abroad he telleth if 7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him : and now that he lieth he shall rise 9 Yea, mine own familiar friend in whom I

trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. 10 But thou, O Loan, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite

11 By this I know that thou favourest me because mine enemy doth not triumph over

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed be the Logo God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen and

PSALM XLII. David's real to serve God in the temple. To the chief Musician, Maschil, for the sons of Korah

As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thes. O God.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God ? 3 My tears have been my meat day and

night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God? 4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me : for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a

multitude that kept holy-day. 5 Why art thou cast down. O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me! Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy water-spouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Fet the Lord will command his lovingkindness in the day-time, and in the night his

song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? Why go I mourning be-cause of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul! and why art thou disquieted within me? Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.
PSALM XLIII.

Devid, praying to be restored to the temple, promiseth to serve God forfully. TUDGE me, O God, and plead my cause a-

gainst an ungodly nation: O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man-2 For thou art the God of my strength: why

dost thou cast me off? Why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? 3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let ne; let them bring me unto thy,

il 1 go unto the altar of God, unto cceding joy: yea, upon the harp thee, O God my God. thou east down, O my soul? and

id to thy tabernacies.

disquieted within me? Hope in shall yet praise him, who is the countenance, and my God.

PSALM XLIV t, is memory of former favours, irth of her present evil: 17 pro-integrity, 21 she fervently prayeth

ief Musician for the sons of Ko rah, Maschil.

heard with our cars, O God, our have told us, what work thou · days, in the times of old. u didst drive out the heathen with

id plantedst them; how thou didst ople, and cast them out.

y got not the land in possession by word, neither did their own arm but thy right hand, and thine arm,

nt of thy countenance, because favour unto them. t my King, O God: command de-

r Jacob thee will we push down our enegh thy name we will tread them ise up against us.

ill not trust in my bow, neither ord save me.

hast saved us from our enemies. them to shame that hated us.

we boast all the day long, and me for ever. Selah.

i hast cast off, and put us to shame: t forth with our armies. makest us to turn back from the they which bate us spoil for them-

last given us like sheep appointed nd hast scattered us among the

ellest thy people for nought, and ease thy wealth by their price. nakest us a reproach to our neigh-irn and a decision to them that are

makest us a by word among the shaking of the head among the

nfusion is continually before me, se of my face hath covered me, e voice of him that reproacheth neth; by reason of the enemy and

is is come upon us; yet have we en thee, neither have we dealt y covenant.

east is not turned back, neither ps declined from thy way; h thou hast sore broken us in the agous, and covered us with the

eath. ave forgotten the name of our God, out our bands to a strange god; not God search this gut! for he secrets of the beart.

or thy sake are we killed all the day counted as sheep for the alaughter. , why alcepest thou, O LORD? us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression ?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust : our belly cleaveth unto the earth. 26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy

mercies' sake. PSALM XLV

1 The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom. 10 The duty of the church.

To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for the sons of Korah, Maschil, A song of loves.

MY beart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king : my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer that, the children of men: grace is pouced into thy lips: therefore God bath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon the high, O most mighty, with thy glory and the majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously be-cause of truth and meekness and righteous-ness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's epemies; whereby the people fall under

6 Thy throne, O God, & for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. 7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby

they have made thee glad. 9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women : upon thy right hand did stand the

queen in gold of Ophir. 10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own peo-

ple, and thy father's house;
11 So shall the king greatly desire thy heauty : for he is thy LORD; and worship thou

42 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favour.

13 The king's daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her com-panions that follow her shall be brought unte

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace. 16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSALM XLVI. The confidence which the church hath in God: 8 an exhortation to contemplate the works of hiovidence

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, A Song upon Alamoth. OD is our refuge and strength, a very

present help in trouble. 2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and he

swelling thereof. Selah. 4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall

make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tahernacles of the Most High.

5 God is in the midst of her; she shall not

be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved : he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the Loan, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in

10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will ther. be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hosts & with us; the God

of Jacob is our refuge. Selab. PSALM XLVII.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the

sons of Korah. CLAP your bands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph. 2 For the Loap most high & terrible; he is

a great King over all the earth. 3 He shall subdue the people under us, and

the untions under our feet. 4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the

excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah. 5 God is gone up with a shout, the Lord

with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises

raises unto our King, sing praises. 7 For God is the King of all the earth : sing

we praises with understanding

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness. 9 The princes of the people are gathered to

gether, even the people of the God of Abra-bam: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted. PSALM XLVIII.

The ornaments and privileges of the church A Song and Paulm for the sons of Korah. REAT is the Load, and greatly to be G praised in the city of our God, is the mountain of his holiness

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the

north, the city of the great King.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge. For lo. the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they

were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a roman in travail.

7 Thou brakest the ships of Tarahish with

an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the cky of the Loan of hosts, in the city of our God: God will establish it for ever. Selah. 9 We have thought of thy loving-kindness,

O God, in the midst of thy temple: 10 According to thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right.

hand is full of righteousness. Il I at mount Zion rejoice, let the daughteral

troubled, though the mountains shake with the of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments 12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her

tell the towers thereof. 13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell if to the generation

following 14 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he will be our guide even unto death.

PSALM XLIX An earnest persuasion to build the fail's of the resurrection, not on mortdly power, but

on God: 16 Worldly prosperity is not to be admired. To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the some

of Korah. HEAR this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both low and high, rich and poor, toge-3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will

open my dark saying upon the harp.
5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall com-

pass me about? 6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for

him: 8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever;)

9 That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and

leave their wealth to others. 11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwellingplaces to all generations; they call their lands

after their own names. 12 Nevertheless, man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way to their folly : yet their posterity approve their sayings. 14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave death shall feed on them; and the upright shall

have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling. 15 But God will redeem my soul from the

power of the grave : for he shall receive me. Selah. 16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,

when the glory of his house is increased;

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after

18 Though while he lived be blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fa-thers; they shall never see light.

20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

PSALM L 1 The majesty of God in the church: 5 his order to gather saints. 7 The pleasure of

God is not in ceremonies, 14 but in sincerily of obedience. T A Psains of Asaph.

THE mighty God, even the Loke, bath moken, and called the earth from the spoken, and called the earth from the

rising of the sun unto the going down thereof. 2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God bath shiped 3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep

silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. 4 He shall call to the heavens from above.

and to the earth that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt-offerings, to have been continually before me

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, and take not thy holy Spirit from me. nor he-goats out of thy folds.

the cattle upon a thousand hills.

1) I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine. 12 If I were hungry. 1 would not tell

thee : for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof. 13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the

blood of goats? 14 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay

thy vows unto the Most High:
15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glori-

fy me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or

that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy 17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest

my words behind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's

21 These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee. and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to

deliver. 23 Whose offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

PSALM LI. 1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereof he maketh a deep confession: 6 he prayeth for sanctification.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

AVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-bindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my transgressions; and my sin is over before me.

4 Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakent, and be clear when thou judgest. 5 Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in

sin did my mother conceive me. 6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the isward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than 8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that

the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice 9 Hide thy face from my sine, and blot out

ali mine iniquities. 10 Create in me a clean heart, O God, and

renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence; 12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation:

10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and and uphold me with thy free Spirit. 13 Then will I teach transgressors the ways;

and sinners shall be converted unto the 14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God. thou God of my salvation : and my tongue shall

sing aloud of thy righteousness. 15 O LORD, open thou my lips; and my

mouth shall show forth thy praise. 16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would

I give it: thou delightest not in burnt-offer-"The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit:

a broken and a contrite heart. O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:

build thou the walls of Jerusalem. 19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of rightequaness, with burnt-offering, and whole burnt-offering; then shall they of-

PSALM LII.

fer bullocks upon thine alter.

David, reproving the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesieth his destruction: 6 the righteous skali rejoice at it. To the chief Musician, Maschil, A Pealm of

David, when Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O to the house of Animelech.

mighty man? The goodness of God sadereth continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischlefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and

lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all-devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling-place, and root thee out of the land of the living Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and

shall laugh at him: 7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wicked-

8 But I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou

hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; for for then would I fly away, and be at rest it is good before thy saints.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, and reif is good before thy mints.
PSALM LITT.

I David describeth the corruption of a na-

tural man: 4 he convinceth the wicked by the light of their own conscience: 6 he glorieth in the salvation of God.

To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Mas-

chil, A Psalm of David.

THE fool bath said in his heart, There is I no Ged. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: there is none that doeth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were say that

did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back : they are altogether become filthy; there is none that from him. doeth good, no, not one..

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who cat up my people as they cat bread: they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear where no ar was: for God bath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee : thou hast put here to sharme, because God bath despised them.

6 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come ant of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALW LIV.

1 David complaining of the Ziphims, prafith for salvation. 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promisch secrifice.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil. A Psalm of David, when the Ziphims came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

SAVE me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give car to the words of my mouth. 3 For strangers are risen up against me, and

eppressors seek after my soul; they have not set God before them. Selah.

a Behold, God is mine helper: the Loan is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies:

cut them off in thy truth.

praise thy name, O Loan, for it is good

7 For h a th delivered me out of all trou-

I David in his prayer complaineth of his fearful case: 9 he prayeth against his enemies, of whose wickedness and treachery he complaineth: 16 he comforteth himself in God's preservation of him, and confusion of his enemies.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil.

A Psalm of David. IVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide.

ot thyself from my supplication.

Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;
3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because

of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me. 4 My heart is sore pained within me; and

the terrors of death are fallen upon me. 5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon

me, and horror bath overwhelmed me.

se, and horror hath overwhelmed me. | hide themselves, they muck my stape, when 6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove! they wait for my soul.

main in the wilderness. Selah. 8 I would hasten my escape from the windy

storm and tempest. 9 Destroy, O LORD, and divide their tongues.

for I have seen violence and strife in the city

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness to in the midst thereof: decelt and guile depart not from her streets

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was if he that hated me that did magnify hims. if against me; then I would have hid myself

13 But if was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and

walked unto the house of God in company. 15 Let death seize upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings. and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Loan shall save me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me

19 God shall hear and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Selah. B. ause they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him : he hath broken his covenant

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart : his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the Loan, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the rightsous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceit-6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will ful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

PSALM LVI.

ble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon 1 David, praying to God in confidence of his more, complained of his enemies. 9 he professeth his confidence in God's word, and promiseth to praise him.

T'To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elemrechokim, Michtam of David, when the Philistines took him in Gath.

DE merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppress-

eth me. 2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up': for they be many that fight against me, O thou Most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word; in God I have put my trust: I will not fear what fiesh can do unte me.

5 Every day they wrest my words : all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? In thise! anger cast down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: are they not in thy book? 9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God is

10 In God will I praise Ata word: in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afrai I what man can do unto me.

12 Thy wows are upon me, O God: I will ! render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: will not thou deliver my feet from [34]ing, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

PSALM LVIL

1 David in prayer, fleeing unto God, com-plaineth of his dangerous case: 7 he encou-

rageth himself to praise God.

To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the

Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast 2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God

that performeth all things for me. 3 He shall send from heaven, and save me from the repreach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy

and his truth. 4 My soft is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are speams and arrows,

and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the hea

vens: let thy glory be above all the earth. 6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are Inlien themselves. Selah

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise

8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lond, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the sa-

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens,

and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: lef thy glory be above all the earth. PSALM LVIII.

1 David, reproving wicked judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked, 6 and devoteth them to God's judgment, 10 whereat the righteous shall rejoice.

7 To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Mich-

Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O contam of David. gregation! Do ye judge uprightly, O ye sous of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye

weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be been, speak-

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpout; they are like the deaf adder that stopbeth her ear;

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, ' , thef: wouth : break out the great teeth of the young lions, O Loan.

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually : when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one them pass away : like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he neeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the

blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth PSALM LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his onemies: 6 he complainely of their cruelty: 8 he trustelk in God: 11 he prayeth against them: 16 he protecth God.

To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, Michtam of David; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my

God: defend me from them that rise up against me.
2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity,

and save me from bloody men.

3 For lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Loan.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O Long God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen; be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth . swords are in their lips: for who, say they, deth hear?

8 But thou, O Lond, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemles

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lone our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round

about the city. 15 Let them wander up and down for mean, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

PSALM LX. 1 David, complaining to God of former judgment, 4 400, upon better hope, proyell for deliverance: 6 comforting himself in God's promises, he cravely that help whereon he trusteth.

To the chief Musician upon Shushan-eduth, Michtam of David, to teach; when he strove with Aram-nabasaim, and with Aram-zobah, when Jose returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of Salt tweive thousand.

GOD, thou hast cast us off, thou hast seat-U tered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thy self to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: head the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things : thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonish-

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice. I will divide Shechem, and mete out the

valley of Succoth. 7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine;

Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Juiah is my laugiver;
8 Moab is my wash-pot; over Edom will I cy: for thou renderest to every man according cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou be- to his work.

cause of me. Who will bring me into the strong city?

who will lead me into Edom? 10 Will not thou, O God, which hadet east us

off! and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies? 1) Give us help from trouble: for vain is

the help of man. 12 Through God we shall do valiantly : for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

PSALM LXI 1 David flecth to Ged upon his former experience: 4 he voweth perpetual service unto him, because of his promises.
To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A

Pealm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my beart is overwhelmed : lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a sheller for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah. 5. For thou, O God, hast heard my vows:

fear thy name. 6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and

his years as many generations.
7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

PSALM LXII.

1 David, professing his confidence in God. discourageth his enemies; 5 in the same confidence he encourageth the godly. 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God.

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, A Pualto of David.

TRULY my soul waiteth upon God: from

him cometh my salvation. 2 He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief a-gainst a man? Ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ge be, and as a tottering

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency; they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, walt thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him

6 He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be moved 7 In God is my salvation and my glory : the

rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God. 8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge

for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and
use to be laid in men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than

vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not in whiches increase, set not vain in robbery : if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Long, belongeth mer-

PSALM LXIII.

1 David's thirst for God: 4 his mouner of blessing God: 9 his confidence of his ene-mics' destruction.

¶ A Psalm of David, when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee : my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee is a dry and thirsty land, where no water is ;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary. 3 Because thy loving-kindness & better than

life, my lips shall praise thee

4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee

with joyful lips:
6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help; therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy

right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul to destroy it, thou hast given me the heritage of those that shall so into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword; they shall

be a portion for foxes 11 But the king shall reloice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stop-

PSALM LXIV. 1 David proyeth for deliverance, complaining

of his enemies: 7 he promiseth himself to see such an evident destruction of them, as ike righteous shail rejoice at it

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. TEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: pre-

serve my life from fear of the enemy 2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the

wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and dend their bows to shoot their amows, even bit-

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search; both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them wilk an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fail upon themselves: all that see them shall Gee away 9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare

the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing. 10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lorp,

and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

David praiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.

To the chief Musician, A. Pealm and Song of David.

PRAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all firsh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: se for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away. 4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest,

and causest to approach unto thee, that he with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness wilt then answer us, Q God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea :

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the

mountains; being girded with power:
7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the

noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost guts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to it rejoice.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God. which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abunriantly , thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the apringing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy good-ness: and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop woon the pestures of the wilderness; and the little hills rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the

valleys also are covered over with corn; they rhout for joy, they also sing. PSALM LXVI.

1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to abserve 7 God shall bless that great works, 8 to bless him for his gra-earth shall fear him

cious benefits. 13 he noweth for himself re ligious service unto God: 16 he declareth God's special goodness to hims if.

To the chief Musician, a Song or Praim. MAKE a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make

bia praise glorious. 3 Say unto God, How terrible art then in thy works! through the greatness of thy pow-

er shall thine enemies submit themselves unto 4 Ail the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name.

Selah. 5 Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of

6 He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot: there did we

rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious ex-

alt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffer-

eth not our feet to be moved. 10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net: thou laidest affiction upon our loins.

Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads: we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt-of-ferings: I will pay thee my vows, 14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied fattings, with the incepte of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my enni.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Loan will not hear me: 19 But verily God hath heard me; he hath

attended to the voice of my prayer. 20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned

away my prayer, nor his mercy from me. PSALM LXVII.

A prayer for the enlargement of God's king-dom, 3 to the joy of the people, 6 and the increase of God's blessings.

To the chief Musician en Neginoth. A Pealm or Song

OD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and Crause his face to shine upon us. Selah. 2 That thy way may be known upon earth,

thy saving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad, and sing for joy; for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
6 7'ses shall the earth yield her increase;

and God, even our own God, shall blees us-7 God shall bless us; and all the ends of the PBALMS. Barid's complaint in affiction.

PSALM LXVIII. I A prayer at the removing of the ark. 4 An instruments followed after; among them were exheriation to praise God for his mercies, the dameels playing with timbrels.

7 for his care of the church, 19 and for his great morks. To the chief Musician, A Psaim or Song of

David. ET God arise, let his enemies be scatter-4 ed: let them also that hate him flee be-

fore hick. 2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them

away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God : yea, let them exceeding-

ly rejoice. s Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land. 7 O God, when thou wentest forth before

thy people, when thou didst murch through the wilderness; Selah :

8 The earth shook, the heavens also drop-ped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself our moved at the presence of God, the God of Iar, 1.

9 Thou, O God, dicist send a plentiful rain,

whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance be God. when it was weary. 10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein:

thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Loan gave the word: great was the

company of those that published if.

12 Kings of armies did fice space : and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with sliver, and her feathers with yellow gold,

14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was while as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bushan; an high hill, as the bill of Bashan.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the bill which God desireth to dwell in; yes, the Load will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels; the Load is among

them as to Simi, in the holy place. 18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast

led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them

19 Blessed be the Loan, she daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation.

Gelah. 20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Loan belong the inster

from death. 21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as

goeth on still in his tress 22 The Loap said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the

depths of the sea: 23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thise enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs

In the same. 24 They seen the goings of my God, my King, in the of thy selvation.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Loan, from the fountain of Israel.

25 The singers went before, the players on

27 There is little Benjamin with their ru-ler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulan, and the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall

kings bring presents unto thee. 30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calver of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that

delight in war. 31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shali soon afretch out her hands unto Ged.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praces sete the Loap; Selah: 33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of beavens which were of old; lo, he doth sen

out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God; his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy boly places: the God of Sarael is he that givet strength and power unto Ais peoply. Blessed

PSALM LXIX.

1 David complaineth of his afflictions: 13 he prayeth for doliverance: 30 ho-prayeth God with thankegiving. To the chief Musician upon Shoshandan,

A Praise of David.

A Praise of David.

A Praise of David.

A VE me, O God; for the waters are come
is unto say soul.

2 I alok in deep mire, where there to no

rlanding : I am come anto deep waters where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying, my thees' in dried: mine eyes fall while I wait to. my

4 They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head thay that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrong-duly, are mighty: then I restored that which

I took not away. 5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sine are not hid from thee

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my make, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame bath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an allen unto my mother's children. 9 For the zeal of thine bouse bath eaten me

up; and the reproaches of them that reproach-an thee are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chartened my soul with fasting, that was to my repreach.

Il I made sackcloth also my garment; and I

became a proverb to them. 12 They that sit in the gate speak against

me; and I was the song of the drunkard emics, and the tengue of thy dogs 13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lond, in an acceptable time: O God, in the bave seen thy goings, O God, multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me tion say continually. Let God be magnified at sink: let me be delivered from them that | 6 But I am poor and needy; make baste unto not sink: let me be delivered from them that

David's protec with thankeriving:

the pit shut her mouth upon me.

hate me, and out of the deep waters. 15 Let not the water-flood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not

16 Hear me, O Loan; for thy loving-kindness is good; turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble : hear me speedily.

B Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it:

deliver me because of mine enemies. 19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my

shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries ere all before thee. 20 Reproach bath broken my heart; and I

am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for com-forters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. 22 DR their table become a source before

them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and

let the wrathful anger take hold of them.
25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let sone dwall in their tests.

26 For they persecute him whom then hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded. 27 Add insignity to their insignity; and let

them not come into thy righteeusness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the right-

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy sal-

vation, O God, set me up on high. 30 I will praise the name of God with a song,

and will magnify him with thanksgiving. 31 This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that bath horns and

boofs. 32 The humble shall see this, and be glad :

and your heart shall live that seek God. 33 For the Loan heareth the poor, and

despiseth not his prisoners. STLet the heaven and earth praise him, the

seas, and every thing that moveth therein

35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah : that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it : and they that love his name shall dwell thereis.

PSALM LXX.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly. To the chief Musician, A Praim of David to bring to remembrance.

MARE haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Loan.

2 Let them be schamed and confounded that see; after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire

my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shome, that say, Aha, aha.

constant, and put to containing, that used to your part of the positions, the title between doctors are confired me as every side.

22 I will also, pushe three with the positions, the with the positions, the confired me as every side.

23 I will also, pushe three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

24 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

25 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

26 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

27 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

28 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

29 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

21 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

22 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

23 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

24 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

25 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

26 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

27 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

28 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

29 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

21 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

29 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

21 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

21 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

21 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

22 I will also, pushes three with the positions, the confired me as every side.

22 I will also, pushes the co he tird in thee, and bet such as here thy salva-

me, O God: thou art my help, and my deliverer: O Lord, make no tarrying

PSALM LXXI 1 David, in confidence of faith and experience of God's favour, prayeth both for himself,

and against the enemics of his soul: 14 he promiseth constancy: 13 he prayeth for sup-port in old age: 18 he praiseth God, and promiseth to do it cheerfully. N thee, O Loap, do I put my trust: let me

never be put to confusion. 2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape : incline thine ear unto me, and

mye me. 3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunte-I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock

and my fortress. 4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighte-

ous and cruel man. § For thou art my hope, O Lord Gon: theu

ers my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continu-

ally of thee. 7 I am as a wonder unto many : but thou are my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise.

and with thy honour all the day. 9 Cast me not off in the time of old ago; forsake me not when my strength faileth

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together.

11 Saying, God bath foreaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver

12 O God, be not far from me : O my God,

make haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded and consumed. that are adversaries to my soul : let them be covered with represent and dishonour that seek my burt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall show forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord Gon; I will make mention of thy righteousness, even

of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my outh : and hitherto have I declared thy won-

drous works. 18 Now also, when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, high, who hast done great things: O God, who

ir like unto thee!

20 Thou, which hast showed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth

21 Thou shalt increase my greetness, and

unto thee; and my soulf which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy rightcousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

PSALM LXXII.

1 David, praying for Solomon, sheneth the goodness and glory of his kingdom in type, and of Christ's in truth: 18 he blesseth God.

A Psaim for Solomon GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

2 He shall judge thy people with righteous-

nees, and thy poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the

people, and the little hills, by righteousness. 4 He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall

break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth. 7 In his days shall the righteous flourish;

and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth. 8 He shall have dominion also from sea to sea,

and from the river unto the ends of the earth. 9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish and of the igles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Beba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall down before him : all nations shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no 13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and

shall save the souls of the needy. 14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit

and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight: 15 And he shall live, and to him shall: be

given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised. 16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the

fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall fleurish like grass of the earth. 17 His name skall endure for ever: his name shall be continued us long as the sun : and

men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed be the Long God, the God of larael, who only doeth wondrous things. 19 And blessed be his glorious name for

ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and amen.

are ended:

PSALM LXXIII: I The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 shewell the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked; 13 the wound given thereby, diffidence; 16 the violory over it, knowledge God's purpose, in destroying of the micked, and sustaining the righteous.

A Paalm of Asaph. TARBLY God in good to largel, even to such takeep of thy posture? as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone, my steps had well nigh slipped. 3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I

saw the prosperity of the wicked. 4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength & firm.

5 They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men-

" Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment. 7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they

have more than heart could wish 8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly

oncerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 Phoy set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the

10 Therefore his people return bither: and vaters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and

is there knowledge in the Most High? 12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innoceacy. 14 For all the day long have I been plagued;

and chastened every morning.
15 M I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy

children. 16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me.

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end. 18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery

places ' thou castedst them down into destruction. 19 How are they brought into desolation. as in a moment! they are utterly consumed

with terrors 20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lozo, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins. 22 So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as

a beast before thee. 23 Nevertheless, I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. 25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and

there is mose upon earth that I desire besides 26- My flesh and my heart faileth : but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion

for over. 27 For lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a

whoring from thee. 28 But if is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord Gon, that I

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse may declare all thy works: e anded:
PSALM LXXIV. I The prophet complaineth of the desolation

the sanctuary: 10 he moveth God to help. in consideration of his power, 18 of his reproachful enemies, of his children, and of his covenant.

T Marchil of Asaph. O GOD, why hast thou cast us off for ever?

Why doth thine anger smoke-against the

2.Remember thy contrepation, natisk them

hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed, this mount Zion, wherein theu hart dwelt."

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desofations: sees all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns for

5 A men was famous according as he had

lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and ham-

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling-place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the

synagogues of God in the land. 9 We see not our signs: there is no more any prophet; neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary re-proach? Shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever!

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even

thy right hand? Pluck if out of thy bosom. 12 For God to my King of old, working sal-

vation in the midst of the earth 13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the WEIGH

14 Thou brakest the heads of levisthan in leces, and gavest him to be mest to the peo-

ple inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

thou hast made summer and winter. 18 Remember this, that the enemy hath re-

reached, O Losp, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-deve unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever. 20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the

dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Avise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man represents thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumuit of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.
PSALM LXXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God, 2 and promiseth to judge uprightly: 4 he rebuteth the proud by consideration of God's providence: 9 he pro-

miseth to praise God. To the chief Musician, Al-taschith, A Psalm or Song of Asaph.

NTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near, thy wondrous works de-

clare 2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved; I bear up the pillars of it selah

4 I said unto the foris, Deal not foolishly. and to the wicked, Lut not up the horn : 5 Lift not up your born on high: speak not

with a stiff neck 6 For promotion cometh neither from the

east, nor from the west, nor from the south. 7 But God is the judge: he putteth down

one, and setteth up another. 8 For in the hand of the Lord there is a

cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same : but the dress thereof all the wicked of the earth shall wring

them out, and drink them.
9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

PSALM LXXVI. I A declaration of God's majesty in the church:

11 an exhortation to serve him reverently. To the chief Musician on Neglnoth, A Psalm or Song of Asaph.

N Judah te God known: his name te great in

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling-place in Zion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah. 4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than

the mountains of prey. 5 The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have

alept their sleep; and mone of the men of might have found their hands. At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the

chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
7 Thou, even thou, ert to be feared: and

who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry? 8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth; from heaven; the earth feared, and was still, 9 When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain

11 Yow, and pay unto the Loap your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the kings of the earth. PSALM LXXVII.

1 The praimist shewith what fierer combat he had with diffidence: 10 the victory which he had by consideration of God's great and gracious works

To the chief Musician, to Jeduthun, ▲ Pasim of Asaph.

CRIED unto God with my voice, even un-to God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Loap: my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak. 5 I have considered the days of old, the

years of ancient times. & I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own beart; and

my spirit made diligent search.
7 Will the Lone cast off for ever? and will

he be favourable no more?

PSALM9. the incredulous and disobetions.

8 In his mercy clean gone for ever! doth his ! promise fail for evermore? 9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? bath he

in anger shut up his tender mercies! Selah.
10 And I said, This is my infirmity: but I

will remember the years of the right hand of the Most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Loan: surely I will remember thy wonders of old,

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary : who is so great a God as our God !

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders : thou hast declared thy strength among the

people.

15 Thou hast with thise arm redeamed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah. 16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also

were troubled. 17 The clouds powred out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went

abroad.

10 The voice of thy thunder was in the hea ven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way is in the eea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not LOOWD.

30 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

PSALM LXXVIII.

I An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of Gods 9 The story of God's wrath against the incredulous and disobedient. 67 The Israelites being rejected, God choss Judak. Zion, and David.

¶ Maschil of Amph.

IVE car, O my people, to my law: incline G your ear to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Loan, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath dene.

5 For he' established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their ehildren :

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his con remandments:

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spi-Fit was not steadfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and earrying bows, turned back in the day of battle 10 They kept not the covenant of God, and

refused to walk in his law;

11 And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did be in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, is the field of Zona.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through: and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and

gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by

asking meat for their just.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said,
Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the wa ters gushed out, and the streams overdowed; can be give bread also? can be provide fiesh for his people?

21 Therefore the Loan heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and unger also came up against Israel :

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation: 23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down manna upon then to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full. 26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the

south wind. 27 He rained fiesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

28 And he let if fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.
29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for

he gave them their own desire; 30 They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat was yet in their

mouths, 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and inquired early

after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their

rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him. neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of compassion, forgave their injusty, and destroyed them not: yea many a time turned he his sager away, and did

not atir up all his wrath. 39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh

not again. 40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and timited the Holy One of Israel.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor th day when he delivered them from the enemy 43 How he had wrought his signs in Egypt. and his monders in the field of Zeng.

And had turned their rivers into

which devoured them; and from, which de-

stroyed them. 46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines with hail, and

their syramore-trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts. 49 He cast upon them the flerceness of his

anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his anger; he spared

not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence: 51 And smote all the first-born in Egypt;

the chief of their strength in the tabernacies of 52 But made his own people to go forth like

sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock. 53 And he led them on safely, so that they

seared not: but the sea overwhelmed their 54 And he brought them to the border of his

sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies;

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like

a deceitful how. 58 For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy

with their graven images. 59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and

greatly abhorred Israel:

60 So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to mar-

riage. 64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their

widows made no lamentation. 65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of dwellest between he cherubins, shine forth. sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by

reason of wine. 66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder part: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

69 But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion, which he loved.

palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

him from the sheepfolds: 71 From following the ewes great with young, he brought him to feed Jacob his peo-

ple, and Israel his inheritant a

72 So he fad them according to the integrity of his heave; and guided them by the skilful Best of Lindania. leaged it to take deep mot, and it filled the land.

PSALM LXXIX...

blood; and their floods, that they could not 1 The prolamit complainth of the decolation of drunk.

45 He sent divers sorts of files among them,

T A Pealm of Asaph.

GOD, the heathen are come into thine in-O horitance; thy holy temple have they de-filed; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they

given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven. the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the 3 Their blood have they shed like water

round about Jerusalem; and there was none to-

bury Mem 4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, Loan? Wilt thou be angry for ever! Shall thy jealousy burn like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms. that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid

waste his dwelling-place.

8 O remember not against us former injusities; let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge-

away our sins, for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God! Let him be known. among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed

to die :

12 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Loan.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pas-ture will give thee thanks for ever: we will show forth thy praise to all generations. PSALM LXXX.

1 The praimist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments. 14 The psalmist prayeth for deliverance

To the chief Musician upon Shoshanim-

Eduth, A Psalm of Asaph.

GIVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that

2. Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manas seh stir up thy strength, and come and save-

3 Rurn us again, O God, and cause thy face.

to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O Loan God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people ?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears;

69 And he built his sanctuary like high and givest them tears to drink in great mea-

6 Thou makest us a strife unte our neigh-70 He chose David also his tervant, and took bours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it. 9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst

10 The hills were covered with the shadow innest of the wheat; and with honey out of the ²⁰of it, and the boughs thereof were like the good- rock should I have satisfied thee. ly cedars.

her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou shen broken down her edges, so that all they waich pass by the way

do pluck her? 13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it.

and the wild beast of the field doth devour 14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:

look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine: 15 And the vineyard which thy rig! a hand

bath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself. 16 It is burnt with fire, it is cut down : they

perish at the rebuke of thy countenance. 17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy

right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself. 18 So will not we go back from thee : quick-

en us, and we will call upon thy name. 19 Tura us again, O Loan Ged of bests, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

PSALM ŁXXXI.

1 An exhartation to a solemn prairing of God. God challengeth that duty by reason of his benefits. 8 God, exhorting to obedience, complaineth of their disubedience, which proveth their own hurt.

To the chief Musician upon Cittith.

SING aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a pealm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the pealtery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this mas a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I underglood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden : his hands were delivered from the nots. 7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of

thunder : I proved thee at the waters of Meri-Selab. 8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify

unto thee: O Israel, if theu wilt hearken unto me;

9 There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the Lond thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and I-rael would none of me.

12 So I gave them up unto their own hearts' fust : and they walked in their own counsels. 13 Oh that my people had hearkened unto

me, and Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their ene-

mies, and turned my hand against their edver-joxer all the earth. 15 The haters of the Board should have sub-

mitted thereselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

is He should more the users also with the 229

PSALM LXXXII.

if the sent out her boughs unto the sea, and I The prelimint, having exhorted the judges, a branches unto the river.

5 and reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge.

A Psaka of Asaph. OD standeth in the congregation of the

I mighty; he judgeth among the gods.
2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah. 3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice

to the afflicted and needy: 4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out

of the hand of the wicked. 5 They know not, neither will they under-

stand; they walk on in darkness: all the fourdations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the Most High.

7 But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou

shalt inherit all nations PSALM LXXXIII.

1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspirucies. 9 A prayer against them that oppress. the church

T A Song or Pealm of Asaph. ZEEP not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God. 2 For lo, thine enemies make a tumult : and

they that hate thee have lifted up the head. 3 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ODES !

4 They have said, Come, and let us cut them of from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one

concent: they are confederate against thee: 6 The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishma-

elites; of Monb, and the Hagarenes; 7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

8 Assur also is joined with them; they have bolpen the children of Lot. Selah 9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites: as-

to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison: 10 Which perished at Endor: they became as dung for the earth. 11 Make their pobles like Orab, and like

Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalrannna: 12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the

houses of God in possession. 13 O my God, make them like a wheel, as

the stubble before the wind. 14 As the fire burneth the wood, and as the-

flame setteth the mountains on fire; 15 So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with shame; that they

may seek thy name, O Loan. 17 Let them be confounded and troubled

for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish. 18 That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high

PSALM LXXXIV.

The prophet, longing for the communion of the sanctuary, & shereth how blessed they are that dwell therein: Whe projeth to be restored imta it.

A Psalm for the sous of Korah. OW amiable are thy tabermacles, O LORD of bosts! 2 My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for

he courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

3 Yes, the sparrow bath found an house, and the swallow a next for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine alters, O LORD of

hosts, my King and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house:

they will be still praising thee. Selah. 5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the valley of Baca make it a well ; the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to strength, every se of them in Zion appeareth before God. 8 O Loan God of hosts, hear my prayer: lve ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

give ear, O God of Jacob. 9 Behold, O God our shield, and look upon

the face of thine apointed.

10 For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a door-keeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

11 For the Loan God to a sun and shield: the Loan will give grace and glory; no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O Loan of hosts, blemed is the man that

trusteth in thee PSALM LXXXV.

1 The prolimist, from the experience of former mercies, prayeth for the continuance thereof: 8 he promisely to wait thereon, out of con-

fidence in God's goudness. To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Korab.

ORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy A land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their ain. Selah. 3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath : thou hast turned thyself from the florceness of thine

(Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with us for ever! Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations ?

6 Wilt thou not revive us again; that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O Load, and grant us thy salvation.

B I will hear what God the Lord will speak : for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn again to

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together; rightcourness and peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

12 Yea, the Load shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.
PSALM LXXXVI.

1 David strengtheneth his prayer by his consciousness of religion: 11 he desireth the ing of the proud, he cravelh some taken of MESS. ¶ A Prayer of David.

DOW down thine ear, O Loan, hear me. for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul: for I am bely: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth is

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lond: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant : for unte

thee, O Loan, do I lift up my seul.
5 For thou, Loan, are good, and ready to

forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that : 🖦! upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Load, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon

thee : for thou wilt answer me. 8 Among the gods there is none like unto

thee, O Loup; neither are there any works like unto thy works. 9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee. O Long: and

shall glorify thy name.
10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous

things: thou art God alone. Teach me thy way, O Loan; I will 11 walk in thy truth : unite my heart to fear thy

12 I will preise thee, O Long my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for

evermore. 13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest

heli. 14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought

after my soul; and have not set thee before 15 But thou, O Lond, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plen-

teous in mercy and truth. 16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and

save the son of thine handmaid. 17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see if, and be ashamed: because thou, Loan, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

PSALM LXXXVII.

1 The nature and glory of the church: 4 the increase, honour, and comfort of the membere thereof.

T A Pasim or Song for the sons of Korah. I IS foundation is in the holy mountains. 2 The Loan inveth the gates of Zion

more than all the dwellings of Jacob. 3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Seigh.

4 I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia. and Tyre, with Ethlopia; this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the Highest himself spall establish ber.

6 The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee. PSALM LXXXVIII.

Similarance of former graces 14 complain- A Prayer containing a grievous complaint.

T A Song or Psalm for the sons of Korah, to Loup like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, Maschil of Heman the Ezrabite.

LORD God of my salvation, I have cried the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee : incline thine car unto my cry

3 For my soul is full of troubles : and my

life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strenzth:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut oil from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Tay wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afficted me with all thy waves. Selah. 8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far

from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth

9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: Loap, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? Shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy loving-kindness be declared

in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruc-

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulmess !

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Loan; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent

14 Loap, why castest thou off my soul? may hidest thou thy face from me?

16 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up : while I suffer thy terrors I am distracted,

16 Thy florce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.
PSALM LXXXIX.

1 The pealmist praiseth God, for his monder-ful power, 15 for the cars of his church, 19 and favour to David's kingdom: 38 complaining of contrary events, 46 he grayeth and blesseth God.

Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

WILL sing of the mercies of the Loan for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up

for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant,

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Loap: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Load? Who among the sons of the mighty can be likened anto the Loan?

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them Idal are shouthim.

8 O Loan Ged of horis, who is a strong!

round about thee! 9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when

10 Thou hast broken Rabab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine ene-

mies with thy strong arm. 11 The beavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness there-

of, thou hast founded them. 12 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in

thy name. 13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgment are the babitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O Loan, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the

day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength and in thy favour our born shall be exalted

18 For the Lond is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our King. 19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy

one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that i mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the

20 I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him :

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him. 22 The enemy shall not exact upon him;

nor the son of wickedness afflict him 23 And I will beat down his foce before his

face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be

25 I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation. 27 Also I will make him my first-born, high-

er than the kings of the earth 28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with

him. 29 His seed also will I make to endure for

ever, and his throne as the ways was and walk 30 If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless, my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faith-

fulness to fail. 34 My covenant will I not break, nor alter

the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by my holiness, that

I will not lie unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his thron- as the sun before me.

37 It shall be established for ever as the mous, and as a faithful witness in heaven selah.

38 But thou bast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed. 39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown by

casting it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his hedges;

thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin. 41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a repreach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his coemies to

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and east his throne down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

46 How long, Loup, wilt thou hide thyself? for ever? Shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast theu made all men in vain?

3 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see Jeath ? Shall be deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 LOAD, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which theu swarest unto David In thy truth?

50 Remember, Long, the reproach of thy

servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproach-

ed, O Loan; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed be the LORD for evermore. Amen, and amen.

PSALM XC.

1 Moses, setting forth God's frovidence, 3 complaineth of human frailty, 7 divine chastisements, 10 and brevity of life: 12 he prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of

God's good providence.

T A Prayer of Moses the man of God. ORD, thou hast been our dwelling-place

in all generations. 2 Before the mountains were brought forth,

or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood: they are as a sleep : in the morning they are

like grass which groweth up.
6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and with-

ereth. 7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and

by thy wrath are we troubled. 8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee,

our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. 9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is

10 The days of our years are threescore rears and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a se-labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and lemn sound. we fly away.

_ 11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger?

Even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. L2 So teach us to number our days, that we

may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return, O Lorp, how long! and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that

we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days
wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy work appear unto the servants.

and thy glory unto their children. 17 And let the beauty of the Loan our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands

establish thou it. PSALM XCI

The state of the godly: 3 their safety: 9 their habitation: 11 their servants: 14 their

friends; with the effects of them all.

E that dwelleth in the secret place of the
Most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Long, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowier, and from the noiseme pestilence. 4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and

under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. 5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by

night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and tea thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

Because thou hast made the Loap which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither

shall any plague come nighthy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands,

lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Recause he bath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he bath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will de-

liver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show

bim my salvation

PSALM XCII.

1 The prophet exhorieth to praise God, 4 for. his great works, 9 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the godly. W A Psalm or Song for the sabbath-day.

is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most High:

2 To shew forth thy loving-kindness in the

morning, and thy faithfulness every night, 3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and

4 For thou, Leap, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O LORD, bow great are thy works! and

thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not, peither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; est, O Long, and teachest him out of thy

if is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, Long, art most high for ever-

more. 9 For lo, thine enemies, O Lond, for la,

thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But my born shall thou exalt like the tern of an unicorn: I shall be amointed with new: and all the upright in heart shall folfresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enomies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of

the wicked that rise up against me. 12 The righteous shall flourish like the

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Loan shall flourish in the courts of our

God 14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;

15 To shew that the Lond is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

PRALM XCIII.

The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's Eingelom.

IE Load reigneth, he is clothed with imagerty; the Load is clothed with imagerty; the Load is clothed with industry, and shall cut them off in their own THE LORD reigneth, he is clothed with strength, wherewith he bath girded himself: wickedness; yea, the Loan our God shall cut the world also is established, that it cannot be them off.

moved.

from everlasting. 3 The floods have lifted up, O Loan, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high to mightier than the noise of many waters, yes, then the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine bouse, O Lord, for ever.

PSALM. XCIV.

1 The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of tyranny and implety: 8 he teacheth God's providence: 12 he shewelk the blessedness of affliction. 16 God is the defender of the afflicted.

O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth, eth: O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, then judge of the earth:

retrier a reward to the proud. 3 Loan, how long shall the wicked, how long

shall the wicked triumph? 4 How long shall they utter and speak hard me, and saw my work.

things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves !

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Load, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and

murder the fatherless. 7 Yet they say, The Loan shall not see, peither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people; and we fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the car, shall he not hear?

he that formed the eye, shall he not see ! 10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not

11 The Long knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity. 12 Blessed is the man whom thou chasten-

law; 13 That thou mayest give him rest from the

days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not east off his people. ueither will be forsake his inheritance :

15 But judgment shall return unto righteouslow it. 16 Who will rise up for me against the evil

doers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the Loan had been my help, my palm-tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Leba- soul had almost dwelt in silence. 18 When I said, My feet slippeth; thy

mercy, O Load, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within

me thy comforts delight my soul. 20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth muchief by a law ?

31 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and coudemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Loup is my defence; and my God '

PSALM XCV. 2 Thy throne is established of old: thou est 1 An exhertation to protes God, 3 for his greatness, 6 and for his goodness; 8 and

not to tempt him. COME, let us sing unto the Lorn: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with pealme.

3 For the Loan is a great God, and a great King above all gods. 4 In his hand are the deep places of the

earth: the strength of the hills is his also. 5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O edme, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Loan our maker. 7 For he is our Ged; and we are the people

of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. Today, if ye will hear his voice, 8 Harden not your heart, as in the provo-cation, and as in the day of temptation in the

wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do em in their heart, and they have not known my

Il Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

PSALM XCVI 1 An exhortation to praise God, 4 for his greatness, 10 for his kingdom, &c.

SING unto the Load a new song: sing unto the Loan, all the earth. 2 Sing unto the Load, bless his name; shew

forth his salvation from day to day. 3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

be correct? he that teacheth man knowledge.

shall not he know?

but the Loan made the heavens.

praised: be is to be feared above all gods. 5 For all the gods of the nations are idols:

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the Loan, O ye kindreds of the peo; leagive unto the Loan glory and strength. 8 Give unto the Loup the glory due anto his name: bring an oifering, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Loap in the beauty of holinew: fear before him, all the earth

10 Say among the heathen that the Loap reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the beavens rejnice, and let the earth be gla i; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood

rejoice 13 Before the Loan: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth; he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

PSALM XCVII.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 7 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters. 10 An exhortation to godiness and gladnese. THE LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of inles be glad

thereof. 2 Clouds and darkness are round about him:

righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled. 5 The hills melted like wax at the presence

of the Lorn, at the presence of the Lorn of the whole carth.

5 The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods. 8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daugh-

ters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judg-

ments, O Lorp.

9 For thos, Long, art high above all the

earth : thou art exalted far above all gods. 10 Ye that love the Loap, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saiots; he delirereth them out of the hand of the wicked

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and glad-

ness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the Load, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holi-D668.

PSALM XCVIII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, 4 the Gentiles. 7 and all the creatures, to praise God.

TA Panlan.

SING unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvelleus things: his right

hand, and his boly arm, hath gotten him the victory.

2 'The Loan bath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed heart.

in the sight of the heathen. 3 He hath remembered his mercy and his eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; with toward the house of Israel: all the it shall not cleave to me.

4 For the Loan is great, and greatly to be ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Load, all the earth; make a loud noise, and rejoice, and

sing praise.
5 Sing unto the Loap with the harp; with

the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the Loan, the

King 7 Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands; let the hills be joyful together

9 Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall be judge the world, and the people with equity.
PSALM XCIX.

The prophet setting forth the kingdom of Gud in Zion, 7 exhorteth all by the example

of their forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE Low reigneth; let the people tremble:

let the earth be moved. 2 The Loan is great in Zion; and he is high

above ali people. 3 Let them praise thy great and terrible

name: for it is holy. 4 The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship

at his footstool; for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and
Samuel among them that call upon his name, they called upon the LORD, and he answered

them. 7 He spake unto them in the cloudy piller; they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance

that he gave them. 8 Thou answeredst them, O Loan our God; thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exait the Loap our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the Loan our God is boly. PSALM C

1 An exhartation to praise God cheerfully, 3 for his greatness, 4 and for his power.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

2 Serve the Lond with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the Loap he is God: if is he that both made us, and not we ourselves; see are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving and into his courts with praise; be thankful

unto him, and bless his name. 5 For the Load is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth encureth to all generations

PSALM CI. David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of David.

WILL sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will [sing. 2 I will behave my all wisely in a perfect

way. O when wilt thou come unto me! I will walk within my house with a perfect

3 I will set no wietred thing before mine

The proyer of the afflicted. PSALMS. God is to be praised

will not know a wicked person. 5 Whose privily standereth his neighbour, 23 He weakened him will I cut off: him that hath an high look shortened my days.

and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the the midst of my days: thy years are throughland, that they may dwell with me: he that jout all generations walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve

He that worketh deceit shall not dwell bands. within my bouse: he that telleth lies shall not

turry in my sight. 8 I will early destroy all the wicked of the

land; that I may cut off all wicked doors from shall be changed: the city of the Loan. PSALM CII.

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint: 12 he laketh comfort in the etermily and mercy of God. 18 The mercies of fore thee. God are to be recorded. 23 He sustaineth his

meatness by the unchangeableness of God. A prayer of the afflicted, when he is everwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint be-

fore the LORD. EAR my prayer, O Loap, and let my cry

come unto thee. 2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me; in the day when I call, answer me speed-

ily. 3 For my days are consumed like smoke,

and my bones are burned as an hearth. 4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I

am like an owl of the desert. 7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me are sworn

against me. 9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and

mingled my drink with weeping, 10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me

11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.

12 But thou, O LORD, shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all genera-

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set

time, is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Loan, and all the kings of the earth thy

glory.
16 When the Lorn shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation

of his sus-tuary; from heaven did the Lozo
hebold the earth;
20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to
loose those that are appointed to death;
22 Bless the Lozo, all his works, in all

21 To declare the name of the Loan in Zion,

and his praise in Jerusalem ;

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I! 23 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the Loap.

23 He weakened my strength in the way, he 24 I said, O my God, take me not away in

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thy

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they

27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

26 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established be-PBALM CIII.

An exhoriation to bless God for his mercy.

A Pealm of David.

DLESS the Lovn, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.

2 Bless the Lond, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies; 5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good

things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

6 The Loan executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed. 7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his

acts unto the children of Israel. 8 The Loap is merciful and gracious, slow

to anger, and plenteous in mercy. 9 He will not always chide : neither will he

keep his anger for ever. 10 He bath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, se great is his mercy toward them that fear bbn.

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far bath he removed our transgressions from us.

13 Like as a father pitieth his children, se the Loan pitieth them that fear him. 14 For he knoweth our frame; he remem-

bereth that we are dust. 15 As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so be flourisheth

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no

17 But the mercy of the Lond is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's chil-

dren; 18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The Long hath prepared his throne in the

to come; and the people which shall be created shall praise the Loan.

3 For heath looked down from the height in strength, that do his commandments, heark-

places of his dominion: bless the Loud, O'my

sout

poner, and

PSALM CIV. 1. 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled; 1 whom the mighty power, 7 and thou takest away their breath, they die, and providence of God. 31 God's return to their dust. ual, &c. LORD, Omy soul. O Lord may

art very great; thou art clothed earth nd majesty rest thyself with light as with a

stretchest out the heavens like works. th the beams of his chambers

: who maketh the clouds his walketh upon the wings of the eth his angels spirits; his minis-

fire: he foundations of the earth, that

se removed for ever. reredst it with the deep as with e waters stood above the moun- Loan.

buke they fied; at the voice of ley hasted away.

up by the mountains; they go alleys unto the place which thou or them. t set a bound that they may not

st they turn not again to cover

th the springs into the valleys, ing the hills. re drink to every beast of the

lasses quench their thirst. shall the fowls of the beaven bitation, which sing among the

eth the hills from his chambers: satisfied with the fruit of thy

th the grass to grow for the catfor the service of man: that he h food out of the earth;

: that maketh glad the heart of to make his face to shine, and rengtheneth man's heart. s of the Loan are full of says Lebanon which he hath plant-

ie birds make their nestš; as for fir-trees are her house.

i bills are a refuge for the wild rocks for the conies. intern the moon for seasons: the

is going down. kest darkness, and it is night: a beauts of the forest do creen

ng lions rosr after their prey. meat from God.

ariseth, they gather themselves ay them down in their dens. th forth to his work and to his

e evening. how manifold are thy works! thou made them all: the earth ches. great and wide sea, wherein are

g innumerable, both small and the ships: there is that levia-

ou hast made to play therein. ait all upon thee; that then em their meat in due season. i givest them they gather: thou 21 He made him lo band, they ere filled with good of all his substance;

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created; and thou renewest the face of the

31 The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lorp shall rejoice in his

providence of God.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it (rembleth:

he toucheth the hills, and they smoke. 33 I will sing unto the Lorn as long as I live: I will sing praise unto my God while I

have my being. 34 My meditation of him shall be sweet:

I will be glad in the LORD. 36 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the Loap, O my soul. Praise ye the

PSALM CV.

1 An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works. 7 The story of God's providence over Abraham, 16 over Joseph, 23 over Jacob in Egypt, 26 over Mores delivering the Israeliles, 37 over the Israeliles brought out Magypt, fed in the wilderness, and planted in Canuan.

GIVE thanks unto the Loun; call upon his name : make known his deeds among

the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing pealms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works

3 Giory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoics that seek the Lond. 4 Seek the Loap and his strength: seek his

face evermore. 5 Remember his marvellous works that be bath done; his wonders, and the judgments of

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye

children of Jacob his chosen. 7 He is the Loan our God: his judgments ere in all the earth.

8 He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thou-

sand generations.
9 Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Issac;

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant :

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land

of Canan, the lot of your inheritance:

13 When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it.

13 When they west from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another pec-

14 He suffered no man to do them wrome:

vea, he reproved kings for their sakes: 15 Saying, Touch not mine anoisted, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread

17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph,

who was sold for a servant: 18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in fron:

19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the Loru tried him.

20 The king sent and loosed him; even the

ruler of the people, and let him go free. 21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler

406

God is to be praised. PSALMS. Israel's rebellion.

teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies-

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant, and Asron

whom he had chosen.

27 They showed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark: and

they rebelled not against his word,

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts. 32 He gave them hall for rain, and flaming

fire in their land. 33 He smote their vines also and their fig-

trees; and brake the trees of their coasts. 34 He spake, and the locusts came,

caterpillars, and that without number, 35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land. and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the first-born in their land, the chief of all their strength. 7 He brought them forth also with silver and gold; and there was not one feeble person

among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed : for

the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

40 The people asked, and he brought qualls, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven. 41 He opened the rock, and the waters

gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a Tiver.

42 For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with jey, sed his chosen with gladness :

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen; and they inherited the labour of the people;

45 That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the Land. PSALM CVI. 1 The psalmist exhorteth to praise God: 4 he

proyeth for pardon of sins, as God did with the fathers. 7 The story of the people's rebelliag, and God's mercy: 47 he concludeth with Frayer and praise.

ORAISE ye the Lond. O give thanks unto

the Loan; for he is good : for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the

Loan! who can shew forth all his praise! 3 Blemed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O Load, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people : O visit me

with thy salvation; 5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy ma-

tion, that I may glory with thine inheritance. 6 We have sinned with our fathers, we

have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. 7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembesed not the multi-!

23 To bind his princes at his pleasure; and tude of thy mercles; but provoked him at the

sea, even at the Red sea. 8 Nevertheless, he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to

be known 9 He rebuised the Red sea also, and it was dried up : so he led them through the depths.

as through the wilderness. 10 And he saved them from the hand of

him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel: 14 But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness.

and tempted God in the desert. 15 And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp, and

Aaron the saint of the Load. IV The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 And a tire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked. 19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worship-

ped the molten image. 20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eate'b grass. 21 They forgat God their saviour, which had

done great things in Egypt :
22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy

them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:
25 But murmured in their tents, and heark-

ened not unto the voice of the LORD. 26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands. 28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-

peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead. 29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon

them. 30 Then steed up Phinehas, and executed judgment : and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for ever-

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went il with Moses for their

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, con-

cerning whom the Loan commanded them: 35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learged their works.

36 And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their some and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own

works, and went a whoring with their own in-40 Therefore was the wrath of the Loan

God to be praired for

41 And he gave them into the hand of the

heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their

43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel; and

were brought low for their iniquity. 44 Nevertheless, he regarded their affliction,

when he heard their cry : 45 And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude

of his moreies. 46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy

48 Blessed be the Loap God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the peo-

ple say, Amen. Praise ye the Loan. PSALM CVII. 1 The psalmist exhortally the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold provi-

printing tree, 10 soveres his manifold previdence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over rick men, 23 over scamen, 33 and in many varieties of life.

Of IVE thanks unto the Load, for he is good; for his marrow conductive for marrow con J good: for his mercy endurath for ever 2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so,

whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy; 3 And gathered them out of the lands, from

the east, and from the west, from the north.

and from the south.

4 They wandiged in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and darsty, their soul fainted in

6 Then they exied unto the Lond in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. 7 And he led them forth by the right way.

that they might go to a city of habitation. 8 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to

the children of men! 9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and

filleth the hungry soul with goodnes 10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death being bound in affliction and iron:

Il Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemped the counsel of the

Most High: 12 Therefore he brought down their heart

with labour; they fell down, and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Loan in their trouble, and he saved them out of their dis-

14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in aunder. 15 Oh that men would praise the Loan for

the children of men! 16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 Foole, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. 18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of kindled against his people, insomuch that he meat; and they draw near to the gates of abborred his own inheritance.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, he saveth them out of their dis-

20 He sent his word and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.

21 Ob that mea would praise the Loap for bis goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! 22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of

thanksgiving, and declare his works with reloicing 23 They that go down to the sea in shire.

that do business in great waters: 24 These see the works of the Lord, and

his wonders in the deep. 25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths; their soul is melted because of trouble. 27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.

28 Then they cry unto the Loap in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that

the waves thereof are still. 30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired

31 Oh that men would praise the Lend for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men! 32 Let them exalt him also in the congrega-

tion of the people, and praise him in the as-sembly of the elders. 33 He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and

the water-springs into dry ground:

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. 35 He tumpeth the wilderness into a standing

water, and dry ground into water-springs. 36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habi-

tation: 37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase. 38 He blesseth them also, so that they are

multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease. 39 Again, they are minished and brought

low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow. 40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and

eauseth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a

42 The righteous shall see if, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whose is wise, and will observe those things, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the Lord.

PRALM CVIII. his goodness, and for his wonderful works to 1 David encourageth himself to praise God: 5 he prayelh for God's assistance according to his promise: 11 his confidence in God's

help

Laven

David complainth of his enemics. PSALMS. and prayeth for God's assistance.

T A Song or Psalm of David. GOD, my heart is fixed; I will sing and

J give praise, even with my glory. 2 Awake, psaitery and harp: I myself will

awake early.

ple: and I will sing praises unto thee among 4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens:

3 I will praise thee, O Lond, among the peo-

and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds. 5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the hea-

vens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer him.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will

rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out 8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is mine; E-

the valley of Succoth. phraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver;

9 Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city ? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Will not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our bosts? 12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies. PSALM CIX. 1 David complaining of his standerous ene-

mies, under the person of Judas, devoteth them: 16 he shemeth their sin: 22 complain-

ing of his own misery, he prayeth for help: 30 he promiseth thankfulness. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. HOLD not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue. 3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but soul. I give myself unto prayer. 5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. 6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let

Satan stand at his right hand. 7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become

8 Let his days be few; and let another take his office. 9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually varabonds, and beg : let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places. 11 Let the extortioner catch all that he bath:

and let the strangers spoil his labour.

fatherless children.

13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted out

15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth. 16 Because that he remembered not to show

mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in beart. 17 As he loved carsing, so let it come unto

him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be 18 As he clothed himself with cursing like

far from him. as with his garment, so let it come into

his bowels like water, and like oil into his 19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is

girded continually.

20 Lef this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Loap, and of them that speak evil against my soul. 21 But do thou for me, O Gop the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me. 23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness. 25 I became also a reproach unto them; maca they looked upon me they shaked their heada. 26 Help me, O Loan my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Loan, hast done it.
28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice. 29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a mantle. 30 I will greatly praise the Lond with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude. 31 For he shall stand at the right hard of the

PSALM CX. The kingdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ. T A Psalm of David. THE Loap said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

poor, te save him from those that condemn his

2 The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies. 3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning : thou hast the dew of thy

4 The Lord bath sworn, and will not repent. Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek. 12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto 5 The Loro at thy right hand shall strike him: neither let there be any to favour his through kings in the day of his wrath. 6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall

youth.

13 Let his posterity be cut off; and in the eneration following let their name be blotted at let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lorn; and let not the sin of his passed by the blotted at let the letter of the best better the single the letter of the single I The product by his example profitth where

bered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

to praise God for his glorious, 4 and gracious morks.

PRAISE ye the Lord. I will praise the Lord with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congrega-

A HE PIOSPEINS Y WAS KNOWN.

2 The works of the Loro are great, sought | Praise ye the Loro.

out of all them that have pleasure therein. 3 His work is honourable and glorious: and

his righteousness endureth for ever. 4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the Lord is gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of

the heathen. 7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his people : he

bath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name.

10 The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII.

I Godliness hath the promises of this life, 4 and of the life to come. 10 The prosperity of the godly shall be an eye-sore to the wicked. PRAISE ye the Loan. Blessed is the man

that feareth the Lord, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches shall be in his house:

and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of com-as-

sion, and rightcous. 5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth:

he will guide his affairs with discretion. 6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remem-

brance. 7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his rightedueness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

· 10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall grash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM CXIII

I An exhoriation to praise God for his excel-

lency, 7 and for his secrey.

RAISE ye the Lord. Praise, O ye servents of the Lord, praise the name of the Logn.

2 Blewed be the name of the Lord from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going

down of the same, the Lorn's name is to be praised. 4 'The LOND is high above all nations, and

his there allove the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dweileth on high:

6 Who humbleth himself to behold the things if it ore in heaven, and in the earth!

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

8 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joy ful mother of children.

PSALM CXIV. An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church.

WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language; 2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his

dominion.

3 The sea saw ii, and fied: Jordan was driven back.

4 The mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs. 5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou

fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of

the Loap, at the presence of the God of Jacob; 8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV. 1 Because God is truly glarious, 4 and idols are vanity, 9 he exhoricth to confidence in God.

12 God is to be praised for his blessings. NOT unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and

for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God?

3 But our God is in the beavens: he hath done whatsoever he pleased. 4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work

of men's hands. 5 They have mouths, but they speak not:

eyes have they, but they see not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not noses

have they, but they smell not:

7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat. 8 They that make them are like unto

them; so is every one that trusteth in them

9 O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD:

he is their help and their shield.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us: he

will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aeron.

13 He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great

14 The Lond shall increase you more and

more, you and your children.

15 Ye are blessed of the Lozo which made

beaven and earth. 16 The heaven, even the heavens, gre the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the

children of men. 17 The dead praise not the Loan, neither

any that go down into silence. is But we will bless the Lorn from this time forth and for evermore. Praise

410

LORD

PSALM CXVI. I The psalmist professeth his love and duty to put confidence in man. God for his deliverance; 12 he studieth to

be thankful.

LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live. 3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and

the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the Loap: O Loap, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the L. an, and righteous: yea. our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was

brought low, and he helped me. 7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul! for the hand of the Lord doeth valiantly.

LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee. 8 For thou hast delivered my soul from the right hand of the Loan doeth valiantly. death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from

9 I will walk before the LORD in the land of

the living-10 I believed, therefore have I spoken: I

was greatly afflicted:
11 I said in my haste, All men are liars.
12 What shall I render unto the Loan for

all his benefits toward me ?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call

upon the name of the LORD. 14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now

in the presence of all his people. 15 Precious in the sight of the Loap & the

death of his saints. 16 O Load, truly I am thy servant; I am

thy servant, and the son of thine handmald: thou hast loosed my bonds. 17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanks-

giving, and will call upon the name of the

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people,

19 In the courts of the Lord's house, in the light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the the horns of the altar.

PSALM CXVII.

LORD.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, &c.

us: and the truth of the Lorn endureth for ever. Praise ye the Lord. PSALM CXVIII.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy. 5 The psalmist sheneth how good it is to trust in God. 19 The coming of Christ's kingdom typified.

OGIVE thanks unto the Lord! for he is good: because his mercy endureth for

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his

mercy endureth for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the Long say, that

his mercy endureth for ever. 5 I called upon the Loan in distress: the

Lord answered me, and set me in a large place. 6 The Loan iron my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The Loan taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon way! by taking heed therets according to thy them that hate me.

9 It is better to trust in the Loan than to

8 It is better to trust in the Loan than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

Il They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them. 12 They compassed me about like bees:

they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me, that I might fall: but the Lord belped me.

14 The Lean is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacies of the righteous: the right

16 The right hand of the Loan is exalted: 17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Loan bath chastened me sore: but be hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go in to them, and I will praise the

LORD:

20 This gate of the Lord, into which the righteous shall enter. 21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard

me, and art become my salvation. 22 The stone which the builders refused is

become the head stone of the corner. 23 This is the Lond's doing; it is marvel-

lous in our eyes. 24 This is the day which the Lord bath

made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lorn: O

LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. 26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the

house of the Lord. 27 God is the Loap, which bath shewed ws

28 Thou art my God and I will praise thee:

thou art my God, I will exalt thee. 29 O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is

PRAISE the Lord all ye nations: praise good: for his mercy endurith for ever.

PRALM CXIX.

From his merciful kindness is great toward

and the truth of the Lord endureth for and professions of obedience. ALEPH.

DLESSED are the undefiled in the way. who walk in the law of the Lozo.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways. 4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy

precepts diligently.

5 Oh that my ways were directed to keep

thy statutes! 6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have

respect unto all thy commandments. 7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart,

when I shall have learned thy righteous judg-

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

BETH. 9 Wherewith shall a young man cleanse his inoni.

10 With my whole heart have I sought thee : him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy O let me not wander from thy command- word. ments 11 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that

I might not sin against thee. 12 Blessed art thou, O Long: teach me thy

13 With my lips have I declared all the

judgments of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

15 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. 16 I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL. 17 Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law. 19 I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy

commandments from me. 20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it

halk unto thy judgments at all times 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy command-

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt:

for I have kept thy testimonies. 23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight, and my counsellors. DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust : quicken thou me according to thy word-

26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes. 27 Make me to understand the way of thy

precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

28 My soul melteth for heaviness : strengthen thou me according unto thy word. 29 Remove from me the way of lying: and

grant me thy law graciously. 30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.

31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O

LORD, put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments,

when thou shalt enlarge my heart. HE. 33 Teach me, O Long, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end.

34 Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole

Beart. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.

· 37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity: and quicken thou me in thy way.

38 Stablish thy word unto thy servaut, who heart. is devoted to thy fear.

39 Turn away my reproach which I fear : light in thy law. for thy judgments are good. 40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts : quicken me in thy righteousness.

41 Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, even thy salvation, according to thy word.

42 So shall I have wherewith to answer thy commandments. 412

43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments 44 So shall I keep thy law continually for

ever and ever. 45 And I will walk at liberty: for I seek

thy precepts. 46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before

kings, and will not be ashamed 47 And I will delight myself in thy com-

mandments, which I have loved

48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN. 49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope. 50 This is my comfort in my affliction: for

thy word bath quickened me. 51 The proud have had me greatly in deri-

sion: yet have I not declined from thy 52 I remembered thy judgments of old, O

Lord; and have comforted myself. 53 Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage. 55 I have remembered thy same, O LORD,

in the night, and have kept thy law. 56 This I had because I kept thy precepts. CHETH.

57 Thou art my portion, O Load: I have said that I would keep thy words. 58 I entreated thy favour with my whole

heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

59 I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. 60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep

thy commandments. 61 The bands of the wicked have robbed

me: but I have not forgotten thy law.
62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee, because of thy righteous judg-

ments 63 I am a companion of all them that fear

thee, and of them that keep thy precepts. 64 The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy:

teach me thy statutes TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Load, according unto thy word.

66 Teach me good judgment and know-ledge: for I have believed thy commandments

67 Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole

70 Their heart is as fat as grease; but I de-

71 It is good for me that I have been afflict-

ed; that I might learn tay statutes. 72 The law of thy mouth is better unto me

than thousands of gold and silver. JOD. 73 Thy bands have made me and fashioned

me : give me understanding, that I may lears

74 They that fear thee will be glad when they see me: because I have hoped in thy

75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast

afflicted me.

76 Let. I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto

77 Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

78 Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies. SO Let my heart be found in thy statutes:

that I be not ashamed. CAPH.

81 My soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word.

\$2 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me!

83 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.

84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me !

85 The proud have digged pits for me, which

are not after thy law.

86 All thy commant ments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.

87 They had almost consumed me upon

earth; but I forsook not thy precepts. 88 Quicken me after thy loving-kindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.

LAMED. 89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled

in heaven. 90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations:

thou hast established the earth, and it abideth. 91 They continue this day according to thine

ordinances: for all are thy servants. 92 Unless thy law had been my delights, I

should then have perished in mine affliction. 93 I will never forget thy precepts: for

with them thou hast quickened me. 94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought

thy precepts. 95 The wicked have waited for me to de-

stroy me: but I will consider thy testimo-96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but

thy commandment is exceeding broad. MEM.

97 O how love I thy law! It is my meditation all the day.

98 Thou through thy commandments, hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.

99 I have more understanding than all my teachers : for thy testimonies are my meditation

100 I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way that I might keep thy word.

102 I have not departed from thy judg-

ments: for thou hast taught me.

103 How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than houey to my mouth!

104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way

NUN.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

106 I have sworn, and I will perform if, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

107 I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O Lond, according unto the word. 108 Accept, I beseech thee, the free-will-

offerings of my mouth, O Load, and teach me thy judgments.
109 My soul is continually in my hand: yet

do I not forget thy law. 110 The wicked have laid a snare for me:

yet I erred not from thy precepts. Ill Thy testimonies have I taken as an he

ritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart. 112 I have inclined mine heart to perform

thy statutes always, even unto the end. SAMECH. 113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I

love. 114 Thou art my hiding place and my shield:

I hope in thy word. H5 Depart from me, ye evil-doers: for l

will keep the commandments of my God. 116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live; and let me not be ashamed of my

hope.

117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes con-

tinually. 118 Thou hast trodden down all them that

err from thy statutes : for their deceit is false-

119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore I love thy testimonies 120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and

I am afraid of thy judgments. AIN. 121 I have done judgment and justice: leave

me not to mine oppressors. .122 Be surety for thy servant for good: let

not the proud oppress me.

123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

126 It is time for thee, LORD, to work : for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy commandments

above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every

false way.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: there

fore doth my soul keep them.

130 The entrance of thy words giveth light a

it giveth understanding unto the simple. 131 I opened my mouth, and panied: for I

longed for thy commandments. 132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful

unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not

any iniquity have dominion over me.

134 Deliver me from the oppression of man

so will I keep thy precepts. 135 Make thy face to shine upon thy ser-

want; and teach me thy statutes. B 3

PSALMS.

136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law. TSADDI.

137 Righteous art thou, O Long, and upright

are thy judgments. 138 Thy testimonies that thou hast com-

manded are righteous and very faithful 139 My zeal hath consumed me; because

mine chemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

141 Lam small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. 143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on

me: yel thy commandments are my delights. 144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies. 147 I prevented the dawning of the morning,

and cried: I hoped in thy word. 148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches,

that I might meditate in thy word.

149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving-kindness: O Long, quicken me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mis-

chief: they are far from thy law. 151 Thou art near, O Long; and all thy

commandments are truth. 152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for

AVEL. RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

154 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

155 Salvation is far from the wicked : for

they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord: quicken me according to thy judgments.

157 Many are my persecutors and mine ene-mice; yet do I not decline from thy testimo-'58 I beheld the transgressors, and was

grieved; because they kept not thy word.
153 Consider how I love thy precepts:

quicken me, O Loap, according to thy lovingkin:Iness.

:60 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endurcth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes have persecuted me without a er one but my heart standeth in awe of thy word

los I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I

64 Feven times a day do I praise thee, be-

cause of thy righteeus judgments. 165 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall of end them.

166 Lorn, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee. TAU.

169 Let my cry come near before thee. O LORD : give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word. 171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou

hast taught me thy statutes 172 My tongue shall speak of thy word : for all thy commandments are righteousness.

173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy salvation, O

Long: and thy law is my delight. 175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise

thee; and let thy judgments belp me. 176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep;

seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments. PSALM CXX.

1 David prayeth against Doeg, 3 and reproneth his tongue

A Song of degrees. N my distress I cried unto the Load, and he

heard me. 2 Deliver my soul, O Lorn, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue? 4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of

juniper: 5 Wo is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that

I dwell in the tents of Kedar! 6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that

hateth peace. 7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

PSALM CXXL

The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.

¶ A Song of degrees.
WILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills. from whence cometh my help.

2 My help cometh from the Long, which made beaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved. he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

5 The Lord is thy keeper; the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor

the moon by night. 7 The Loan shall preserve thee from all

evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

8 The Lond shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore.

PSALM CXXII.

1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof. ¶ A Song of degrees of David.

WAS glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together: 4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the

167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and Loan, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

PSALMS.

the tarones of the house of David.

6. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the Loap our Sod, I will seek thy good.

PSALM CXXIII.

1 The godly profess their confidence in God, 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt. A Song of degrees.

TNTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Rehold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes nait upon the Lorn our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

·3 Have mercy upon us, O Loan, have merey upon us : for we are exceedingly filled with in vain

contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with giveth his beloved sleep. the contempt of the proud.

PSALM OXXIV.

The church blesseth God for a miraculous de-

Hverance.

¶ A Song of degrees of David. F it had not been the Load who was on our side, now may Israel say;

if it had not been the Lord who was on our side, when men rose up against us;

3 Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

5 Then the proud waters had gone over our **s**oul

6 Blessed be the Loud, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the mare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Long, who made neaven and earth.

PSALM CXXV.

& The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the Lond shall be as

ur ant Zion, which cannot be removed, but at 1 oth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Loup is round about his people from henceforth, even for ever.

3 For the red of the wicked shall not rest muon the lot of the righteous; lest the right-

acous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O Lorn, 'unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their

bearts. 5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of inkquity: but peace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM CXXVI.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of captivity, 4 prayeth for, and prophesieth the good success thereof. ¶ A Song of degrees.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, WHEN the Loan turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream. 2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter

and our tongue with singing; then said they among the heathen, The Loan hath done great things for them.

3 The Loan hath done great things for us, *mhereof* we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O Load, as the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. 6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with

rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM CXXVII.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift.

A Song of degrees for Solomon. XCEPT the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows : for so he

3 Lo, children are an heritage of the Loan ?

and the fruit of the womb is his reward. 4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man:

so are children of the youth. 5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PSALM CXXVIII.

The sundry blessings which follow them that

ear God. ¶ A Song of degrees.

BLESSED is every one that feareth the Loan; that walketh in his ways. 2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shall thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive

plants round about thy table. 4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed

that feareth the Lond. 5 The Loan shall bless thee out of Zion : and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all

the days of thy life. 6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children,

and peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

I An exhortation to praise God for saving 1:rael in their great afflictions. 5 The haters of the church are cursed.

¶ A Song of degrees

MANY a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say: 2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth; yet they have not prevailed against

3 The plowers plowed upon my back; they made long their furrows.

4 The Lord is righteous: he hath cut asun-

der the cords of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and turned

back that hate Zion: 6 Let them be as the grass upon the house-

tops, which withereth afore it groweth up : 7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves his bo-

8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the Loan be upon you: we bless you in the name of the Lorn. PSALM CXXX.

1 The psaimist professeth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope: 7 he enhorteth

Israel to hope in God.

OUT of the depths have I cried unto thee,

O LORD 2 LORD, hear my voice; let thine ears he attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, Loap, shouldest mark iniquities,

O Loap, who shall stand? 4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that

thou may est be feared.

5 I wait for the Loan, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning; I say, more

than they that watch for the morning. LORD there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his

iniquities.

PSALM CXXXI.

1 David, professing his humility, 3 exhorteth

Israel to hope in God.

A Song of degrees of David ORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for

Surely I have behaved and quieted myself as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel hope in the Load, from hence-

forth and for ever.

PSALM CXXXII.

1 David to his prayer commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark: 8 his prayer at the removing of the ark, 11 with a repetition of God's promises. A Song of degrees.

ORD, remember David, and all his af-■ flictions;

evermore.

How he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob:

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed; 4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or

alumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the Load, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, we heard of it at Pohratah; we found it in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles; we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lean, into thy rest; thou and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteous-

ness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The Lord bath sworn is truth unto David, he will not turn from it. Of the fruit of Cansan:

thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children also shall ait upon thy those for

13 For the Long hath chosen Zion: he hath desired if for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bless her provision; I

will satisfy her poor with bread. 16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation; and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine a-

pointed. 18 His enemies will I clothe with shame:

but upon himself shall his crown flourish. PSALM CXXXIII. The benefit of the communion of saints.

¶ A Bong of degrees of David. BEHOLD, how good and how pleasant ## 69 for brethren to dwell together in unity!

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the heard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts

of his garments; 3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dem that descended upon the mountains of Zion: 7 Let Israel hope in the Loap: for with the for there the Loap commanded the blessing. even life for evermore.

PSALM CXXXIV. An exhortation to bless God.

¶ A Song of degrees. BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, all ye ser-vants of the Lord, which by night stand

in the house of the Loan. 2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

3 The Lord that made heaven and cath

bless thee out of Zion. PSALM CXXXV.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, 5 for his power, 8 and for his judgments. 15 The vanity of idols. 19 An exhortation

to bless God. DRAISE ye the Lord. Praise ye the name of the Lord; praise him, O ye servants

of the Loan. 2 Ye that stand in the bouse of the Loan, in

the courts of the house of our God, 3 Praise ye the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name; for il is

pleasant. 4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto him-

self, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the Lond is great, and that our Lond is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Load pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all

deep places.
7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain: he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both

of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote great nations, and slew migh-

ty kings; 11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of

12 And gave their land for an heritage,

an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Loup, endureth for ever: and thy memorial, O Loan, throughout all

generations

416

14 For the Loap will judge his people, and

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths. 16 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 Bless the Lond, O house of Israel: bless

the Leap, O house of Aaron: 20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi: ye

that fear the Loan, bless the Loan.
21 Blessed be the Loan out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAŁM CXXXVI.

An exhartation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

GIVE thanks unto the Lord: for he is good: for his inercy endureth for ever. 2 O give thanks unto the God of gods : for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Loap of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders:

for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever. 6 To him that stretched out the earth above

the waters, for his mercy endureth for ever. 7 To him that made great lights: for his

mercy endureth for ever:
8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy

endureth for ever:

9 The moon and stars to rule by night : for his mercy endureth for ever: 10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-

born: for his mercy endureth for ever: 11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever :

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretchedout arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 To him which divided the Red sea into

parts: for his mercy endureth for ever: 14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:

15 But overthrew Pharach and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever. 16 To him which led his people through

ever. 17 To him which smote great kings: for his

mercy endureth for ever: 18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy

endureth for ever : 19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mer-

by endurally for ever .: 20 And Og the king of Bashan : for his mercy

endureth for ever : 21 And gave their land for an heritage: for

his mercy endureth for ever: 22 Even an heritage unto Itrael his servant :

for his mercy endureth for ever. 23 Who remembered us in our low estate:

for his mercy endureth for ever: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all fiesh: for his lo, O Loan, thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and mercy endurets for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: laid thine hand upon me. G. Such, knowledge is too wonderful for Me bis mercy endweth for ever. ?

PSALM CXXXVIL

be will repent himself concerning his ser-vants.

1 The constancy of the Jews in captivity. 7 The prophet curreth Edom and Babil.

D't the rivers of Babylon, there we set gold, the work of men's hands.

ed Zion. 2 We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the Loud's song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.
6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue

cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy. 7 Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase &, rase &, even to the foundation

thereof. 8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardsth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones

PSALM CXXXVIII. 1 David praiseth God for the truth of his word; 4 he propherieth that the kings of the earth shall praise God.

I A Psalm of David. WILL praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto

thee. 2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy loving-kindne and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me. and strengthenedst me with strength in my 4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee.

O Loan, when they hear the words of thy mouth. 5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the

Loan: for great is the glory of the Loan. 6 Though the Lond be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud be

knoweth afar off. 7 Though I walk in the midst of trouble. thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lond, endureth for ever; forsake not the works of thine own bands.

PSALM CXXXIX.

David praiseth God for his all-seeing pro-vidence. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

LORD thou hast searched me, and known 2 Thou knowest my down sitting and mine

up-rising; thou understandest my thought afar off.

3 Thou compassest my path and my lying 24 And both redeemed us from our enemies: down, and art acquainted with all my ways 4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but

PSALMS.

me: it is high, I cannot estate unto it me about, let the mischief of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If Lescend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou ert there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover

me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day : the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins : thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works;

and that my soul knoweth right well. 15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were feshioned, when as yet there was none of

them. 17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto

me. O God! how great is the sum of them! 18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:

depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy name in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate

thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies

23 Search me. O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg : 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their litart; continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders poison is under their lips.

4 Keep me, O Loan, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man;

who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set gins for me. Selah. 6. I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God:

hear the voice of my supplications, O fuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lorn, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

wicked: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than I.

tury exalt themselves.

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits. that

they rise not up again.
If Let not an evil speaker be established in

the earth : evil shell hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in the presence.

PSALM CXLL

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Load, before my mouth:

keep the door of my lips. 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their

dainties. 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be. an excellent oil, which shall not break my

head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities 6 When their judges are overthrown in

stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's

mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan : in thee is my trust ; leave not my soul

destitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have haid for me, and the gins of the workers of in-

iquity. 10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape

PSALM CXLIL

David sheweth that, in his trouble, all his comfort mas in prayer unto God.

T Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

CRIED unto the Lorp with my voice; I with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.
2 I poured out my complaint before him;

I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

A I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no men that would know me: re-

5. I cried unto thee, O Loan : I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought 3 Grunt not, O Loud, the desires of the very low: deliver me from my permecutars;

over exalt themselves. Selah.

7 biring may soul out of prison, that I man a different that company praise the manner the righteous shall com-

PSALMS.

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bount willy with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

1 Daris prayeth for favour in judgment ; 3 he com, ". It of his grief; The prayeth for grace, he for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for the destruction of his enemies. A Phalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenusites.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servaut: for in thy sight shall no man living be

justined.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy

ban-is. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land

Hear me speedily, O Lorn: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy loving kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies:

I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. 12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies,

and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant. PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise Gad. A Pralm of David.

PLESSED be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers

to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Loan, what is man, that then takest know-Redge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lorp, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall aunok e.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, an i destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and

deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: spop a peakery and an instrument of ten

10 It is he that g who delivereth **Di** hurtfu! sword. 11 Rid me, and de, of strange children vanity, and their righ

falsehood:

12 Test our sons up in their youth; that as corner stones, polisi of a palare :

13 7'hat our garners all manner of store; tha forth thousands and tex streets:

14 That our oxen may be that there be no breaking if that there be no complaining in

15 Happy is that people, that case: yea, happy is that people is the Loan.

PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fami ness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 his saving murcy.

¶ David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; & will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I wa

praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Lorn, and greatly to Le praised; and his greatness is unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and snall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious hondur of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy

righteousness. 8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

sion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.
9 The Load is good to all: and his tender

mercies are over all his works. 10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Loan;

and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy

kincdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of memhis

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. 3 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom.

and thy dominion cadwrelk throughout all generations.

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down. 15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thire hand, and satisfiest

the desire of every living thing. 17 The Lorp is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The Loan preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever. PSALM CXLVE. me: it is high, I cannot attain unto it. me about, let the mischief of their own line 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence ?

8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there:

dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about mc. - 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well 15 My substance was not hid from thee,

when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. 16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my mem-

bers were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of keep the door of my lips. them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them! 18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand; when I awake, I am

still with thee. 19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:

depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy same in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate

thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise! up against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies. 23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:

try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.
PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg: 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man;

2 Which imagine mischies in their heart; continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders" poison is under their lips.

öelah. 4 Keep me, O Loan, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violant man;

who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and

cords; they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set gins for me. Selah. 6. I said unto the Long, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, Of fuxe failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lorn, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day

of battle. 3 Grunt not, O Long, the desires of the wickert: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than F.

they exalt themselves. Selah. I do for the head of those that compass praise the manne: the rightcome shall com-

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let

them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou erf they rise not up again.

If Let not an evil speaker be established in

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and the earth: evil shall bunt the violent man to overthrow him.

> 12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

> 13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALW CXLL

1 David proyeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares. ¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth: 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that

work iniquity : and let me not eat of their dainties 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be

an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in

stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's

mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the

Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul doctitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have

laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity. 10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets.

whilst that I withal escape

PSALM CXLIL

David sheweth that, in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

T Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave. CRIED unto the Lord with my voice;

with my voice unto the Loan did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed withis me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a suare for me.

4 I looked on my right band, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: re-

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan : I said, Thou arl my refuge and my portion in the land of the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought

very low : deliver me from my persecutors; 7 Bring 123 soul out of prison, that I may

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bountfully;

with me. PSALM CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment; 3 he com, in oath of his grief; 7 he prayeth for grace, a for deliverance, 10 for sanctification,

12 for the destruction of his enemies. A Pealm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O Lond, give car to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenusness.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy ser-

vaut : for in thy sight shall no man living be

justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he bath myle me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-th me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy

hands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land

7 Hear me speedily, O LORD: my spirit falleth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be

like unto them that go down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me

I lift up my soul unto thee. 9 Deliver me, O Load, from mine enemies :

I flee unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God; thy spirit is good; lead me into the land

of uprightness. 11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my

soul out of trouble. 12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all thom that afflict my soul: for

I am thy servant. PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayets that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise Gnd.

¶ A Psalm of David. PLESSED be the Load my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers

to fight; 2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people

under me. 3 Loan, what is man, that then takest know-

ledge of him! or the son of man, that theu makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Loro, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall Macke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, an i destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me,

deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehold.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God: topon a peakery mud an instrument of ten

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings. who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsebood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace :

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our

streets: 14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lord. PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8400dness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for his saving mercy.

¶ David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the LORD, and greatly to Le to know the way wherein I should walk; for praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. 4 One generation shall praise thy works to

another, and snall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy

malesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory

of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

sion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Loan is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Load; and thy saints shall bless thee

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of menth's mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

IS Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom. and thy dominion endureth throughout all ge-

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest

the decire of every living thing. 17 The Load is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save

them 20 The Loan preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD : and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVE.

me: it is high, I cannot site unto it me about, let the mischlef of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them. whither shall I flee from thy presence ? 8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there:

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou ert 9 [f I take the wings of the morning, and

dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me.

Il II I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about mc. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous ere thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth. 16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance

were fashioned, when as yet there was none of 17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto

me, O God! how great is the sum of them! 18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy same in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate

thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And see if there be any wicked way in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul'and Boeg: 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man:

preserve me from the violent man : 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;

continually are they gathered together for 3 They have sharpened their tongues like a

serpent; adders" poison is under their lips. äelah. 4 Keep me, O Loan, from the hands of the

wicked; preserve ms from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings. 5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and

cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.
4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but
6 I said unto the Loan, Thou art my God: ttere was no man that would know me: re-

hear the voice of my supplications, O fuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lorp, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

wicked: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than k.

they exalt themselves. Selah. I de for the head of those that compass praise thy name : the righteous shall com-

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

they rise not up again.

Il Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth : evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lond will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALM CXLL 13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou I David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

A Psalm of David. ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O Loan, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips. 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing to practise wicked works with men that

work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties. 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; if shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their

calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for

they are sweet.
7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute. 9 Keep me from the snare which they have

haid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity. 10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets.

whilst that I withal escape. PSALM CXLIL

David showeth that, in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

CRIED unto the Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the Loap did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a

suare for me.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lonn: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

the living. 6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought 3 Grant not, O Loan, the desires of the very low: deliver me from my permecutors;

T Bring tay soul out of prison, that I may

pass me about; for thou shalt deal bould fully

with me. PSALM CXLIII.

1 Davis project for favour in judgment; 3 he com, in ath of his grief; 7 he prayeth for grace, 3 for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for the destruction of his enemies.

¶ A Plaim of David.

HEAR my prayer, O Lond, give cur to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenumess.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy ser-

vaut: for in thy sight shall no man living be

justified. 3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground;

he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead. 4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-

in me; my heart within me is devolate. 5 I remember the days of old; I meditate

on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands. 6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul Utirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lord: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be

like unto them that go down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me

9 Deliver me, O Loap, from mine enemies:

I flee unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land

of uprightness. 11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble,

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise God.

¶ A Psa!m of David. DLESSED be the Load my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Long, what is man, that then takes know-Redge of him! or the son of man, that thou

makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away. 5 Bow thy heavens, O Long, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, an I destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above; rld me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehold.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: spon a pealtery and an instrument of ten

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings, who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsenood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palare:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of stere; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the LORD. PSALM CXLV.

I David praiseth God for his fame, 84goodness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for his saving mercy.

David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I

will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Loud, and greatly to be

te know the way wherein I should walk; for praised; and his greatness to unecarchable. I lift up my soul unto thee. 4 One generation shall praise thy works to

another, and snall declare thy mighty acts.
5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy

majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy

righteousness. 8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

sion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Loan fr good to all: and his tender

mercies are over all his works. 10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Loan;

and thy saints shall bless thee. 11 They shall speak of the glory of thy

kinrdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of menthis mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his

kingdom. 16 Thy kingdom & an everlasting kingdom. and thy dominion endureth throughout all ge-

nerations. 14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou

givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thire hand, and satisfiest

the desire of every living thing. 17 The Load is righteous in all his ways,

and holy in all his works. 18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them

20 The Loan preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD : and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever.
PSALM CXLVT.

there.

me: it is high, I cannot affair unto it.; me about, let the mischief of their own lips 7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them.

whither shall I flee from thy presence? 8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou erf

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and

dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; 10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. II If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover

me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For their hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and

wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were feshioned, when as yet there was none of

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy same in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:

Loso.

try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And see if there be any wicked way in me,

and lead me in the way everlasting. PSALM CXL.

1 David proyeth to be delivered from Saul'and Doeg: 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by considence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELIVER me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man:

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a corpent; adders poison is under their sips. my supplication.

õelah. 4 Keep me, O Louv, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man:

who have purposed to overthrow my goings. 5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way-

side; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6. I said unto the Loan, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O' fuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day the living. of battle.

wicked: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than L.

they exalt themselves. Selah.

10 Let burning coals fail upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

they rise not up again.
If Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSALM CXLL

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David.

ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee 40

incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth:

keep the door of my lips. 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their

dainties. 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my

head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities. 6 When their judges are overthrown in

stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. 7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's

mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets. whilst that I withal escape

PSALM CXLIL

David sheweth that, in his trouble, all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

¶ Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave. CRIED unto the Lorp with my voice:

with my voice unto the Loan did I make

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: re-

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought 3 Great not, O Loan, the desires of the very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

T bring may soul out of prison, that I may If the head of those that compass praise thy name: the rightcom shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully

with me. PSALM CXLIII.

I Davi' prayeth for favour in judgment ; 3 he com, the of his grief; The prayeth for grace, a for deliverance, 10 for sanctification, 12 for the distruction of his enemies.

A P. Jun of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenumess.

2 And enter not into judgment with thy servaut : for in thy sight shall no man living be lustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground;

he bath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-th me; my heart within me is desolate. 5 I remember the days of old; I meditate

on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy bands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul Utirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Loan: my spirit falleth: hide not thy face from the, lest I be like upto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lond, from mine enemies :

I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 'Feach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness. il Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my

soul out of trouble. 13 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies,

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man: 5 he projett that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promiseth to praise God. A Pialm of David.

BLESSED be the Load my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight;

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he nerations. in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 Loan, what is man, that there takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that theu

makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

abadow that passeth away 5 Bow thy heavens, O Long, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall

unoke. 6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them:

shoot out thine arrows, an I destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand

of strange children; 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehold.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God: trings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings, who delivereth David his servant from the hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palare :

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store; that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our

streets: 14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets

15 Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lord. PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8 goodness, 11 kingdom, 14 providence, 17 and for Ais saving murcy

¶ David's Psalm of praise. WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. 3 Great is the Load, and greatly to le

4 One generation shall praise thy works to

another, and snall declare thy mighty acts. 5 I will speak of the glorious hondur of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness. 7 They shall abundantly utter the memory

of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. 8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compas-

and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for slow to anger, and of great mercy.

I am thy servant.

9 The Loan fr good to all: and his tender

mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Loap: and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kincdom, and talk of thy power; 12 To make known to the sons of membis

mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom. IS Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,

and thy dominion cadwreth throughout all ge-

14 The Lond upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thing hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Loan is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

18 The Loan is nigh unto all them that call

upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love

him: but all the wicked will he destroy. 21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for

ever and ever. PSALM CXLVE.

1. The negimist vometh perpetual praises. is

me: it is high, I cannot atlass unto it, me about, let the mischles of their own lips.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or cover them.

whither shall I flee from thy presence ?

if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou ar! they rise not up again. If Let not an avil speaker be established in I Let not an avil speaker be established in a let the carth: evil shall hunt the violent man to

dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; to Even there shall thy hand lead me, and

thy right hand shall hold me. il If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee;

but the night shineth as the day: the darkness presence. and the light are both alike to thee.

hast covered me in my mother's womb. 14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and

wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well 15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of keep the door of my lips.

them. 17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God:

depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. 20 For they speak against thee wickedly,

and thine enemies take thy same in vain. 21 Do not I hate them, O Loan, that hate thee! and am not I grieved with those that rise

up against thee? 22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count

them mine enemies. 23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:

try me, and know my thoughts: 24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.
PSALM CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg : 8 he prayeth against them; 12 he comforteth himself by confidence in God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. ELLVER me, O LORD, from the evil man:

preserve me from the violent man; 3 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered together for

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpont; adders" poison is under their sins. ōelah.

4 Keep me, O Loav, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and wherein I waked have they privily laid a cords; they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God: there was no man that would know me: re-

hear the voice of my supplications, Of fure failed me; no man cared for my soul.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day the living. of battle.

d Grant not, O Loud, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest for they are stronger than E. bury exalt themselves. Selah.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let 8 If Lascend up into heaven, thou art there: them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that

overthrow him.

12 I know that the Loap will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy

PSALM CXLL

13 For they hast possessed my reins: thou I David projeth that his suit may be acceptable, 3 his conscience sincere, 9 and his life safe from snares.

¶ A Psalm of David. ORD, I cry unto thee : make haste unto. me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry

unto thee. 2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as

incense; and the lifting up of my hands or the evening sacrifice 3 Set a watch, O Long, before my mouth:

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their

dainties. 5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for

they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth,

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Loan: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets. whilst that I withal escape PSALM CXLIL

David showeth that, in his trouble, all his comfort mas in prayer unto God.

¶ Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

CRIED unto the Lord with my voice: I with my voice unto the Loap did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shened before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a

5 I cried unto thee, O Loan : I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors;

we exalt themselves. Selah.

I bring may soul out of prisen, that I man at for the head of those that compass praise the mans: the righteous shall com-

pass me about; for thou shalt deal boundifully with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

I Davi ? proyeth for favour in judgment ; 3 he com, '" with of his grief: 7 he prayeth grace, & for deliverance, 10 for sanctification,

12 for the destruction of his enemies. A P.alm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O Lond, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy rightenumess. 2 And enter not into judgment with thy ser-

vaut : for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he bath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those

that have been long dead. 4 Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed with-th me; my heart within me is devolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my

soul thirsleth after thee, as a thirsty land

Selah. 7 Hear me speedily, O Lorn: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from the lest I be

like unto them that go down into the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me

to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee

9 Deliver me, O Loav, from mine enemies :

I flee unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Loan, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my

soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for sion; slow to anger, and of grea I am thy servant,

PSALM CXLIV.

I David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man; 5 he prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemies: 9 he promise the to praise Gad.

¶ A Psalm of David. DLESSED be the Loan my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers

2 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people

under me. 3 Load, what is man, that then takest know-

Hedge of him! or the son of man, that theu makest account of him! 4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a

shadow that passeth away 5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come

down: touch the mountains, and they shall amoke. 6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them:

shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them. 7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand

of strange children; 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O'God: wood a peaktery and an instrument of ten

10 It is he that giveth salvanic who delivereth David his serv hurtfu! sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me fr of strange children, whose mc

vanity, and their right hand is a falseboor! :

12 That our sons may be as up in their youth; that our daug as corner stones, polished after of a palare:

13 That our garners may be! all manner of store; that our she forth thousands and ten thou:

streets: 14 That our oxen may be stre

that there be no breaking in, n that there be no complaining in or 15 Happy is that people, that

case: yea, happy is that people is the LORD. PSALM CXLV.

Darid praiseth God for his ness, 11 kingdom, 14 providen his saving mercy

T David's Psalm of p WILL extol thee, my God, will bless thy name for ever a 2 Every day will I bless the

praise thy name for ever and ev

3 Great is the Loan, and praised; and his greatness is uns 4 One generation shall praise

another, and snall declare thy m 5 I will speak of the glorious majesty, and of thy wondrous w 6 Aud men shall speak of th terrible acts: and I will declare

7 They shall abundantly utter

of thy great goodness, and sha righteousness. 8 The Lord is gracious, and

9 The Loan is good to all: mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise and thy saints shall bless thee.

11 They shall speak of the kingdom, and talk of thy power

12 To make known to the s mighty acts, and the glorious kingdon!.

IS Thy kingdom is an everla and thy dominion endureth thro nerations.

14 The Lord upholdeth all raiseth up all those that be bowe

15 The eyes of all wait upon givest them their meat in due so 16 Thou openest thine hand the desire of every living thing 17 The Loan is righteous i

and holy in all his works 18 The Lord is nigh unto all upon him, to all that call upon-

19 He will fulfil the desire of him: he also will hear their cry

20 The Loan preserveth all him: but all the wicked will he 21 My mouth shall speak th LORD : and let all flesh bless his

ever and ever PSALM CXLVF

s. The nealmish nameth nernet:

God; 3 he exhartely not to trust in man. 5;

God, for his power, justice, mercy, and king them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the dom, is only worthy to be trusted. waters flow. DRAISE ye the LORD. Praise the LORD,

O my soul 2 While I live will I praise the Loan: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any

3 Put not your trust in princes, ser in the son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the Loan his God: 6 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth

for ever: 7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The Loan looseth the prisoners:

8 The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the Loan raiseth them that are bowed down: the Lord leveth the righteous.

9 The Loap preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. 10 The Loap shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye

the LORD-

PSALM CXLVII. I The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church, 4 his power, 6 and his mercy; 7 to praise him for his providence;

12 to praise him for his blessings upon the kingdom, 15 for his power over the meteors, 19 and for his ordinances in the church. DRAISE ye the LORD: for it is good to sing

I praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The Lond doth build up Jerusalem: he

gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and hindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their pames. 5 Great is our Lord, and of great power:

his understanding is infinite.

6 The Loap lifteth up the meek : he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the LORD with thankstiving;

sing praise upon the barp unto our God:
8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who

prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains. 9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the

Toung ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a

11 The Itono taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

18, Praise the Loan, O. Jerusalem; praise

thy God, O Zion. 13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy nates; he hath blessed thy children within nobles with fetters of iron;

14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and

filleth then with the finest of the wheat. 15 He sendeth forth his commandment vpos earth: his word runneth very swiftly,

16 He giveth snow like wool: he scatterath

the hear-frest like ashes.
17. He cartel-forth his is a like momels: who

18 He rendeth out his word, and melteth

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his sta-

tutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation; and as for his judgments, they have not known Praise ye the LORD.
PSALM CXLVIII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.

DRAISE ye the Lord. Praise ye the Lord from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye all his hosts. him, 3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him,

all ye stars of light. 4 Praise him, ye beavens of heavens, and-

ye waters that be above the heavens 5 Let them praise the name of the Lorp:

for he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass... 7 Praise the Lord from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; anow, and vapours; stormywind fulfilling his word:

9 Mountains, and all bills; fruitful trees. and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things. and flying fowl: 11 Kings of the earth, and all people;

princes, and all judges of the earth: 12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children :

13 Let them praise the name of the Loap. for his name alone is excellent; his glory to.
above the earth and heaven. 14 He also exalteth the horn of his people,

the praise of all his saints; even of the childrep of Israel, a people near unto him. Praiseys the Lord. PSALM CXLIX.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church, 5 and for that power which he hath given to the church. PRAISE ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD.

a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King. 3 Let them praise his name in the dance : let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel-

and harp. 4 For the Loan taketh pleasure in his peo-ple: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory : let them : sing aloud upon their beds.

8 Let the high praises of God be in theirmouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand; 7 To execute vengeance upon the heather,

and punishments upon the people;
8 To bind their kings with chains, and their

9 To execute upon them the judgment writeten: this honour have all his saints. Praise yethe Lord.

PSALM CL 1 An exciptation to praise God, 3- with all kinds of instruments.

PRAISE ye the Load. Praise God in his, sanctuary : praise him in the firmament of: bis porces

Chap. i, il.

Wisdom's complaint and promise

him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and him upon the high-sounding cymbals.
6 Let every thing that bath breath

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: Loan. Praise ye the Loan.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise praise him with stringed instruments and organs 5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise

6 Let every thing that bath breath praise the

The PROVERBS.

CHAP. 1.
3 The use of the proverbs. 7 An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word; 10 to avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wisdom complaineth of her contempt.

THE proverbs of Solomon, the son of David king of Israel;

2 To know wisdom and instruction; to per-

ceive the words of understanding; 3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, jus-

tice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young

man knowledge and discretion 5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their

dark sayings. 7 The fear of the Load is the beginning

of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction. 8 My son, hear the instruction of thy father,

and forsake not the law of thy mother: 9 For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

II If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the in-

nocent without cause: 12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into

the pit: 13 We shall find all precious substance, we

shall fill our houses with spoil: 14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have

one purse.

15 My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 (Surely in vain the not is spread in the sight of any bird.)

18 And they lay wait for their own blood;

they lurk privily for their own lives. 19 So are the ways of every one that is reedy of gain; which taketh away the life of

the owners thereof. 20 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth

her voice in the streets: 21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, to the openings of the gates: in the city she

uttereth her words, saying, 22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love 13 Who leave the paths of simplicity? and the scorners delight in their walk in the ways of darkness;

scorning, and fools hate knowledge? 23 Turn you at my reproof - behold, I will the frowardness of the wicked : our out my Spirit unto you, I will make 15 Whose ways are crocked

known my words unto you. 24 T Because I have called, and ye refused; Ishave stretched out my hand, and no man re-

garded; 25 But ye have set at nought; all; my counsals and would-none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will

mock when your fear cometh; 27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; whea distress and anguish cometh upon you

23 Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:
29 For that they hated knowledge, and did

not choose the fear of the Loans 30 They would none of my counsel: they

despised all my reproof. 31 Therefore shall they est of the fruit of

their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But whose hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of. avil.

CHAP. 11. l Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children,

10 and safety from evil company, 20 and direction in good ways. MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; 4 If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest

for her as for hid treasures; 5 Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

6 For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understand-

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the rightcous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

s He keepoth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; fea, every good path.

10 When wisdom entereth into thins heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy.

soul; 11 Discretion shall preserve thee, under-

standing shall keep thee: 12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh fro-

ward things.

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to-

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in, 15 Whose ways are crooked, and they fro-

ward in their paths: 16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with

her words : 17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth,

and forgettet babe covenant of her God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and [for paths unto the dead :

19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good mes, and keep the paths of the righteous

11 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it 22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out

CHAP. III.

An exhortation to obedience, 5 to faith, 7 to martification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience.

is The happy gain of misdom. 19 The power, 21 and benefits of nisdom. 27 An exhortation to cha. itableness, 30 peaceablenev. 31 and contentedness. 33 The cursed

state of the nicked.

MY son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments: 2 For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee : bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and mail.

5 Trust in the Loap with all thine heart; 1 Solomon, to persuade to obedience, 3 sheweth ad lean not unto thine own understanding. what instruction he had of his parents, 5 to and lean not unto thine own understanding

6 In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

7 ¶ Be not wise in thine own cyes: fear the Loan, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be health to thy mavel, and marrow

to thy bones.

9 ¶ Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase : 10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty,

and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ My son, despise not the chastening of the Loro; neither be weary of his cor-

rection: 12 For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth: even as a father the sou in whom he de-

lighteth. 13 T Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understand-

14 For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof

than fine gold. 15 She is more precious than rubics: and all the things thou caust desire are not to be com-

pared unto her 16 Learth of days is in her right hand; and

in her left hand riches and hanour. 17 Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and

all her paths are peace 18 She is a tree of life to them that lay hold

upon her : and happy is every one that retaineth ber. 19 The Logo by wisdom bath founded the

earth; by understanding bath he established the heavens. 20 By his knowledge the depths are broken

up, and the clouds drop down the dew. 2E T My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and diseretion:

22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and the front shall not stumble

24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep

shall be sneet. 25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. I

26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence. and shall keep thy foot from being taken. 27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand

to do il. 28 Say not unto thy 'neighbour, Go. and come again, and to-morrow I will give; when

thou wast it by thee. 29 T Devise not evil against thy neighbour, secing he dwelleth securely by thee.

30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no barm.

31 H Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

32 For the froward is abomination to the LOND: but his secret is with the righteous. 33 The curse of the Load is in the house

of the wicked; but he blesseth the habitation. of the just. 34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he

giveth grace unto the lowly. 35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame

shall be the prometion of fools. CHAP. IV

study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked: 20 he exherteth to faith. 28 and sanctification.

EAR, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. 2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words. keep my commandments, and live.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget # not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thce: love her, and she shall keep thee. 7 Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore

get wisdom; and with all thy getting get understanding. & Exalt her, and she shall promote thee:

she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrane her

9 She suall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son. and receive my sayings 🏲 and the years of thy life shall be many

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths. 12. When thou goest, thy steps shall not be

straifened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

13 Take feet hold of instruction: let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

14 T Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass affay. 16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away.

unless they cause some to fall 17. For they eat the bread of wickedness.

and drink the wine of violence.

The study of wisdom recommended. Against surctiship, be 22 T His own miquities shall take the wick.

18 But the path of the just is as the shining! ed himself, and he shall be holden with the light, that shineth more and more unto the perfoct day.

19 The way of the wicked is as darkness they know not at what they stumble. 20 T My son, attend to my words; incline

thine ear unto my sayings. 21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh. 23 % Keep thy heart with all diligence; for

out of it are the issues of life. 24 Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee. 26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left :

remove thy foot from evil. CHAP. V.

1 Solomon exhartely to the study of wisdom:

3 he shewelh the mischief of whoredom and riot: 15 he exhorteth to contentedness, liberaisty, and chartity. 32 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine car to my understanding: 2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and

that thy lips may keep knowledge.

3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother folding of the hands to sleep : than oil:

4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.

5 Her feet go down to death; her steps take

hold on heli. 6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of Rife, her ways are moveable, that thou canst

not know them. 7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

2 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:

10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;

11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

12 And say, How have I hated instruction. and my heart despised reproof;

13 And have not ob yed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine car to them that

instructed me!

14 It was almost in all evil in the midst of the and tie them about thy neck. congregation and assembly. 15 ¶ Drink waters out of thine own cistern,

and running waters out of thine own well.

16. Let the fourtains be dispersed abroad,

d rivers of waters in the streets. 17 Let them be only thine own, and not

strangers with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed : and rejoice

with the wife of thy youth. 19 let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe: let her breasts satisfy thee at all times;

and be thou ravished always with her love. 20 And why wiit thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the besem of a stranger?

28 For the ways of man are hefore the eyes | 28 Can one go unon hot egals, and his feet of the Loan, and he condend hall his goings. Look be burned ?

cords of his sins. 25 He shall die without instruction: and &

the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. CHAP. VI.

1 Against surctiship, 6 idleness, 12 and mischievourness. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischieft of wheredom.

My son, if thou be surety for thy friend,
if thou hast stricken thy hand with a

stranger,
2 Thou art spared with the words of thy

mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my sen, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend

4 Give not sleep to thine eyes; nor slumber to thine eyelids. 5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunder, and as a bird from the hand of the

fowler. 6 T Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, 8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and

gathereth her food in the barvest. 9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard?

when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man. 12 ¶ A maughty person, a wicked man, walk-

eth with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his fact, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come sud-

denly; suddenly shall be be broken without remedy. 16 These six things doth the Lord hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:

17 A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, 18 An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mis-

chief 19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and him that soweth discord among bretbren.

90 T My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother : 2: Bind them continually upon thine heart,

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou aleepest, it shall keep thee; and when

thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 Lust not after her beauty in thine heart neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

26 For by means of a whorish we man a man is brought to a piece of bread : and the adul teress will bunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his boscu, and his

clothes **not be b**ursed?

The cumping of a harlot. 29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's; 22 He goeth after her straightway, as an wife; whoseever teucheth her shall not be in- ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the

So Men do not despise a thief, if he steal

to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; 31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his

kouse. 32 But whose committeth adultery with a roman lacketh understanding : he that doeth

it destroyeth his own soul

33 A wound and dishonour shall be get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away

34 For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of ven-

will be rest content, though thou givest many

gifts. CHAP. VII. I Solomon permadeth to a rincere and kind faniliarily with wisdom. 6 By an example 9

his own experience, he sheweth the cunning a whore, 22 and the desperate simplicity of a young manton: 24 he dehorteth from such wickedness.

My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee. 2 Keep my commandments and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart. 4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman :

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which fixtereth

with her words. 6 T For at the window of my house I looked

through my casement, 7 And beheld among the simple ones, I disserned among the youths, a young man void

of understanding, 8 Passing through the atreef near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the

black and dark night: 10 And behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of

heart. 11 (She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide

mot in her house: 12 Now is she without, now in the streets,

and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him,

14 I have peace-offerings with me; this

day have I paid my vows: 15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee.

dilizently to seek thy face; and I have found

16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh,

aloes, and cinnamon 18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.

19 For the good man is not at home, he is gone a long journey:
20 He hath taken a bag of money with

him, and will come home at the day ap-

21 With her much fair speech she caused him to vield, with the flattering of her lips and forced him.

correction of the stocks; 23 Till a dast strike shrough his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not.

that it is for his life. 24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my

mouth: 25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways: go not astray in her paths. 26 For she hath cast down many wounded:

yea, many strong men have been slain by her. 27 Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death

CHAP. VIII. 36 He will not regard any ransom; neither ill he rest content, though thou givest many fue.

1 The fame, 8 and evidence of wiedom; 10 the excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the etersity of the OTH not wisdom cry? and understanding

put forth her voice 2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths. 3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.

4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.

5 O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 ¶ Hear: for L will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wick-

edness to an abomination to my lips. 8 All the words of my mouth are in righte-

ousness; there is nothing froward or perverse 9 They are all plain to him that under-

standeth, and right to them that find knowledge. 10 T Receive my instruction, and not silver: and knowledge rather than choice gold. Il For wisdom is better than rubies; and

all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. 12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

15 The fear of the Lond is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: ? am understanding; I have strength.

15 By me kings reign, and princes decree-

16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth. 17 I love them that love me; and those that.

seek me carly shall find me. 18 Riches and honour are with me; year durable riches and righteousness 19 My fruit is better than gold, yea, than.

fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

20 I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment: 21 That I may cause those that love me to in-herit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

22 The Lord possessed me in the beginming of his way, before his works of old.

23 I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was

24 When there were no depths I was broughts forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.

25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

A wise scn

28 While as yet he had not made the earth. nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust in secret is pleasant.

of the world. there: when he set a compass upon the face of hell.

the depth: 28 When he established the clouds above:

when he strengthened the fountains of the 23 When he gave to the sea his decree, that

the waters should not pass his commandment : when he appointed the foundations of the

earth: 30 Then I was by him, as one brought up with him : and I was daily his delight, rejoi-

cing always before him;
31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of

men. 32 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my

33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors

35 For whose findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. 36 But he that sinneth against me wrongeth

his own soul: all they that hate me love

CHAP. IX.

1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 13 The custom, 16 and error of folly.

[7 ISDOM hath builded her house, she hath hown out her seven pillars: 2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath

mintled her wine; she hath also furnished her

3 She hath sent forth ber maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city.

4 Whose is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she eaith to him,

5 Come, cat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.

6 Forsake the footish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to

himself shame; and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot. 8 Reprove not a scorper, lest he hate thee:

rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. 9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he

will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning. 10 The fear of the Lond is the beginning of

wisdom; and the knowledge of the Holy is understanding.

Il For by me thy days shall be multiplied,

and the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 If thou he wise thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt

bear it. 13 ¶ A foolish woman is clamorous; she is

simple, and knoweth nothing.

14 For she sittern at the door of her house,

on a seat in the high places of the city.

15 To call passengers who go right on their WAYS:

16 Whose is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, the eyes, so it the sluggard to them that sand 'she with to him

17 Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten

18 But he knoweth not that the dead are 27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there; and that her guests are in the depths of

CHAP. X.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth, are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices

THE Proverbs of Solomon. maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

2 Treasures of wicketness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

3 The Lozo will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

5 He that gathereth in summer & a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wick-

7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be

known 10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life; but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred stirreth up strifes; but love coyereth all sins.

13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back

of him that is void of understanding. 14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city :

the destruction of the poor is their poverty 16 The labour of the righteous tendets to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof err-

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and

he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips to

wise. 20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver :

the heart of the wicked is little worth. 21 The lips of the righteous feed many : but

fools die for want of wisdom.

22 The blessing of the Loan, it maketh rich,

and he addeth no sorrow with it. . 23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief:

but a man of understanding bath wisdom.

24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come

upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to

the sinner.

of the rightcous and wicked.

7 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days : but the years of the wicked shall be shorter- a fair woman which is without discretion.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall

29 The way of the Loan is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth. 31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth

Wisdom: but the Groward tongue shall be cut 32 The lips of the rightcous know what is acceptable : but the mouth of the wicked speak-

el'i from arthues. CHAP. XI.

FALSE balance is abomination to the A LORD: but a just weight is his delight. 2 IFhen pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

shall destroy them. 4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath; but righteousness delivereth from death. 5 The righteousness of the perfect shall di-

rect his way, but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness. 6 The righteougness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in

Meir ones naughtiness. 7 When a wicked man dieth, Ais expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble,

and the wicked cometh in his stead. 9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall

the just be delivered. 10 When it goeth well with the righteous. the city rejoiceth; and when the wicked pe-

rish, there is shouting.

Il By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the amouth of the wicked. 12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his

peighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace. 13 A tale-bearer revealeth secrets: but he

that is of a faithful spirit consecateth the matter

14 Where no counsel is the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is

15 He that is surety for a stranger shall emart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches. 17 The facreiful man doeth good to his

own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his sion of ais lips; but the just shall come out of

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work:

but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. 19 As righteougness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lone: but such as are upright in their way are his lelight. 21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked

shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteousness: but a false witness deceit. rianteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is

wrath. 24 There is that scattereth, and yet,increaseth; and them is that withholdeth more than

is meet, but it lendeth to poverty. 25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and

he that watereth shall be watered also himscH. 26 He that withholdeth corn, the p∈ople shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon

the head of him that selleth it. 27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour : but he that seeketh mischief, it

shall come unto bim. 28 He that trusteth in hip riches shall fall :

but the righteous shall flour ish as a branch 29 He that troubleth his own house shall in-

herit the wind : and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart. 30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of 31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth : much more the wicked and

CHAP. XII. W HOSO loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish. 2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he

condemn. 3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband : but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones. 5 The thoughts of the righteous are right:

but the counsels of the wicked are deceit. 6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but'the house of the righteous shall stand. 8 A man shall be commended according to

his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is despised, and bath a servent, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread. 10 A rightcous man regardeth the life of bis

brast : but the tender mercies of the wicked aro cruek 1! He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread : but he that followeth vain persons

is void of unior tanding.

12 The wicked desircth the net of evil men; but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit. 13 The wicked is snared by the transgres-

trouble. 14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the

fruit of his mouth: and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him. 15 The way of a fool is right in his own

eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is W 138. 16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a

prudent man covereth shame 17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth

18 There is that speaketh like the pier

cines of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

19-The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment. 20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil but to the counsellors of peace

There shall no evil happen to the just:

but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. 22 Lying has are atomination to the Loan: but they that deal truly are his delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolish-

Dess. 24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule : but the slothful shall be under tribute.

25 Heavine sin the heart of man maketh it

stoop: but a good word maketh it clad. 26 The right cous is more excellent than his neighbour but the way of the wicked seduceth

27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting : but the substance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteousness is life; and in the path-way thereof there is no death. CHAP. XIII.

WISE son heareth his father's instruc-. tion : but a scorner heareth not rebuke. 2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall

cat violence. 3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his ife: but he that openeth wide his lips shall

have destruction. 4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath

nothing: but the soul of the ciligent shall be made fat. 5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a

wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame · 6 Rightenusness keepeth him that is upright

sinner.

7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hat's great riches.

8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well-advised to wisdom.

Il Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick : the prudent man looketh well to his going but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

13 Whose despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life,

to depart from the snaces of death. 15 Good understanding giveth favour: but

the way of transgressors is hard. 16 Every prodent man dealeth with know-

ledge: but a fool layeth open his folly. 17 A wicked messenger falleth into mis-

chief: but a faithful ambassador is health. 18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that

refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be homoured. 19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the

soul: but if is abomination to fools to depart from evit

20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his

children's children , and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just. 23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor:

but there is that is destroyed for want of judg-

24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him be-25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying

of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want. CHAP. XIV.

EVERY wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her

2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lond: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him. 3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of

pride; but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are the crib is clean : but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 A faithful witness will not lie : but a false witness shall utter lies.

6 A scorper seeketh wisdom, and Andeth if not: but knowledge is easy unto him that un-

derstandeth. 7 Go from the presence c'a foolish :nan. when thou perceivest not in him the lips of

knowledge. 8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way : but the folly of fools is deceit,

9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness: in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the and a stranger deth not intermeddle with his

> il The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful: and the end of that mirth is heaviness

14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his or , ways; and a good man shall be

satisfied from himself. 15 The simple believeth every word: but

16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly:

and a man of wicked devices is bated. 18 The simple inherit folly: but the pru-

dent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil low before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

29 The poor is lated even of his own neighbour : but the rich hath many friends. 21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth;

but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. 22 Do they not err that devise evil! but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good 23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk

of the lips lende.h only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise is their riches;

wrath, oppression, &-c. PROVERBS.

Of cheerfulness, love, &c. 18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife : but he

/25 A true witgess delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. 26 In the fear of the Loap is strong confl

dence; and his children shall have a place of hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous 27 The fear of the Load is a fountain of life,

to depart from the spares of death. honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's

29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding : but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth

onvy the rottenuess of the boues.

30 A sound hearf is the life of the flesh: but 31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth

his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wick-

death.

edness: but the righteous bath hope in his

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known. 34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but ain is a reproach to any people. 35 The king's favour is toward a wise serwent : but his wrath is against him that causeth CHAP. XV,

zhame. SOFT answer turneth away wrath: but . grievous words stir up anger. 2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness. 3 The eyes of the Lord are in every place,

beholding the evil and the good. 4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit. 5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent. 6 In the house of the righteous is much

treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is

trouble. 7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish docth not so. 8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that fol-

loweth after righteousness. 10 Correction is gricyous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that bateth reproof

shall die.

11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise. 13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance : but by sorrow of the heart the spirit great revenues without right.

is broken. 14 The heart of him that bath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hold a continual; feast "16 Better is little with the fear of the

that is slow to anter appeareth strife. 19 The way of the slothful man is as an is made plain. 20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding valketh 22 Without counsel purposes are disap-

uprightly pointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it! 21 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath. 25. The Loan will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the

widow. 26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord: but the words of the pure are pleasant words. 27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things. 29 The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. 30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 The car that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise. 32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding

33 The fear of the Lond is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility. CHAP. XVI. THE preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the

2 All the ways of a man ore clean in his own eyes; but the Loud weigheth the spirits. 2 Commit thy works unto the Load, and thy thoughts shall be established. 4 The LORD hath made all things for

LORD.

himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil. 5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lord: though hand join in hand he shall not be unpunished. 6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged. and by the fear of the Load men depart from

7 When a man's ways please the Loan, he

maketh even his enemies to be at peace with

him. 8 Better is a little with righteousness, than 9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lond directeth his steps. 10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the

king: his mouth transgresseth not in judg-11 A just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the weights of the bag are his work. 12 // is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by Loan, than great treasure and trouble there-, righteousness,

and they love him that speaketh right.

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings;

with. 17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding rather to be man, rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whose rewardeth evil for good, evil shall

chosen than silver? 17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth

his soul. 18 Price goeth before destruction, and an tion, before it be meddled with

haughty spirit before a fall. 19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with

O He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good; and whose trusteth in the LORD, heart to it?

happy is he.
21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learn-

22 Understanding is a well-spring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of

fools is folly. 23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth,

and addeth learning to his lips. 24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

26 He that laboureth, laboureth for himself;

for his mouth craveth it of him. 27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in

his lips there is as a burning fire.

28 A froward man soweth strife : and a whisperer separateth chief friends. 29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour.

and leadeth him into the way that is not good 30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to to strike princes for equity

31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, is it be found in the way of righteousness

32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the Loan.

CHAP. XVII. BETTER is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the

inheritance among the brethren. 3 The fining-pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold : but the Loap trieth the hearts.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

5 Whose mocketh the poor represents his the wicke Maker: and he that is giad at calamities shall judgment. not be unpunished.

6 Children's children are the crown of oldin men; and the giory of children are their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that bath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

Il An evil man seeketh only rebellion therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a

not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water : therefore leave off conten-

15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are

the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the abomization to the Loan. 16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no

> 17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. 18 A man void of understanding striketh

hands, and becometh surety in the presence of Lis friend. 19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife:

and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction. 20 He that both a froward heart findeth no

good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool doeth if to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy. 22 A merry heart doeth good like a medi-

cine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones 23 A wicked men taketh a gift out of the

bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 Wisdom is before him that bath under-

standing; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth. 25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and

bitterness to her that bare him 26 Also to punish the just is not good, ser

27 He that bath knowledge spareth his

words: and a man of understanding is of all excellent spirit. 28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace,

is counted wise : and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAP. XVIII.

THROUGH désire a man having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool Mith no delight in understanding. but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignoming reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the well-spring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in

6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and

in mouth calleth for strokes. 7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his

lips are the snare of his soul. 8 The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of

the belly. 9 He also that is slothful in his work is bro-

ther to him that is a great waster.

10 The name of the Lond is tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

PROVERBS. Of decrit in trippe.

will he pay him arain.

Il The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

 12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

13 He that answereth a matter before he

Of siothfulnes, charity, &c.

heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him. 14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infir-

mity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth know-

ledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men. 17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and scarcheth

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city and their contentions are

like the bars of a castle. 20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue; and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 Whose findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

23 The poor useth entreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 A man that hath friends must shew bimself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAP. XIX. BETTER is the poor that walketh in his in-tegrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, if is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth. 3 The foolishness of man perverteth his

way: and his heart fretteth against the Lond.

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

and every man is a friend to him that giveth have nothing. gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul : he that keepeth understanding shall find

good. 9 A false witness shall not be unpunished,

and he that speaketh lies shall perish. 10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much

less for a servant to have rule over princes.

Il The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and if is his glory to pass over a transgression.

12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.

13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the ty; open thine eyes, and thou shall be satis-Lord.

15 Slothfulness carteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

eth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die. 17 He that bath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Loan; and that which he hath given

18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keep-

19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must

do it again. 20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction,

that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end. 21 There are many devices in a man's heart: nevertheless, the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 The fear of the Long tendeth to life : and

he that hath it shall abide satisfied; be shall not be visited with evil. 24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his

mouth again. 25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware : and reprove one that hath understand-

ing, and he will understand knowledge. 26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth

away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach. 27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that

causeth to err from the words of knowledge. 28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment; and the mouth of the wicked devoureth ini-

quity.
29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

CHAP. XX.

WINE is a mocker, strong drink is raging. and whoseever is deceived thereby is not

2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whose provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.

3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of 6 Many will entreat the favour of the prince: the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it

6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find ?

7 The just man walketh in his integrity; his

children are blessed after him. 8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judg-

ment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean,

I am pure from my sin? 10 Divers weights, and divers measures,

both of them ere alike abomination to the LORD 11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether & be

right. 12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD bath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverfied with bread

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Of a content'ous noman. Divers weights are an abomination. Chap. xxi, xxii.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubles: but the lips of knowledge are a precious

Jewel. 16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange

17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but

afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel. 18 Every purpose is established by counsel:

and with good advice make war. 19 He that goeth about as a tale-bearer re-

vealeth secrets: therefore medule not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whose curseth his father or his mether, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be potten hastily at the beginning: but the end thereof shall not be | man. blessed.

wait on the Lour, and he shall save thee. 23 Divers weights are an abomination unto LORD; and a false balance is not and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and the

zood. 24 Man's goings are of the Long: how can a

man then understand his own way? 25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth

that which is boly, and after vows to make inquiry. 26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and

bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Loan, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey

head. 30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the

belly. CHAP. XXI. THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD,

as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Lord pandereth the hearts.

3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Loro than sacrifice.

4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent fend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty

only to want. 6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek

death. 7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy

them, because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right. 9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the

house-top, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil:

Mis nei, hour findeth no favour in his eyes When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise; and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous wan wisely considereth the house of the wicked; but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

13 Whose stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be ledge, and he overthroweth the words of the heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth auger : and a re-

ward in the bosom strong wrath 15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of ini-

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man : he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 It is better to dwellan the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry wo-

20 There is a treasure to be desired, and oil 22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up. 21 He that followeth after righteousness

> 22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confi-

> dence thereof. 23 Whose keepeth his mouth and his tongue

keepeth his soul from troubles. 24 Proud and haughty scorner to his name who dealeth in proud wrath.

25 The desire of the slothful killeth him: for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

27 The sacrifice of the wicked is abomina tion: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

26 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speak 'h constantly.

29 A wicked man pardeneth his face : but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. 31 The horse is prepared against the day of

battle: but safety is of the LORD. CHAP. XXII. GOOD name is rather to be chosen than A great riches, and loving favour rather

than silver and gold. 2 The rich and poor meet together: the

LORD is the maker of them all. 3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and

hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

4 By humility, and the fear of the Lord, are riches, and honour, and life. 5 Thorns and spares are in the way of the

froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them. 6 Train up a child in the way he should

go: and, when he is old, he will not depart from it.

7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity:

and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shaft

go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend. . 12 The eyes of the Loan preserve know-

transgressor.

The uncertainty of riches, &c.

13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets. 14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit : he that is abhorred of the Lean shall fal!

therein. 15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a

child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him. 16 He that appresseth the poor to increase his rickes, and he that giveth to the rich, shall

surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words

of the wise, and apply thing heart unto my knowledge. 18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in

thy lips. 19 That thy trust may be in the Loap, I

thee. 20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsel and knowledge;

21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 Rob not the poor, because he & poor:

neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: 23 For the Loan will plead their cause, and

spoil the soul of those that spoiled them. 24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go;

25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare

26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient landmark which thy fathers have set.

29 Seert thou a man diligent in his business, he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men

CHAP. XXIII.

HEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: 2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be

a man given to appetite. 3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they

are deceitful meat. 4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine

Own wisdom.

5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle towards beaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty

meats: 7 For as be thinketh in his beart, so is he: Eut and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart

is not with thee. 8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt

thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words. 9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for be will

despise the wisdom of thy words.

10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter **sot into the fields of the fatherless:**

Il For their Redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and hine ears to the words of knowledge.

ine care to the words of knowledge.

9 The thought of foolishness is ain: and the
13 Withhold not correction from the child: scorner is an abomination to men. for if thou besiest him with the rod, he shall nut die

14 Thou shalt best him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell. 15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heaft

shall rejoice, even mine:

16 Yea, my reim shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Loud all the day long.

18 For surely there is an end, and thine ex-

pectation shall not be cut off. 19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not among wine-bibbers: among riotous eaters of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty : and drowsimes shall clothe a man with rags.

22 Hearken unto thy father that begat have made known to thee this day, even to thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sell if not; also wisdom, and instruction and understanding.

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child

shall have joy of him.
25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,

and she that bare thee shall rejoice 26 My son, give me thine heart, and let

thine eyes observe my ways. 27 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange

woman is a narrow pit. 28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and

increaseth the transgressors among men. 29 Who bath wo! who bath sorrow! who bath contentions! who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness

of eyes? 30 They that tarry long at the wine: they that go to seek mixed wine,

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup. when it moveth itself aright.

32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women. and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

35 They have stricken me, shall thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt if not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

CHAP. XXIV. DE not thou envious against evil men, nei-ther desire to be with them.

2 For their heart studieth destruction, and

their lips talk of mischief. 3 Through wisdom is an house builded: and

by understanding it is established 4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 A wise man & strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war : and in multitude of counsellors there is

safety.
7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth

not his mouth in the gate. 8 He that deviseth to do svil shall be called

a mischievous person.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, they strength is small.

11 If then forebear to deliver them that are; 3 The heaven for height, and the earth rawn unto death, and these that are ready to for depth, and the heart of kings is un-Be shin ;

12 If thou sayest, Behald, we know it not; doth not be that pondereth the heart consider if? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth set he know if? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

13 My men, cut thou hency, because if is ood; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to

thy taste:

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul : when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation hall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait, O wicked men, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting-place :

For a just men falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall isto 17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth,

md let not thine heart be glad when he stum-Meth:

18 Lest the Lory see U, and it displease him, and he turn away his wast from him.

19 Fret not thysek because of evil mes, nel-

ther be thou envious at the wicked; 20 For there shall be no reward to the evil

nes: the candle of the wicked shall be put out. 21 My son, fear thou the Load and the king : and meddle not with them that are given

to change: 22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;

and who knoweth the rule of them both? 23 These things also belong to the wise. is not good to have respect of persons

24 He that saith usto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations

shall abhor him: 25 But to them that rebuke him shall be de-

light, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

26 Every man shall kins his lips that giveth

a right answer.

27 Propers thy work without, and make it for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house. 28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour

without cause; and deceive not with thy lips. 29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath

done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyerd of the man void of understanding:

31 And lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stope wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and considered if well: I . looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 Yef a little sleep, a little alumber, a little

foldiar of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that
travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

THESE ere also proverbs of Solomon. which the men of Hezekish king of Judah copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to conceal a thing; but the honour of kings is to seasch out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earti: searchable.

4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in right courness. 6 Put not forth thyself in the presence of

the king, and stand not in the place of great 7 For better if is that it be said unto thee. Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be

put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen. 8 Go not forth hastily to strive, last the

know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour bath put thee to shame. 9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour

himself; and discover not a secret to another: 10 Lest be that heareth if put thee to shame.

and thine infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold

in pictures of silver. 12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an ornament

of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear. 13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that

send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters. 14 W nose boasteth himself of a false gift is

Uke clouds and wind without rain. 15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded,

and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lost thou be filled there-

with, and vomit it.
'17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate

18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a

sharp arrow. 19 Considence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot

out of joint. 20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to cat; and if he be thirsty, give him water

to drink: 22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his

head, and the Lozo shall reward thee. 23 The north wind driveth away so doth an angry countenance a backbiting

tongue 24 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, than with a brawling woman, and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain and a corrupt

spring. 27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory to not glory. 28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit

is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAP. XXVI. 1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggering bout busy-bodies. 17 and abo

Of fools, stuggereds, &c.

he be wise in his own concest.

PROVERSS.

Lips.

punished.

counted a curse to bias.

berraveth theif.

shall be honoured.

the heart of man to man.

Of true feet, de.

2 flet another was praise thes, and not

thine ewa mouth; a stranger, and not thine own

3 A stone fo beavy, and the sand weighty; but a food's wrath is heavier than thom both.

4 Wrath is cruel, and eager is eutrageous; but who is able to stand before eavy?

7 The full soul lostboth an honeycomb.

8 As a bird that wandersth from her nest,

so is a man that wandereth from his place.

9 Cintment and perfume rajoice the heart:

so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by learty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, formule net; seither go into thy bro-

ther's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a bro-

ther far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my beart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth

12 A prudest was foresetth the evil, and

13 Take his garment that is surety for a

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be

15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious women are alike.

16 Whomover hideth her hideth the wind, and the outment of his right hand, which

17 Iron sharpeneth free; so a than sharpen-

19 As in water face enemerals to face, so

20 Hell and destruction are never full; so

eth the countenance of his friend. 18 Whose keepeth the fig-tree shall out the fruit thereofe so be that waitath on his master

the eyes of man are never estimad.

bideth himself; but the simple pass on and are

stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange

but to the hungry send every bitter thing is

5 Open rebuke is better than seen 6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but

the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

A 8 snow in summer, and as rain in hervest, so honour is not seemly for a foot. 2 As the hird by wandering, as the swallow by flying; so the curse cameless shall not

come 3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back. 4 Answer not a fool according to his felly, lest then also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh

7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is

parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is

me that giveth honour to a fool. I de a thorn goeth up into the band of a

drunkard, so is a parable in the month of foots. 10 The great God, that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth trans-

Il As a dog returneth to his vomit, se a fool returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit! there is more hope of a fool than of him. 13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in

the way: a linn is in the streets. 14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so

doth the slothful upon his hed. 15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his

mouth. 16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit

han seven men that can render a reason. 17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with

Arife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the cars.

18 As a mad man, who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death:

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neigh-

bour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

20 Where no wood is, there the fire gouth out . so where there is no take-bearer, the strife ceaseth.

21 As coals are to burning coals; and wood to fire; so (s a contentious man to kindle

23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like

a potsherd covered with silver dross.

24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips,

and layeth up deceit within him; 25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not:

for there are seven abominations in his heart. 26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his

wickedness shall be showed before the whole congregation. 27 Whose diggeth a pit shall fall therein:

and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon

28 A lying tongue batch those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruis.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Observations of self-love, 5 of true love, 11 care lamoid offences, 23 and of the household care.

POAST not thyself of to-morrow; for thou standing and knowest not what a day may bring forth. The prolonged.

21 As the fining-pot for silver, and the fornace for gold : so it a man to his praise.

22 Though thou shouldest bray a feel in a 22 The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds and they go down into the innermost parts of the helly.

mortar among wheat with a postle, yet will not his foolishmess depart from him. 23 Be they diligent to know the state of thy

flocks, and look well to thy hords.

24 For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

25 The key appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are

gathered. 26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the

goats are the price of the field: 27 And they shalt have gosts' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and

for maintenance for thy maidem. CHAP XXVIII.

General observations of impicty and religious integrity.

THE wicked fee when so man pursueth : but the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a had many eve the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall

3 A poor man that oppresses the poe Mile a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

4 They that formake the law praise the wicked: but such as been the law contend with

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Long understand all things.

6 Better to the poor that waiketh in his up-rightness, than he that to perverse in his ways, though he de rich.

7 Where keepsth the law is a wise son : but he that is a companion of rintout sees shameth

his Cather.

O He that by usery and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his car from hearing

the law, even his prayer shall be abomization. 10 Whose esseth the righteous to go estray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit : but the upright shall have good things

11 The rich man is wise in his own concest; but the poor this, both understanding searcheth

bim out.

12 When righteous men do rejoice there is rest glory: but when the wicked rice a m is hidden

13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whose confesseth and forsaketh the

shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that feareth always:
but he that hardeseth his heart shall fall into mischief.

15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wiched raior over the poor people.

16 The prince that wasteth understanding is also a great opprassor: but he that hateth co-vetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of y person shall floo to the pit; let no man stay him

18 Whese walketh eprightly shall be saved: but As that is purverse in his ways shall fall at

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread : but he that followeth after vain pers shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings : but he that maketh heate to be rich shall not be Innocent.

21. To have respect of persons is not good: for, for a piece of bread that man will trans-

22 He that hasteth to be rich hat's an evil eye, and considerath not that poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that rebuketh a man, afterward shall And more favour than he that dattereth with the ten

24 Whose robbeth his father or his mother. and saith, it is no transgression; the same is

the companion of a destroyer. 25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up

strife: but he that putteth his trust in the Losp shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a feel; but whose walketh wisely, he shall be delivered

27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that blueth him, eass shall have MANY & curse.

26 When the wicked rise, men hide themincrease

435

Chap. XX....

1 Observations of public government, 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, theory. committee, and correption.

Let being often reproved mandeneth Ats beck, shall suddenly be destroyed,

and that without remr 'y. 2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth

rule, the people mourn.

3 Whose leveth wisdom rejeiceth his fath ...: but he that keepeth company with haz

appendeth his substance.

The king by judgment establishes the land; but he that receiveth gif a everthroweth

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a set for his feet.

5 In the transgression of an evil man there to a snare : but the right '12 doth sing and re-

7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise mes turn away wrath.

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rare or laugh, there is no

10 The blood-thirsty hate the upright: 'art the just seek his soul.

If A fool uttereth all his mind: but a sise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

12 If a ruler bearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the Loap lighteneth both their

eyes. 14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throng shall be established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a chiki left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth; but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee sest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 Where there is no vision, the people pe-

rish; but he that keepeth the law, happy is

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not

20 Seest thou a man that is basty in his words! there is more hope of a fool than of bim.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his ser-vant from a child, shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and e furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whose is partner with a thief hateth his lown soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth # not.

25 The fear of man bringeth a source: but whose putteth his trust in the Loan shall be

26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the Lord.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the

selves s but when they perish, the righteous just : and Ac that is upyight in the way is abo-

CHAP. XXX. nfession of his faith; 7 the two his prayer. 10 The meanest are ronged. 11 Pour wicked genera-Four things insatiable. 17 Paat to be despised. 18 Four things known. 21 Four things intolerable. hings erceeding wise. 29 Pour ely. 32 Wrath is to be prevented. Is of Agur the son of Jakeb, even

hecy : the man spake unto Ithiel, niel and Ucal. am more brutish than any man, the understanding of a man. learned wisdom, nor have the

the holy.
h ascended up into heaven, or deo hath gathered the wind in his th bound the waters in a garment?
sblished all the ends of the earth? ame, and what is his son's name,

tell? ord of God is pure: he is a shield at put their trust in him.

not unto his words, lest he reand thou be found a liar. igs have I required of thee: deny

before I die : far from me vanity and lies: ter poverty nor riches; feed me

venient for me: full, and deny thee, and say, Who or lest I be poor, and steal, and a of my God in seis.

not a servant unto his master. thee, and thou be found guilty. s a generation that curseth their

oth not bless their mother. r a generation that are pure in res, and get is not washed from hearts.

s a generation. O bow lofty are and their eyelids are lifted up. is a generation, whose teeth are

nd their jaw-teeth as knives, to your from off the earth, and the plead the cause of the poer and needy. mong men.

rseleach hath two daughters, cry-There are three things that isfied, yes four things say not. It

ave; and the barren womb: the not filled with water; and the 1 not, It is enough.

ve that mocketh at his father, and obey his mother, the ravens of hall pick it out, and the young

se three things which are too wons, yea, four which I know not.

y of an eagle in the air; the way upon a rock; the way of a ship in the sea; and the way of a man yard.

the way of an adulterous woman: nd wineth her mouth, and saith, no wickedness.

ee things the earth is disquisted, which it cannot bear: servant when he reigneth; and a

is filled with ment. idious meman when she is married; maid that is heir to her mistress.

be four things which are little up , but they are exceeding wire:

26 The at the are a people not strong, yet they prepare their steat in the summer. 26 The conies are out a feeble falk, yet

make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locasts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands; 36 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' pulsees. 20 There be three things which go well, yea,

four are comely in going:

30 A lion; select to strongest among beants, ed turneth not away for any;

31 A greyhound; an he-goat aiso; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting wo thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath beingeth forth strife. CHAP. XXXI.

I Learner's lesson of charttly and temperance. 6 The afflicted are to be comforted and de-fended. 10 The praise and properties of a

good wife. HE words of king Lemnel, the prophecy that his mother taught him

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows? 3 Give not thy strength unte women, nor

thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.

4 It is not for kings, O Lemmel, it is not for kings to drink wise; nor for princes strong

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine to those that be of heavy

7 Let him drink and forget his poverty, and remember his misery so more. 8 Open thy mouth-for the dumb in the cause

of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, judge righteously, a

10 T Who can find a virtuous women? for

her price is far above rabics.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of poil.

13 She will do him good and not evil all the days of ber life.

13 She seeketh wool and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands. 14 She'is like the mape

14 She'is like the menchants' ships, she bring-eth her food from after.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and iveth ment to her household and a portion to her maldens

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it; with the fruit of her hand she planteth a vine-

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheaeth her s

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise &

good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She bayeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth out her hand to the poor ? yea, the reachath forth her hade to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her bousehold: for all her household are clothe

with scarlet

s of tape- | household, and estath not the bread of idle-23 Bhe maketh besself seven

stry; her clothing is alik and purple, 23 Her husbend is known in the gates, when

he sitteth among the elders of the land. Se She maketh fine linen, and self-and delivereth girdles unto the moreha 25 Strength and honour are her clothing;

and she shall rejoice in time to come.

25 She openeth her mouth with wisdom;

and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

but a woman that feareth the Loan, she shall be praised.
3) Give her of the fruit of her hands: and 27 She looketh well to the ways of her let her own works praise her in the gates.

but thou excellest them all.

TECCLESIASTES; or, The PREACHER.

am gain; 4 because the creatures are restless their courses; 9 they bring forth nothing on their courses; 9 tray orang removes, and all oid things are forgotten; 12 and because he half found it so in the studies pleasure. It Though the wise be belter than 1 the studies of t of wision. FAHE words of the Prescher, the sen of De-

vid, king of Jerusalem. 2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher,

vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

3 What profit hath a man of all his labour

which he taketh under the sun? 4 T Ose generation perseth away, and and

ther generation cometh: but the earth abideth 5 The cun also ariseth, and the sup goeth

lown, and hasteth to his place where he arose. 6 The wind goeth toward the south, and

turneth about usto the north: it whirleth about continually; and the wind returneth again accerding to his circuits.

7 All the rivese run into the sea; yet the sea is not full: unto the place from whence the

rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter if the eye is not satisfied with seeing,

nor the ear filled with hearing. 9 The thing that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done, ir that which hall be done: and there is no new thing under

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said. See, this is new? it bath been already of

11 There is no remembrance of former Mings, neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with these that shall come after.

std time, which was before us.

12 T I the Preacher was king over level in

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all shings that are one under heaven : this sore travail bath God iven to the sons of man, to be exercised berewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are don under the sun; and behold, all is vanity and

vexation of spirit.

15 That which is erocked capnot be made straight; and that which is wanting cannot be ambered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying,

Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all they that have been bemore wascen turn at Lasy tent nave been be-fore me in Jerusalem; yes, my heart bad great experience of wisdom and knowledge. 17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know medness and folly: I perceived that this also in verzation of spirk.

CHAP. I.

18 For in much windom is much grief;
1 The preacher sheweth that all human courses and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth SOFFOW.

28 Her children arise up, and call her bless-

ed; her husband also, and he praiseth her. 29 Many daughters have done virtuously.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain

the fool, get both have one event. 18 The yently of human labour, in leaving it they son not to whom.

SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure : and behold this also is vacity

2 I said of langhter, It is mad : and of mirth, What doeth it?

3 I sought in mine beart to give myself unto wine, (yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom,) and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded the houses; I planted me vineyards;

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruite;

6 I made me pools of water to water there with the wood that bringeth forth trees;

7 I got me servasts and maidens, and had servants born to my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me;

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar tressure of kings and of the provinces; I gat me men-singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men,

as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.
9 So I was great and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem : also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatnoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them: I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do : and behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wiedom, and madness, and folly: for what one the man do that cometh after the king? sees that which

bath been already done 13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth faily.

as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happen-TI

ol, so it happeneth even to me; I then more wise ? Then I said that this also is vanity e is no remembrance of the wise

I the fool for ever; seeing that in the days to come shall all be but and how dieth the wise man? As life.

re I bated life; because the work ht under the sun is grievous unto vanity and vexation of spirit. I hated alt my labour which I had

he sun: because I should leave m that shall be after me-

knoweth whether he shall be a a fool? yet shall he have rule labour wherein I have laboured, I have shewed myself wise under

is is also vapity. re I went about to cause my heart all the labour which I took under

re is a man whose labour is in n knowledge, and in equity; yet hath not inboured therein shall r his portion. This aso is vanity

t hath man of all his labour, and in of iris beart, wherein he hath er the sun?

is days are sorrows, and his traa, his heart taketh not rest in the is also vanity.

is nothing better for a man, should est and drink, and that he is soul enjoy good in his labour. aw, that it was from the hand of

can est, or who cles can besten e than I ?

i giveth to a men that is good in dom, and knowledge, and joy: ner he giveth travail, to gather p, that he may give to him that e God. This also is vaulty and pirit

CHAP, III.

ssary change of times, vanity is man travail. 16 Buf as for man, judge his works hereafter, and l be like a beast.

thing there is a season, and to every purpose under the

o be born, and a time to die; a and a time to pluck up that which

) kill, and a time to best : a time

1, and a time to build up: weep, and a time to laugh; a n, and a time to dance; cast away stones, and a time to

together; a time to embrace, refrain from embracing;

get, and a time to lose, a time a time to cast away:

rend, and a time to sew; a time ce, and a time to speak;

o love, and a time to hate; a time time of peace.

ofit hath he that worketh in that sboureth!

II He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is

the gift of God 14 I know that wiratsoever God doeth. It shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it.

any thing taken from it : and God doeth if, that men should fear before him

15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to bath already been; and God requireth they which is past.

16 T And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteomeness, that iniquity

17 I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the winked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate.

f the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they them-

selves are beasts. 19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yes, they have all one breath; so that a man ath no pre-eminence above a beast : for all is

vanity 20 All go upto one place; all are of the dust,

and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of men that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth

downward to the e S Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after

CHAP. IV.

1 Planthy is increased unto men by oppression, 4 by envy, 5 by idlenses, 7 by concloueness, 9 by solllariness, 13 and to by wilfibless. CO I returned, and considered all the op-pressions that are done under the sun: and behold, the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter, and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive:

3 Yea, better is he than both they which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the exilt work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travall, and every right work, that for this a man is envised of his neighbour. This is also vanity and This is also vanity and vexation of spirit

5 The fool foldeth his beads together, and

eateth his own flesh, 6 Better is an handful with quictues, than both the hands full with travail and vexation

of spirit.
7 Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a 66seen the travell, which God hath comd: yes, he hath neither child nor bro-soms of men to be exercised ther: yet is there no end of all his labours in oither is his eye satisfied with riches; not

his hand

carry away in his hand.

ther sailt he. For whom do I labour, and be-reave my soul of good? This is also vanity, and he begatteth a son, and there is nothing in

yea, it is a sore travail. 9 Two are better than one; because they

have a good reward for their labour. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but we to him that is alone when he falleth; for he halk not another to help him up.

1) Again, If two lie together, then they have profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind? best; but how can one be warm elese?

12 And if one prevail stainet him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not sickness quickly broken.

cometh poor. 15 I considered all the living which walk un-

der the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even God. of all that have been before them : they alno that come after shall not reloice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit. Joy of his heart. CHAP. V.

1 Panities in divine service, 8 in marmuring against oppression, 9 and in rickes. 18 Joy

is riches is the gift of God.

TEP thy foot when thou goest to the hou of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrkies of tools : forthey consider

age that they do evil.

2 Be not risk with thy mouth, and let not

3 For a dream comet a through the multitude

f business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. 4 When then vowed a vow unto God, defer

pay that which thou hast vowed.

and also shot he have no buriel;
Better is if that thou shouldest not yow, untimely birth is better than he.

than that thou shouldest yow and not pay 6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy fiesh to sin: neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be augry

7 For in the matthree of dreams and many words there are also disease vanities: but fear

thou God.

so the seest the dipression of the poor. 7 ¶ All the labour of man (s) and violent perverting of judgment and justice and yet the appetite is not filled. in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 % Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase : this is also vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much i but the abun-

dance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. 13 There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

15 As he came foith of his mother's womb.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all

17 All his days also he eateth in darkness,

points as he came, so shall he go: and what

naked shall he return to go as he came, and

shall take nothing of his labour, which he may

and he halk much sorrow and wrath with his 18 T Behold that which I have seen: it is 13 T Better is a poor and a wise child than an good and comely for one to eat and to drink, old and foolish king, who will no more be ad- and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life.

14 For out of prison he temeth to reign; which God giveth him: for it is his por-whereas also he that is born in his kingdom be-tion. 19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion. and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the

CHAP. VI.

1 The vanity of riches without use, 3 of children, 6 and of old age without riches. 9 The vanity of sight, and weathering desires. Il The conclusion of vanities. [THERE is an evil which I have seen under

the aun, and it is common among men:

2 A man to whom God bath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing heart be heary be after any thing before wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth no. God: for God is in heaven, and shou upon thing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet earth: therefore let thy words he faw.

Gral giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger enteth its this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

3 T M a man beget an hundred children, and A When then rowest a wew unto God, defer live many years, so that the days of his years lied to pay it; for he heth no pleasure in fools: be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and shy that which thou hast yowed.

gay that which thou hast yowed.

> 4 For be cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered

with darkness

8 Moreover he bath not seen the sun, non at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine known any thing this hath more rest than the hands? other.

6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not

all go to one place?

I All the labour of man is for his mouth,

8 For what bath the wise more than the fool !

what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before

the living? 9 T Better is the eight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire : this is also vanity and

vexation of spirit.

10 That which bath been is named already,

and it is known that it is man : neither may be contend with him that is mightier than he

11 T Seeing there be many things that in-crease vanity, what is man the better !

12 For who knoweth what is good for man

in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAP. VII.

I Remodice against vanity are, a good name.

mortification, 7 patience, 23 The difficulty of getting wisdom. GOOD name is better than precious oint-

Bemedies against vanits.

ment : and the day of death than the day of one's birth. 2 ¶ It is better to go to the house of mourn-

ing, than to go to the house of fearting : for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay if to his heart.

3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sa these of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wine is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools to in the

bouse of mirth. 5 /t is better to hear the rebuke of the win

thin for a man to hear the song of fools. 6 For as the crackling of thorns under a

Yamity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man

mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is botter than the proud in spirit.

9 Be not basty in thy spirit to be angry : for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. 10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for

thou dost not inquire wisely concerning 11 T Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the

12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of kee ir, that wisdom giveth life to them that have

13 Consider the work of God: for who ren make that straight; which he both made

erooked ! 14 In the day of prospertly be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider : God also Buth set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 Be not righteous ever much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou

destroy thyself? 17 Be not over much wicked, neither be then foolish : way shouldest thou die before thy

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this: yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth

of them all. 19 Wisdomstrengtheneth the wise more than

ten mighty man which are in the city. 26 For there is not a just man upon earth,

that doeth good, and sinneth not, 21 Also take no beed unto all words that are spoken: lest thou hear thy servant curse thee.

23 For oftentimes also thine fown heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed

others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. 34 That which is far off, and exceed

lesp, who can find it out ! 25 I applied mine heart to know, and to peneth according to the work according to seek out wisdom, and the rem I said, that this also is vanity.

Il wisdom. 1 son of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and snathers : 26 And I find more bitter than death the woman whose heart is source and sets, and her hands as bands: whose pleaseth God shall

escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken 27 Behold, this have I found, suith th Preacher, counting one by one, to find out the

account: 28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find

not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God bath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAP THI.

pot, so is the laughter of the fool : this also is a Hisprane greatly to be respected. 6 The itbetter with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity. 16 The morb of God is unsearchable. THO is as the wiseman? and who knoweth

the interpretation of a thing? A must wisdom maketh his face to skine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed. 2 I counsel thee to keep the king's com-

mandment, and that in regard of the eath of

3 Be not besty to go out of his sight; stand not in an evil thing; for he death wintsnever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king to, there for power: and who may my wate him, What doest thou ? 5 Where keepeth the commendment shall

feel no evil thing; and a wise man's heart dis-cerneth both time and judgment. 6 T Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the selecty of man is

great upon him. 7 For he knoweth not that which shall be : for

who can tell him when it shall be ? 8 There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hall he powvanity: there is a just man that perisheth in er in the day of death; and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver

those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seem, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sua:
there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they

had so done : this is also vanity 11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the boart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do

12 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days he prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear

God, which fear before him: 13 But it shall not be well with the wicked. neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shedow; because he feareth not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wickeds again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous

Chap. ix, x.

15 Then I commended misth, because a ere the sons of men seared in man hath so better thing under the sun, than when it falleth suddenly upon the to est, and to drink, and to be merry: for 13 ? This wisdom have I see that shall abide with him of his labour the days the sun, and it resemble frost unto of his life, which God giveth him under the 14. There was a little city.

16 When I applied mine heart to know it, and besieged it, and built gr windom, and to see the business that is done against it: upon the earth : (for also Mere is that neither

day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)
17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot fundout the work that is done un-der the sun: because though a man inbour to seek it out, yet he shell not fund it yes fur-ther; though a wise men think to know if, yet shall be not be able to find it.

CRAP. IX.

T-Like things happen to good and bad. 4 There is a necessity of death unto men. 7 Comfort is all that portion in this life. 11 God's providence ruleth out all. 13 Wiedom is better

than strength FOR all this I comidered is my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of ' God: no man knoweth either love or hatred

by all that is before them.

2 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteons and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to nim that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: an is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that femeth an oath.

3. This is an evil among all flings that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yes, sish the heart of the sous of men is full of evil, and madness is in their neart while they live, and after that they go to

the dea

4 T For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope : for a living dog is better than a dearl lion.

5 For the Uting know that they shall die : but the dead know not any thing, neither have and whose breaketh an hedge, a they any more a reward; for the memory of bite him. them is forgotten.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sup.

7 T Go thy way, cat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for

God now accepteth thy works. 8 Let thy garments be always white; and let-thy head luck no cintment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou levest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he had given thee under the sun, all the days of thy samily: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou tat under the sup.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the

grave, whither thou goest.

11 T I returned; and saw under the sun that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the whe, it Blessed are thou, O land, we may set farbes to mean of skill; but time and shanes due season, for strength, and not peneth to them all.

ippenern to them and its time : at 12 For man also knoweth not his time : at and he fishes that are taken in an evil not, and eayeth; and through idlenom of t to the hirds that are caught in the saure; so house droppeth through.

misdem, folia

within it : and there came a great

15 Now there was found in it man, and he by his wisdom delive

yet no man remembered that sam 16 Then said I, Wisdom is strength : nevertheless, the poor I is despised, and his weeds are not 17 The words of wise men are h more than the cry of him that r

18 Windom is better than wen but one singer destroyeth much g

CHAP. X.

1 Observations of windom and foliate statisfulness, 19 and money thoughts of kings ought to be read the continuent theory to send forth a stimulate the light falls the that the continuent theory to send forth a stimulate the light falls then that the so doth a little folly him that is is

for wisdom and honour. 2 A wise man's heart is at his

but a fool's heart is at his left. 3 Yea also, when he that is a by the way, his windom falleth

mith to every one that he is a foc 4 If the apirit of the ruler ris

thee, leave not thy place; for yie eth great offences. 5 There is an evil which I have

the sun, as an error which proceed ruler.

· Folly irect in great dignity,

ait in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon princes walking as servants upon t 8 He that diggeth a pit shall

Whree removeth stones sh therewith; and he that elehveth v endangered thereby.

10 If the iron he blunt, and he the edge, then must be put to me but wisdam is profitable to direct. If Surely the serpent will bite chantment; and a babbler is no be

12 The words of a wise man's gracious; but the lips of a fool :

up himeelf. 13 The beginning of the words (is foolishness: and the end of his chievous mariness.

14 A fool also is full of words: not tell what shall be; and what

ter him who can tell him? 15 The labour of the foolish we one of them; because he knowet!

go to the city.

16 T We to thee, O land, when a child, and thy princes eat in the 17 Blessed art thou, O land, wi to the son of nobles, and thy pr

18 T By much slothfulness the

things. 20 T Curse not the king, no, not in thy

thought, and curse not the rich in thy bedamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which bath wings shall tell the

CHAP. XI.

Directions for charity. 7 Death in life, 9 and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.

ART the home

AST thy bread upon the waters: for thou J shalt find it after many days.

2 Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon

3 if the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree faileth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not the mourners go about the streets:

bott knowest not the works of God who maboth all 6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the

evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good

7 Truly the light to sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun : 8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that

cometh is vanity. 2 T Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, ad in the sight of thins eyes: but know theu, that for all these things God will bring thee

into judgment. 10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart,

and put away evil from thy flesh; for child-bood and youth are vanity. CHAP. XIL The Creator is to be remembered in due time. 8 The Preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.

19 T A feast is made for laughter, and wine DEMEMBER now thy Creator in the days maketh merry: but money answereth all D of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;
2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon.

or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds

return after the rain: 3 In the day when the keepers of the hours

shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low;

5 Also makes they shall be alraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way. and the almost tree shall flourish, and the rasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall grasshopper small on a nurvey, long home, and fail : because man goeth to his long home, and

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the 5 As thou knowest not what is the way of golden bowl be broken, or the picther be brothe spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the ken at the fountsia, or the wheel broken at womb of her that is with child; even so the cistern. 7 Then shall the dust return to the carth

as it was : and the spirit shall seturn unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the Prescher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good beed, and sought out, en set is order, many proverbs. 10 The Preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was up-

right, even words of trath.

If The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd. 12 And further, by these, my son, be ad-monished: of making many hoels there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the

fleah. 13 T Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter; Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole daily of

14 For God shall bring every work intejudgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

The SONG of SOLOMON.

CHAP. I. I The church's love unto Christ: 5 she confeereth her deformity, I and prayeth to be directed to his flock. & Christ directeth her to the shopherds' tents : 9 and showing his love to her, 11 giveth her gracious promises. 12 The church and Christ congratulate one THE song of songs, which is Solomon's.

wine. 3 Because of the samus of thy good oint-

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of

meats thy name is as nintment poured forth, theselore do the virgins leve thee. 4 Draw me, we will ruf after thee.

king hath brought me into his chambers; we will be gled and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy leve more than wine: the upright love thee. 5 T I am black, but comely, O ye desiliers

of Jerusalem, as the tests of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomes. 8 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun bath looked upon me t my mother's children were angry with me; they

his mouth: for thy love to better than made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept. 7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul leasth, where thou feedest, where thou makes thy

The one that turneth saids by the focks of the Chubanions &

the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepberds' tenta.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a spany of horses in Pherson's charlots.

16 Thy cheeks are comely with rows a jewels, thy meek with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold, with stub of silver.

12 T While the king eitleth at his table, my mikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof. 13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved ato me; he shall lie all night betwixt my

read 14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of Engedi.

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, from art fair; thou hast doves eyes, 18 Beheid, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant; also our bed is greun. 17 The mans of our house are coder, and

our rafters of fir. CHAP. II.

1 The mutual hove of Christ and his church. 8 The hope, 10 and calling of the church. 14 Christ's care of the church. 16 The profeeston of the church, her faith and hope.

AM the rese of Sharan, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lify emeng therms, so is my love

among the daughters.

3 As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beleved among the sons. I sat sown under his shudow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.

4 He brought: me to the banqueting house,

and his banner over me was love. 5 Stay me with siegons, comfort me with

7 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusa-lem, by the roce, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stirnet up, nor awake my love, till be please. 8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he

upon the bills. 9 My beloved is like a roe, or a young hart : behold, he standeth behind our wall, he look-

oth forth at the windows, snewing himself through the luttice.

10 ¶ My beloved spake, and said unto me,

1) For lo, the winter is past, the rain is ever and gone;

12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land:

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green and thy speech is comely: thy temples are figs, and the vines with the tender grape give like a piece of a pomegranate within thy a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, locks. and come away.

14 ¶ O my dove, that art is the class of builded for an armoury, whereon there hang the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty let me see thy countenance, let me bear thy voice; for sweet is the voice, and the countenance is comely

15 Take us the fexes, the little fexes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender

16 TMy beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedath among the lilies.

2 of if then has not, O then fairest among 17 Until the day break, and the shadows women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of fice away, turn, my beloved; and be thou like a roe, or a young bart upon the mountains of Bether.

CHAP. III.

6 The church glorieth in Christ.

BY night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth; I sought him; but I found him not.

2 1 1 11 1-1-

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but

I found him not. 3 The watchmen that go about the city found me : to whom I said, Sew ye him whom my soul loveth !

4 It was but a little that I passed from them, but I found him whom my soul leveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived

5 I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusa-lem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please

6 T Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfussed with myrrh and frankincense, with all pewders of the merchant!

7 Behold his bed which is Solomon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant

of Israel. 8 They all hold swords, being expert in war : every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himself a charlet of the wood of Lebanon.

5 Ditay are with a split of love.

10 He made the pulary thouses of split of purple, the midst thereof being paved with purple, the midst thereof being paved with love for the daughters of Jerusalem

Il Go forth, O ye daughters of Zieu, and behold king Solomon with the erown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness cometh lesping upon the mountains, skipping of his heart.

CHAP. IV. 1 Christ selecth forth the graces of the church: 8 ha shaweth his love to her. 16 The church

praveth to be made fit for his presence EHOLD, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves eyes with-Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come in thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats

that appear from mount Gileack 2 Thy teeth are like a flock of sheep that are even aborn, which came up from the washing: whereof every one bear twins, and none

is barren among them 3. Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet,

4 Thy neck is like the tower of Bavid, builded for an armoury, whereon there hang

men. 5 Thy two breasts are like two young rose

that are twins, which feed among the lilies. 6 Until the day break, and the shadows flea away, I will get me to the mountain of marrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

7 Thou art all fair, my have; there to m spot in thee.

SOLOMOW'S SOME. The graces of the church.

\$ ¶ Come with me from Lebenou, my ouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the locks are bushy, and black as a raven. top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the liese' deas, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou must ravished my heart, my sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with

one of thise eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than

11 Thy lips, O say spouse, drop arthe honsy-comb : honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lebanon.

F2 A garden enclosed to my sister, my spouse; a melog shut up, a fountain scaled. 13 Thy Splants are an orchard of pome-gramates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with

spikenerd, 14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and clonamon, with all trees of frankinceose; myrrh

and aloes, with all the chief spices : 15 A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebenon.

16 ¶ Awake. O north wind, and come, thou south; hlow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and est his pleasant fruits.

CHAP. V.

I Christ awaketh the obsech with his calling. A The church, having a taste of Christ's love is sick of love. 9 A description of Christ by his graces.

A M come into my garden, my sister, my is spouse; I have gathered my myrrh with my space; I have caten my honeycomb with my hency; I have drunk my wine with my milk; est, O friends; drink, yes, drink abundle; dantly, Q beloved.

2 I i sleep, but my heart wateth: if is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Oggo to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and

my locks with the drops of the night. 3 have put off my cost; how shall I put it op? I have washed my feet; how shall I deale them?

4 My beloved put in his hand by the bole

of the door, and my bowels were moved for terrible as an army with hanners? 5 I rose up to open to my belowed; and my hands dropped with myrrb, and my fingers with

sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock

6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave

me no answer.
7 The watchmen that went about the city found me, they emote me, they wounded me: the keepers of the walls took away my vail

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, Myse and my beloved, that ye tell him that I am sick of love.

9 I What is thy beloved more than mother beloved, O thou fairest among women? what it thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dont so charge us.
In My beloved to white and ruddy, the

et.efert among ten thousand.

si dinerilgijen of Chajel, 11 His beat to se the most fee gold, his

12 His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and fitly

13 His cheeks over a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lipe like-lilies, dropping

sweet smelling myrrh. 14 His bands ere at ere as gold sings set with the beryl: his belly to as bright ivery overlaid

wise! and the smell of thise obstments than with supphires.

If this legiture as pilless of markle, act mon to the legiture as pilless of markle, act mon to the country legiture as pilless of markle, act mon to the country legiture as the country legiture.

Lebanon, excellent in the country legiture as the country legiture as the country legiture.

16 His mouth is most sweet: yes, he is altogether levely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jarusalem. CHAP. VI.

1 The church professib hen falls in Christ.
4 Christ sheneth the graces of the church,
10 and his love toward her.

WHITHER is thy beloved goes, Othou W fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him

with thes. 2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spicus, to feed in the gardens,

and to gather iffice.

3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth smong the Hiles. 4 T Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tk-

zah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible es es army with banners. 5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they

have overcome me: thy hair trea a flock of gosts that appear from Glicad.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the westing, whereof every one bearoth twins, and there is not one barron

among them.

7 As a piece of a perceguancia are thy temples within thy locks.

hes within thy norm.

8 There are thremsore-species, and foursoone concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefined is set ones as to it to easy one of her mether, she is the choice one of her that here her. The daughtern naw her, and blowed hee; yes, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

16 T Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the son, and

Il I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and to see whatler the vine flourished, and the poincgranates budded.

12 Or ever I was award, my soul made me like the cheriots of Ammi-radia.

13 Return, return, O Shelasite; seturn, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the company of two armies.

CHAP. VIL

1 A further description of the church's graces.

10 the professeth her falls and desire.

TOW boantiful are thy feet with shoos

O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hand of a cunning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round goldet, which wagesti not liquor: thy helly is the an heap of wheat set about with lilles

3 Tby two breasts are like two young room that are twins

4 Thy neek is us a tower of ivery; thine wine of the jules of my pame eyes (ike the fish-pools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rebbin: thy nose is as the tower and his right hand should embrace me. & Lebanos, which looks CUB:

5 Thine head-upon theseis like Carmel, and the bair of thine head like gurple; the king ie held in the galleries.

6 How fale and how pleasant art thou, O

love, for Selights!

beloved.

7 This thy stature is like to a palm-tree, and thy breasts to chasters of graper.

8 I said, I will go up to the pain-tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereon; now also thy

amell of thy mose like apples;
9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to

speak. 10 ¶ I em my beloved's, and his desire is howard the.

11 Come, my behaved, let us go forth into the field; let us lidge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let palace of silver: and if she he a us see if the vine feeries, whether he tender species her with hearist of codes. grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: 10 1 as a wall, and my breast

there will I give thee my loves. 13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our guies are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my

The love of the shareh to Christ. 6 The 12 My inequal, which is mine, is before whetherey of love. 8 The calling of the me: thou, O Solomon, stud have a thousand, and those that thou mist as my harden that the state of the sta I The love of the shareh to Christ. 6 The OH that thou wert as my brother, that suck-

U of the breams of my mother! when I 13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the should find thee without I would him thee; companious hearings to thy value : cause me to yea, I should not be despised.

me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced mountains of spices.

my pomegrante. er my boad.

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please

5 Who is this that cometh up from the wildernoss tesning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple-tree: there thy mo

ther brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as take held of the boughs thereof; now also thy death; jealousy is cruel as the grave; the breach shall be as chusters of the vine, and the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath's ort vehrment flu 7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither

can the floods drown it : If a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would

utterly be contemped.

8 ¶ We have a little sister, and she bath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the

day when she shall be speken for?

If she be a wall, we will build upon hera palace of silver: and if she be a door, we will

10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found fa-

.11 Solomon had a vineyard at Bual-hamon;

he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thou-

dred.

bear tt.

2 I would lead tabe, and bring thee 14 T Make haste, my beloved, and be thou into my mother's house, who would instruct like to a roe, or to a young hart upon the

The Book of the Prophet ISAIAH.

Chap. &

CHAP. T. 2 Isatah's complaint of Judah: 10 he upbraid- they have not been closed, neither bound up, eth her service: 15 he enterteth to repentance, meither mollified with ointment. with promises and threatenings: 25 he promiseth grace, &c.

which he saw concerning Judah and thrown by strangers, rusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jo- 8 And the daughte Jerusalem in the

dab. 2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth :

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his mester's crie : but israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

4 Ah sinful mation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of svil-doers, children that are corruptem! They have formhen the Load, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto ancer, they are gone away backward.

5 T Why should ye be stricken any more! goals, re will revelt more and more: the whole head 12 is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sele of the foot even unto

wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores

7 Your country is desolute, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour THE vision of Isainh the son of Amoz, it in your presence, and it is desolate, as over-

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottham, Ahan, and Hezekish, kings of Ju-tage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of

cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the Loan of hosts had left unto us for the Lore bath spoken, I have nourished a very small remnant, we should have been as and brought up children, and they have subal-led a minet me. Gomorrab. 10 ¶ Hear the word of the Loan, ye rulers

of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me! saith the Long I am full of the burnt-efferings of rups, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not

in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my

courts? the lical there is no soundness in it; but . 13 Bring no more vain oblations: incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons ye, and let us go up to the manufain of the and subbaths, the calling of assemblies, I can Loan, to the house of the God of Jacob; and not away with: # is iniquity, even the solemn meetid

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

15 And, when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yes, when ye make many prayers I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ Wash ye, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes;

cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well ; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Loan: Though your erns be as scar-let, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimmon, they shall be as wool.

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land;

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be

devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Loup hath spoken il. 21 T. How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness

lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are rebellious, and com-pasions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the Loup of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ab, I will case me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of

mine enemies:

25 And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away

all thy tin

26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called. The city of righteousness, The faithful city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness

28 ¶ And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they

that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. 29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be con-

founded for the gardens that ye have chosen. 30 For ye sha'l be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and name shall quench them.

CHAP. II.

I Isalah prophesicit the coming of Christ's into the tops of the regged rooks, for fear of hingdom. 10 He exharteth to fear, be the Loan, and for the giory of his majesty, cause of the namerial effects of God's when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. majesty.

THE word that leajab the sen of Amez saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem

2 And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Loan's house shall be I The great confusion which cometh by sin established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all na-Mons shall flow unto K.

& And many people shall go and say, Come

he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Loan from Jerum-

4 And he shall judge among the nations, an shall rebuke many people; and they shall best their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-books: sation shall not lift up-sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.
5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us

walk in the light of the Leas

6 Therefore thou hast forsakes thy peo-ple, the house of Jacob, because they be re-plenished from the cast, and ere mothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of silver and gold. neither is there any end of their treasuren; their land is also full of horses, neither is there

ny end of their churiots : 8 Their land also is full of idols : they wor ship the work of their own hands, that which

their own Angers have made :

And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself : therefore forrive them not. 10 T Enter into the rock, and kide thee in

the dust, for fear of the LOXE, and for the glory of his majesty. If The lofty looks of mass shall be humbled, and the laughthress of men shall be bowed

down, and the Loro siene shall be exalted in that day.

12 For the day of the Loap of bosts shall be upon every one that to proud and lofty, and upon every one that is liked up; and he shall be brought low;

13 And upon all the codars of Lebanon, that ere high and lifted up, and upon all the cake of Bashar,

14 And upon all the high mountains, and unon all the hills that are lifted up.

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every feaced wall.

16 And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and

upon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftlesse of map shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the Loap alone shall be exalted in that day.

18 And the idols be shall utterly abolish-

19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Loan, and for the glosy of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 20 bu that day a man shall cant his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made

each one for himself to worship, to the males and to the bate;

21 To go into the class of the rocks, and

22 Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his postriis: for wherein is he to be accounted

CHAR III.

& The impudrace of the people, 12 The op-pression and governments of the rulers pression and govetousness of 16 The judgments which shall he for the gride of the names.

TOTAL behold, the Lord, the Lora of heats, A. doth take away from Jerusalom and from Judah the stay and the stad, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

3 The mighty was, and the man of war, the side, and the prophet, and the prodent, and be ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counseller, and the cusning ar-tificer, and the elequent orator.

4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

- 5 And the pusple shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neigh-bour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand.

7 In that day shall be sweer, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is peither read nor clothing; make me not a ruler of

e people. 8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallon: because their tongue and their doings ere equinet the Loan, to provoke the eyes of

his giory.

9 The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their

Aim: for the reward of his hands shall be

given him. 12 ¶ As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my copie, they which lead thee cause thee to err.

and destroy the way of thy paths. 13 The LORD standeth up to plead, and

standeth to judge the people.

14 The Lone will enter into judgment with

the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses. 15 What mean ye that ye best my people to please, and grind the faces of the poor? saith

the Lord Gop of hosts.

16 T Moreover the Long saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mineing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet: 17 Therefore the Load will smite with a

eab the crows of the head of the daughters of . Zion, and the Loap will discover their secret parts.

18 In that day the LOAD will take away the bravery of their tinkling cruaments about their feet, and their cauls, and their round tires like the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the

20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the head-bands, and the tablets, and

the car-rings, 21 The rings, and acce-jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apperel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the orbiping pices,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the beods, and the valis.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of

beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war. 26 And her gates shall lament and mourn: and she being desolate shall alt upon the

ground. CHAP. IV. In the entremity of evils, Christ's hingdom shall be a senciously.

ND in that day seven women shall take A hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel ! only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and giorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

3 And it shall come to pare, that he that

is left in Zion, and he that remains th in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem :

well with Aim: for they shall eat the fruit of 1 Would the Lorn 11 Would the well with Aim: 10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be their doings.

11 Wo mate the well with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 11 Wo mate the well with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 12 Would the well-with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 10 Mount the well-with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 10 Mount the well-with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 10 Mount the well-with Aim: 10 they shall eat the fruit of 10 Mount they shall eat they shal 4 When the Loan shall-have washed away

dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all

the glory shall be a defence.

6 And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the beat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

CHAP. V. 1 Under the type of a vineyard God excuseth his severe judgments: 8 his judgments upon coustourness, Il upon lasciviousness, 13 upon .

tamplety, 20 and upon injustice. 36 The ex-cutioners of God's judgments. YOW will being to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved bath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midet of it, and also made a wine-press therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now, go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be erten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden dewn

8 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruped, nor digged; but there shall come [up briers and thoras: I will also command the clouds that they rais no rain upon it.) 26 T And he will lift up an ensign to the un-7 For the vineyard of the Loup of hosts is tions from far, and will him unto them from leasant plant: and he looked for judgment, come with speed swiftly: but behold oppression: for righteousness, but

behold a cry. hat lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of

Is mine ears said the LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

16 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an homer shall yield an ophah

II Wo unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine in-Same them!

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lond, neither consider the operation of his bands.

13 T Therefore my people are gone into aptivity, because they have no knowledge; od their honourable men are famished, and

their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell both enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure : and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the Loan of hosts shall be exalted in udgment, and God that is hely shall be sauc-

tified in righteouspess. 17 Then shall the lambs (sed after their namer, and the waste places of the fat ones

abali strangers eat. 18 Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart-

rope: 19 That say, Let him make speed, and basten his work, that we may see it : and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw aigh and come, that we may know if !

20 T We unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet,

and sweet for bitter! 21 We unto them that ore wise in their own

eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

drink:

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous

from him!

- 24 Therefore, as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff. so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossess shall go up as dust: because they away, and there be a great forsaking in the have cert away the law of the Loud of bosts, midst of the land, and despised the wead of the kioly One of 13 % But yet in it shall be a tenth, and if lereol.
- 25 Therefore is the anger of the Lond and as an oak, whose substance is in them, kindled against his people, and he hath when they cast first leaves: so the holy seed stretched forth his hand against them, and hath shall be the substance thereof. smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and CHAP. VII. smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the 1 Ahaz is comforted by Isalah. 14 Christ pro "reets For all this his anger is not turned vay, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 T And he will lift up an earlies to the terthe house of Israel, and the men of Judah his the end of the earth: and behold, they shall

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither

8 TWo unto them that join house to house, shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, now the latchet of their shoes be broken.

28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' boofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whiriwind:

2? Their rearing shall be like a lies, the shall roar like young tions: yea, they shall oar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall curry
it away safe, and some shall deliver it.
30 And in that day they shall roar against

them, like the roaring of the sea : and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereo(.

CHAP. VI. I Isalah's vision. 9 The obstinacy of the por-

ple unto their desolution. N the year that king Uzziah died. I saw als

A the Lorn sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. 2 Above it stood the seraphisms: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with

twain be did fly. 3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Loan of hosts: the

whole earth is full of his glory. 4 And the posts of the door moved at the

voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 Then said I, We is me l for I am undone: because I am a man of unclear line. and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

6 Then flew one of the earnphime unto me. having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from on the alter :

7 And he laid if upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips : and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Load, my-

ing, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. 9 ¶ And he mid, Go, and tell this people,

Hear ye indeed, but understand not: and see ye ladeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and 22 Wo unto them that are miguty to drink make their care heavy, and shut their eyes; wine, and men of strength to mingle atrong lest they see with their eyes, and hear with, their ears, and understand with their beart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then spid I. Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate."

12 And the Lord have removed men far

13 T But yet in it shall be a tenth, and itshail return, and shall be eaten : as a tell-tree,

mised. 17 God's judamente prophesied to

ND it came to pass, in the days of Abaz ; the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pakah the son of Remailah king of Israel, went up towards Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying Syria is confederate with, Ephraim. And bis eart was moved, and the heart of his people, the trees of the wood are moved with the

3 Then said the Loan unto Isaiah. Go forth now to meet Abaz, thou, and Shear-jashub thy on, at the end of the conduit of the upper

pool in the highway of the fuller's field;
4 And say unto him, Take beed, and he
quiet; four not, neither he faint-hearted for
the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of e son of Remaliah

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of

6 Let us go up sgainst Judah, and vex it smallet us make a breach therein for us, and st a king in the midst of it, even the son of

7 Thus saith the Lord Goo, It shall not

stand, neither shall it come to pa

. 8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezio; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim to Sastaria, and the head of Samaria it Remaliatre son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be

10 T Moreover the Loan spake again unto

Ahaz, saying,

11 Ask thee a skyn of the Loun thy God; sk it either in the depth, or in the height above

12 But Ahar mid, I will not esk, neither will I tempt the Loan.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Loap himself shall give you a sign, Behold, a virgin shall conceive all his glory; and he shall come up over all and bear a son, and shall call his name Im- his channels, and go over all his banks:

15 Butter and honey shall be eat, that he may know to refuse the evil and choose the good.

16 For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her

kings.
17 The Lord shall bring upon three, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that and ye shall be broken in pieces Ephraim departed from Judah; even the king

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that this Loun shall him for the fly that is in the atterment part of the rivers of Egypt, and for

the bee that is in the land of Assyria

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the Lors shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them be-youd the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the heir of the first ead, and the hair of the feet : and it shall also coasume the beard.

2! And it shall come to puss in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sbeep,

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one

eat that is left in the land. 23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were

a thousand vines at a thousand silverlines, & shall even be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with hows shall mes come thither; because all the land shall become briefs and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be direct with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorse: but it shall be for the seading forth of oxen, and for the treading of leaser cattle.

CHAP. VIII.

Remaliah, have taken evil counsel spainst thee, 1 A prophecy against Syria and Irrael. 5 and saying.

6 Lot us go up sgainst Judah, and vex it, Comfort to them that few 600. 19 Great of fictions to idelators.

MORBOVER the Loan said unto me, Take there a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen, concerning Maher-shalal-bash-

bez.

2 And I took unto use fulfafol witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeherechiah.

3 And I went unto the prophetese; and she conceived and bare a son. Then said the Loup to me, Call his name Muher-shalai-hash-

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry. My father, and my mother, the riches of Damaseus and the spott of Fameria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 The Lord spake also unto me again, in ling.

A Foresmuch as this people refuseth the wa-

ters of Shilosh that go softly, and rejoice in

Rezin and Remalish's son; 7 Now therefore, behold: the Lord bring. eth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land. O Imma-

huel.

9 ¶ Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give eat all ye of far countries : gird yesseelves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves,

10 Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not

stand: for God is with we

11 T For the Loap spake thus to me with strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people,

waying,
12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all these
to whom this people shall my, A confederacy;

neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid. i3 Sanctify the Lord of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your

14 And he shall be for a senetuary s but for a tone of stumbling and for a rock of office to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a will helid with here, stages: the averagenessers to the inhabitants of Jorusalem.

Whitely kingdom and block.

15 And many among them shall stumble. and fall, and be broken, and be spared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law

among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Loan, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold I, and the children whom the Louv bath given me, are for signs and for wonders in Issuel from the Loap of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 T And when they shall say unto you. Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the I ving to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they peak not according to this word, if is because

Mere is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pas, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their

God, and look upward. 22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of auguish; and they shall be driven to durkness.

CHAP. IX.

1 What joy shall be in the wides of afflictions by the birth and kingdom of Christ. 8 The judgments upon Serval for their pride, 13 for their hypocrise, 16 and for their imposit ago TEVERTHELESS, the divences shall not be such as was in her variation, when at

the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Maphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of

2 The people that wasten to unrate the land dah. For all this his anger is not of the shadow of death, upon them hath the but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAP. X.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thes ac-cording to the joy in harvest, and as men re-

joice when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou heat broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

5 For every battle of the warrior & with con-fuend noise, and garmente rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning end fuel of fire.

6 For unto us a child is bore, unto us a

son is given: and the government shall be tion, and in the desolation which shall come upon his shoulder; and his name shall be from far! to whom will ye fice for help! and called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty where will ye leave your glory?
God, The averlasting Father, The Prince of 4 Without me they shall bow 60 Peace.

7 Of the increme of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with stice from henceforth even for ever. seal of the Loap of hosts will perform this. 8 The Loan sent a word into Jacob, and

it hath lighted upon Israel.

9 And all the people shall know, even the mire of the streets.

Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that
7 Howbeit, he meaneth not so, neither
say in the price and soutness of heart,
10 The bricks are fallen down, but we to destroy and cut off mations not a few.

cedars. Il Therefore the Loan shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his

enemics together;
12 The Syrians before, and the Philistines
behind; and they shall devour Israel with
open mouth. For all this his anger is not
turned away, but his hand it stritched out

13 T For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Loan of hosts.

14 Therefore the Loan will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one

day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, be is toe tail.

16 Ear the leaders of this people cause them to orr; and they that are led of them are de-

stroyed. 17 Therefore the Loan shall have no joy in their young men neither shall have stercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evil-door, and every ments speaketh folly. For all this his more is not turned away, but his kand is stretched

out still. 18 T For wickedness burneth as the Era: 1 shall deyour the briers and thorms, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they

shall meant up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lorn of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire : no man shall spare his

brother. 20 And he shall enated on the right hand and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they

the sea, beyond Jordan, in Gaillee of the sa-abili est every man the fiesh of his own arm:

10 Nasqueen, Ephraim, and Ephraim, Ma2 The people that walked in duringers have named: and they together shall be against Juseon a great light: they that dwell in the land dah. For all the his anger is not turned away,

1 The wo of tyrants. 5 Assyria, the rod of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved.

O unto them that decree unrighteous de-

they have prescribed; 2 To turn saide the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey,

and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in the day of visits-

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain.

For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still

5 TO Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation. 6 I will send him against an hypocritical

nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the pray, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

- 8 For he salth, sire not buy princes altogether kings !
- 9 /s not Calno as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samuria as Demoscus? 10 As my hand beth found the kingdoms of the ancieting.

the idols, and whose graven finages did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria.

11 Nhati I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idula:

12 Wherefore it shall come to pess, that when the Loup bath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, l will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high kooks.

3 For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done if, and by my windom; for I am be thall shake his hand against the mount prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem. he people, and have robbed their tressures. and I have put down the inhabitants like a va-

14 And my hand bath found as a nest the fiches of the people; and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the arth; and there was none that moved the

wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall the mxe Boast itself against him
that beweth therewith? or shall the saw agnify itself against him that shaketh it? s if the rod should shake their against them that lift it up, or as if the staff shot & lift up

Shelf, as if il were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Louw of bosts, send among his fat ones featmess; and under his clory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of I-rael shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame; and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briefs in one day :

18 And shall consume the glory of his force and of his fruitful field, both soul and bridy: and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trace of his focust shall.

be few, that a child may write them.

20 T And it shall come to pass in that day,
that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jarob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them, but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, ling together; and a little child shall lead in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, even the rem mant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

unt of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

22 For though thy people I vaci be as the lion shall set straw like the ox.

8 And the sucking child shall play on the re: the consumption decreed shall overflow help of the smp, and the washed child shall play in the right country.

13 Forthword and the order and the result of the right country in the right country. sand of the sea, get a remnant of them shall return : the consumption decreed shall overflow. with righteousness

23 For the Lord Gop of hosts shall make a

all the fand.

24 Therefore thus saith the Loid God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his star against thee, after the manner of Egyp

25 For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their de-

atruction.

26 And the Lord of holds whall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod from Elam, and from Skiner, and from Haever upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the math, and from the blands of the sea.

13 And he shall set up an easign for the

27 And it shall coins to pass in that day that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of

, 28 He is come to Ainth, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he bath laid up his

carriages: 30 They are gone over the passage: the

have taken up their lodging at Geba : Ramah is afraid; Gibesh of Soul is fled. 30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Lainh, O poor Aim-

thoth. 31 Madmonth is removed; the inhabitants of

Gebim gather themselves to flee 32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day : be shall shake his hand against the mount of

33 Behold, the Lord, the Loap of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hown down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall out down the thickets of the forests with iron, and Labanon shall fall by a

mighty one.

CHAP. XI.

1 The peaceable bingdom of the Branch out of the root of June. 10 The restoration of Israel, and weastion of the Gentles. A ND there shall come forth a rad out of the stem of Jense, and a Branch shall know

out of his roots:

2 And the Spirit of the Loza shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the Loan;

3 And shall make him of quick understandin the fear of the Loun : and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

a But with righteonemen shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meck of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of

his list shall he slay the wicked.

5 And righteousness shall be the girdle of his

lotes, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. 6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fat-

them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall feed;

9 They shall not hust nor destroy in all my

consumption, even determined, in the midst of holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord as the gaters cover the sea.

10 T And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of th people; to it shall the Gentiles seek : and his rest shall be glorious.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that

the LORD shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his pe which shall be left, from Amyria, and from

nations, and simil associate the subtasts of inraci, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ephreim shell depast.
and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Eshraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay

their hard upon Edom and Moeb; and the children of Ammon shall obey them. 15 And the Lond shall utterly destroy the tengue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall be shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams,

and make men go over dryshod. 16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people which shall be left from Amyria, like as itewas to lereel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

CHAP. XII.

A thanker twing for the meroice of God.
ND in that day thou shalt say, O Loun, I . will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedet me.

2 Rebold, God is my polyation! I will trust rd not be afraid; for the Long JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is became my salvation.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw water

out of the wells of salvation.

- 4 And in that day shall ye say, Fraise the Long, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.
- 5 Sing unto the Lone; for he both done excellent things: this is known in all the
- 6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant, of Zion: for great is the Holy. One of lesses in the midst of thee.

CHAP. XIII.

I God mustereth the armies of his wrath: 6 he threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes: 19 the desolution thereof.
THE burden of Bubylon, which Issiah the

son of Amoz did see.

- 2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exait the voice unto them, shake the band that they may go into the gates of the
- nesended my centified occs. I 3 libbre es have also called my mighty once for mine an-ger, even them that rejoice in my highness.
- 4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of mations gathered together: the Long of hests mustereth the host of the battle.
- 5 They come from a far country, from the and of heaven, even the Lord, and the wen pone of his indignation, to destroy the whole
- 6 T Howlye; for the day of the Loap is at and: it shall come as a-destruction from the

losighty.
7 Therefore shall all hands be faint, and

8 And they shall be afraid; pangs and sor-sows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travalleth; they shall be nazed one at another; their faces thall be as bon Same.

• Beheld, the day of the Leas council, cru-el both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate; and he shall destroy the signers thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven, and the con stellutions thereof, shall not give their light the sun shall be darkened in his going forth. and the unon shall not cause her light to

shino. 11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their inequity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay lew the haughtiness of the

12 I will make a men more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedne

of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in th wrath of the Loan of houts, end in the day of his fiorce s

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and a a absent hat no man taketh up; they wall every man turn to his own people, and fice every one into his own kind.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust

through; and every one that is joined mole than shall fall by the award 16 Their children also shall be deshed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be pelled, and their wives ravished.

17 B said I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for sold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their home also shall desh the young men to pieces; and they shall have no on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not re shik

19 T And Bubylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldes' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomes-

It shall never be inhabited, neither half it be dwelt in from generation to generation: seither shall the Arabian pitch tart there, maither shall the shephanis make

their fold there:

2. But wise bessts of the desert shall lie theme; and their houses shall be full of dole-ful creatures; and owis shall dwell there, and

satyrs shall dance there.

22 And the wild beests of the islands shall cry is their describe house, and dragon is their pleasant paleons and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prelonged. OBAP XIV.

1 God's merciful restoration of Israel: 4 their triumphant insuliation over Rabel.

OR the LORD will have mercy on Jacob. and will yet choose lamel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

2 And the people shall take them, and bring shem to their place; and the house of issued shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmakis: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppos-

2 % And it shall some to pass in the day that the Loan shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard

andage wherein thou wast made to serve, 4 That thou shalt take up this arovesh

gainst the than of Babyloh, and say. How upon the whole earth; and this is the hind ath the apprense cented! the golden city that is stretched out upon all the sations. teased!

5 The Loup bath broken the staff of the whited, and the respire of the rulers.

6 He who smote the weaple in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and ness historeth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth fitto singing. 8 Yea, the fir-trees rejoice at thee, and the educt of Lebation, saying, Stace theu art laid

forwa, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell from beneath is moved for these to meet this at thy couling it affireth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it bath reised up from their thrones all

the rings of the batious. 10 All they shall speak, and say unto thee, from the north susselve. Art their also become weak as we! art thou in his appointed times.

become like unto us ! II Thy pomp is brought 6dwn to the grave.

of the noise of thy viols: the worin is spread mder thee, and the worms cover thee. 12 How art thou falles from beaven, O Lu-

elfer, son of the morning! have art thou-cut down to the ground, which didn't weaken the

nations!

13 For theu hast said is thing beart, I will seend into between, I will excit my throne above the stars of God; I will sit also upon

the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall merowly look upon thee, and considerately, artistic the man that made the carily to tremble, that did think a himdens ! **elid ehake kink**

18 All the kings of the nations, ever all of them, lie in glary, every one in his own house.

those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; later for the bay is withered away, the grams as a carcase trouden under feet. se a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou-shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou has destroyed thy land, and altin thy people; the seed be ovil-doors

mil sever be restored. 21 Prepare si spiter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise es the land, wor dil the face of the nor passes the a world with aities.

23 For Livill sine up against them, mith the Loan of tunts, and out off from Bebyton the marno, and remnant, and son, and sophow, seith

23 I will she make it a powercles for the history, and poels of water: and I will aweep & with the boson of description, mith the Loap of bosts.

26 The Long of hests both evern, mying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it co

pens; and as I have purposed, as shall it stand: cast out of the next, as the daughters of Meab 26 That I will break the Assyrian le myland, shall be at the force of Arnon.

3 Take coursel, execute judgment; mote than shall bit sucke depart from off them, and the burden depart from off them, and the burden depart from off them, and is burden depart from off them. So Take coursel, execute judgment; mote than burden depart from off them, and the burden depart from off them.

3 Take coursel, execute judgment; mote the burden depart from off them.

27 For the Loap of hosts bath purpose who shall disasted if I sad his ha d is stretche out, and who shall turn it back?

26 In the year that king Abaz died was this

burden.
28 ¶ Rejoise not thou, whole Palestina, be-cause the rod of him that smote thee is breben: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent

30 And the first-born of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down to enfety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remain

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; then, whole Palestins, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north s smoke, and none shall be alone

32 What shall one then answer the messeagers of the nation? That the Loan hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

CHAP. XV.

The lementable state of Meab.

THE burden of Meab. Because in the night Ar of Mosh is laid waste, and brought to slience; became is the night Kir of kloub is laid waste, and brought to slience:

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the above the stars of God; I will let also upon I is no some up to neglett, and to bronch, the the most of the congregation, in the wides of high phece, so were: Mode shall have over the morth!

Let will asseme chove the beights of the state be believed; it will be like the Mantilliph.

Some interest treats they shall give themselves to Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, with sackeleth: on the tops of their houses,

and in their streets, every one shall bowl,

weeping abundantly.

4 And Heshben shall cry, and Elealeh; their voice shall be heard even unto Jahan: therefore the armed soldiers of Mosb shall

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and state where the armed soldiers of Monh shall be grievous auto him. Indicated the sides thereofy that opened not be because of the prisodre?

18 All the kings of the nations, case aft of hom, is a givery over as his own toons. It is givery over his in own toons. It is givery over to his own toons. It is givery over to the own toons. It is givery over to the mounting up of Lukith with weeping shall they for up: for 19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a nabonicable branch, and so the retmouth with the state of the case of the same and the state of the same and t

cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of Wimries shall be desc-

Therefore the abundance they have got-ten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is given round about the bor-ders of Mush; the howling thereof unto Eg-

laim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim 9 For the waters of Dimos shall be full of

bleed: for I will bring more upon Dimon. lions upon him that escapeth of Mosb, and upon the remnant of the land.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Moab is exhorted to yield obedience unto Christ's bingdom, 6 and threatened for

CEND ye the lamb to the roler of the land of from Sele to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that as a wandering bird

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Monb; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

5-And in mercy shall the throne be esta-blished: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting rightrousness.

T We have heard of the pride of Moab; As is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not

7 Therefore shall Mosh howl for Mosh every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

9 For the fields of Heshbon languish, an the vine of Sibmah; the lords of the beathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered Arrough the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heebloom, and Elealeh: for the shouting for thy summer-fruits, and for

thy harvest, is fallen

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting : the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their win-

tage-shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shell sound like an harp for Mosb, and mine inward parts for

Kir-haresh.

12 T And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his mactuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the Loan bath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

14 But now the Loan bath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of m hireling, and the glory of Most shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble. CHAP. XVII.

Syrin and Israel threatened. 6 A remna shall forsake idolatry; 9 the rest shall be

plagued for their impicty.

NHF burden of Damascus. Behold, Damas-Leus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that

the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his fiesh shall wax lean.

5 And it shall be as when the harvest-man gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth

saith the Loan God of Iurael.

7 At that day shell a man look to his Maker and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel.

8 And he shall not look to the altasu, the work of his bands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves or the imag

9 In that day shall his strong cities be a

a forsaken bough, and an upperment branch which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be descision. 10 Because thou hast forgetten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant

pleasant plants, and shalt set it with stress

It In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy sed to Gourish: but the harvest shall be a

beap in the day of grief and of desperate BOTTOW. 12 T We to the scultitude of many people, bles make a noise like the noise of the seas;

and to the rushing of nations, that make a rush-ing like the rushing of mighty waters ! 13 The nations shall rush like the rushing

of many waters: but God shall rebuke them and they shall see far off, and shall be chased as the chase of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirtwind.

14 And behold at evening-tide trouble; and before the morning he to not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that reb us.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 God, in care of his people, will destroy Ethiopians: 7 on acress chall grow thereby unto the church:

WO to the land shadowing with wings.

Which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

2 That sended ambasedors by the sea,
even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messagers, to a nation scattered and posled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabituats of the world, and dwell-ers on the carth, see ye, when he lifteth up an emign on the mountains; and when he blower? a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the Long said note me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwellingplace like a clear heat upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of berver

none shall make them afraid.

3 The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the flower, he shall both su aff the sprigs with remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory praning-hooks, and the sways and cut down of the children of Israel, saith the Loan of the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowir shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the easth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall the present be brought unto the Lean of horts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a methon and peeled, and from a people terrible 6 T Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as from their beginning hitherto; a matthe shaking of an olive-tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or land the rivers have spoiled, but the place we was the place of the uppermost bough, four or land the rivers have spoiled, but the place we lead the trees the same of houts, the mount five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, the name of the Loan of bosts, the mount Lion.

CHAR XIX.

2 The confusion of Reppt: 11 the foolishness of their princes. 16 The calting of Egypt to the church. 23 The coverant of Egypt,

Arsysta, and Irract.

This hurden of Egypt. Beheld, the Lean richt upon a swit cloud, and shall come into Egypt and the hiols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt is the midst of it.

2 And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one est his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom

3 And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar epirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce ting shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of

bosts. 5 And the waters shall full from the sea,

and the rivers shall be wasted and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the both of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and

8. 30 MOTE.

B The fishers glso shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall

9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave net-works, shall be con-

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make stuices and ponds for thy shoe from thy foot.

11 T Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellers, of Pharach is become brutish: bow say ye unto Pharach, I am the son of the wise, the son of

ancient kings! 12 Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the Loup of hosts hath purposed

upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zona are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have sise seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The Loap hattruingled a perverse spirit a the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err is every work thereof, as a drunkon staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for

Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be like unto wosou; and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lond of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Judah shall be a terror pto Egypt, every one that maketh mention ereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the Loud of bosts, which he eth determined against it.

18 T In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and

swear to the Louw of boots; one shall be call-

ed, The city of destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the
Loap in the midst of the land of Egypte.

and a pillar at the border thereof to the Loan.

20 And it shall be for a sign and for a wit-Dess unto the Long of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the Loan because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them,

21 And the Loap shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the Loap in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall yow a yow upto the Loap, and per-

form it.

22 And the Loan shall smite Egypt: be shall smite and heal it: and they shall return corn to the Loan, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 In that day shall there be a highway out of Expet to Assyria, and the Assyria shall come into Expet, and the Expetian into Assyria, and the Expetians shall serve with

the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the Loan of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance

CHAP. XX.

A type profiguring the champful captivity of
Egypt and Ethiopia.

In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, when Sarron the him dod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria ent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the Logo by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go, and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off And he did so, walk-

ing naked and barefoot.

3 And the Loan said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

4 So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethlopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, eve with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their

giory.

6 And the inhabitant of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we fice for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

CHAP. XXI.
1 The full of Babylon. 11 Edom, scorning the prophet, is invited to repentance. 13 The set time of Arabia's calemity.

THE burden of the desert of the sea. whiriwinds in the south pass through; re it cometh from the desert, from a territ izad.

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me: the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiegs, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain :

pangs have taken hold upon me, see the pangs | 7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choise for a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down cost valleys shall be full of charlots, and the at the hearing of tt; I was dismayed at the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me : the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink : arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield. 6 For thus bath the Loan said unto me,

Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth. 7 And he saw a charlot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with

much beed.

8 And he oried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watch-tower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

9 And behold here cometh a charlot of men with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared

anto you.

11 ¶ The burden of Dumah. He called to me out of Seir. Watchman, what of the night? watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said. The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will inquire, inquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon Arabia. In the fo-

rest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fied.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the draws sword, and from the best bow, and

from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus bath the Loap said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail. 17 And the residue of the number of arch-

ers, the mighty men of the children of Keder, shall be diminished: for the Loap God of Hilkish: Israel bath spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

l The invarion of Jewry by the Persiant: 8 their human wisdom reproved. THE burden of the valley of vision. alleth thee now, that thou art wholly

gone up to the house-tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city : thy slain men are not slain

with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fied together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together which have fed from far.

4 Therefore said I. Look away from me: I will weep litterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord Gon of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains

6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the | The miserable overthrow of Tyre : 17 her shield

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forest.

9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower 10 And ye have numbered the houses of Je-

rusalem, and the houses have ye broken down

to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool : but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it

call to weeping, and to mourning, and to bald-

ness, and to girding with sackeloth:

13 And behold joy and gladness, slaying ox-en, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine : let us eat and drink ; for to-morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine cars by the Loan of boets, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord Gon of hosts.

15 Thus saith the Lord Gop of bosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Sheb-

na, which it over the house, and say,
16 What hast thou here! and whom hast
then here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a s pulchre on high, and that graveth as habita-tion for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Loap will carry thee away

with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover

18 He will surely violently turn and toes thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the charlots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station,

and from thy state shall be pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Elizakim the son of

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and

none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne

pince; and the shall be a gapen him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 In that day, saith the Loan of hosts, shall the pail that is fastened in the sure place bo removed and be cut down and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Loan bath spoken if.

CHAP. XXIII.

rainra and whoredosts.

there is no house, no entering in : from the land his master; as with the maid, so wit of Chittim it is revealed to them. 2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou

whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass ever the sea, have replouished 3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and

abe is a mart of nations.

s Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, seen the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring

up virgins. As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of

6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose autiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry

her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who bath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourshie of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts bath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into it. contempt all the honourable of the earth

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daugh ter of Tarshish : there is no more strength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sea. he shook the kingdoms: the Loan hath given all jo a commandment against the merchant city, to gone.

destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice,
D thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon:
arise, pass over to Chittian; there also shalt

thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the Assyrian founded it in grapes when the vintage is done. The people was not, till the Assyrian founded it in the wilderness: they also the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; sad be brought it to ruin. It Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing as an wo unto me! the treacherous de

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many sougs, that thou mayest

be remembered.

17 T And it shall come to pass after the of seventy years, that the Loan will whit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fernication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire shall not the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Loan, to est sufficiently, and for durable clothims.

CHAP XXIV.

1 God's judgment upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him.

ment shall joyfully proise him.

EHOLD, the Lorn maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it earth upon the earth upoide down, and scattereth abroad the is.

22 And they shall be gathered to habitants thereof.

THE burden of Tyre. Hewl, ye ships of | 2 And it shall be, as with the | Tarshish; for it is isid waste, so that with the priest; as with the servar tress; as with the buyer, so with t as with the lender, so with the box with the taker of usury, so with the usury to him.

3 The land shall be utterly empti

terly spoiled: for the Loan hath s

word. 4 The earth mourneth and fadeth

world languisheth and fadeth away, ty people of the earth do languish. 5 The earth also is defiled under bitants thereof; because they have ed the fave, changed the ordinan-

the everlasting covenant. 6 Therefore bath the curse dev earth, and they that dwell therein ar

therefore the inhabitants of the eart.

ed, and few men left.
7 The new wine mourneth, the guisheth, all the merry-hearted do: 8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, ti them that rejoice endeth, the joy o ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wise wit strong drink shall be bitter to them

10 The city of confusion is bro every house is shut up, that no come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in t all joy is darkened, the mirth of

12 In the city is left desolation gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the the land among the people, there a the shaking of an olive-tree, and as ing grapes, when the vintage is done.

14 They shall lift up their voice, sing for the majesty of the Lond, ery sloud from the sea.

15 Wherefore glorify ye the Lond.

16 Trom the uttermost part of have we heard songs, even glory to cous. But I said, My learness, my dealt treacherousty, yea, the treachers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, and the pit, and the snaw thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, the fleeth from the noise of the fear shi the pit; and he that cometh up midst of the pit shall be taken in for the windows from on high are the foundations of the earth do skake

49 The earth is utterly broken earth is clean dissolved, the earth

exceedingly.

20 The earth shall reel to and drunkard, and shall be removed li tage; and the transgression therec heavy upon it; and it shall fall, a again.

21 And it shall come to pass in

prisoners are sathered in the pit.

God praised for his judgments.

ISAIAH.

it even to the dust.

be shut up in the prison, and after many days | layeth it low, even to the ground; he bringeth shall they be visited. 23/Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of bosts shall teirn in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and

before his ancients gloriously.

CHAP. XXV. 1 The prophet praiseth God for his judgments,

and for his victorious salvation. LORD, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of

old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin : a palace of strangers to

be no city; it shall never be built. 3 Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear 4 For thou hast been a strength to the poor,

a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud : the branch of the

terrible ones shall be brought low. 6 ¶ And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well re-

7 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vall that is spread over all nations. 8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord Gap will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the

fined.

Loan hath spoken it.
9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us : this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the Loan rest, and Moab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden

down for the dunghill. 11 And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim : and he shall bring

down their pride together with the spoils of their hands 12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, end bring to the ground, even to the dust.

CHAP. XXVI. 1 A song taciting to confidence in God. 20 An

exhortation to mail on him. N that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bul-

warks. 2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 Thou will keep him in perfect peace. whose mind is stayed on thee; because he

trusteth in thee-4 Trust ye in the Lond for ever: for in serpent; a the Lond JEHOVAH freverlasting strength, in the sea.

5 T For he bringeth down them that dwell? 2 In that on bigh; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he of red wine.

brance of thee. 9 With my soul have I desired thee in the

God's care over his vineyard.

night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early; for when thy judgments era in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the fact

7 The way of the just is uprightness: thou,

most upright, dost weigh the path of the just 8 Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O Loan, have we waited for thee; the desire

of our soul is to thy same, and to the remem-

of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will be deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

Il Lorn, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them. 12 T Lorn, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works

13 O Lord our God, other lords besides thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lond. thou hast increased the nation; thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far unto all the

ends of the earth. 16 Loan, in trouble have they visited thee; they poured out a prayer when thy chastening war upon them. 17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her panga; so have we been in

thy sight, O Load.

18 We have been with child, we have been is pain, we have, as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust : for thy dew is as the dew of berbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead. 20 ¶ Come, my people, enter thou into thy

chambers, and shut thy doors about thee; hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the ludiguation be overpast. 21 For behold, the Lorn cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth

for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. CHAP. XXVII. 2 The care of God over his vineyard: 7 his

chasticements differ from judgments. 12 The church of Jens and Gentiles. In that day the Loap with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked

serpont; and he shall slay the dragon that is

2 In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard

night and day.

A Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and

fill the face of the world with fruit. 7 T Hath be smitten him, as be smote those that smote him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by

8 In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind

in the day of the east wind

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalk-stones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not

stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate,
forsaken, and left like a and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there shall we call feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches

thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and be that formed them will show them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Long shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one. O ye children of

Israel 13 And it shall come to pass in that day,

that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the lend of Egypt, and shall worship the Lose in the boly mount at Jerusalem. CHAP. XXVIIL

1 Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ promised. 18 The security of scorners destroyed.

170 to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with

2 Behold, the Loap bath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroy ing storm, as a flood of mighty waters over flowing, shall cast down to the earth with the

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet :

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a failing flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seath it, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 T In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people;

that turn the battle to the gate.

7 % But they also have erred through wine, Trye in their place?

3 I the Loan do keep it; I will water it and through strong drink are out of the way every moment: lest say burt it, I will keep it the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink, they err in vision, they stumble in judgment. 8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthi-

ness, so that there is no place clean.

• ¶ Whom shall be teach knowledge! and

whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaped from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. 10 For precept must be upon precept, pre-

cept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little :

11 For with stammering lips and another

tongue will be speak to this people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest nacrewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not

bear. 13 But the word of the Lord was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared and

14 T Wherefore hear the word of the LOAD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which

is in Jerusalem:

15 Because ye have raid, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we bid ourselves:

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make

heste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding-place. 18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be

disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall

take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night; and it shall us a vexation only to understand the report. 20 For the bed is shorter than that a mon-can

stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it

21 For the Leap shall rise up as in mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord Gop of hosts a consumption,

even determined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my woice; hearken, and hear my speech. 24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow! doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he bath made plain the face 6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that thereof, doth he not cast abroad the 640 sittetn in judgment, and for strength to them and scatter the cummin, and cast in the grincipal wheat and the appointed barley, and the

25 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid with a rod.

not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? whoel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the Loan of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalom: 9 their senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. promise of sanctification.

to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest!

kill sacrifices. 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

he heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel. 3 And I will camp against thee round about.

and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire

And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her, hall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is fairt, and his soul bath appetite: so shall the multitude of il the nations be, that fight against mount

Zio¤. 9 T Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are dranken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

arbok 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you en spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your yes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers math he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you the words of a book that is sealed, which es deliver to one that is learned, saying, send this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot: COF it is sealed.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is sect learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee:

and he saith, I am net learned.

13 T Wherefore the Loan said, Ferasmuch this people draw near me with their meuth, with their lips do honour me, but have The their lips do borour me, but have a more of their lips do borour me, but have a for the Egyptians shall help in vaio, and their compared their heart far from me, and their to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning the form the me is taught by the precept of ing this. Their strength it not still.

Thou go, write it before them is a table 72102

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marveilous work among this people, even marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisthreshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel dom of their wise men shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent sees shall be

15 We unto them that seek deep to hide 26 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Long, and their works

and who knoweth us!

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it. He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding !

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field. and the (ruitful field shall be esteemed as a

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall re-

joice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought. and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word. and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn sside the just for a thing of

gought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The people threatened for their confidence in Rgypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

WO to the rebellious children, saith the Losp, that take counsel but not at the Long, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust

in the shadow of Egypt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharson be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his am-

baseadors came to Hanes. 5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor pro-

fit, but a shame, and also a reproach. 6 The burden of the beests of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to

a people that shall not profit them

and note it in a book, that it may be for the

2 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Loap:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophery not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceius:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly

at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of
the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces;
he shall not spare: so that there shall not be
fround in the bursting of it a shard to take fire
from the hearth, or to take water withal out of

the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God, the Holy
One of Israel, in returning and rest shall ye
be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon
borses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will
gide upon the swift; therefore shall they that

pureue you be swift.

17 One thou and shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

sain, and as an emsign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have smercy upon you; for the Lord is a God of judgment; blessed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying. This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy monten images of gold: thou shalt can them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed, that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be far and plenteous: in that day shall thy ent-

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewhe and the young asses
that ear the ground shall eat clean provender,
which hath been winnowed with the shovel and

with the fan.

25 And there whall be upon every high
BROUNTAIN, and upon every high hill, rivers
and streams of waters in the day of the great

slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the m as the light of the sus, and the li sun shall be sevenfold, as the lig days, in the day that the Loan bit breach of his people, and healeth ti their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the L from far, burning with his anger, : den thereof is heavy: his lips are i nation, and his tongue as a devour

28 And his breath, as an overflor shall reach to the midst of the nec f nations with the sieve of vanity is shall be a bridle in the jaws of r causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as it when a holy solemnity is kept; a of heart, as when one goeth with come into the mountain of the L

mighty One of Israel.
30 And the Lons shall cause
voice to be heard, and shall shew
down of his arm, with the indigr
anger, and with the fiame of a dewith scattering, and tempest,

stones.

3) For through the voice of the the Assyrian be beaten down, a with a rod.

32 And is every place where the staff shall pass, which the Loap shall be with tabrets and he battles of shaking will be fight with

33 For Tophet is ordained of o the king it is prepared; he hath n sad large: the pile thereof is fit wood; the breath of the Loan, i of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed fing to Egypt, and forsaking WO to them that go down to help, and stay on horses, a chariots, because they are many; a man, because they are very strong look not unto the Holy One of Isr

seek the LORD!

2 Yet be also is wise, and will and will not call back his words; b against the house of the evil-doers, the help of them that work iniquit

3 Now the Egyptians are me God; and their horses flesh, and When the Loan shall stretch o both he that helpeth shall fall, and holpen shall fall down, and they i together.

Like as the lion and the young lonks prey, when a multitude ols called forth against him, he arraid of their voice, nor abase him noise of them: so shall the Loan o down to fight for mount Zion, and thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lu defend Jesusalem; defending also liver it; and passing over he will

6 Turn ye unto him from who dren of Israel have deeply revolte

7 For in that day every man s way his idols of allver, and his it which your own hands have mad for a sin

25 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not threshed with

are beaten out with a state, and the cummin hid with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Long, and their works not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse- and who knoweth us?

hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and ex-

cellent in working.
CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusulem: 9 their standing! promise of sanctification.

If to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add we want to the city where David senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A

dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest? kill sacrifices

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

me as Ariel 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount,

and I will raise forts against thee 4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice

shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers

shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts

with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire. 7 And the multitude of all the nations that

fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul **Zion**

9 % Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

deink 10 For the Loan hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your

eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. Il And the vision of all is become unto you

as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot; for it is scaled.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is mot learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am net learned.

12 T Wherefore the Load said, Ferasmuch their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to this people draw near me with their mouth, a people that shall not profit them. as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have and with their lips do honour me, but have temored their heart far from me, and their to no purpose: therefore have I cried concersfour toward me is taught by the precept of ing this. Their strength is to nik still.

If Now go, write it before them is a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisthreshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel dom of their wise men shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent men shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to bide

en.

16 Surely your turning of things upside
29 This also cometh forth from the Load of down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay:

for shall the work say of him that made it. He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it. He had no under-17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field,

and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a 18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind be heaviners and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness. 19 The meek also shall increase their joy in

the Long, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel. 20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

for iniquity are cut off. 21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of

pought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Loan, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fearthe God of Israel.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine. СНАР, ХХХ.

1 The people threatened for their confidence to Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.
WO to the rebellious children, saith the
Loan, that take sommed Losp, that take counsel, but not of me;

hath appetite: so shall the multitude of and that cover with a covering, but not of my all the nations be, that fight against mount spirit, that they may add ain to sin: 2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have

not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Exypt!
3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be

your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his am-

bassadors came to Hanes 3 They were all ashamed of a people that

could not profit them, nor be an belp nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trowble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying scrpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and

and note it in a book, that it may be for the The to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the LOAD:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to e prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceils :

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of he path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Itrael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withat out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will Fide upon the swift; therefore shall they that pureue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-tain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Loan is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem : thou shalt weep no more : he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Torner

20 And though the Loun give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt

my unto it, Get thee hence.
23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed. that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

slaughter, when the towers fall.

tle feed in large pastures.
24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which bath been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Loan bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the bur-

den thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indig-nation, and his tongue as a devouring fire: 26 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity : and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people,

causing them to err. 29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the Load, to the

mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Loap shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hallstones.

31 For through the voice of the Long shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod.

33 And is every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Loap shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it. 33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for

the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Loap, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet skeweth the cursed folly in trust-

tag to Egypt, and forsaking God.

Of to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lorp!

2 Yet be also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against

the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand. both he that helpeth small fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the Loan spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, As will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Loan of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill

5 As birds flying, so will the Loan of hosts defend Jetusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve if.

6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-dren of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of silver, and his idols of gold. which your own hands have made unto You for a sin

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

26 Bread corn in bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working

CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusulom: 9 their senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A promise of sanctification.

O to Ariel, to Arlel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest?

kill sacrifices 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness. me as Ariel. 3 And I will camp against thee round about,

and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the Loan of hosts

with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the fiame

of devouring fire

7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man breameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he driuketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Bion.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath be covered.

Il And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is scaled, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot: for it is scaled.

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee:

and he saith, I am not learned.

13 T Wherefore the Load said, Ferasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their to so purpose: therefore have I cried concernfour thward me is taught by the precept of ling this. Their strength ft to sit will.

If Now go, write it before them is a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise mes shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be

15 We unto them that seek deep to bide their counsel from the Loap, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us?

and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it. He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding !

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Lond, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

for iniquity are cut off.

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn saide the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be sahamed, neither

shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The people threatened for their confidence to Rgypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

WO to the rebellious children, saith the Loan, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust

in the shadow of Exypt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

3 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not bear the law

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophe- from far, burning with his anger, sy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease

from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perversences, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you s a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withat out of with scattering, and tempest, the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not. 16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye fice: and, We will

ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that

pureue you be swift. 17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice; till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Loan wait. that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Loan is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Loan give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast

them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence. 23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which both been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers-fall.

26 Moreover the light of the ness the light of the sun, and the sun shall be sevenfold, as the li days, in the day that the LORD bi breach of his people, and healeth! their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the I den thereof is heavy: his lips are nation, and his tongue as a devous

26 And his breath, as an overflo shall reach to the midst of the nec nations with the sieve of vanit shall be a bridle in the jaws of causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as I when a holy solemnity is kept; of heart, as when one goeth wit come into the mountain of the I

mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Lord shall cause voice to be heard, and shall shew down of his arm, with the indig anger, and with the flame of a de stones

31 For through the voice of the the Assyrian be beaten down,

with a rod.

32 And in every place where the staff shall pass, which the LORD sh him, if shall be with tabrets and I battles of shaking will be fight wit 33 For Tophet is ordained of a

the king it is prepared; he hath I and large: the pile thereof is fi wood; the breath of the LORD, of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXI.

The prophet sheweth the cursed f WO to them that go down to ing to Egypt, and forsaking help, and stay on horses, chariots, because they are many; men, because they are very stron look not unto the Holy One of Is: seek the Loan!

2 Yet be also it wise, and will and will not call back his words; t against the house of the evil-doers the help of them that work iniquif

3 Now the Egyptians are me God; and their horses flesh, and When the Long shall stretch o both he that helpeth shall fall, and holpen shall fall down, and they together.

4 For thus hath the Loap spoke Like as the lion and the young on his prey, when a multitude o is called forth against him, he afraid of their voice, nor abase his noise of them: so shall the Load o down to fight for mount Zion, and thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lo defend Jerusalem; defending also liver if; and passing over he will 6 T Turn ye unto him from wh

dren of Israel have deeply revolte 7 For in that day every man ! way his idols of silver, and his id which your own hands have mad for a sin

God's judgment on Jerusalem.

25 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. 27 For the fitches are not threshed with threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid.

with a rod. 28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse-

29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and ex-

ceilent in working CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's fudgment upon Jerusulom: 9 their tenselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. promise of sanctification

O to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them

killi sacrifices. 2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, joice in the Holy One of Israel and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, as shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech for iniquity are cut off.
shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice 21 That make a man out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper

out of the dust. 5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loap of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 And the multitude of all the mations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he sateth; but he awa-heth, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he driuketh: but be awaketh, and behold, he to faint, and his soul all the nations be, that fight against mount Elon.

9 % Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink

10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which sea deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot; for it is scaled.

2 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying. Read this, I pray thee:

and he saith, I am not learned.

12 T Wherefore the Lord man, Friedman, a people that shall not profit them.

and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their to no purpose; therefore have I cried concerning the toward me is taught by the precept of many.

Their strength it may still.

Thou go, write k before them is a table

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise mes shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent mes shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to bide

their counsel from the Long, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? 16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay:

for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no under-

standing? 17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

forest 1 18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind

be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness, me as Ariel.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the Lord, and the poor among men shall re-

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

21 That make a man an offender for a word.

shall be, as of one that bath a familiar spirit and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of 22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who re-

deemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be sahamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, the work

of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX. 1 The people threatened for their confidence the

Reppt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

O to the rebellious children, saith the
Lozo, that take counsel, but not of me; bath appetite: so shall the multitude of and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin :

2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust

in the shadow of Exypt!
3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

5 They were all ashamed of a people fact

could not profit them, nor be an help nor pro-fit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and flory flying scrpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and 13 T Wherefore the Lord said, Foresmuch their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to this people draw near me with their mouth, a people that shall not profit them.

Chap. Exxl. The vanity of trusting in Egypt.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Loro:

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to he prophets. Prophery not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, propheay deceits :

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay

13. Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withat out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gon, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye he saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will side upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-tain, and as an ensign on a hill.

18 ¶ And therefore will the Loap wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Loap is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for

19 For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy

cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Loan give you the bread
of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence.
23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed

that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that car the ground shall eat clean provender, which bath been winnowed with the shovel and

25 And there whall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great which your own hands have made unto you slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the mean shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lond bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire :

26 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity : and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to

come into the mountain of the Loan, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Loan shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire. with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Loan shall the Amyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod 32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Loan shall lay upon him, it shall be with taberts and harps: and in battles of shaking will be fight with it. 33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for

the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Long, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trust-

ing to Egypt, and forsating God.

O to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Logo!

2 Yet be also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against

the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Loan shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth small fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the Loan spoken unto me. Like as the lion and the young lion roaring . on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Loan of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the Loan of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve if.

6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-dren of Israel have deeply revolted. 7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of silver, and his idols of gold,

for a sin

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him-27 For the fitches are not threshed with a

God's judgment on Jerusalem.

threshing instrument, neither is a cart-wheel are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin hid with a rod,

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will their counsel from the Long, and their works not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horse- and who knoweth us?

hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and ex-

cellent in working. CHAP. XXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Jerusalom: 9 their senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrisy. 18 A romise of sanclification

dwelt! add ye year to year; let them forest! kill sacrifices

2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall

me as Ariel 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount,

and I will raise forts against thee. 4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech for iniquity are cut off. shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice 21 That make a man

out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away : yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

Thou shalt be visi ed of the Loan of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame

of devouring fire.

7 And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against ber and her munition, and that distress her, ball be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and behold, he driuketh; but he awaketh, and behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong

10 For the Loap hath poured out upon you

the spirit of deep sleep, and bath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath be covered.

Il And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which nes deliver to one that is learned, saying, lead this, I pray thee: and he saith I cannot: for it is scaled

12 And the book is delivered to him that is

and no satth, t am bot search of the first season of the first search of the search of the first season of

14 Therefore behold, I will proceed to do a marveilous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise mes shall perish, and the turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches understanding of their prudent men shall be 15 We unto them that seek deep to bids

en. 16 Surely your turning of things upside 29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it. He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding !

17 Is it not yet a very little while, and Le-banon shall be turned into a fruitful field, 170 to Ariel, to Ariel, the city where David and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

18 ¶ And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness.

19 The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall re-joice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch

21 That make a man an offender for a word. shall be, as of one that bath a familiar spirit and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Load, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither

shall his face now wax pale. 23 But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of

Israel. 24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAP. XXX. 1 The people threatened for their confidence to

Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word.

O to the rebellious children, saith the
Loan, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my

spirit, that they may add sin to sin: 2 That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen them-selves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust

in the shadow of Egypt ! 3 Therefore shall the strength of Pharaon be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of

Egypt your confusion. 4 For his princes were at Zoan, and his am-

bassadors came to Hanes. 5 They were all ashamed of a people that

could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence some the young and old lion, the viper not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. riches upon the shoulders of young asset, and

Chap. Exxl. The vanity of trusting in Egypt.

and note it in a book, that it may be for the

time to come for ever and ever :

9 That this is a rebellious people, lylog children, children that will not hear the law of the Loap :

10 Which say to the seers, See not; and to he prophets, Prophery not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside out of as path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Parael, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

. 13. Therefore this injustry shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And he shall break it as the breaking of the potter's vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the Holy One of Israel, In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall

be your strength: and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will fee upon horses; therefore shall ye fise: and, We will side upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye fice; till e be left as a beacon upon the top of a moun-

ain, and as an ensign on a hill. 18 ¶ And therefore will the Loan wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will be be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for

be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. seek the Loan! 19 For the people shall dwell in Eion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will

20 And though the Load give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a cormer any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye

turn to the left.

22 Ye shall defile also the covering of thy traven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt may unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then shall be give the rain of thy seed that thou shall sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cat-

tle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that car the ground shall cat clean provender, which both been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lond bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the Loan cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his line are full of indig-nation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity : and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people,

causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the mighty One of Israel.

30 And the Loap shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of Ats anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Long shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote

with a rod.

together.

32 And is every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps : and in battles of shaking will be fight with it

33 For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made if deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Loan, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAP. XXXL

The prophet sheweth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking God.

WO to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horse-

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words; but will arise against the house of the evil-doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. and not When the Long shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth small fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me. Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Lond of hosts come

down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof. 5 As birds flying, so will the Loan of hosts defend Jesusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the chil-dren of Israel have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast a-way his idols of allver, and his idols of gold. which your own hands have made unto you for a sin

8 T Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him; but he shall fee from the sword, and his young men

shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the Loan, whose fire is in Zlon, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

CHAP, XXXII.

1 The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Desolation is foreshewn. 15 Restoration is promised to succeed.

BEHOLD, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. 2 And a man shall be as an hiding-place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow

of a great rock in a weary land.

3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall

hearken.

4 The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tengue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.
6 For the vile person will speak villany, and

his heart will not sinquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Loan, to make empty the soul of the hungry; and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churi are evil: he devisesh wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall be stand.

9 ¶ Rise up, ye women that are at ease;

hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ve careless women; for the vintage shall fall, the gathering shall not come.

Il Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip ye, and make ye bare, and gird sackcloth upon year loins.

12 They shall lament for the tests, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

"13 Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy to the joyous city;

id Because the palaces shall be forsaken: the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks; 15 Until the spirit be poured upon us from

on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful iteld, and the fruitful field be counted for a lorest.

16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilder-

ness, and righteousness remain in the fruitinl field.

17 And the work of righteousness shall be

prace; and the effect of righteousness, quietaces and assurance for ever. 18 And my people shall dwell in a peacea-

he habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting-places:

19 When it shall hall, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.

10 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass.

CHAP. XXXIII.
I God's judgments against the enemies of the

church. Is The privileges of the godly.
WO to the that spoilest, and thou mest not
spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and
they dealt not treacherously with thee! when
thou shalt cease to spoil, theu shalt be spoiled: and when thou shalt make an end to deal
treacherously, they shall deal treacherously
with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

trouble.

3 At the noise of the tumult, the people fied; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall be run upon

5 The Lozo is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness. 6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the

stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the Lorn & his treasure. ? Behold, their valiant once shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bit-

terly.

8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man cessath: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regarded no

9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness: and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruit

shake off their fruits.

10 Now will I rise, saith the Loan; now will I be exalted; now will I list up myself.

11 Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of the people shall be as the burned.

of lime: as thorns out up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done, and, ye that are near, acknowledge my

It The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness bath surprised the hypocrites. We among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with exerissing

might.

15 He that walkeft righterously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shalketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure. It Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is be that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of deeper speech than thou caust perceive; of a stammering tongue, that then caust not understand.

20 Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious Long will be unto us a place of broad rive wand streams, where in shall go no galley with ours, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

22 For the LORD is our judge, the LORD is our lawgiver, the Load to our king; he will MAYA DR

23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their most, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

24 And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick : the people that dwell therein shall be

forgiven their iniquity. CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The judgments wherewith God avengeth his church. 16 The certainty of the prophecy.

COME near ye nations, to hear; and heark-en, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the Lorp is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: banon shall be given unto it, the excellenhe hath utterly destroyed them, he hath deli-

vered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their bost shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven behold, it shall come down upon Idumes, and

upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fainers, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lond hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorp shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness

8 For it is the day of the Loap's vengeance, and the year of recompenses for the contro-

versy of Zion.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of empti-

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also kinh's son, which was over the bouse, and

abitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken | meet with the wild beasts of the island, and down; not one of the stakes thereof shall the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest. and lay, and hatch, and gather under her sha-dow: there shall the vultures also be gathered,

svery one with her mate.

16 T Seek ye out of the book of the Long, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered 17 And he bath cast the lot for them, and

his hand hath divided it unto them by line : they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein. CHAP. XXXV

The joyful fluurishing of Christ's kingdom. 3 The weak are encouraged by the virtues

and privileges of the gospel.

THE wilderness and the solitary place shall THE wilderness and the solitary place outside be giad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.

2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Leey of Carmel and Sharon: they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our God.

3 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and con-

firm the feeble kn 4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not : behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompense; he will come and save you

5 Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened,

and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. 6 Then shall the lame mas leap as an hara, and the tongue of the dumb shall sing : for in the wilderness shall waters break out; and

streams in the desert 7 And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay,

shall be grass with reeds and rushes. 8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called, The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the waylaring men, though fools,

shall not err therein 9 No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk

there. 10 And the ransomed of the Loup shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall dee away.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 4 Rabshakeh's blasphemous persuasions to the people: 22 his words are told to Hesekiah.

NOW it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that Sennacherib. king of Assyria, came up against all the de-fenced cities of Judah, and took them. 2 And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh

from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah, with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuiler's field.

3 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hil-

II A

Robshaksh's blasnkemu. Shebna the scribe, and Josh, Asaph's son, the

recorder. 4 T And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezeklah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Amyria, What confidence is this

wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now, on whom dost theu trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phazaoh king of Egypt to all that trust is him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the Load our God: is that he, whose high places and whose aitars Hezekiah hath take. away and said to Judah and to Jerusalem. Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able

on thy part to set riders upon them.

2 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariets and for horsemen?

10 And am I now-come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? The LORD said unto me, Go up against this land,

and destroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joan unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it; and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Rabsbakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with

you? 13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said. Hear ye the words of the great king, the king

of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deli-

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Load, saying, The Load will surely de-liver us: this city shall not be delivered into

the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me : and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

16 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, say ing, The Loan will deliver us. Hath any of king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sethe gods of the nations delivered his land out pharvaim, Hena, and Ivab!

of the hand of the king of Assyria!

14 And Hezekiah received the letter from

19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my

naud 1 20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my mand, that the Loan should deliver Jerusalem act of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 22 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilki-

ah, that was over the household, and Shebua

the scribe, and J.ah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezeliah with their clothes rest, and told him the words of Rabshakeh. CHAP. XXXVII.

1. Hexekiah, mouraing, sendelh to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comforteth them. 36 An angel slayeth the Assyrians.

ND it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard if, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

2 And he sent Eliskim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the el-

ders of the priests covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezakish, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lone thy God will hear the words of Rabshakah, whom the king of Assyria his master bath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Loan thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up the prayer for the remnant that is

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah come to-Issiah.

6 ¶ And Isalah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword

in his own land.

8 T So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And, when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telasar 1

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the

the hand of the messengers, and read it : and Hezekiah went up unto the bouse of the LORD, and spread it before the Loup.

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the Lead,

saying, 16 O Lond of bosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubims, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of

the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth, there, nor come before it with shields, nor 17 Incline thine ear, O Lord, and hear; cast a bank against it.

17 Incline thine ear, U LORD, and see: and hear open thine eyes, O Lord, and see: and hear all the words of Seunacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

34 By the way that he came, my the semination of the city, saith the Lord.

35 For I will defend this city to save it for the control of the city to save it for my servant David's

have laid waste all the nations, and their countries.

19 And have cast their gods into the fire : for shey mere no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone; therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou ert the Loan,

even thou only.

21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the Loun God of Israel. Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the Loan hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, bath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem bath shaken her head at thec.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasbemed; and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high!

even against the Holy One of Israel.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the LORD, and hast said, By the multitude of my chasiots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir-trees thereof : and I will enter into the being of his border, and the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all

the rivers of the besieged places.

the rivers of the besieged places.

26 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have
36 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have
45 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the
46 done it; and of ancient times that I have
46 hours, and 58 young,
47 Hours and 1 have seen thy tears: be48 hold, I will edd unto thy days fleen years.
48 and I will deliver thee and this city out -into ruinous heaps

27 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house-tops, and as corn blasted before it be half spoken; grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the his sickness: way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same : and in the third year sow ye, and resp, and plant vineyards, and cat the fruit. thereof.

31 And the remmant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward. and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Jurusalem, shall go forth a amount, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Loan of hosts shall de

33 Pherefore thus saith the Lors con-cerning the king of Assyria. He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow chatter: I did mours as a daye; mine eyes

mine own sake, and for my servant David's

36 Then the angel of the Loan went forth.

and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they mere all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria de-

parted, and went and returned, and dwelt at

Nineveh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his some smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Hezekiah hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise. 9 Hezekiah's thanksgiving.

N those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz,

came unto him, and said unto him, Thus mith the Lord, Set thine house in order: for thou

shalt die, and not live.

2 Then Hezekinh turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the Loan,

3 And said. Remember new, O Loud, I be-seech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept soro.

4 Then came the word of the Loan to

Isalah, saying,

of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will

defend this city.

7 And this shall be a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he

8 T Behold, I will bring again the shadowof the degrees, which is gone down in the sun-dial of Ahaz ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 The writing of Hezekiab king of Judah,

when he had been sick, and was recovered of

10 I said, in the cutting off of my days. I. shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

It I said, I shall not see the Loan, even the LORD, in the land of the living: I shall be-

hold man no more with the inhabitants of the 12 Mine age is departed, and is removed

from me as a shepherd's tent : I have cut off like a weaver my life : be will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckened till morning, that, as a honso will he break all my bones: from day even.

to night wilt thou make an end of ma. 14 Like a crane er a swallow, so did I. fall with looking upward: O Loap, I am oppressed; undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done if: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my

BOW.

16 O Lond, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit; so wilt than recover me, and make me to live. 17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness;

but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast crooked shall be made straight, and the rough

all my sins behind thy back.

the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day; the father to the chil-

dren shall make known thy truth. 20 The Lord was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed in-

struments, all the days of our life, in the house of the Lozo. 21 For Isaiah had suid, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaster upon the boil.

and he shall recover. 22 Hezekizh also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the Loap? CHAP. XXXIX.

Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures. 3 Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity. T that time Merodach-baladan, the son of

A Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shew-

ed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezeklah shewed them

not. 3 ¶ Then came Isalah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee! him? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far

country unto me, even from Babyion. 4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not

5 Then said Praial, to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Loan of hosts:

shewed them.

Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon; nothing shall be left, saith the

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee. which thou shalt beget, shall they take awa and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the

king of Bebylen. 8 Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the werd of the Lord which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace ind truth in my days.

The promulyation of the gaspet. 3 The preaching of John Raptist. 9 The preaching 3 The the apostles. COMPORT ye, comfort ye my people, have ye not us saith your foot

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Loap's hand double for all her

3 The voice of him that crieth in the wil-. derness, Prepare ye the way of the Logo, make straight in the desert a highway for our

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low : and the

places plain: 18 For the grave cannot praise thee; death 5 And the glory of the Loan shall be re-can not celebrate thee: they that go down into vealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for

the mouth of the Lord bath spoken it. 6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the good-liness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the Spirit of the Loro bloweth upon it : surely the people is grass. 8 The gress withereth, the flower fadeth:

but the word of our God shall stand for ever. 2 T O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength: lift if up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your

Gód! 10 Behold, the Lord Gop will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work

before him. 1) He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

12 Who bath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance!

13 Whe hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or being his counsellor, bath taught

14 With whem took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a

bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the bearts thereof sufficient for a burntoffering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing.

and vanity. 13 To whom then will ye liken God! or

what likeness will ye compare unto him? 19 The workman melteth a graven image,

and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation, chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image that shall not be

moved 21 Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations

hoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a righteousnes curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to

dwell in: 3 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity:

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall

I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who bath created these fatege, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names, by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one

27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the Lord, and my judement is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not knewn? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, meither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might be increaseth strength.

D Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run and not be weary; and they shall walk and not faint.

CHAP XLI. I God expostulateth with his people about his mercies to his church, 10 about his promises, 21 and about the vanity of idols.

EEP silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength : let them

come near: then let them speak : let us come near together to judgment. 2 Who raised up the righteous men from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before bim, and made him rule over

kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword. and as driven stubble to his bow. 3 He pursued them, and persed safely;

even by the way that he had not gone with his

feet. 4 Who hath wrought and done if, calling the enerations from the beginning! I the Loan,

the first, and with the last; I am he. 5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brether, Be of good

courage 7 So the earpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer him that smote the anvit, saying, It is dy for the sodering : and he fastened it with that we may know? and heforetime, that we

But thou, Brasi, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my

friend.

9. Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servent; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee

22 If is he that sitteth upon the circle of the strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grass- I will uphold thee with the right hand of my

11 Behold, all they that were incented against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the Loap thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will

belo thee.

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Long, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

15 Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalf thresh the mountains, and best them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shali carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them; and thou shall rejoice in the Loan, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israei.

17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Loap will bear them, I the God of

Israel will not forsake them. 18 I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will

make the wilderness a poel of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I wift plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah-tree, and the myrtle, and the oiltree: I will set in the desert the fir-tree, and the pine, and the box-tree together;

20 That they may see, and know, and con-sider, and understand together, that the hand of the Loan hath done this, and the Hely One of Israel hath created it.

21 ¶ Produce your cause, saith the LORD: bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and show us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter and of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come heren!ter, that we may know that ye are gods: yes. do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold if together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseris

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name; and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the pottes treadeth clay.

28 Who bath declared from the beginning.

may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth; yea, there is none that decin reth; yes, there it none that heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem onethat bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there wer so man. away T Pear thou not; for I am with thee: sellor, that, when I saked of them, could senate of the I am thy Gad. I will make a word.

29 Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing : their molten images are wind and not; opening the ears, but he heareth not. confusion.

CHAP. XLII.

1 The office of Christ: 5 God's promise to him.
10 An exhortation to praise God. EHOLD my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring

forth judgment to the Gentiles. 2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his

voice to be heard in the street. 3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax s'all he not queuch: he shall

bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not fail, nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.

5 Thus saith God the Loap, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the knew not people upon it, and spirit to them that walk to heart. therein:

6 I the Loan have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people,

for a light of the Gentiles:

7 To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison-house.

I am the Load : that is my name : and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare : before they spring forth I tell you of them.

10 T Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his Praise-from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

14 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the reck sing,

let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the Load, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The Load shall go forth as a mighty man, be shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, rear; he shall prevail against

his enemies. 14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a traveiling women; I will de-

strey and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the

rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools 16 And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness

light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them. 17 They shall be turned back, they shall be creatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say, to the melten images, Ye are our

rods. 18 T Hear, ye doef; and look, ye blind, that e may see.

19 Who is bited, but my servant? or deaf, he that is, perfect; and blind as the Loap's

emrant ?!

20 Seeing many things, but thou observent 21 The Loan is well pleased for his righte-

ousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and

make it bonourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled: they are all of them spared in holes, and they are hid in prison-houses: they are for a prey. and none delivement; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this?

who will hearken, and hear for the time to.

come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? Did not the Loan, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle : and it hath set him on fire round about, yet heknew not; and it burned him, yet he laid if not

CHAP. XLIST.

1 The Lord comforteth the church with his promises: 14 he foretelleth Babylon's destruc-tion, 18 and his people's deliverance.

DUT now thus saith the Loan that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel. Fear not: for I have redeemed thee,

I have called thes by thy name; thou art mine

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou-walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be-burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon

3 For I am the Load thy Ged, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom. Ethiopia and Seba for thes

4 Since thou wast precious is my sight thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people. for thy life.

5 Fear not: for I am with thea: I will bringthy seed from the east, and gather thee from. the west :

6 I will say to the north. Give up; and to. the south, Keep not back: bring my some from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth:

7 Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him: yea, I have made hion.

8 T Bring forth the blind people that have

eyes, and the deaf that have car

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and show us former-things? let them bring forth their witnesses, the they may be justified: or let them hear. and say, It is truth. 10 Ye are my witnesses, saith the Loup,

and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand the I am he: before me there, was no god formed, peither shall there be after me.

11 I, even I; am the Load; and besides me-

here is no savious.

12 I baye declared, and have sayed, and P. as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as have shewed, when there was he strange god? among your therefore ye are, my witnesses, saith the Lione, that I am God.

معهد

13 Yes, before the day was, I am he; and the first, and I am the last; and besides are there is none that can deliver out of my hand; there is no God.

I will work, and who shall let it?

the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have pointed the ancient people? and the things sent to Babylon, and have brought down all that are coming, and shalf come, let them shew their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry & unto them. in the ships.

a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty wa-17 Which bringeth forth the charge and

horse, the army, and the power; they shall shall not profit; and they are their own wit-He down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are querement as tow.

18 T Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old

19 Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and all be gathered together, let them stand up; givers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls : because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert,

to give drink to my people, my chosen. 21 This people have I formed for myself;

they shall show forth my praise.

22 T But thou hast not called upon me. O Jacob: but thou hast been weary of me, O

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cat-

honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not it may remain in the house. saused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense. 24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with

money, neither hast thou filled me with the forest; he planteth an ash, and the rain doth fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me nourish it. to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will

not remember thy sins. 26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou may est be

justified. 27 . Thy first father bath sineed, and thy

teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

CHAP. KLIV I God's church comforted. 7 The ventty of idols, 9 and folly of idol-makers.

ET now hear, O Jucob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the Loup that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou. Jesurup, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4. And they shall spring up as among the

grass, as willows by the water-courses.

5 One shall say, I am the Lioan's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto hand? the Lord, and surname himself by the name of Israel.

6 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, nd his Redeemer the Loun, of horts; I am be forgotten of non-

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall de-14 T Thus saith the LORD, your Redcemer, clare it, and set it in order for me, since I ap-

8 Fear ye not, seither be afraid : have not

15 I am the Load, your Holy One, the I told thee from that time, and have declared.

Creator of 1s: ae!, your King.

16 Thus saith the Load, which maketh besides me! yea, there is no God; I know not

9 They that make a graven image are al' of them vanity; and their delectable thing

nesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. 10 Who hath formed a god, or molten a gra-

ven image that is profitable for nothing 11 Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed : and the workmen, they are of men: let them yet they shall fear, and they shall be askamed

together. 12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out afr rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a tle of thy burnt-offerings, neither hast thou man, according to the beauty of a man; that

> 14 He heweth him down codars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the

lthereto.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn : for he will take thereof and warm himself; yea, he kindleth tt, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth tt; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire: with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

17 And the residue thereof he maketh agod, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth un-to it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my

18 They have not known nor understood:.

for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. 19 And none considersth in his heart, nei-

ther is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the ure ; yea. also I have baked bread upon the couls thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it; and shall. I make the residue thereof an aboreination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree !

20 He feedeth on ashea: a deceived heart. hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right;

21. T Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou art my servant : I have formed theo; thou art my servant :: O. Israel, thou shait. not:

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins : return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.

23 Sing, O ye heavens; for the Loap hath done it shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the Load hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

24 Thus saith the Loan, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the Lond that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad

the earth by myself;
25 That irustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad: that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge

foolish :

26 That confirmeth the word of his servant. and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will rause up the decayed places thereof:

27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I

will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure; even say-ing to Jegusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAP. XLV.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake:
5 he challengeth obedience: 20 he evinceth

- the vanity of idule.

 ENHUS saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut ;
- 2 I will go before thee, and make the erooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron :
- 3 And I will give thee the treasures of larkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the Load, Israel.
- 4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 TI am the LORD, and there is none else, there is no God besides me : I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 That they may know from the rising of

- the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me: I am the Loan, and there is none also
- 7 I form the light, and create derkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Loan do all these things.
- 8 Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up tegether: I the Lond have created it.
- 9 We unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay may to him that fashioneth it. What makest thou? or thy work, He bath no bands!
- What begettest thou? or to the woman, What selves are gone into captivity.

- 11 Thus with the Loup, the Hely One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.
- 12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded
- 13 I have raised him up in righteouaness and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Loan of hosts.
- Is Thus saith the Load, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Etmopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else,

there is no God. 15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself,

O God of Israel, the Saviour. 16 They shall be ashamed, and also con-founded, all of them: they shall go to confu-

sion together that are makers of idols. 17 But Israel shall be saved in the Long with an everlasting sulvation: ye shali not be asha-med nor confounted world without end.

18 For thus saith the Loan that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the Loan; and there is none

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed speak rightequaness, I declare things that are right.

20 T Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graves image, and pray unto a god that caused save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declawhich call ther by thy name, and the God of red this from excient time ! who hath told it from that time? have not I the Load? and there is no God else besides me; a just God and a Saviour : there is none besides me

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is

none else.

23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, In the LORD have I righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and all that are inceused against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the Loap shall all the seed of Israel

be justified, and shall glosy. CHAP. XLVI.

1. The ideas of Babylan could not save them-selves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Ideas are not comparable to God.

BEL boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle : your carriages were heavy loaden; they are a burden to the weary beart.

2 They stoop, thay bow down together; 10 Wo unto him that saith unto his father, they could not deliver the burden, but them-

are carried from the womb: 4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have chantments. made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and

will deliver you.

5 To whom will ye liken me, and make

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they

7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove:

yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can be not an-awer, nor save him out of his trouble. 8 Remember this, and show yourselves men: bring & again to mind, O ye transgres-

BOTS 9 Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God,

and there is none like me; 10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not

yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure :

11 Cailing a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken it. I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed if, I will also do it.

12 T Hearkon unto me, ye stout-hearted, that are far from righteousness:

13 I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for larael my glory

CHAP. XLVII. 1 God's judgments upon Babylon and Chalden, 6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and

over-boldness.

OME down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Rabylon, sk on the ground: deans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover

the thigh, pass over the rivers. 3 Thy makedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance,

and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 As for our Redeemer, the Lorn of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel. 5 Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness.

O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid

thy yoke.
7 And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end

8 Therefore hear now this, they that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else besides me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither gressor from the words. shall I know the loss of children;

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, a moment in one day, the loss of children, and which are borne by me from the belly, which widowhood; they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine en-

10 ¶ For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted me equal, and compare me, that we may be thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am,

and none else besides me. Il Therefore shall evil come upon thee? thou shalf not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not

kLOW. 12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou may-

est prevail. 13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of the counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up and save thee from these things that shall come

upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themseives from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even thy merchants, from thy youth : they shall wander every one to his quarter; mone shall save thee.

CHAP. XLVIII. I God, to convince the people of their obstinacy, revealeth his prophecies: 12 he exhorteth

them to obedience EAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth,

nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The Lord of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the former things from

the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them: I did them sucdealy, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou est obstinate,

and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow

5 I have even from the beginning declared is to thee; before it came to pass I shewed is thee : lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol bath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, bath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and

thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a trans-

9 T For my name's sake will I defer mine

silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto rael: I will also give thee for a light to the

another. 12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel. my called; I am he; I am the tirst, I also am the last.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the foundation the beavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves and hear; which among them bath declared these things? The Loap hath loved him: he will do his

15 I, cuca I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall the desolate heritages;

make him way prosperous. 16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord Goo, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Loap, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 Oh that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy rightoousness as the waves of

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth, say ye, The Loan bath redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There is no peace, saith the Load, unto the wicked.

CHAP. XLIX.

I Christ being seat to the Jews, complaineth of them: 5 he is sent to the Gentiles. 13 God's love to the church.

ISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The Loan hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother bath he made mention of my

2 And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his qui-

have spent my strength for nought, and in children, and am desolate, a captive, and revain: yet surely my judgment to with the moving to and fro? and who hath brought up LORD, and my work with my God.

5- T A.d now, salth the Long that formed had they been? we from the womh to be his servant, to 22. Thus, mith the Lord. Gas, Babbid?

anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, bring Jacob again to blm, Though Istael that I cut thee not off.

be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the 10 Hebold, I have refined thee, but not with eyes of the Loan, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said. It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribe of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of is-Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the Loan, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, To him whom mundespiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned to a servart of rulers, hims shall see and arise, princes also shall wor hip, because of the Lore that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee: and in a day of salvapleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on those I helped thee; and I will preserve the Chaldeans. ple, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit

9 That thou may est say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew

yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places. 10 They shall not bunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun amite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by

the springs of water shall he guide them. Il Ard I will make all my mountains a way,

and my highways shall be exalted. 12 Behold, these shall come from far: and lo, these from the north and from the west;

and these from the land of Sinim. 13 ¶ Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, Q.

mountains; for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his aflicted. 14 But Zion said, The Load bath forsaken

me, and my Lord bath forgotten me.

15 Can a woman forget her sucking child. that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb! yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.

18 Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my bands; thy walls are continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste, shall go forth of thee.

18 T Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Logo, thou shalt surely cloths thee with them all as with an ornament, and blad them on thee, as a bride docta.

19 For thy waste and thy desolate places. and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallewed thee up shall be far

20 The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in ver hath be hid me.

3 And said unto me. Thou are my servant, place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who.

4 Then Issaid, I have laboured in vain, I hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my these! Behekl, I was left aione; these, where-

I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people : and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders

23 And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy pursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD; for they shall not be ashamed that wait

24 T Shall the prey be taken from the

mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?
25 But thus mith the Load, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible thall be deli-vered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunk-an with their own blood as with sweet wine: sed all fiesh shall know that I the Load of thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

CHAP. L. I Christ sheweth the cause of the Jews' dereliction. 10 An exhortation to trust in God,

and not in ourselves.

HUS saith the Long, Where is the bull of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my creditors is if to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put AWAY.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man! when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to de-liver? Behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea: I make the rivers a wilderness: their ash stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with blackness, and

I make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary; he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 T The Lord Gop hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, meither turned away

6 I gave my back to the switers, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair : I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

7 T For the Lord GoD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 He is near that justifieth me; who will centend with me ? let us stand together : who

& mine adversary? let him come near to me.
9 Behold, the Lord Gou will help me; who
to he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 T Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and bath no light? let him trust in the name of the Long, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks : walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

CHAP. LI. 1 An exhortation, after the pattern of Abraham, to trust in Christ. 9 Christ defendeth

his people from fear.

I EARKEN to me, ye that follow after richteousness, ye that seek the Loan: look
unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your lather, and unto Sarsh that bare you: for I called him alone,

and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Loan shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Loan; loy and gladness shall be found therein, thankegiving, and the voice of melody.

4 T Hearken unto me, my people; and shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people. give ear unto me, O my metion: for a law

5 My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on

mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the beavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like amoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manher: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished

7 T Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither

be we afraid of their revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall cut them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 T Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which bath dried the sca, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the see a way for the ran-

somed to pass over?

Il Therefore the redeemed of the Long shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man

which shall be made as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker that hath stretched forth the heavens, and lad the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the op-pressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the

pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Long thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: The Loup of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the beavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up. O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung

them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom sue bath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee! desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword :

by whom shall I comfort thee ?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net : hey are full of the fury of the Loan, the rebuke of thy God.

21 Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted,

and drunken, but not with wine :

27 Thus eaith thy Lord the Long, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his peo-ple, Behold, I have taken out of thise hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the

street, to them that went over. CHAP. LII.

I Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers,

S to joy in the power thereof.

WAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O
Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city : for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumeised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter

of Zion.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeem-

ed without money

4 For thus saith the Lord God, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them with-fore her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not out cause

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Loan, that my people is taken away for nought! They that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Loan; and my name continually every day is blasphemed

6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day

that I am he that doth speak : behold, if is I. 7 ¶ How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith usto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; and the swith the voice together shall they sing: for his hand. they shall see eye to eye, when the Long shall bring again Zion.

9 T Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem : for the Long hath comforted his people, he buth redeemed Jerusalem.

10 The Loan hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of

our God.

Il ¶ Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye cut of the midst of her; be ye clean that bear the vessels of the Loan.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord will go before you; and the God of Israel will be your

mrward.

13 ¶ Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonished at thee; (his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:)

15 So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him : for skall which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

CHAP. LIII. 1 The prophet excusoth the scandal of the

eross, & by the benefit of Christ's passion.
WHO hath believed our report? to whom is the arm of the Loap re-

vealed ?

2 For he shall grow up before him as a teader plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief : and we hid as it were our faces from him : he

was despised, and we esteemed him not. 4 T Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, As was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone setray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Loan bath laid on him the iniquity of

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the alaughter, and as a sheep be-

8 He was taken from prison and from judgment : and who shall declare his generation ? for he was cut off out of the land of the living : for the transgression of my people was be

stricken

9 And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

10 T Yet it pleased the Lorp to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Loan shall prosper is

Il He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge thall my righteous servant justify many; for be shall bear their iniquities.

with the great, and he shall divide the spoil created the waster to destroy, with the strong; because he hath poured out 17 ¶ No weapon that is formed against thee his soul unto death: and he was numbered shall prosper; and every tongue that shall with the transgressors; and he bare the sin rise against thee in judgment thou shalt conof many, and made intercession for the trans-

CHAP. LIV.

1 The amplitude of the Scattle church, 4 their safety, 6 their deliverance out of affliction, 11 thrir fatr edification, 15 and sure pre-

SING, Obarren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, the children of the married wife, saith the price Logn

2 Enlarge the place of thy test, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine ha--bitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame : for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remem-ber the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker is thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel: The God of the whole

earth shall he be called.

6 For the Loan hath called thee as a woman formaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.
7 For a small moment have I forsaken thee;

but with great mercies will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Load thy Redeemer.

For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth: so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

10 For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, suith the Loan that bath mercy on thee.

11 TO thou afflicted, tossed with tempest. ed not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy founda-

tions with sapphires. 12 And I will make thy windows of agates,

and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

13 And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of thy chil-

dren. 14 In righteomness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it | 1 shall not come near thee.

15 T Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me : whososver shall gather | together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth 12 Therefore will I divide him a pertion forth an instrument for his work; and I have

> demn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Loan, and their righteousness is of me,

saith the Load. CHAP. LV.

1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, ealleth to faith, & and to repentance. 8 The happy state of them that believe.

10. every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; thou that didst not travail with child : for come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy more are the children of the desolate than wide and milk without money and without

2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your know for that which satisfieth not? Hearken diligeptly water

me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. 3 Incline your ear, and come unto me : hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure

mercies of David. 4 Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the

people.

5 Behold, theu shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the Loan thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.
6 ¶ Seek ye the Lore while he may be

found, call ye upon him while he is near:

7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Loan, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God; for he will abun-

dustly pardon.

8 ¶ For my thoughts ere not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.

9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher then your ways,

and my thoughts than your thought

10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater :

11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return usto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I

please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir-tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle-tree: and it shall be to the Lost for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAP. LVI.

The prophet extorteth to sanctification: 3 invelopeth against blind watchmen.

THUS saith the Loap, Keep ye judgment, and to invelop. he promiseth that it shall be general: 9 he .

tion is near to come, and my zighteousness to ! be revealed. 2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the

son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth

his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lond, speak, saying, The Loan hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the cunuch may, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Logo unto the eu-

nuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my co-

venant;

5 Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of some and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the some of the stranger, that join themselves to the Loan, to serve him, and to love the name of the Loan, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant :

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacri-fices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for prayer: their burnt-offerings and their sacriscenario be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord Gon, which gathereth the 15 For thus caith the high and lofty One

for all people.

8 The Lord Gon, which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith. Yet will I gather others to him, besides those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yes, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blinds they are all

ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their OWIL way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to-morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant

CHAP. LVII.

I The blessed death of the righteous. 3 I Jews reproved for their whorish idolates 3 The

THE righteous perisheth, and no man layeth if to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come

2 He shall enter into peace : they shall rest in their bods, each one walking in his up-

rightness. 3 T But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorcerem, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves?

Scalinst whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue! are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Inflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks ?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted to them hast thou poured a drink-offering, our soul, and thou takest no knowledge! Be-thou hast offered a meat-offering. Should I hold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, receive comfort in these?

set thy bed : even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast.

discovered thyself to mother than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lov-

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou

edst their bed where thou sewest it:

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and cliest increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase threelf even unto bell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; there-

fore thou wast not grieved.

Il And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that there hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart! have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteouspess, and thy works: for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; varity shall take them: but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land,

that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and hely place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have

17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto

him and to his mourners.

19 I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Loan; and I will beal him.

20 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire

and dirt.

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

1 Hypocrisy is reproved. 8 The promises to godliness, 13 and to the keeping of the sabbath. CRY aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did right-ousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their. God: they sak of me the ordinances of justice: they take delight in approaching to

3 ¶ Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and ami exact all your labours.

to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? fr if to bow down his bead as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

& Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?
7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry,

and that thou bring the poor that are crst out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thy-

self from thine own flesh? 8 Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth peedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lond shall be thy

rearward. 9 Then shadt thou call, and the Loup shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger,

and speaking vanity;
10 And if they draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be

as the noon-day.

II And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones : and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach,

The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 T If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Loan, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine our pleasure, nor speaking thine own

14 Then shalt thou delight thyself is the LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the

mouth of the Lord bath spoken it. CHAP. LIX.

1 The damnable nature of sin. 9 Calamity is for sin. 16 Salvation is only of God. 20 The

covenant of the Redtomer. BEHOLD, the Lord's hand is not shorten-ed, that it cannot save; neither his ear beavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your iniquities have separated between rou and your God, and your sins have hid his

ace from you, that he will not bear.

3 For your hands are dealed with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth : they trust in vanity, and speak lies ; they conseive mischief, and bring forth

iniquity.

5 They batch cankatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that exteth of their eggs

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh one into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments. neither shall they cover themselves with their

works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

7 Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruc-

tion are in their paths 8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings : they have made them crooked paths: whoseever goeth

therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from us, nei-

ther doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.

10 We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon-day as in the night; we are in desolute

places as dead men: Il We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none: for salvation, but it is far off from us:

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our

iniquities we know them; 15 In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving

and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away back-ward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is failen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth
himself a prev: and the LORD

from evil maketh himself a prey : and the LORD saw 44, and it displeased him that there was no

judgment. 16 T And be saw that there was no man, and, wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto and his righteouspess, it sustained bim;

17 For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his

head; and he put on the garments of ven geance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke. 18 According to their deeds, accordingly be

will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the islands he will repay тесопарензе 19 So shall they fear the name of the Lors

from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lond shall lift up a standard against him

20 ¶ And the Redeemer shall come to Zion and gate them that turn from transgression in

Jacob, saith the LORD.

21 As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith 'be Loup; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Loan, from beneaforth and for ever.

CHAP. LX.

The glory of the church in the abundant accers of the Gentiles, 15 and the great blessings after a short affliction.

The glory of the church. RISE, shine; for thy light is come, and ders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, A the glory of the Lord is ricen upon and thy gates Praise.

2 For behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the peoples but the Load shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles shall come to thy light,

and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at the side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the Lond.

7 All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rame of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the

house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as

the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sone from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the Loap thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified

10 And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open con-tinually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not erve thee shall perish; yea, these nations shall

be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir-tree, the pine-tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet Clorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee hall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet, and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

15 T Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of

many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Loan on thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brass I will bring gold, and for from I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteeus-

18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy bor- forth before all the nations.

19 The sun shall be no more thy light by

day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Loan shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no mere go down; neither

shall thy moon withdraw itself : for the Loan shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of

thy mourning shall be ended.
21 Thy people also shall be all righteous:
they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my bands, that I may be glorified.

22 A little one shall become a thousand,

and a small one a strong nation: I the Loap will hasten it in his time.

CHAP LXI 1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, 6 and blessings of the fathful
TYPHE Spirit of the Lord Gon is upon me.

because the Lord bath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to pro-claim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

2 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Long, and the day of vengeance of our God;

to comfort all that mourn:

3 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashea, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, th planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified

4 ¶ And they shall build the old waster, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your

plowmen, and your vine-dressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the Loan: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Geatiles, and in theh glory shall ye boust yourselves.

7 Tor your chame ye shall have double: and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlusting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Loan leve judgment, I hate robbery for burnt-offering; and I will direct their worken truth, and I will make an ever-lasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people : all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Loan

hath blessed.

10 I witi greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be Joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of sulvation, he hath covered me with the robe of rightcourness, as a bridegroom decketh hisuself with ornuments, and as a bride adornath herself with

her jewels.

11 For us the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown is it to spring forth; so the Lord Gen will cause righteousness and praise to spring

CHAP. LXII.

1 The prophel's fervent desire to confirm the church in God's promises. 6 The ministers' office in preaching the gorpol.

FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go .forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp

that burneth. 2 And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory : and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the

Long shall name.

3 Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Loap, and a royal diadem in the

hand of thy God.

Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate; but thou shall be called Hephaibah, and thy land Beulah: for the Loan de-lighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

5 For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy

God rejoice over thee.

6 I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Long, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

8 The Lord bath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured.

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lond; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts

of my holiness.

10 T Go through, go through the gates; pre-pare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 Behold, the Loap hath proclaimed unto

the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them. The holy peo-e. The redeemed of the Lorp: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forasken.

CHAP. LXIII.

I Christ sheweth who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemies, 7 and what his mercy to-

ward his church.

WHO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bograh! this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the great-ness of his strength? I that speak in rightcouss, mighty to save.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the

wine-fat ?

3 I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample known to thine adversaries, that the nations them is my fury; and their blood shall be may tremble at thy presence!
sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain 3 When thou didst terrible things which all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart,

and the year of my redeemed is come. 5 And I looked, and there was none to help and I wondered that there was none to uphold therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

7 T I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Loan, and the praises of the Loan, according to all that the Loan hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses.

8 For he said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their

Saviour.

9 ¶ In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days blo to

10 ¶ But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their

enemy, and he fought against them.

il Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, raying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put

his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble 🕈

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Long caused him to rest : se didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a

glorious name.

15 T Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Long, art our Father, our Redeamer; thy name is from everiest-

17 ¶ O Loan, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear! Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed if but a little while: our adversaries have

trodden down thy sanctuary. 19 We are thise: thou never barest rule

over them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAP. LXIV.

1 The church graveth for the illustration of God's power, I and complement of afficient.

On that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the

mountains might flow down at thy presence 2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name

we looked not for, thou camest down, the

mountains flowed down at 'thy presence. | the valley of Achor a place for the herds to
4 For since the beginning of the world men | lie down in, for my people that have sought have not beard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth, and worketh righteousness; those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance,

and we shall be saved. 6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as fifthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our injusties, like

the wind, have taken us away. 7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast bid thy face from us, and

hast consumed us, because of our iniquities. 8 But now, O Lond, thou art our Father: we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we

all see the work of thy hand. 9 T Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, nelther remember iniquity for ever: behold, see,

we beseach thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a widerness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where

our fathers praised thee, is burnt up with fire:

and all our pleasant things are laid waste. 12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things O Loup? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAP. LXV.

1 The Gentiles called. 2 The Jews rejected.
17 The blessed state of the new Jerusalem.

AM sought of them that asked not for me:

I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own

thoughts;
3 Å people that provoketh me to anger
continually to my face; that sacrificeth in
gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh, and broth of aboma able things is in their

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

8 Behold, if is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompanie, even recompense into their bosom,

T Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lond, which have burned incesse upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills; therefore will I measure their former work into their forom.

8 Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my cervants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob. and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mice elect shall itherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

10 And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and 480

11 ¶ But ye are they that formake the Lond,

that forget my boly mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drinkoffering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the shaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did

evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not. 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon, Be-

hold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall how! for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen; for the Lord Gop shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:
16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth, shall bless himself in the God of truth: and he that sweareth in the earth, shall swear by the God of truth: because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid

from mine eyes. 17 T For behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be re-

membered, nor come into mind. 18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for behold, I create Jerussiem a rejoicing, and her people a joy

19 And I wiff rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of cry-

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that bath not filled his days; for the child shall die as hundred years old; but the sinner, being an hundred years

old, shall be accursed. 21 And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

27 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree ere the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not lahour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lorn, and their offspring with

them. 24 And it shall come to pass, that before they call. I will answer, and while they are

yet speaking, I will hear. 25 The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall out straw like the bullock: and dust shall be the serpent's mest.

They shall not burt nor destroy in all my hely mountain, saith the Loan.

CHAP. LXVI.

1 God will be served in humble sincerity. 5 The humble comforted. 15 God's judgments against the wicked.

THUS saith the LORD. The beaven is my throne, and the earth is my footsteel: where is the house that we build unto me?

and where is the place of my rest? 2 For all those things bath mine hand

ade, and all those things have been, saith! the Lond : but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox, is as if he slew a mu; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth increase, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have choses their own ways, and their soul de-Yea, they lighteth in their abominations

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I 17 They that sanctify themselves, and pu-called, mass did asswer; when I spake, they rifly themselves in the gardens, behind one slid not bear: but they did evil before mine free in the midst, eating swhere 3 feats, and the eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 Thear the word of the Load, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated yos, that cast you out for my mane's sake, said, Let the Load be glorified; but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashemed.

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Loan that

rendereth recompense to his enemies 7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a

man child. 8 Who hath heard such a thing? Who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day! or shall a nation he born at once? For as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth ? soith the Loan : shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the wome? saith thy

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her : rejoice for joy with her, all ye that monro for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolutions; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Load, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

in Jerusalem.

14 And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your hones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Loan shall be known toward his servents and his indignation toward his enemies.

15 T For behold, the Loap will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with

flames of fire.

16 For by fire, and by his sword will the Loan plead with all flesh: and the slain of the

Long shall be many.

ahomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the Loan.

18 For I know their works and their thoughts:

it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my

glory.

19 And I will set a sign among them, and I tions, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the sales afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentile

30 And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Loan, out of all na-tions, upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts. to my boly mountain Jerusalem, saith the Loan, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD

21 And I will also take of them for priests,

and for Levites, saith the Load.

22 For as the new heavens, and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Load, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all fiesh come to worship before

me, saith the Loan.

24 And they shalt go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have trans-gressed against me: for their worm shall 13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so not die, neither shell their fire be quench-will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted ed; and they shall be an abborring unto all in Jerusalem. Aesb.

The Book of the Prophet JEREMIAH.

CHAP. J.

his message against Judah: 17 God promiseth to assist him

VHE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkish, L of the priests that were in Austhoth in the land of Benjamin:

2 To whom the word of the Long came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judab, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Jeholakim the on of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zodekish the son of Josiah king of Judah, onto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth amont h.

4 Then the word of the Lond came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew 1 The calling of Jeremiah: 11 his vision: 15 thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I senctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I. Ah, Lord Gen! behold, I

cannot speak for I am a child.
7 ¶ But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I om a child for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with

thee to deliver thee, saith the Long.

9 Then the Loan put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the Loan said unto me, Rehold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the lastions and over the kingdome, to root out

The sins of Judah.

JEREMIAN.

profit

Her confidence rejected.

down, to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover, the wo 11 I Moreover, the word of the Loan tmu! And I said, I see a rod of an almond-

12 Then said the Loan unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

1.3 And the word of the Loan came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face there-

of is toward the north.

14 Then the Lorwsald unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the in-

habitants of the land. 15 For lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them, gods, and worshipped the works of their own are burned without inhabitant. hands.

17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them. 18 For behold, I have made thee this day a

defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen

walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against tue priests thereof, and against the people of the land

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with ther, saith the LORD, to deliver thes.

CHAP. 11. God's exposiulation with the Jews touching their causeless revolt.

MOREOVER, the word of the Loan came to me, saying, 2 Go, and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, say-

ing. Thus saith the Load; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine expousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown. 3 Israel was holiness unto the Long, and the

first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lond.

4 Hear ye the word of the Loan, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel :

5 Thus saith the Loap, What infquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone; far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain!

6 Neither said they, Where is the Lond that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderpess, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwolt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to cat the fruit thereof, and the goodness tiggeof; but when ye entered ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an aboming ion. 8 The price's said not. Where is the

and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw knew me not: the pastars also transgress-down, to build, and to plant. by Baal, and walked after things that do not

> 9 Wherefore I will yet plead with you, sakh the Loan, and with your children's children will I plead. 10 For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider dili-

> gently, and see if there be such a thing:
>
> 11 Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? But my people have changed their glory for that which doth not pro-

12 Be autonished, O ye heavens, at this, and

be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lond. 13 For my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel a servant? I he a home-horn slave? Why is he spoiled? 15 The young lions roared upon him, and salien me, and have burned incense unto other yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head.

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast foresken the Loan thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Siber! Or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to

drink the waters of the river? 19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backsliding shall reprove thee; know therefore and see that if is an evil (Afsg and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Loan thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord Gop of hosts.

20 T For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands: and thou saidet, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill, and under every green tree, thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned in-to the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto

22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GoD.

23 How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baslim? See thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done : thou art

a swift dromedary traversing her ways; 24 A wild ass used to the willerness, that anuffeth up the wind at ber pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? All they that seek her will not weary themselves; in

ber month they shall flad her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being unshed, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them wilt 1 bo.

26 As the thief is schamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets. 27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father;

and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned their back unto me, and not their face : but in the time of their trouble law they will say, Arise, and save us.

and they that handle the

20 But where see thy gods that thou hast Judah feared not, but went and played the made thee? Let them arise, if they can save harlot also. thee in the time of thy trouble : for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods. O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? Ye all have transgressed against me, saith the

30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 TO generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel ? a land of darkness ? Wherefore say my peo-LORD. ple, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee !

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? Yet my people have forgot-

ten me days without number. 33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? Therefore hast thou also taught the

wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to shange thy way? Thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them. CHAP. III.

I God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent. THEY say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him and become another. man's, shall be return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? But thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the Load.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with: In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with

thy wickedness. Therefore the showers have been withbolden, and there hath been no latter rain: and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the guide of my youth !

5 Will be reserve his anger for ever? will he keep if to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

The Loup said also unto me, in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel bath done? She is gone up upon every high mountain, and un-der every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned

And her treacherous sister Judah saw if.

ness of her whoredom, that she defied the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks. 10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with

9 And it came to pass through the light-

her whole heart, but feignedly, mith the LORD.

Il And the Lond said unto me, The backsliding Israel bath justified herself more than treacherous Judah.

12 T Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Loan; and I will not cause mine anger to fail upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Load, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Loap thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the stranters under every green tree, and ye have not

obeyed my voice, saith the LORD 14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the

Loan; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion: 15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with know-

ledge and understanding. 16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, with the LORD, they shall say no more. The ark of the covenant of the no more. The ark of the covenant of the Loan: neither shall it come to mind: neither shall they remember it; melther shall they visit it: neither shall that be done any

more. 17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Loap; and all the nations shall be gathered usto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem : neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil beart.

18 In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they size! come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance

unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? And I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and, shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ Surely as a wife treacherously depart eth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the Lord.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places; weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Loan their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and i will beal your backslidings. Behold, we come

unto thee; for thou art the Lonn our God. 23 Truly in vain is salvation keped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel.

6 And I saw, when for all the causes 24 For shame both devoured the labour of whereby backshiring Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a their herds, their some and their daughters, bill of divorce; yet har treacherous sister! 25 We lie down in our shame, and our

Israel called by promises. confusion covereth us: for we have sisped these things unto thee; this is thy wickedsgainst the Load our God, we and our far pees, because it is hitter, because it reacheth thers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Loap

our God. CHAP. IV. I God calleth terael by his promises: 3 ho exhorteth Judah to repentance.

F thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Loan, return unto me : and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt event. The Lone liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteounness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory

3 T For thus saith the Loan to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow

ground, and sow not among thorns

4 Circumcise yourselves to the Load, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem : lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench if, because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say. Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, Gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not . for I will bring evil from the north,

and a great destruction. 7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste without an inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the Loan

is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gen I surely thou not greatly deceived this people and Jerumlem, saying, We shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleause,

12 Even a full wind from these places shall come unto me : now also will I give sentence

against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his shariots shall be as a whiriwind a his horses are wifter than eagles. We unto us! for we are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within

lisheth affliction from mount Ephraim-

17 As keepers of a field are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious they are foolish: for they know not the way against me, saith the Loan.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procused? 484

unto thine heart. 19 T My bowels, my bowels! I am pained

at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trum-pet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled : suddenly are my

tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

31 How long shall I see the standard, see

hear the sound of the trumpet ? 22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding : they are wise to do

evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.
23 I beheld the earth, and lo, it was without form and void; and the heavens, and they

had no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. 26 I beheld, and lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Loan, and

by his fierce anger. 27 For thus bath the Loap said. The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a

full end.

28 For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black : because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

29 The whole city shall flee for the poise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every

city shall be formaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And mass thou art spoiled, what will thou do! Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will

seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travall, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewalleth berself, that presedeth her hands, saying, Wo is me now ! for my soul is weeried because of mur-

CHAP. V.

The judgments of God upon the Jone for their manifold corruptions

R UN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

2 And though they say, The Lean liveth,

see?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan, and published in Affiction from mount Ephraim

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but this arguint Jerusalem. (Lat wathers come the nation of the part of the p publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come they have refused to receive correction : they from a far country, and give out their voice; they made their scee harder than a rock; they against the cities of Judah.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; of the Long, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get the unto the great men, and

will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the Loap, and the judgment of belilous heart, they are revolted and gone.
thair God: but these have altogether broken 24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us

the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a wolf of the evening shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are things from you.

increased. 7 T How shall I pardon thee for this? Thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and ssembled themselves by troops in the barlots'

8 They were as fed horses in the morning : every one neighed after his neighbour's

9 Shall I not visit for these things? suith the Logo; and shall not my soul be avenged on each a nation as this?

10 T Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her bat-tlements; for they are not the Lord's.

Il For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against

e, mith the Lord.

12 They have belied the Lord, and said, R is not be; neither shall evil come upon us: meither shall we see sword nor famine :

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them; thus shall it be done

unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, Behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire. and this people wood, and it shall devour

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Loan: it is a mighty nation, it is an aucient nation, a hation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre,

they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig-trees: they shall impoverish thy fen-eed cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword

18 Nevertheless, in those days, mith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when ye sall and a state come to pass, when ye shall say, wherefore doesn the Loan our God all these shings unto us! then shalt thou answer them. Like as ye have forsakes me, and served strange gods in your land; so shall ye serve strangers in a land-that is not

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and

publish it in Judah, saying

21 Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see

not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 Fear ye not me? saith the Lors: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toes themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a re-

now fear the Lord our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season : he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of

the barvest. 25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these

things, and your sins have withholden good 26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait as he that setteth snares;

they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so ere their houses full of deceit: therefore they are be-

come great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea,
they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherleast yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 Shall I not visit for these things? saith

the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on

such a nation as this?

9 ¶ A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

31 The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so : and what will ye do is the end thereof?

CHAP. VI.

The enemies sent against Judah, 4 encourage themselves. 6 God selfeth them on work be-

cause of their sins.

O'YE children of Benjamir, gather your-selves to fice out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekon, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-baccerem : for evil appeareth out of the north, and great de-

struction. 2 I have likened the daughter of Zion to a

comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one

in his place. 4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at nosa. Wo unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are

stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us

destroy her palaces.

6 T For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness : violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my

soul depart from thee; lest I make thee deso-late, a land not fainabited.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Loan of hests, They shall throughly glean the remnant of lavel as a vice: turn back thine band as a grape-

gatherer into the bankets. 10 To whom shall I speak, and give werning, that they may hear? Behold, their ear is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken:

behold, the word of the Lone is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Loap; I am weary with holding in: I will pome it out upon the children abroad, and

upon the assembly of young men, together: for even the husband with the wife shall be laken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 And their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the juha-

bitants of the land, saith the LORD. 13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even un-

to the priest every one dealeth falsely. 14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination! Nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush : therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus eaith the Lozo, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set watchmen over you, saying Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But

they said. We will not hearken.
18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know,

O congregation, what is among them. 19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but reject-

20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country! Your burnt-offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus suith the Loan, Behold, I will lay stumbling-blocks before this people, and the fathers and the some together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

2 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their roice roureth like the sea ; and they ride upon horses, set in erray as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble : anguish bath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyrelf in sahes; make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortrees abionz my people, that thou mayest know and

try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with standers: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

29 The hellows are bursed, the lead is consimed of the fire; the founder melteth in voin: for the wicked are not plucked away (ii) Reprobate silver shall men call them, be

came the Long bath rejected them.

CHAP. VII. 1 Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance 8 he rejecteth their vain confidence.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Load, saying, 2 Stand in the gate of the Lond's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the Loxy.

3 Thus saith the Loup of books, the God of

Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Loan, the temple of the Loan, the temple of the Long, are these

5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 Then will I cause you to swell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers for ever and ever.

8 T Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.
9 Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense un-

to Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not: 10 And come and stand before me in this

house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abomina-11. Is this house which is called by my

name, become a den of robbers in your eyes! Behold, even I have seen &, saith the LORD.

12 But go ye now unto my place which for in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. 13 And now, because ye have done all these

works, saith the Loan, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shilob.

15 And I will east you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the

whole seed of Ephraim. 16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, net ther make intercession to me: for I will not

hear thee. 17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusa-

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to

19 Do they provoke me to anger ? saith the LORD : do they not propose themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be pourled out upon this place, upon man, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

macrifices, and eat flesh. 22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor

commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt-offerings or sacrifices : 23 But this thing commanded I them, say

ing, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they bearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imazination of their evil heart, and

west backward, and not forward. 25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt, unto the day, I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them :

25 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their sar, but hardened their seck :

Therefore than their fathers.

Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but

they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the S The wise mess are ashamed, they are dis-Loan their God, nor receiveth correction: mayed and taken: be, they have rejected truth is perished, and is cut off from their the word of the Loan; and what wheles is in mouth.

29 T Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast if away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lond hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the Loan: they have set their abominations in the house which is

called by my name, to poliute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of seither came it into my heart.

32 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that it shall no more be called Tohet, nor, The valley of the son of Hinnom. but, The valley of slaughter. for they shall bury in Tophet till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the pass away from them. beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them

away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of water of gall to d gladness, the voice of the bridgroom, and against the Loan. the voice of the bride : for the land shall be desolate.

CRAP. VIII.

1 The Jews' calamity : 4 their impenitency up braided: 13 their judgment shewed: 13 their

desperate estate bewalled.
T that time, suith the Lond, they shall A bring out the bones of the kings of du-dah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves :

2 And they shall spread them before the isornou, my heart is faint in me.

beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whem they have served, and after whom they have walk-21 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God ed, and whom they have sought, and whom of Israel; Put your burnt-offerings unto your they have worshipped; they sha i not be gathered, nor be buried; they shal be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the

4 T Moreover, thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fell, and not arise? Shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backellding? They hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: so man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? Every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the bettle.

7 Yes, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crave and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judg-

ment of the Long. 8 How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the Loap is with us? Lo, certainly In vain made he if; the pen of the scribes

is in vain.

them !

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the lea-t ness; from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

Il For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Pence.

peace; when there is no peace.

13 Were they ashamed when they had com-Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daugh- mitted abomination? Nay, they were not at ters in the fire; which I commanded them not, all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall : in the time of their visitation they shall be cart down, saith the Loan.

13 T I will surely consume them, saith the Loan: there shall be no grapes on the vinc. nor figs on the fig-tree, and the leaf shall fade: and the things that I have given them shall

14 Why do we sit still ! Assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God bath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned

15 We looked for peace, but no good came; nd for a time of bealth, and behold trouble

16 The snorting of his borses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land. and all that is in it; the city, and those that

dwell therein. 17 For behald, I will send serpents, cockstrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Loap.

18 T When I would comfort myself against

dwell in a far country : Is not the LORD in Zion ? Is not ber king in her ! Why have they

mages, and with strange vanities? 20 The harvest is past, the summer is end-ed, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my peo-ple am I hurt; I am black; astonishment bath taken bold on me.

22 Is there no balm in Gilead! Is there no Physician there ! Why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered ! CHAP. IX.

1 The Jews lamented for their manifold sine, 9 and judgments. 12 Disobetiones is the cause of their calamity.

OH that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people !

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lode: ing-place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all adulterers, an assembly of treecherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues like their how for lies : but they are not valuant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith

the LORD.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother; for every heather will atterfy supplant, and every neighbour will walk with standers.

5 And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies,

and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation to in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me,

saith the Loan.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lorp of bosts. Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people !

8 Their tongue te ar an arrow shot out ; it speaketh deceit: ene speaketh peaceably to his seighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 % Shall I not wish them for these things? saith the Loap: Shall not my soul be avenged

on such a nation as this ?

16 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and walling, and for the habitations of the wilderness a famentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the exitle; both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make Jerusalem hears, and a den of dragone; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 T Who is the wise man that may understand this? and who to he to whom the mouth of the Long bath spokes, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none

19 Behold, the voice of the ery of their own heart, and after Baslim, which daughter of my people, because of them that their fathers taught them :

15 Therefore thus saith the Loan of hosts. the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them. provoked me to anger with their graven even this people, with wommwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

is I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known : and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women,

that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our syelids gush out with

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast as out.

20 Yet hear the word of the Loan, U ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men

from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the bandful after the harvest-man, and none shall gather them.

23 Thus saith the Load, Let not the wise men glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich

men glory in his riches:

24 But let him that glorieth glory in this that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth : for in these things I delight, saith the Load.

25 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan. that I will punish all them which are circum-

cised with the uncircumcised;

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moah, and all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the widerness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart.

CHAP, X. 1 The unequal comparison of God and idels. 19 The spoil of the tabernacle by foolish

pastors.

EAR ye the word which the Lord speak-eth unto you, O house of Israel:

2 Thus mith the Loan, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the beethen are dismeyed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are vain : for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the exe.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold: they fasten it with nails and with hammers,

that it move not.

passeth through?

13 And the Load saith, Bécause they have forsuken my law which I set before them, they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for and have not obeyed my voice, seither walk-they cannot do evil, seither also is it in them to do good. 5 They are upright as the pain-tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because

Chap zd

thee, O Loan; thou art great, and thy name is eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, a great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of me tions? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolich : the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphas, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple to their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the Loan is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth. even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He hath made the earth by his power, he bath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he sauseth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his trea-

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image : for his molten image to falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall

perish. 16 The portion of Jacob is not like them : for he is the former of all things; and largel is the rod of his inheritance: The Lond of hosts is his name.

17 % Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will aling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may

find il so. 19 ¶ Wo is me for my burt! my wound is rievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and k must bear it..

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not : there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my cur-

tains. 21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the Loan: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be

2 Bebold, the neise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O Loan, I knew that the way of man le not in himself: if is not in men that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but with Judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou being me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that sail not on the name for they have consumed him, and have made his habitution desolate.

CHAP. XI. 1 Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant, 8 78buketh the disobediest Jews: 13 ha prophesi-eth evils to come upon them.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LOAD, saying,

2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerumlem

3 And my thou unto them, Thus mith the LORD God of Israel; Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying. Obe my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people. and I will be your God

5 That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as if is this day. Then answered I, and said, So be R, O day. LORD.

6 Then the Joan said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the

words of this covenant, and do them. 7 For I carnestly protested duto your fa-thers in the day Mai I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my

voice. 8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them

9 And the Loap said unto me, A compiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusales

10 They are turned back to the iniquities of their forelathers, which refused to beer my mords; and they went after other gods to serve them : the house of Israel and the house of Judah bave broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 Therefore thus mith the Loan, Be-hold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall ery unto, me, I will not hearken unto

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerumlem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer income: But they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, Q Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that shameful thing, even altarato burn incense unto Baal.

14. Therefore pray not thou for this people.

neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry uato me for their trouble.

16 What bath my beloved to do in mine bosse, seeing she bath wrought lewdness with many, and the boly fiesh is pessed from thee?

When thou doest evil, then thou rejeicest. in The Loan called thy name, A green alive-teen this and of mostly fruits with the noise of a great tumuit he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the Long of hosts, that planted thee, 10 Many pastors have destroyed my vine-hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil yard, they have trades my portion under of the house of Israel and of the house of Ju-loot, they have made my pleasant portion a dah, which they have done against themselves, to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Basi

18 T And the Loup bath given me knowledge of it, and ! know it: then thou shew-

edst me their doines.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had deviced devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thoreof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But. O Lond of hosts, that judgest right-eously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.
21 Therefore thus saith the Loan of the men

of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the Loan, that thou die not by our hand: 22 Therefore thus seith the Loan of hosts, Rehold, I will punish them: the young men

shall die by the sword; their some and their daughters shall die by famine. 23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth.

even the year of their visitation. CHAP. XII.

promise to the pentient.

DIGHTEOUS art thou, O Load, when I
L pleed with thee: yet let me talk with
thee of the judgments: Wherefore doth the
way of the wicked prosper? Wherefore are all

they happy that deal very treacherously?
2 Thou hast planted them; yes, they have taken root: they grow; yes, they bring forth fruit: thou ert near in their mouth, and far

from their reins.

3 But thou, O Long, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein! The heasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said,

He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, .hea how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan !

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yes, they have called a multitude after thee; believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 T I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly heloved of my soul into the hand of her ene-

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a Hon in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled

come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field. come to devour.

devolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mournetb unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth if to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the Lord shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land : no flesh shall have peace.

13 They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns : they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit; and they shall be ashamed of your revenues, because of the fierce anger of the Lorn.

14 T Thus saith the Loan against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again,

every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. 16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my same, The Loan liveth; as I Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's pros- they taught my people to swear by Bani; perity, by fails seeth their rain. 14 God's then shall they be built in the mint of my people.

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the Lorp.

CHAP. XIII.

By the type of a linen girdle, the people's de-struction is prefigured. 12 By the bottles filled with wine, their drunkenness in misery foretold. THUS saith the Lord unto me, So and get

I thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of

the LORD, and put of on my loim.

3 And the word of the LORD came unto me

the second time, saying,
4 Take the girdle that thou hast got,
which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to
Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went and hid it by Euphrates, as the

Lord commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the Loan said ento me, Arise, go to Euphra-tes, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it; and behold, the girdle was marred, it

was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the Loap, After this manner will I mar the price of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to hird, the his a count about are against here seems them, and to worship them, shall even Chap. xiv.

he as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a cuan, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, suith the Loan; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the Loan God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled

with wise ?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them. Thus aith the Lorp, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together.

saith the Long: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them. 15 T Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the Load hath spoken.

16 Give glory to the Load your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eyes shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the Loan's flock is carried

away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down : for your principalities shall come down, even the crown of

your glory.
19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none simil open them : Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north : where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

What will thou say when he shall punish thee! (For thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee:) Shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail ?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, Where-spake unto them: they prophesy unto you fore come these things upon me? For the a false vision and divination, and a thing of greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts dismought, and the deceit of their heart.

covered, and thy heels made bare. 23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the

leopard his spots? then may ye also do good,

that are accustomed to do evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wiad of the

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in false-

28 Therefore will I discover thy skirts and thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and the seighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills in the fields. We unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean! when stall it ence be? CHAP, XIV.

1 The priename finding 7 county Premial to

10 The Lord will not be entreated. 13 Lying prophets are no excuse. THE word of the Lond that came to Jeremish concerning the dearth.

2 Judeb mourpeth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground;

and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up. 3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and con-founded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were

ashamed, they covered their heads. 5 Yea, the hind also calved in the field. and

forsook it, because there was no grass 6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they smuffed up the wind like dra-gons; their eyes did fall, because there was DO KTAM.

7 T O LORD, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou if for thy name's sake: for our backsiklings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8 O the Hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man

that turneth saide to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? Yet thou, O Load, art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name; leave us not.

10 Thus saith the Lord unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember

their iniquity, and visit their sins.

11 Then said the Loan unto mo, Pray not

for this people for their good,
12 When they fast, I will not hear their

cry; and when they offer burnt-offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.
13 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gou! behold,

the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine ; but

I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the Load mid unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither

15 Therefore thus saith the Loap concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be

consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, ner their sons, nor their daug! ters: for I will pour their wickedness upon

17 Therefore thou shall say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is bis ken with a great breach, with a very gricious

IR LET so forth into the fall then behable

and prayer.

the slain with the sword! and if I enter in- with thy remnant; verily I will cause the to the city, then behold them that are sick enemy to entreat thee well with famine! yea, both the prophet and the and in the time of affliction. priest go about into a land that they know

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? Hath thy soul losthed Zion? Why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? We looked

for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble! 29 We acknowledge, O Loap, our wicked-

ness, and the iniquity of our fathers : for we have sinued against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not diagrace the throne of thy glory : remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers! Art not thou he, O Loan our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAP. XV. 1 The ulter rejection, and manifold judgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah, complaining,

19 receiveth a gracious promise.

YHEN said the Loan unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people : cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Loan; Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity. 3 And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the Loup : the sword to slay, and the thee, saith the Lord.

ungs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And I will cause them to be removed into

all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to sek how thou doest?

6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Loan, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.
7 And I will fan them with a fan in the

entes of the land; I will bereave them of children. I will destroy my people, since they return not from their ways,

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them, against the mother of the young men

a spoiler at moon-day: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the 9 She that bath born seven languisheth:

she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while if was yet day: she bath been enemies, saith the Loan.

10 T Wo is me, my mother, that thou hast born me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury.

get every one of them doth curse me

enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil 12 Shall iron break the northern from and

the steel ? 13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I

give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine

enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall

burn upon you.
15 ¶ O Loan, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy long-suffering: know that for thy sake I have suf-

fered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did est them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Loan God of hosts.

17 I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone, because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

* 18 Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be heal ed? Wilt thou be altogether unto me as a ilar, and as waters that fail?

19 Therefore thus saith the Load, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and

thou shall stand before me; and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them. 20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall : and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee:

for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver 21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand

of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the band of the terrible. CHAP. XVI. The utler ruin of the Jens foreshown: 14 their return from captivity stranger than

their deliverance out of Egypt. THE word of the Loan came also unto me

2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this

3 For thus saith the Loan, concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mo-thers that bare them, and concerning their. fathers that begat them in this land:

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; hat they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth : and they shall be consumed by the aword, and by famine; and their carca-ses shall be meat for the fowls of beaven, and

for the beasts of the earth. 5 For thus saith the Lorn; Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my

them in mourning, to comfort them for the 11 The Load said, Verily & shall be well dead; neither shall men give them the cup

of consolation to drink for their father or for it is graven upon the table of their heart, and

their mother. 8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of

easting, to sit with them to eat and to drink 9 For thus saith the Lean of hosts, the God [Israel : Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the borders

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt show this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore bath the Loan pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our for ever. sin that we have committed against the Load 5 T Th our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the Long, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have formaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done worse than your fathere; for behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they

may not hearken unto me.

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, seither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night, where I will not from yielding fruit.

9 The heart is deceitful above all things.

shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that it shall no more be said, The Loan liveth, that brought up the children of

Israel out of the land of Egypt:

15 But. The Losp liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again Into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 T Behold, I will send for many fishers saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their

iniquity hid from mine eyes. 18 And first I will recompense their iniqui-

y and their sin double : because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O Loro, my strength, and my fortress, desired my refuge in the day of affliction, the whice Gantiles shall come unto thee and the ends of thee. the carth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and

they are no gods?
21 Therefore behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is The Load.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The copilities of Judah for sin. 5 Trust in Jerumlem; man is cursed, 7 in God is blessed. 9 The 20 And 8 man is cursed, 7 in God is Messed. 9 The 20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word decessful heart connet decesse God. 12 The of the Loan, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, alwalion of God. salvation of God.

HE sin of Judah is written with a pen of in by these gates:
iron, and with the point of a diamend: 27 Thus saith the Loap; Take heed to

upon the horns of your altars:

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon

the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not; for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn

5 Thus saith the Loan; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

6 For he shall be like the heath in the deert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderess, is a sait land and not inhabited.

7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Loan, and whose hope the Lord is

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease

and desperately wicked: who can know it? 10 I the Load search the heart, J try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his do-

ings. Il As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst

of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O Loun, the Hope of Israel, all that for-

sake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have formaken the Loan, the fountain of living waters.

14 Heal me, O Lond, and I shall be healed: save me, and I shall be saved; for thou art

my praise.

15 T Behold, they say unto me. Where it the word of the LORD? Let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woful day, thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my

hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the Lord unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of

and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter

yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabath-day, nor bring if in by the gates of Jeru-

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath-day, neither de ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath-day as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stuf, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the Load, to bring in me burden through the gates of this city on the no work therein:

25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and

this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamis, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt-onerings, and sacrifices. and meat-offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise unto the house of the LORD.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath-day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath-day; then will I kindle a

quenched.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Under the type of a potter, God sheweth his absolute power in disposing of nations. 11 Judgments threatened to Judah.

THE word which came to Jeremish from the Load, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I went down to the potter's house,

and behold, he wrought a work on the wheels. 4 And the vessel that be made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter; so he made

it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it. 5 Then the word of the Leap came to me,

O bouse of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Loan. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

7 At what justant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up. and to pull down, and to destroy #:

8 If that setion, against whom I have prosounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it.

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repeat of the good wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 T Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, mying, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil-way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope; but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Long; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Israel bath done a very borrible thing.

14 Will a man leave the spow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from arother place fe a maken i 15 Because L. r trople hath forgotten me.

they have brant meense to vanity, and they sabbath-day, but hallow the sabbath-day, to do have caused them to stumble in their ways from the arcieut paths, to walk in paths, is a way not east up;

16 To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing : every one that passeth thereby

shall be astonished, and wag his head. 17 I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will show them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us amite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his

words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lend, and bearken

to the voice of them that contend with me. 20 Shall evil be recompensed for good ? for

they have digged a pit for my soul. Rememfire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour ber that I stood before thes to speak good for the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be them, and to turn away thy wrath from

them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives he bereaved of their children, and be widows: and

ite their men be put to death; It their young men be slain by the swerd in battle 22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me,

and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, Lond, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but, let them be over-brown before thee : deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

CHAP. XIX.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel, is foreshened the desolution of the Jens.

THUS mith the Long, So and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the

priests;

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shalltell thee,

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusa lem; Thus suith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his carsshall tingle.

4 Recause they have forsakes me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they not their fathers have knows, sor the

5 They have built also the high places of Basi, to burn their sons with fire for burntofferium unto Baal, which I commanded the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them not, nor spake if, neither came if into my

6 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor. The valley of the son of

Hinnom, but, The valley of Slaughter.
7 And I will make void the counsel of Ju-

deb and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their be ment for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city desolate, and In trissing; every one that passeth thereby

the plagues thereof.

And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Theo shalt thou break the bottle in the

sight of the men that go with thee.

Il And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Loap of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them to Tophet, till there be

no place to bury.
12 Thus will I do unto this place, seith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even

make this city as Tophet:

13 And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink-offerings unto other gods.

14 Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the Loap had sent him to prophety; and he stood in the court of the Lond's house;

and said to all the people.

15 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of israel; Rehold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not beamy words.

CHAP. XX.

) Parkur, emiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a featful doom. I Jeremiah complainth of contempt, 10 of treachery, 14 and of his birth.

NOW Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the Lord, heard that Jeremiah prophesied there things.

2 Then - asbur smote Jeremish the prophet. and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Renjamin, which was by the house of the Lord.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremish out of the stocks. Then said Jeremish unto him, The Lord both not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-miseable

kings of Judah, and have filled this place with make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy the blood of innocents; friends: and they shall (all by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of captive into Babylog, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover. I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

enemies, and by the hands of them that seek 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in their lives: and their carcases will I give to thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesie i lies.

7 9 O Loan, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily,

every one mocketh me. 8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

10 T For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

1? But the Load is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everisating confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O Loan of hosts, that triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them : for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the Long, praise ye the Long: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor

from the hand of evil-doers.

14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the Loap overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the

shouting at noon-tide; 17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with slame?

CHAP. XXI. 1 Zedekiah inquireth the event of Nebuchadressar's mar. 3 A hard siege forefuld.

the Load both not called thy name Pushur.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah it Magor-missable keeps. Beheld. F will rent unto him Pashur the sen of Elekhale.

and Zephaniah the son of Masseigh the priest, | ment and righteousness, and deliver the modisaying.

2 Inquire, I pray thee, of the Load for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us: if so be that the Long will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus

shall ye say to Zedekiah :

4 Thus saith the Loap God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiegs you without the walls, and I will assemble them i.t.o the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm. even in anger, and in fury, and in great

city, both men and beast, they shall die of

a great postilence.
7 And afterward, saith the Loan, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his serwants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enumies, and loto the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the aword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor

have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people theu shalt may, Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence : but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for

prey.
10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Loap: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 T And touching the house of the king of

Judah, say, Hear ye the word of the Loan; 12 O house of David, thus with the Loan; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold. I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the Loan; which say, Who shall come down against us! or who shall enter into our

habitations !

14 But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Loan: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. CHAP. XXII.

I An exhoriation to repentance. 10 The judg-

ment of Shallum, 20 Of Contak. NHUS with the Lord; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word, 2 And say, Hear the word of the Loun, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne

of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the Loan; Execute ye judg-

ed out of the hand of the oppressor: and de no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if we do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants,

and his people. 5 But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the Lonn, that this

bouse shall become a desolation

6 For thus saith the Loap unto the king's house of Judah; Thou art Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons : and they 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast

them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neign-bour, Wherefore hath the Long done thus unto this great city ?

9 Then they shall answer, Because they have formaken the covenant of the Loan their God, and worshipped other gods, and served

10 T Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away : for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the Loap touching Shal-

lum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not re-

turn thither any more:
12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Wo unto him that buildeth him house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his peighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for

bis work ; 14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cuttoth him out wisdows; and it is called with coder, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign because thou closest threelf in cedar? Did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then if was well with him; was not this to know me! saith the Lorn.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus suith the Long concerning Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Jedab ; They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lement for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah

his glory ! 19 He shall be buried with the burish of an es, drawn and cost forth beyond the gates of Jerumlem.

20 T Go up to Lebence and ery; and life up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages : for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but

thou midst I will not bear. This hath been thy tries whither I have driven them; and they manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst shall dwell in their own land

not my voice.

22 The wind skall eat up all thy pastore, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shall thou be askamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a

women in traval!

24 As I live, saith the Lond, though Coolah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the aignet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the band of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadraexar king of Babylon, and into the band of the Chaldeans.

25 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye

27 But to the land whereunto they desire to neturn, thither shall they not return

28 Is this men Coninh a desplace broken idol ? Is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? Wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know

mot ! 29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Long.

30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah

CHAP. XXIII.

1 He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered lock. 9 Against false prophets. WO be unto the pastors that destroy and

scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lond.

2 Therefore thus saith the Loan God of Israci against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the Loau.

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be

lacking, saith the Loan.

5 T Behold, the days come, mith the LORD. that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the arth.

6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israci shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR

RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Loun, that they shall no more say, The LOED liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

8 But, The Lord liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel prophesy lies in my name, mying, I have set of the north country, and from all country dreamed. I have dreamed.

9 ¶ Mine heert within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake;

I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine bath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his boli-

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil; and their force is not right.

II For both prophet and priest ere profane; yea, in my bouse have I found their wicked-

ness, saith the LORD.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visita-tion, saith the Load.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused

my people Israel to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing : they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from bis wickedness: they are all of them unto me es Sadom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomerrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the Loud of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all

16 Thus saith the Loap of hosts. Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto your they make you vain; they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out

of the mouth of the LORD. 17 They say still unto them that despise me. The LORD bath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall

come upon you. 18 For who hath stood in the counsel of the Loan, and hath perceived and heard his word? Who hath marked his word, and

heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the Loan is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart : in the latter

days ye shall consider it perfectly.
21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran : I have not spoken to them, yet they pre-

phesied. 22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their

doings. 23 Am I a God at hand, saith the Loan, and

not a God afar off!

24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the MORD. De not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that

26 How long shall this be in the heart of basket had very naughty figs, which could not the prophets that prophets lies? Yes, they be exten, they were so had.

are prophets of the decelt of their own 3 Then said the Long unto me, What seest

beart 27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers

have forgotten my name for Baal. 23 The prophet that bath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Long.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore behold, I am against the prophots, saith the Long, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Loud, that use their tongues, and say, He sakh.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Loan, and do tell Lord.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the Loan! thou shall then say unto them, What burden? I will even formake you, saith the Long.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say. The burden of and the pestilence, among them, till they be the Loan, I will even punish that man and his consumed from off the land that I gave unto

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lond answered! and, What hath the Lond spoken ?

36 And the burden of the Loan shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lond of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Loun answered thee ! and, What hath the Lond spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the Loan; therefore thus saith the Loan; Because ye say this word, The burden of the Loan, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye

shall not say, The burden of the Loan ; 39 Therefore behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city

that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you

out of my presence:
10 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 By good and bad figs, 4 he foresheweth the restoration from captivity, 8 and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.

THE LORD shewed me, and behold, two

baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lond, after that Nebuchadrezzar and of Babylon had carried away captive Jeco-id you be hurt.

aiah the son of Jehoinkim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and the Lond; that ye might provoke me to assmith, from Jerusalem, and had brought them ger with the works of your hands to your own burt.

Therefore thus saith the Lond of of the Lond, after that Nebuchadrezzar king

2 One basket had very good figs, even like

thou, Jeremiah! And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil; that

cannot be eaten, they are so evil. 4 T Again the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying,
5 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the

land of the Chaldeans for their good. 6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck

them up. 7 And I will give them so heart to know me, that I am the Loan: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 % And as the evil figs, which cannot be them, and cause my people to err by their eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them Long, So will I give Zedekish the king of Junot, nor commanded them: therefore they dah, and his princes, and the reskiue of Jerushall not profit this people at all, saith the salem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt:

9 And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their burt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, them and to their fathers.

CHAP XXV. 1 Jeremiak, reproving the Jewe' disobedience to the prophets, 8 foretelleth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and after that, the de-

struction of Babylon.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the pennie of Indah in the pennie of Indah ing all the people of Judah, in the fourth year of Jeboiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that was the first year of Nebuchad-

rezzar king of Babylon; 2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the is-

habitants of Jerusalem, saying, 3 From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the Lond bath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speak-

ing; but ye have not hearkened. 4 And the Lord hath sent unte you all his servents the prophets, rising early and send-ing them; but ye have not hearkened, nor la-

clined your ear to hear. 5 They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Loan hath given unto you and to your fathers for

ever and ever : 6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not te anger with the works of your hands; and I will

8 Therefore thus saith the Loan of the figs that are first ripe: and the other hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and take all the fa- Thus saith the Loap of bosts, the God of milies of the north, saith the Loan, and Nebu- Israel : Drink ye and be drunken, and spue, chadrezzar the king of Babylon, my ser- and fail, and rise no more, because of the want, and will bring them against this land, sword which I will send among you. and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and the cup at thine hand to drink, then shall will utterly destroy them, and make them an thou say unto them, Thus saith the Loan of astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual hosts; Ye shall certainly drink. desolations.

light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an ar-onishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12¶ And it shall come to pass, when seventy cars are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lond, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all

"the nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own handa.

15 T For thus saith the Load God of Israel unto me; Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations to whom I send thee to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as if is

this day;
19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants.

and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of I Jeremiah exhorteth to repentance: 8 he is **∆shdod**

21 Edom, and Moab, and the children of

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all that are in the utmost corners.

24 And all the kings of Arabia. and all

in the desert, 25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the

26 And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the king-doms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth : and the king of Sheshach shall dring after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt my unto them. before you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take

29 For lo. I begin to bring evil on the city 10 Moreover, I will take from them the which is called by my name, and should ye voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unvoice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the punished: for I will call for a sword upon all bride, the sound of the millstones, and the the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Loss of bosts.

> 30 Therefore prophery thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The Lord shall rose from on high, and utter his voice from his holy babitation; he shall mightily roar upon his babitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the

inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Loan bath a controversy with the nations. he will plead with all fesh : he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Loan.

32 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, Beheld. ev I shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the

coasts of the earth.

23 And the slain of the Loan shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they

shall be dung upon the ground. 34 T Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

26 A voice of the cry of the shepherds,

and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the Loan bath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down, because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

38 He bath forsaken his covert as the lion: for their land is desolute, because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his Serce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

apprehended, 10 and arraigned: 12 his applogy: 15 he is quit in judgment. N the beginning of the reign of Jehotakim

the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this

word from the Loan, saying,
2 Thus saith the Loan; Stand in the court of the Lond's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the Loup's house, all the words that I command the kings of the mingled people that dwell thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word:

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them, because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, saith the Loan, If ye will not hearten to me, to walk in my law, which I have set 5 To hearken to the words of my servants prophesied against this city, and against this the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both land, according to all the words of Jeremiah: rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the na-

tions of the earth. 7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words

in the house of the LORD. 8 T Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets, and all the people, took him, saying, Thou shalt

surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name
of the Loan, saying, This house shall be
like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate
habitant? And all the people without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house

of the Logo.

10 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the Lozp, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the

Lord's house.

Il Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die: for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with Your ears.

12 T Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes, and to all the people, saying. The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house, and against this city, all the words that ye

have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Loap your God; and the Loap will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced

against you.

la As for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath sent me unto you, to speak all these words in your ears.

16 Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets, This man is not worthy to die , for he hath spoken to us in the name of the Loap our

God. 17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the

land, and spake to all the assembly of the peo-

ple, saying, 18 Micab the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become beaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

19 Did Hezekish king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? Did he not fear the Lord, and besought the Lord, and the Lord repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them! Thus might we proe great evil against our souls.

the sen of Shemalah of Kirjath-jearim, who it, and dwell therein

21 And when Jebolakim the king, with all

his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and

fied, and went into Egypt;

22 And Jeholakim the king sent mes into Egypt, namely, Elusthan the son of Achbor, and certain men with him into Egypt. 23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of

Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast

his dead body into the graves of the comme people. 24 Nevertheless, the hand of Ahikam the

son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the peo-

ple to put him to death.
CHAP. YXVII.

Under the type of bonds and yokes he prophe-sich the subduing of the neighbouring kings unto Nebuchadneszar N the beginning of the reign of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came

this word unto Jeremiah from the Loan, eaying, 2 Thus suith the Loan to me; Make thee

bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

3 And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zede-

kiah king of Judah; 4 And command them to say unto their

masters, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Thus shall ye say unto your masters: 5 I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power, and by my out-stretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet

noto me. 6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Baby-lon, my servant; and the beasts of the field

have I given him also to serve him. 7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come : and then many nations and

great kings shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the na-tion and kingdom which will not serve the

same Nebuckadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that na-tion will I punish, salth the Loan, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon :

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to re move you far from your land; and that I

should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the astions that bring their meck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and 20 And there was also a man that pro- serve him, those will I let remain still is their phesied in the name of the Loan, Urlish, own land, saith the Loan; and they saud till

12 T I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah; with all the captives of Judah, that went inta according to all these words, saying, Bring Babylon, saith the Loap: for I will break the your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and

13 Why will ye die thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pertilence, as the Loap hath spoken sgainst the nation that will not serve the king of Babyloa ?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylen : for they place

prophesy a lie unto you.
15 For I have not sent them, saith the Loan, yet they prophesy a lie in my name, that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto

16 T Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Loan; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Loan's house shall now startly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophery a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this

city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Loan be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lord. and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

19 T For thus saith the LORD of hosts conceraing the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this

30 Which Nebuchadaezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jecominh, the son of Jenuiskim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babyinn, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

23 Yea, thus mith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the nessels that remain is the house of the LORE, and is the house of the king of Jusha and of Jerusalem; 22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and

there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Long; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Hananiah's fulse prophecy: 10 he breaketh Jeremiah's yoke. 12 Jeremiah foretelleth of on iron yoke, 15 and Hananiah's death.

ND it came to pass the same year, in the A beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king 1 of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month. that Hananiah the ann of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibson, spake unte me in the house of the Loan, in the presence of the priests, and of all the people, saying,

the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again from Jerusalem to Babylon. into this place all the vessels of the LORD'S 2 (After that Jeconiah the king, and the house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babyion queen, and the sunuchs, the princes of Judah took away from this place, and carried them to and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the Babylon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jecobiah the son of Jehoiskim king of Judah, and Comarinh the son of Hilkiah, (whem Ze-

yoke of the king of Bubylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people

that stood in the house of the Loup. 6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said,

the Loan do so: the Lean perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lean's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylen into thi

7 Nevertheless, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the cars of all

the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. 9 The prophet which prophesieth of peace,

when the word of the prophet shall come to eas, then shall the prophet be known that the

Loap hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck,

and brake it.

Il And Hamaniah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Loap; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchad-nezzar king of Rabylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years.

And the prophet Jeremiah went his way. 12 Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the

prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jaremiah, saying, 13 Go, and tell Hananiah, saying. Thus saith the Loap; Thou bast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of

14 For thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of larael; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Tabylon; and they shall serve him; and I Zwe given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah ; The LORD bath not sent thee; but thou makest

this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will can thee from off the face of the earth : this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Loan.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year, in the seventh mouth.

CHAP. XXIX.

Jeremiah's letter to the captives in Babrion. 20 The fearful and of Abab and Zedekiah.

two lying prophets.

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were 2 Thus speaketh the Loap of hours, the God carried away captives, and to the priests, and of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchaduczzar had carried away captive

smiths, were departed from Jerusalem.)

3 By the hand of Elasab the son of Shaphen,

of Judah sent unto Babylon to | Zedeklah the son of Masseigh, which proph zar king of Babylon,) saying, th the Loan of hosts, the God of I that are carried away captives,

houses, and dwell in them; and and eat the fruit of them: wives, and beget sons and daugh-

e wives for your sons, and give rs to husbands, that they may d daughters; that ye may be in-, and not diminished. the peace of the city whither

ed you to be carried away capay unto the Lord for it: for in mith the Lord. reof shall ye have peace.

ius saith the Lond of hosts, the ; Let not your prophets and your be in the midst of you, deceive hearken to your dreams which ye

resmed. prophesy falsely unto you in have not sent them, saith the

thus saith the Loso, That after s be accomplished at Babylon I ou, and perform my good word in causing you to return to this

rnow the thoughts that I think to-1ith the Logo, thoughts of peace, evil, to give you an expected

nall ye call upon me, and ye shall anto me, and I will hearken unto

shall seek me, and find me, when ch for me with all your heart,

will be found of you, saith the I will turn away your captivity, ther you from all the nations, and places whither I have driven you, an; and I will bring you again into hence I caused you to be carried

use ye have said. The Loan hath prophets in Babylon;

that thus saith the Loup of the eth upon the throne of David, and pole that dwelleth in this city, and bren that are not gone forth with

tivity; sith the Loup of hosts; Behold, I on them the sword, the famine, ilence, and will make them like I The Jews' return. 10 Jacob comforted. at cannot be esten, they are so

ill persecute them with the sword, ine, and with the pestionee, and them to be removed to all the the earth, to be a curse, and an , and an bissing, and a reproach, se nations whither I have driven

s they have not hearkened to my the Loan, which I sent unto servants the prophets, rising up ending them; but ye would not ie Lord.

rusalem to Babylon:

sy a lie unto you in my name; Rehold, I will deliver them into the band of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them caused to be carried away from before your eyes;
to Babylon;
22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by

all the captivity of Judah which are in Baby lon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zede-kiah and like Attab, whom the king of Babylon roanted in the fire;

23 Because they have committed villary in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lyin words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and om a witness,

24 Thus shalt thou also speak to She

main the Nebelamite, saying,
25 Thus speaketh the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Masseigh the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The Loap bath made thee priest in the stead of Jeholada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the Loud, for every men that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison,

and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not re-proved Jeremian of Anathoth, which maketh bimself a prophet to you!

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long : build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the curs of Jeremiah the prophet.

30 Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying, 31 Send to all them of the captivity, say ing. Thus saith the Lond concerning Shemaish the Nebelamke; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie :

32 Therefore thus saith the Lorn; Behold I will punish Shemaiab the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Loan; because he hath taught rebellion against the Loan.

CHAP. XXX.

Their return shall be gracious.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the

L. Loub, saying,
2 Thus speaketh the Loub God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken uzto thee in a book.

3 For lo, the days come, saith the Loan; that I will bring again the captivity of my

cople Israel and Judah, saith the Loan: I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

· 4 ¶ And these are the words that the Lous spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah. r ye therefore the word of the 5 For thus saith the Loan; We have heard of the captivity, whom I have a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

rusalem to Babylon:

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a men doth
alth the Loap of hosts, the God travail with child! Wherefore do I see every Ahab the son of Kolsish, and of man with his hands on his loins, as a we

the Lord of hosts, that I

maleness !

7 Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it. 8 For it shall come to pass in that day, saith as Lord of hosts, that I , break his yoke

and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: 9 But they shall serve the Loan their God. to them

and David their king, whom I will raise up un-

from off thy neck, and win purst thy bonds,

10 T Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Loan; neither be dismayed, O larsel: for lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the Load. Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound is grievous

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up : thou hast no healing medicines.

14 All thy lovers have forgotten thee: they seek thee not: for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sine were in-

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? Thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy ains were increased, I have done these things unto thes.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thing adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lorn; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh first-born after.

bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and and say. He that scattered Israel will galave merey on his dwelling-places; and the ther him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his city shall be builded upon her own heap, and flock.

11 For the Loan bath redeemed Jacob, and thereof. 18 Thus saith the Loan; Rehold, I will

19 And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime. and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress

21 And their pobles shall be of themselves. and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them: and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that angaged his heart to approach unto

me, saith the Loan.

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Loan.

15 The statch with fury, a continuing which weeping; Rachet weeping for her children

man in travail, and all faces are turned into wind: it shall full with pain upon the head of the wicked. 24 The fierce apper of the Loap shall not return, until he have done if, and until he have

performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

CHAP. XXXI.

The restoration of Israel. 22 Christ mised: 27 his care over the church. 22 Christ pro-T the same time, saith the Loap, will I

A be the God of all the families of Israel,

and they shall be my people.

2 Thus saith the Loan, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the wil-derness; even Israel, when I went to cause

him to rest. 3 The Loan hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an ever-lasting love: therefore with loving-kindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tablets, and shall go forth is the dances of them that make

merry.
5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and

shall eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Loan our God.

7 For thus saith the Loan; Sing with gradness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Loan, save thy people, the remnant of Israei.

8 Behold I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together : a great company shall return thither.

9 They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my

10 T Hear the word of the Loan, O ye

stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to few; I will also glorify them, and they shall the goodness of the Long, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow

any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from

their sorrow. 14 And I will satisfe the soul of the priests

refused to be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days, cause they were not.

16 Thus saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Loss; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to

their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Loup my

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con36 If those ordinances depart from before
founded, because I did hear the reproach of me, saith the Loan, then the seed of larget

my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear son! Is he a pleasant child's For cince I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest : turn again. O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

22 T How long wilt theu go about, O thou backsliding daughter! for the Lonn hath ereated a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of larael; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof. when I shall bring again their captivity. The Loan bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks. 25 For I have satisfied the weary soul, and I

have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

steep was sweet unto ma.

27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lenn, that I will sow the house of largel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with war in the king of Judah's house. the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break daws, and to throw dows, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the

LORD. 29 In those days they shall say no more,

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's testh are act on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own ini-

quity: every man that eateth the sour grape, ath shall be set on stige. 31 \$ Behold, the days come, saith the Loan,

t I will make a new covenant with the house shall not prosper.

Israel, and with the house of Judah:

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the

that I wall some a new covenant with the assume of I wall, and with the house of Judah:

32 Met according to the covenant that I loan came unto me, saying,

The word of the saying that I fook

The hand in bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee

the saying that the saying that the saying the saying that the saying the sayin

people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man

his neighbour, : . every man his brother, saying, Know the Loap: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Load: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

saith the Loan, I will put my law in their

inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall he my

their sin no more. 35 Thus saith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar: The LORD of hosts & his

name : 36 If those ordinances depart from before also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever.

37 Thus saith the Load; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done. saith the Lorp.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Loan. that 'he city shall be built to the Loap from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Long; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisonment: 18 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

premise of a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the
Loan in the tenth year of Zedekiah king
of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jarusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon.

and he shall take it :

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldenns, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babrion, and there shall be be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldens, ye

to them, mith the redemption is thine to buy it. 8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to verant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to the word of the Lorn, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lond.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed ut, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baroch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's ton, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying,
14 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be pessessed again in this land.

16 T Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ab Lord Gon! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thouands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made

thee a name, as at this day:
21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel
out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;
22 And hast given them this land, which

thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land flowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commended them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against at Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them it, because of the sword, and of the famine, good, and I will plant them in this land as and of the pestilence: and what thou hast swredly with my whole heart, and with my spoken is come to yess: and behold, thou whole soul moest if.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all

flesh : is there any thing too hard for me ! 28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall

take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth : for the children of Israel

have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loan.

31 For this city hath bees to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before

my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back. and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

file it

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I com-manded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 T And now therefore thus saith the Long, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylou, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the

pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely: 28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God :

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the

good of them, and of their children after them:
40 And I will make an everlasting covenant
with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

42 For thus saith the Loan , Like as I have

cause they were not.

16 Thus saith the Loap; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Loze; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shail be turned; for thou art the Load my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yes, even confounded, because I did hear the reproach of

my youth.

30 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a pleasant calld For tince I spake against him I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowele are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, suith the LORD.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way match thou wentest : turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy

cities 22 T How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter! for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compess a men.

23 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts, the God of larael; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity. The Loan bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

seep was sweet unto me. 27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Long, that I will sow the house of Israel and the ouse of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to hereak down, and to throw down, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape,

his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 T Behold, the days come, mith the Loan, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

39 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I fook although I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy it. Loan:)

33 But this shall be the covenant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to

refused to be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Loan, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my

people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, a every man his brother, saying, Know the Long: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

their sin no more. 35 T Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar: The LORD of hosts to his

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loan, then the seed of Larael also shall cease from being a nation before me

37 Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the Lord.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Long, that the city shall be built to the Long from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

corper.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and

shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the askes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Logo; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for eve

CHAP. XXXII.

Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

or use an an experity confirmed. 36 A premise of a gracious relarm.
THE word that came to Jeremiah from the L Load in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besiered Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedeklah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon.

and he shall take it;
4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall pot escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes; 5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall be be until I visit him, saith the Long: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye

shall not prosper. 6 T And Jeremiah mid, The word of the

Loan came unto me, mying, 7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine

uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee land of ligypt; (which my covenent they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to

Jaremiah's imprisonment.

the word of the Loan, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth. which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Lond.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels of silver

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and seal-

ed at, and took witnessed, and weighed Afm the money in the balances. 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase both that which was sealed according to the

law and custom, and that which was open. 12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Nerish, the son of Masseish, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purof the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them.

saying, 14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Long of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 T Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gon! behold, thou hast made

the beaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thouands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings: 20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and bast made

thee a name, as at this day:
21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel
out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey :

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandeds them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole soul. west it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lurd Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 T Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I sm the Loap, the God of all

flesh: is there any thing too hard for me!
28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Ne-

buchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it : 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city,

and burn it with the houses, upon whose mofe they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me chase, before all the Jews that sat in the court from their youth : for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loap.

31 For this city bath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unu-this day; that I should remove it from before

my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Banl, which are in the valley of the son of Hisnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin

36 T And now therefore thus saith the Long, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylou, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence:

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God : 39 And I will give them one heart, and one

way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40 And I will make an everlasting coverage

with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart, and with my

42 For thus saith the Logo , Like as I have

saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice

sing, and thine eyes from tears: for shall be rewarded, saith the Loze; people. shall come again from the land of the

there is hope in thine end, saith the it thy children shall come again to border.

have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-elf thus; Thou hast chastised me, s chastised, as a bullock usaccusthe yoke: turn thou me, and I urned; for thou art the Loud my

ly after that I was turned, I repentifter that I was instructed, I smote thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con-because I did hear the reproach of

Ephraim my dear son? Is he a child's For cince I spake against to earnestly remember him still: my bowels are troubled for him; rely have mercy upon him, saith the

thee up waymarks, make thee high et thine heart toward the highway, way which thou wentest: turn again, of Israel, turn again to these thy

ng daughter? for the Loan bath creew thing in the earth, A woman shall a man

se saith the Loap of hosts, the God ; As yet they shall use this speech in of Judah and in the cities thereof, iall bring again their captivity. The iss thee, O habitation of justice, and

of boliness i there shall dwell in Judah itself, and cities thereof together, husbandmen,

that go forth with flocks. · I have satiated the weary soul, and I lenished every sorrowful soul.

on this I awaked, and beheld; and my sweet unto me.

schold, the days come, saith the Lond, rill sow the house of Israel and the Judah with the seed of man, and with war in the king of Judah's house of beast

i it shall come to pass, that like as I tched over them, to pluck up, and to throw down, and to throw down, and sy, and to afflict; so will I-watch im, to build, and to plant, saith the

those days they shall say no more, iers have eaten a sour grape, and the s teeth are set on edge.

every one shall die for his own inivery man that eateth the sour grape. shall be set on edge.

the their fathers in the day that I took 7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy if.

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to this shall be the coverant that I will me in the court of the prison, according to

be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days mith the Load, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my

Jeremiek's imprisonment.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, ... every man his brother, saying, Know the Loan: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will lorgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more

35 ¶ Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Loan of hosts to his name:

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Loap, then the seed of Larnel also shall cease from being a nation before me

for ever. 37 Thus saith the Loan: If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done. saith the Lord.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that 'he city shall be built to the Loan from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

39 And the measuring line shall yet go low long wilt thou go about, O thou forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and

shall compass about to Goath, 40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse-gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Long; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown

down any more for ever CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisoument: 16 his complaint to God. 28 The captivity confirmed. 36 A premise of a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the

HHE word that came to Jeremiah from the Loap in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Loan, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylen, and he shall take it;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the band of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, Loan : though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye

Il make a new covenant with the house shall not prosper.

and with the house of Judah:

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the

t according to the covenant that I Loan came unto me, saying,

gypt (which my covenant they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

the word of the Lorn, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth. which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy if for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Load.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed if, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseish, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and is the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying, 14 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of largel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 T Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Lorp, saying, 17 Ah Lord Gop! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Load of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land dowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commanded them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole soul. west It.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord Gop, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand

of the Chaldeans. 26 T Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the Long, the God of all flesh : is there any thing too hard for me !

28 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose mofe they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel work of their hands, saith the Loap.

31 For this city both been to me as a pro-

vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have

not hearkened to receive instruction. 34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Basi, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Long, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, it shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the

pestilence:

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, far the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart

from me.

41 Yes, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land asand of the pestilence: and what thou hast suredly with my whole heart, and with my

42 For thus saith the Loan , Like as I have

thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lozz; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Loan, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-ing himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shail be turned; for thou art the Load my God.

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even con-founded, because I did hear the reproach of

any youth.

20 is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a
pleasant calid's For cince I spake against
him I do earnestly remember him still:
therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 Set then up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thise heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy citios

22 T How long wilt thou go shout, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Loan hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

COMPAGE & DAN.

23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity. The Lozp bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of boliness.

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks. 25 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I

ave replenished every sorrowful soul. 26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

sep was sweet unto me.

27 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of Israel and the ouse of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to desirey, and to affict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the Lord.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the

children's teeth are ast on edge.

30 But every one shall die for his own ini-

quity: every man that eateth the sour grape. his teeth shall be set on edge. 31 T Behold, the days come, with the Loan,

that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah : 32 Not according to the covenant that I

nade with their fathers in the day that I took although I was an husband unto them, saith the resemption to thine to buy it. Loan:)

32 But this shall be the coverant that I will ime in the court of the prison, according to

refused to be comforted for her children, be- | make with the house of Israel; After those days cause they sere not.

If Thus saith the Loap; Refrain thy voice inward parts, and write it in their hearts; from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for lad will be their God, and they shall be my

people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, every man his brother, saying, Know the Loap: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Loan: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember

their sin no more.

35 Thus saith the Loup, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar: The Loup of hosts to his name :

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me

37 Thus saith the Loan; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done. saith the Lorp.

38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Loan, that 'he city shall be built to the Loan from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

corper.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and

shall compass about to Goath,

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Loap; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisoament: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 A

TO USE. SO IN COMPANY CONTINUES. SO A presents of a graceless release.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Loan in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jarusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which

was in the king of Judah's house

3 For Zedeklah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lonn, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall take it;
4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not. escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes; 5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and

there shall he be until I visit him, saith the Loan: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah said, The word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

7 Rehold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee land of Egypt; (which my coven at they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to

the word of the Lorn, and said unto me, Buy 25 And then hast said unto me, and take the field for money, and take good thee, that is in Anathoth, Goo, Buy thee the field for money, and take my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance to thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, eres seventeen shekels

of silver. 10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him

the money in the balances. 11 So I took the evidence of the purchase both that which was sealed according to the this city, shall come and set fire on this city. law and custom, and that which was open.

son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying, 14 Thus saith the Logo of hosts, the God or Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence from the day that they built it even untue of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this day; that I should remove it from before this evidence which is open; and put them in my face, an earther reseal the they then an earthen vessel, that they may continue

many days.

15 For thus saith the Lond of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

is I Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, 1 prayed unto the Load, saying, 17 Ah Lord Goo! behold, thou hast made

the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness upto thouands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Is-rael, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey :

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandeds them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole woul mest it.

witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the Long, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Be-bold, I will give this city into the hand of Ne-the Chaldeams, and into the hand of Ne-buchadreams king of Babylon, and he shall take it : 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against

and burn it with the houses, upon whose mofe 12 And I gave the evidence of the purthey have offered incense unto Baal, and pourchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the ed out driek-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger. 30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me

from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Loap. 31 For this city bath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judah to sin.

26 T And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Iarael, concerning this city, whereof ye say, it shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God

39 And I will give them one heart, and on way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40 And I will make an everlasting covenant

with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my feer in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart, and with my

42 For thus saith the Lord , Like as I have

cause they were not.

16 Thus saith the Loan; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Load; and they shall come again from the land of the

enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the LOAD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim bemoan-ing himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock usaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my

19 Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote

my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear son? Is he a pleasant calld For tince I spake against him I do carnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest : turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy

22 T How long wilt thou go about, O thou forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and backsliding daughter? for the LORD bath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall

compens a man.
23 Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of larael; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity, The Loan bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of boliness

24 And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen,

and they that go forth with flocks. 26 For I have satisted the weary soul, and I

have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my

elsep was sweet unto ma.

27 T Beheld, the days come, saith the Lond, that I will sow the house of Israel and the

house of Judah with the seed of man, and with

the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destrey, and to afflict; so will I-watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LOED.

29 In those days they shall may no more, The fathers have exten a sour grape, and the

children's teeth are act on edge. 30 But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape.

his teeth shall be set on edge. 31 T Behold, the days come, mith the Loan,

hat I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah :

32 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took although I was an husband unto them, saith the redemption is thine to buy if. Leap:)

refused to be comforted for her children, be-; make with the house of Israel; After those days saith the Load, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, i .. every man his brother, saying, Know the Loan: for they shall all know me from the least of them unto the reatest of them, saith the Loap: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

35 T Thus saith the Long, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Loan of hosts to his

name :

upon my thigh: I was sahamed, yea, even confounded, because I did hear the reproach of me, saith the Loan, then the reed of larmel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the Lond; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done.

saith the Lord. 38 T Behold, the days come, saith the Long, that the city shall be built to the Long from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the

39 And the measuring line shall yet go

shall compass about to Goath.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the askes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horsegate toward the east, shall be boly unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown

down any more for ever. CHAP. XXXII.

1 Jeremiah's imprisonment: 16 his complaint to God. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 4

premise of a gracious return.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Loan in the tenth year of Zedeklah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of

Nebuchadrezzar.

2 For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which was in the king of Judah's house.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying. Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lond, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon,

and he shall take it ;

4 And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the band of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his

eyes; 5 And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylou, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the Loan: though ye fight with the Chaldeaus, ye

shall not prosper.

6 ¶ And Jeremish said, The word of the

Loan came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine them by the hand to bring them out of the uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee lead of Egypt; (which my coven at they brake, my field that is in Anathoth: for the right of

8 So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to 33 But this shall be the coverant that I will me in the court of the prison, asserting to the word of the Loan, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Anathoth, which is in the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the Loan.

9 And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that was in Anathoth, and weigh ed him the money, even seventeen shekels

of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed ut, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open.

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's 10m, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 T And I charged Baruch before them,

saying,
14 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be pessessed again in this land.

16 % Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of

Neriah, I prayed unto the Loan, saying, 17 Ah Lord Goo! behold, thou hast made the beaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing

too bard for thee:

18 Thou shewest loving kindness unto thouands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after of bosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes ere open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his

doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and bast made the sword, and by the famine, and by the thee a name, as at this day:

pestilence;

21 And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched-out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them,

a land flowing with milk and honey:

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass: and behold, thou whole soul. seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lard Gon, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Load unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh : is there any thing too hard for me !

28 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Be-hold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Ne-buchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it :

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth : for the children of Israel have only provoked me to ager with the work of their hands, saith the Loap.

31 For this city hath been to me as a pro-vocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before

my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the chudren of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back. and not the face : though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to de-

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Loan to cause their sone and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination to cause Judab to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the LOND, the God of Inrael, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylou, by

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

28 And they shall be my people, and I will

be their God

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them :

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart, and with my

42 For thus saith the LORD , Like as I have

brought all this great evil upon this people,

so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. 43 And fields shall be imught in this land.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal frem, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Loan.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 A gracious return promised. 15
Branch of righteousness. 15 Christ the MOREOVER the word of the LOED came unto Jeremish the second time, while

he was yet shut up in the court of the prison,

2 Thus saith the Long the maker thereof,

the Lord that formed it, to establish it; the LORD is his name. 3 Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and

shew thee great and mighty things, which

thou knowest not.

4 For thus eaith the Loan, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah. which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have

hid my face from this city.

" Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto

them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will

build them as at the first

8 And I will cleause them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and wherehy they have fore them. transgressed against me.

9 T And it shall be to me a name of joy. a praise and an hopour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the

prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Lord; Again there shall be heard in this place (which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,)

Il The voice of joy, and the voice of glad-ness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that zar king of Babylon, and all his army, and ahall say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominant if prod; for his morey enducth for nion, and all the people, fought against Jeruser; and of them that shall bring the sacrisialem, and against all the cities thereof, sayfice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Loan.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof shall be an habitation of shepherds causing

Uteir flocks to lie down

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the c:whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or ties of Juda's, shall the flocks pass again under heast; it is given into the hand of the Chal-the hands of him that telleth them, saith the

> 14 Behold the days come, saith the Logo. that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah.

> 15 ¶ lu those days, and aCthat time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment

and right courness in the land. 16 In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The LORD

our righteouspess. 17 T For thus saith the Loan; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of

the house of Israel;

18 Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings, and to kindle mest-offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 7 And the word of the Lord came unto

Jeremiah, saying, 20 Thus saith the Loan; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day

and night in their season; 21 Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not

have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. 22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will 1 multiply the seed of David my ser-

vant, and the Levites that minister unto me. 23 Moreover the word of the Loan came to

Jeremiah, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying. The two families which the Loap hath chosen, he hath even cast them of? Thus they have despised my peo-ple, that they should be no more a nation be-

25 Thus raith the Loar; If my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and

earth:

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers o or the seed of Abraham, Issae, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

CHAP. XXXIV.

Jeremian prophesicih the captivity of Zedeki-

THE word which came unto Jeremish from the Lorn when when we will be the state of t

2 Thus eaith the Loan, the God of Israel, Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surcly be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the transgressed my covenant, which have not

4 Yet hear the word of the Loun, O Zedekiah king of Judah : Thus saith the Loap of

thee. Thou shalt not die by the sword: 5 But thou shalt die in peace : and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will iament thee, saying. Ah lord! for I have pronounced the nord, saith the Lord.

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in

Jeruszlem,

7 When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Azekah; for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

8 This is the word that came unto Jereminh from the Load, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty

unto them;

9 That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, to will, of

a Jew his brother. 10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant. heard that every one should let his man-servant, and every one his maid-servant, go free,

that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused

the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 T Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the Load, saying,

13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the I said unto them, Drink ye wine. land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, 6 But they said, We will dri

14 At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every

16 But ye turned, and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at Jiberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the Loan; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

16 And I will give the men that have

eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall performed the words of the covenant which greak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou they had made before me, when they cut the sailt go to Babylou. thereof,

19 The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the pricate,

and all the people of the land, which passe t between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of their that seek their life : and their dead bories shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's

army, which are gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the Lore. and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire : and I will make the cities of Junar. a desolation without an inhabitant. CHAP. XXXV.

l By the obedience of the Hechablles, 12 the Jews' disobedience is condemned

THE word which came to Jeremish from the LORD, in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying.

2 Go unto the house of the Rechabitce, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Load, into one of the chambers,

and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the sen of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which nas by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maase ish the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door :

5 And I set before the some of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and

6 But they said, We will drink no wine : for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine. meither ye, nor your sons for ever

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where we be

strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jo-nadab the son of Rechab our father in all man to his neighbour; and ye lad made a co-venant before me is the house which is called that he hath charged us, to drink no wine also our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in ? neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:
10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have

obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Kebuchadrez-zar king of Babylon came up into the land, every one to his brother, and every man to that we said, Come, and let us no to Jerusahis neighbour: beheld, I proclaim a liberty lem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, for you, saith the Lord, to the sword, to the and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so pestilence, and to the famine: and I will make we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the Loan unto Jeremiah, saying,

of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and; estion before the Lozn, and will return every the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not re-one from his evil way : for great is the anger ceive instruction to hearken to my words ! and the fury that the Lorp hath pronounced saith the Loan.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Reclimb, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking : but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gids to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given a you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your car, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not bearkened unto me :

17 Therefore thus saith the Load God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have and I have called unto them, but they have and all the princes. not answered.

18 ¶ And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the Lond of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have cheyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded

19 Therefore thus saith the Loap of hosts the God of Israel: Jonadah the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me **f**or ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.

ch writeth Jeremiak's prophecy. 20 Jeholakim burneth the roll, &c. 1 Baruch writeth Jeremiak's

ND it came to pass in the fourth year of A Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

3 It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them: that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive heir iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lond, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying. I am shut up; I cannot go into the house of the Lonn:

m the next mount and stars was a jero on 6. Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, the hearth burning before him. which thou hast written from my mouth, the mounts of the Loro in the ears of the people in the Loro's house upon the firsting-day; and the peaking, and east & into the first that was also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Ju-on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed. dah that some out of their cities.

7 It may be to 7 will present their suppli-

against this people.

8 And Baruch the son of Nerish did seconding to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the Lond to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah, unto Jerusalem

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Lorn, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the Loan's house, in the ears of

all the people.

Il When Michalah the son of Gemerich. the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book

all the words of the Lond,

12 Theu he went down into the king's house into the scribe's chamber, and le, all the prin-ces sat there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delainh the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of spoken unto them, but they have not heard; Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hamaniah,

> 13 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the cars of the people.

> 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the sen of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Ba-ruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

> 15 And they said unto him, Sit down now and read it in our cers. So Beruch read it in

their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had beard all the words, they were afraid, both one and other, and said unto Baruch. We

will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they saked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didnt thou write all these words at

his mouth f

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the

19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jereminh; and let so man

know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they leid up the roll in the chamber of Eliabama the scribe, and told all the words

in the ears of the king, 21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the acribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the cars of the king, and in the cars of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winter-house in the nigth month: and there was a fire on

in the fire that was on the hearth. 24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent the ir wants that heard all these words. 26 Nevertheless, Elmathan and Delaiah and

Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would with fire.

not hear them.

36 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the selves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely ceson of Hammelech, and Saraiah the son of Abele, to take Tiel, and Shelemiah the son of Abele, to take 10 For though ye had smitten the whole ar-Baruch the scribe and Jeramiah the prophet; my of the Chaldeans that fight against you. but the Loap hid them.

27 Then the word of the Load came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the

mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim king of Judah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jeholakim king of Judah, Thus saith the Loro; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast ?

30 Therefore thus saith the Lord of Jehoiskim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David; and his dead body all be cast out in the day to the heat, and in

the night to the front.

31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they

bearkeved not.

32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriab; who wrote therein from the mouth of Je-reminh all the words of the book which Jehotakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Egyptians having raised the Chaldeans' siege, Zedekink sendeth to Jeremiah: 6 who prophysieth the Chaldeans' return and viclory: Il he is beaten, and put in prison.

ND king Zedekiah the son of Josiah rei ed instead of Coniah the son of Jehoinkim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Loap, which he spake by the prophet

Jeremiab. 3 And Zedekish the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah the son of Masseigh the priest to the prophet Jeremiah saying, Pray now unto the Loan our God

for us. 4 Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him

into prison.

5 Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they separted from Jerusalem.

§ Then came the word of the Loap unto

the prophet Jeremiah, saying,
7 Thus saith the Loap, the God of Israel; 7 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel;
Thus saith the Loan, He that remaineth
Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that in this city shall die by the sword, by the fasent you unto me to finquier of me: Bebold, mine, and by the petilence: but the that go
Pherach's army, which is some forth to help oth forth to the Chaldeam shall live; for he

garments, seither the king, nor any of his ser-you, shall return to Egypt into their own land. 8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and

fight against this city, and take it, and burn it

9 Thus mith the Loap; Deceive not your-

and there remained but wounded men among them, get should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with are

Il T And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Je-

rusalem for fear of Pharaob's army, 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jeru-

salem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose

name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the

Chaldeans.

14 Then said Jeremiah. It is false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he heartened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in pri-son in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for

they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the

dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah

had remained there many days; 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out : and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the Loan? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people,

that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Bubyion shall not come against you, nor against this land ?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the baker's street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

I Joremiah is put into the dungeon. 7 Rbedmelock getteth him some enlargement: 14 his counsel to the stag.
THEN Shephatiah the son of Sistian, and
L. Gadalish the son of Sistian, and

Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

K A

shall have his life for a prey, and shall live, they shall burn it with fire, and thou shall not 3 There such the Loan, This city shall sure-escape out of their hand. ly be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death; for thus he weakeneth the hands of the tuen of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the live. hurt.

5 Then Zer'ekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your band: for the king is not he that can

on any thing against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. in the dungeon there nas no water, but mire: turned away back so Jeremian sunk in the mire.

7 T Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dangeon; (the king then sitting in the gate

of Benjamin;)

8 Ebed-molech went forth out of the king's

house, and spake to the king, saying, 9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have east into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ebed-meloch the Ethiopius, saying, Take from hence thirty non with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he

die. 11 So Elied-melech took the men with him. and ment into the house of the king under the firmsury, and took thence old cast clouts, and and rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Died-melech the Ethiopian said upto

ords. And Jeremiah did so.

13 So they drow up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremian remained in the court of the prison.

14 Then Zedekiah tan king sent, and took december the prophet anto him into the third entry that is in the house of the Loro; and the flat and unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; filde nothing from me.

15 Tann Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I desire it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel,

allt thou not nearken into me?

16 So Zedekith the king sware secretly unto Jeroman, saying, As the Load liveth, that made un this soul, I will not put thee to these near that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedeklah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God . . Israel, If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the bing of Babylon's princes, then thy soul stall live, and this city shall not be burn-: v m's fire; and thou shalt live, and thine

13 Fut if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Dabylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and of Jericho: and when they had taken him,

19 And Zedekish the king said unto Jere-

miah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into

their hand, and they mock me. 20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the veice

of the Losp, which I speak unto thee : so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall 21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the

word that the Lond hath shewed me: 22 And behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the kinz of Babylon's princes, and

those momen shall say. Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee? thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans; and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zedeklah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou

shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have falled with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast place where he is for there is no more bread said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king

said unto thee: 26 Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's

house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremish, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had sommanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the Jereminh, Put now these old cast clouts and prison until the day that Jerubalem was ta-outen rogs under thine armholes, under the kens and he was there when Jerusalem was

taken.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Jerusalem is taken. 7 Zedekiah made blind, and sent to Babylon. 8 The city is refued.

9 The people are captivated.

IN the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month,

the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, couth neither will I give thee into the hand of all the residue of the princes of the king of

Bdoylon.

4 T And it came to pass, that when Zedekish the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwint the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains

where begave judgment upon him.

7 Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.

8 7 And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire,

and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. 9 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him,

with the rest of the people that remained. 10 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them

vine; and and fields at the same time.

11 T Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzar-

adan the captain of the guard, saying, 12 Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto himreven as he shall

say unto thee.

13 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rab saris, and Norgalsharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home; so he dwelt among the people.

15 T Now the word of the Loan came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of

the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethlopian, saying, Thus saith the Loud of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before

17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the Lord: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the Loan.

CHAP. XL.

1 Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, guelh to Gedaliah: 7 the dispersed Jews reair to him. 15 Ishmael's consptracy.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jere-miah, and said unto him, The Loan thy God bath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the LORD hath brought if, and done according as he hath said: because we have sinned against the Loan, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon YOU.

from the chains which were upon thine Ishmael

they brought him up to Nebuchsdnezzar king hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, me into Babylon, come; and I will look well where begave judgment upon him. come with me into Babylon, forbear : behold. 6 Then the king of Babylon slew the sons come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also all the land to before thee: whither it seems the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of eth good and convenient for thee to go, thither

> 5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Gedeliah the son of Abikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and awell with him among the people : or go wheresoever it scemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him

among the people that were left in the land. 7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Scraigh the son of Tanhumeth, and the sous of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Manchathite, they and their men

9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeaus: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Baby-

lon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer-fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. 11 Likewise when all the Jews that ners in

Mosb, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpan, and gathered wine and summer-fruits very much.

13 T Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly the Lord, after that Nebuzar again the know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee! But Gedeliah the son of Ahlkam believed them not.

15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Sedalish in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know if: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant of Judah perish?

16 But Gedalish the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not 4 And now behold. I loose thee this day do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of

CHAP. XLI. Where. 11 Johanan recovereth the captives.

OW it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmeel the son of Nethaniah the son of Blishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah ; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

2 Then arose Isbmael the son of Nethaniah. and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the lend

3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with hire, even with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, and the Men of war.

4 And it came to pass, the second day after he had slain Gedalish, and no man knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, rven fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the Long.

6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unte them, Come to Geda-

fish the son of Ahikam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Netheniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him

8 But ten men were found among them, that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not; for we have treasures in the field of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he for-hare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gedallah, was it which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Miz-pah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Ne-buzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Geduliah the son of Ahitam: and Isbmael the son of Nathaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

11 T But when Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son

of Nethaniah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gibeon.

13 Now it came to pass, that, when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were

14 So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and west unto Johanan the son of Luresh.

15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah esca-I Ishmael treacherously killeth Gedelich and ped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah. and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethanish, from Mizpah, after that he had staim Ge-dalish the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Beth-

lebem, to go to enter into Egypt,

18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the con of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. whom the king of Babyion made governor in the land.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Johanan derireth Jeremiah to inquire of God, 19 Their Apportag reproved.

19 Their Apportag reproved.

THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johann the ann of Kassah promising obedience. 7 Jeremiah's answer.

hanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshsish, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near, 2 And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let.

we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the Loan thy God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as thise eyes de bebold us;)

3 That the Loup thy God may show us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that

we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the Loud your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that whatsoever thing the Logo shall answer you, I will declare if unto you; I will keep nothing back

from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The ..o.a.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The ..o.a. be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Loan thy God shall send thes

to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Land our God to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the Loan came unto Jerem's

8 Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Long. the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to

present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lorn; for I am with you to mye you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land

13 But if we say. We will not dwell in part of Judit, that were returned from all this land, neither obey the voice of the Loan, nations, whither they had been driven, to your God.

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the solded of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the

Loap, ye remnant of Judah, Thus saith the Loap of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly

set your faces to enter into Egypt, and go to solourn there; 16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword. which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you

there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there ; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence : and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will

bring upon them.

will do (t.

18 For thus saith the Loan of bosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: to captivit and ye shall be an execuation, and an asto-the sword nishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 The LORB hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah, Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you

this day. 20 For ye dissembled in your hearts, when e sent me unto the Loan your God, saying. Pray for us unto the Loan our Ged; and according unto all that the Loan our he burn with fire God shall say, so declare unto us, and we

21 And now I have this day declared if to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of

CHAP. XLIII.

2 Johanan carrieth Jeremiah into Egypt. Jeremiah prophesieth the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.

A ND it came to pass, that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the works of the Loan their God, for which the Loan their God had seat him to

them, even all these words, 2 Then spake Azariah the son of Hosbai-

ah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not ent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to nojourn there :

3 But Baruch the sop of Neriah settath thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might ut us to death, and carry us away captives atto Babylon.

4 So Johanna the som of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, sheyed not the voice of the Lazz, to dwell to the land of Judaha

dwell in the land of Judah : 6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedalish the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and

Baruch the son of Neriah. 7 So they came into the land of Egypt : for they obeyed not the voice of the Lean : thus

came they even to Tabpanhas.

8 ¶ Then came the word of the Loan unto

Jaremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,
9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brick-kiln, which is at the entry of Pharach's house in Tahpunhes, in

the sight of the men of Judah: 10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Loan of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Baby-ion, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall

spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, and deliver such as are for death to death; and such as are for captivity to captivity; and such as ere for the sword to

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives; and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall

go forth from thence in peace. 13 He shall break elso the images of Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall

CHAP XLIV. The desolation of Judah for idolatry. 15 The Jens' obstinacy, 26 is threatened. 20 The destruction of Egypt foreshewn.

the Loap your God, nor any thing for the which he had sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye of Egypt, which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdel, and at Tabball die by the sword, by the famine, and by panhes, and at Neph, and in the country of the pentilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to soloura.

of laraci, Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judab; and behold, this day

they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to proveke me to anger, in that they went te burn incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbolt, I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early, and sending thrm, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, per inclined their ear to turn from their wicke inces, to

burn no incense unto other geds. 6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerus-

lem; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day. 7 Therefore new thus salth the Loan, the

God of hosts, the God of Israel ; Wherefore 6 But Johnson the sen of Kareah and all commit ye this great evil against your souls. he captains of the forces, took all the remite aut off from you man and nomen, Child to remain:

& In that ye provoke me unto wrath with ther we be gone to dwell, that we might perfaces, and the people of the land, did not cut yourselves of, and that ye might perfaces, and the people of the land, did not cut yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loso remember them, and came it see curre and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of cause of the abominations which ye have com-Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, mitted; therefore is your land a desolation, and your own wickedness, and the wickedbess of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Loud of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all and by the famine : they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusaloin, by the sword, by the famine, and by tke pestil**ence :**

14 to that none of the remnant of Judah. winch are gone into the land of Egypt to sopourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as sumed by the sword and by the famine, until shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremizh, saying.

16 At for the word that thou hast spoken

Learken unto thee.

thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we hand of his enemies, and into the hand of have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekin and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezin the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incesse to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructthe queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year tree of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto

ber, without our men? 20 Then Jeremian said unto all the pro- 3 Thou diest say, Wo is me now for

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none tall the people which had given him that an swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities

the works of your hands, burning incense of Jucah, and in the streets of Jerusalem,

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear. I Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and beand an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lorp, nor day, neither have they feared, nor walked in walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word

of the Logo, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt: 25 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, the God

of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: with your hand, saying, We will surely per-they shall even be consumed by the sword form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lore, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah. in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be con-

there be an end of them. 28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to

sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine. or theirs 29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. unto us in the name of the Loap, we will not saith the Loap, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall place, that ye may know that my words shall remainly do whatsoever surely stand against you for evil:
ing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to 30 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will CHAP. XLV.

eth and comforteth him.

HE word that Jeremiah the make unto Reserved. HE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at

sayiar.
2 Thus saith the Long, the God of Israel,

unio thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil appointed.

upon all flesh, saith the Lord: but thy life is Ar I live, saith the king, whose name is will I give unto thee for a prey in all places the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tahor is among wnither thou goest

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 The Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loap which came to bitant Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles:

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaon-necho king of Egypt, which was by the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Jusi-ah king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones! are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the

Loan.
6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye charious; and let the mighty men come forth; the Load.

27 But fear not thou, O my servant Jathe shield; and the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of venzeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the award shall and none shall make him afraid devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk devour, and it shall be satisfee and made drunk 28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I bath a sacrifice in the north count , by the will make a full end of all the mations river Euphrates.

Il Go up into Gllead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the aughty, and

they are fallen both together. 13 J The word that the L.sup spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdel, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare howl. thee; for the sword shall devour round about 1hee

they stood not, because the Loan did drive fathers hall not look back . three children

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.; to He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let Loan saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27 furnish thy self to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolute without an inha-

Dodsided.

20 Egypt is like a very fair helfer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by her like fatted bullocks; for they also are the river huphrates in Carchenish, which turned back, and are fled away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent : for they shall march with an army, and come

against her with axes, as hewers of wood. 23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lord, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north. 25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No. and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods,

and their kings; even Pharaok, and all them that trust in him: 26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it

> cob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from after off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

> whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly un-

> > CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Loan that came to Jere-nish the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza

2 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing shood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cay, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hears of his strong houses, at the pushing of his ches 15 Why are thy valuant men swept away? riots, and at the running of his wheels, the

In that we provoke me unto wrath with puto other gods in the land of Egypt, whi- ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your fathers, rour kings, and your fathers, rour kings, and thousened to the land, did not cut yourselves o't, and that ye might be a the Loss remember them, and came it see curse and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and befathers, and the wickedness of the kings of cause of the abominations which re have com-Juduh, and the wickedness of their wives, mitted; therefore is your land a desolation, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 % Therefore thus saith the Loup of locts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jeruscient, by the sword, by the famine, and by

the postilence:

14 on that none of the remnant of Judab. which are gone into the land of Egypt to rejourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 T Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a creat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the hand of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken

bearken unto thes.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and

by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor saying, and her, and pour out drink-offerings unto 2 Thus saith the Long, the God of Israel, her, without our men?

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none all the people which had given him that an

swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities the works of your hands, burning incense of Jugah, and in the streets of Jerusalem,

22 So that the Loan could no longer bear,

and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day. 23 Bacause ve have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the Luan, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Logu, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt :

25 Thus saith the Lorp of bests, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of beaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah. in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be con-sumed by the sword and by the famine, until here be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall

stand, mine, or theirs. 29 T And this shall be a sign unto you. unto us in the name of the Loan, we will not saith the Loan, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will rive Pharach-hophra king of Egypt into the by your out drink-offerings unto her, as we hand of his enemies, and into the hand of hive done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zeckish in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zar king of Babyton. his enemy and the plenty of victuals, and were well and we zar king of Babyton. CHAP. XLV.

13 But since we left off to burn income to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

eth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for 20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the peo- 3 Thou didst say, Wo is me now! for

built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Loru: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI. 1 The overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27

Jacob comforted in his chastisement. THE word of the Loan which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

tiles; 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josialt king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, suith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood,

whose waters are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith,

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of bosts, a day of veugeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord Gop of hosts bath a sacrifice in the north count by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the loup spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpannes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. | 16 He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The upon another; and they said, Arise, and let LORD saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is out a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed. 18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Lund of hosts, Surely as Tahor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

bitant

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fied away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorp, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be comounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, suith the Long.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

and none shall make him afraid.

26 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee an measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly mupanished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Loan that came to Jereminb the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

Lowl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of the heo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his chie 15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? From, and at the runding of his whoels, he they stood not, because the Long did drive fininers shall not look back to the children and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none tall the people which had given him that an

it hat ve provoke me unto wrath with the work of your hands, burning incense cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a the Loan remember them, and came it not curse and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have com-mitted in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 Therefore thus saith the Loup of losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

is For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 ho that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to repours there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as sumed by the sword and by the famine, until shall escape.

15 I Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt of dwelt in the land of Eypt, in Pathros, an solourn there, shall know whose word shall swered Jeremiah, saying,

16 Ac for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the Load, we will not saith the Load, that I will punish you in this

hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zeckish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadreziu the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life, no evil.

13 But since we left off to burn incense to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instructthe queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor- saying, ship her, and pour out drink-offerings unto ber. without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the peoate to the men and to the mornen, and to the Long buth added grief to by sorrow;

ewer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities

of Jucah, and in the streets of Jerusalem. nuto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your ther ye be gone to dwell, that ye might princes, and the people of the land, did not

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear. 9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

iphabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Load, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lung, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Logy, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt:
25 Thus saith the Lord of bosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, swith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Juda's in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

Gop liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be con-

there be an end of them. 28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of

stand, mine, or theirs. 29 T And this shall be a sign unto you.

place, that ye may know that my words shall

surely stand against you for evil:
30 Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that CHAP. XLV.

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

2 Thus suith the Lond, the God of Israel,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for 3 Thou diest say.

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seak them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Loan: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Phacach's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadressar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loan which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

tiles;

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharach-necho king of Egypt, which was by the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josialt king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

and turned away back? and their mighty ones! are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: for fear was round about, saith the ed; she shall be delivered into the hand of

LORD. 6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall

toward the north by the river Euphrates. 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood,

whose waters are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith,

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Labyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

bend the bow. 10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the aword shall and none shall make him afraid. devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts

bath a sacrifice in the north count by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and tay cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the 1.54p spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stant fast, and prepare how). thee; for the sword shall devour round about

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. 1 to He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The inpon another: and they said, Arise, and let Loan saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is out a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed.

18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Loan of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sca, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, 27 furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

bitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which turned back, and are fied away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time

of their visitation. 22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent;

for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood. 23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched; be-5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed cause they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be comound-

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him :

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Long.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

26 Fear theu not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly un-Danished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Lond that came to Jeremiab the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shad

3 At the noise of the stamping of the heo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his chie 15 Why are thy valight men swept away? riots, and at the runbling of his whoels, he Per stood not, because the Loan did drive linners hall not look back to the children

& la that we provoke me unto wrath with out yourselves off, and that ye might be a the Lond remember them, and came it not cause and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

9 Have ve forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives. and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 % Therefore thus saith the Lord of losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Judah. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine : they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by

the pestilence :

14 ho that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a swered Jeremiah, sayling,

16 At for the word that thou hast spoken

Learken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to na evil.

the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and

by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor saying, the did we make her cakes to wor saying, and her, and pour out drink-offerings unto 2 Thus saith the Loan, the God of Israel, ber. without our men ?

and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none tall the people which had given him that an

swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the chies the works of your hands, burning income of Jucah, and in the streets of Jerustiem, into other gods in the land of Egypt, while, and your fathers, your kings, and, your ther we be gone to dwell, that we might princes, and the people of the land, did not

> 22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, hecause of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolution, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Loan, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Loan, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt :

25 Thus saith the Lond of bosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform YOUR YOWS.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loan, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Loan, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judab in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil. and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until here be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of areat multitude, even all the people that Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, and sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine, or theirs.

29 ¶ And this shall be a sign unto you, unto us in the name of the Load, we will not saith the Load, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the Loap; Behold, I will yive Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezin the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zer king of Babylon, his snemu and the plenty of victuals. and was made to the streets of victuals. Between the streets of victuals. CHAP. XLV.

13 But since we left off to burn income to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for 20 9 Then Jeremian said unto all the pool 3 Thou didst say. Wo is me now? for the to the morner, and to the Lord both added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. |

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Lorn: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places

whither thou goest. CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharach's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

THE word of the Loan which came to bitant. Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles;

alı king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the LORD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fail toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth: I will destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Labyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gop of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the aword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their bloud: for the Lord God of hosts bath a sacrifice in the north count by the river Euphrates.

Il Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the LJap spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stund fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

It He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shall thou say unto him, The upon another; and they said, Arise, and let LORD saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

> 17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

> appointed. 18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is

> the Load of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt,

27 farmish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pha-21 Also her hired men are in the midst of raoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by her like fatted bullocks; for they also are the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which turned back, and are fled away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their the fourth year of Jehoiskim the son of Josi- calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lorn, though it cannot be searched; be-5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed cause they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loap of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharach, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Long.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at case,

and none shall make him afraid.

26 Fear theu not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Loan: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly un-Dataished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Long that came to Jere-much the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Long; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and there that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

how).

3 At the noise of the stamping of the Lev's of his strong horses, at the rushing of his che 15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? Friots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the they stood not, because the Lond did drive framers shall not look back ". Here chadies,

In that ye provoke me unto wrath with cut yourselves of, and that ye might be a the Loud remember them, and came it not come and a reproach among all the nations of into his mind? the earth?

fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives. and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets

of Jerusalem?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers. Il & Therefore thus saith the Lorp of

losts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off

12 And I will take the remnant of Judab. that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all he consumed, and fall in the land of Egypt: 'hey shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine : and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jeruaniem, by the sword, by the famine, and by

tke pestilence :

14 to that none of the remnant of Judah. which are gone into the land of Egypt to ropourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there : for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other rods, and all the women that stood by, a areat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the hand of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

16 At for the word that thou hast spoken

Learnen unto thee.

17 But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn inceuse unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her, as we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw sought his life. no evil.

the queen of heaven, and to pour out drinkofferings unto ber, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and

by the famine.

19 And when we burned incerse to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to wor-logs unto her, did we make her cakes to wor-abink-offerings unto 2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, ber. without our men?

20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the penato to the men, and to the momen, and to the Loup buth added grief to bry sorrow;

and wickling, out of Judah, to leave you none tall the people which had given him that an swer, saying,
21 The incense that ye burned in the cities

the works of your hands, burning incense of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem. parts of ther gods in the land of Egypt, whither we be gone to dwell, that ye might princes, and the people of the land, did not

22 So that the Lond could no longer bear. 9 Have ye forrotten the wickedness of your because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an

inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Loap, and have not obeyed the voice of the Luap, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women. Hear the word of the Loap, all Judah that are in the land of

Egypt:

25 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-form our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of beaven, and to pour out drink-offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform YOUR VOWS.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Loun, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any map of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord

God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good; and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose word shall stand, mine, or theirs

29 T And this shall be a sign unto you, unto us in the name of the Loan, we will not saith the Loan, that I will punish you in this

place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I will give Pharanh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekish and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadreziu the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that zar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that CHAP. XLV.

13 But since we left off to burn income to 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-

cth and comforteth him.

THE word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah. when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah,

unto thee, O Baruch; Wo is me now! for 3 Thou didst say,

I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest. |

planted I will pluck up, even this whole sword. land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself ? seek them not: for behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Loan: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest

CHAP. XLVI.

1 The overthrow of Pharaoh's army. 13 The conquest of Egypt by Nebuckadrezzar. Jacob comforted in his chastisement.

HE word of the LOND which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gen-

tiles: 2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharach necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Duphrates in Carchemish, which the fourth year of Jehoiakim the sou of Jusi-ali king of Judah.

2 Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw

near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your belinets; furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

5 Wherefore bave I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear was round about, saith the LOAD.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith. I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will

destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye charlots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle and

10 For this is the day of the Lord Gon of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries : and the sword shall and none shall make him afraid. devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts bath a sacrifice in the north count , by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry bath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 J The word that the L.sao spake to Jeremian the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the

land of Egypt.

bend the bow.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stanl fast, and prepare howl. thee; for the sword shall devour round about

It He made many to fall, yea, one fell 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, The upon another: and they said, Arise, and let Load saith thus; Behold, that which I have us go again to our own people, and to the built will I break down, and that which I have land of our nativity, from the oppressing

17 They did cry there, Pharaoh king of

Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time

appointed. 18 As I live, saith the king, whose name is the Loan of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Curmel by the sca, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt. furnish thyself to go into captivity : for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inha-

bitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north. 21 Also her hired men are in the midst of

her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as bewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lord, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of

the people of the north.

25 The Loan of bosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh. and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharach, and all them that trust in him :

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the band of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyles, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, suith the Lorp.

27 ¶ But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and he not dismayed, O Israel: for be-hold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest, and at ease,

28 Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations

whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unparished.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. THE word of the Lond that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

2 Thus saith the Loan; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land; and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall

3 At the noise of the stamping of the Leo's of his strong horses, at the pushing of his chief 15 Why are thy valight men swept away? riots, and at the rumbling of his whoels, the they stood not, because the Loan did drive fininers shall not look back to their children

4 Recause of the day that cometh to spoil the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rad all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remainsth: for the Lorn will spoil the Philistines, the remmant of the country of Capitor.

5 Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

6 O thou sword of the Lord, hew long will if he ere thou be quiet! put up thyself into

thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

How can it be quiet, seeing the Lond hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shore! there hath he appointed it.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 The judgment of Moab for several corruptions: 47 the restoration of Moab.

GAINST Most thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Wo unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kirtsthaim is confounded and taken: Missab is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Monb: in Heshbon they have devised evil against it;

come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall pursue thee. 3 A voice of crying shall be from Horo-

maim, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Monb is destroyed; her little ones have

caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Lubith continual wesping shall go up; for in the going down of Horogaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and he like the

beath in the wilderness

7 T For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken : and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lond hath spoken

9 Give wings unto Meab, that it may flee and get away : for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the

JORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab bath been at ease from his youth and he bath nettled on his less, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity; therefore his fasts remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore behold, the days come, mith the Loro, that I will send unto him wanderers that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mosh shall be ashamed of Chemosh as the bouse of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, We are mighty and strong en for the war

15 Monb is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are good down to the slaughter, salth the King, whose pame is The Loap of bosts. 16 The calamity of Mosb is near to come,

and his affliction hasteth fast. 17 All ye that are about him, bemoun him; a vessel wherein to no pleasure, saith the and a'l ve that know his name, say, How is Long.

18 Thou caughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy giory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Mosb shall come upon thes.

and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that

escapeth, and say, What is done? 20 Moab is confounded: for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that

Moab is spoiled, 21 And judgment is come upon the plain

country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath, 22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-dibiathaim.

23 And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Bethgamul, and upon Beth-meon,

24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrak, and upon all the cities of the land of Monb. far or

повт. 25 The horn of Mosb is cut off, and his arm s broken, saith the Lord.

26 ¶ Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the Lonn: Monb also shall wallow in his vomit, and be also shall be in derision.

27 For was not Israel a derision unto thee ! was he found among thieves? for since thou

spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mosb, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her past in the sides of the hole's

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtlasse of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the Loan; but # shall not be no, his lies shall not so effect

31 Therefore will I how! for Mosh, and I will cry out for all Moab; mins Asart shall

mourn for the men of Kir-heres. 39 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone

over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summerfruits and upon thy vintage.
33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and

bave caused wine to fail from the wind preses: none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 Fr en the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahan, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease it Monh mith the Loap, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incesse to his gods.

38 Therefore mine beart shall sound for Mosh like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because

the riches that he both gotten are perished.

37 For every head shall be baid, and ever beard clipped: upon all the hands shall is cut

tings, and upon the loins sackeloth. 38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the house-tops of Mash, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mesh like

30 They shall howl, seging, How n it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame ! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall apread his wings over Mosb.

41 Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in oot.

Mosb at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her panes.

42 And Mosh shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified Aimself against the Loan.

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the

LORD 44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fail

into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Monh, the year of their visitation, saith the Loan. 45 They that fled atood under the shadow of Hushbon because of the force: but a fire

shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 We be unto thee, O Moab! the people

of Chemeak perisheth: for thy sons are taken eaptives, and thy daughters captives. 47 ¶ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Monb in the latter days, saith the Load.

Thus far is the judgment of Moab. CHAP. XLIX. 1 The judgment of the Ammonites, 7 of Edom,

23 of Domascus, 28 of Kedar, 30 of Hazor, 34 and of Elam.

CONCERNING the Ammonites, thus saith the Load; Hath Israel no sons? bath he no beir? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with are: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his beirs, saith the Loan.

3 Howi, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird ye with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the bedges: for their king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, saying, Who

shall come unto me!

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, mith the Loap Go of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall

gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the saptivity of the children of Ammon, salth the LORD.

7 T Concerning Edom, thus saith the Loan of bosts. /s wiedom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? in their wisdom

8 Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabituts of Dedan: for I will bring the calamity f Esau upon him; the time that I will visit

9 If grape-gatherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes! If thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Essu bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself : his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he is

11 Leave thy futherless children, I will pre-serve them alive; and let thy widows trust

12 For thus saith the Long; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of th e cut have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For I have sworm by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolution. a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the es thereof shall be perpetual waste

14 I have heard a rumour from the Loap. and an ambassador is sent unto the beathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against

her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For io, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, as the pride of thine beart. O thou that dwelles in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill : though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Long.

17 Also Edom shall be a desolution; every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and

shall hise at all the plagues thereof. 18 As in the overthrew of Sodom and Go-morrak and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Loan, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from ber: and who is a chosen man, that I may appeint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time ? and who is a at shepherd that will stand

before me ! 20 Therefore hear the counsel of the Long, that he bath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Temen: Surely the les of the flock shall draw them out : surely he shall make their behitations desolate with

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry, the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22 Beheld, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bourab: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty mes of Edom be as the heart of a women in

ber pang 23 7 Concerning Damascus. Fixmeth is con founded, and Arpad : for they have beard evil tidings: they are faint-hearted; there to ser-

row on the sea ; it cannot be quiet. 34 Damescus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to fice, and fear bath seized on her:

anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a weman in travail. 25 How is the city of praise not left, the city

of my joy ! 26 Therefore her young men shall fall in

nd all the men of war shall be j lay, suith the Long of hosts.

erning Kedar, and concerning A Hazor, which Nebuchadrezbylon shall smite, thus saith the ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil

ats and their flocks shall they

get you far off, dwell deep, O of Hazor, saith the Lonn: for tar king of Babylon hath taken t you, and hath conceived a pur-

et ye up unto the wealthy naelleth without care, saith the hath neither gates nor bars,

n alone. r camels shall be a booty, and of their cattle a spoil: and I nto all winds them that are in orners; and I will bring their all sides thereof, suith the turn in vain.

zor shall be a dwelling for draevolation for ever; there shall there, nor any son of man dwell

ord of the Loan that came to prophet against Elam, in the

ith the LORD of hosts: Behold. the bow of Elam, the chief of

in Elam will I bring the four e four quarters of heaven, and em toward all those winds; and no nation whither the outcasts of come.

il cause Elam to be dismayed enemies, and efore them that y flerce anger, saith the Loan; d the sword after them, till I

ill set my throne in Elam, and from thence the king and the the Loap.

shall come to pass in the latter will bring again the captivity of liee every one to his own land.

ie Loru

CHAP, L. The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, ie redemption of Israel.

I stainst the land of the Chalnish the prophet. re among the nations, and pub-

p a standard; publish, and con-Babylon is taken, Bel is con-

f the north there cometh up a

4 T in those days, and in that time, saith the Lorp, the children of Israel shall come, ill kindle a fire in the wall of they and the children of Judah together, goin shall consume the palaces of ing and weeping : they shall go, and seek the Long their God

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thickerward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Loan in a perpetual co-

venant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people bath been lost sheep : their shepherds have caused them to go c tray. they shall take to themselves they have turned them away on the moun and all their vessels, and their tains : they have gone from mountain to hill. .ey shall cry unto them, Fear is they have forgotten their resting-place

All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the Loap, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and

be as the he-goats before the flocks.

9 T For lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country : and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken : their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall re-

10 And Chalden shall be a spoil : all that spoil ber shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye re-joiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage; because ye are grown fat as the helfer at grass. and beliow as bulls;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded: the reign of Zedekiah king of she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the Long it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Bahylon shall be astonished, and hise at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lond.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath e: and I will bring evil upon given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her warls are thrown down: for it is the vengeauce of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.
16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him

that . indieth the sickle in the time of barvest: for near of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall

17 T Israel is a scattered sheep, the lions have driven him away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him: and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyton hath broken his that the LORD spake against Babones.

18 Therefore thus saith the Loan of hosts the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Sabyton and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring Israel again to his babiwlach is broken in pieces; her tation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Babuilded, her images are broken shall and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

f the north there cometh up a 20 In those days, and in that time, saith the her which shall make her land Loan, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought none shall dwell therein; they for, and there shall be mone; and the sins of they shall depart, both man Judah, and they shall not be found; for I will.

than for them a work I asserve

21 T Go up against the land of Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Loan; Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, so shall no man abide there, neither shall any saith the Loan, and do according to all that I son of man dwell therein. have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of

great destruction.

23 How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken ! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations !

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken. O Babylon, and thou wast not a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter aware : thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The Loud hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indiguation: for this is the work of the Lord Gou of

hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, upon her storehouses; cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly : let nothing of her be

is come, the time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that fice and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Loan our God, the ven-

geance of his te; ile.

29 Call together the archers against Babylon : all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done do unto her: for she hath been proud against the Loan, against the Holy One of Israel.

36 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut

off in that day, saith the Lond.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord Gon of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

33 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and mone shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, children of Israel and the children of Judah mere oppressed together; and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; The Loan of hosts is bis name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquist the inhabitants of Bahylon.

36 T A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and apon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and

they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled peo-ple that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women : a sword is upon her treasurer; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up : for it is the land of graven images, and they are med upon their kiels.

39 Therefore the wild heasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell ther shall it be dries in from generation to reacheth unto heaven, and is listed up even to

40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah

41 Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance; they are cruel, and will not shew mercy; their voice shall rour like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like of Babylon.

43 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble; anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a wo-

man in travail.

41 lichold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong; but I will make them suddenly run away from ner: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like 27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down me? and who will appoint me the time? and to the slaughter: we unto them! for their day | who is that shepherd that will stand before me ?

45 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the Loan, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Cualicans: surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitation desorate with

them.

43 At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAP. LI.

God's severe judgment against Babylon in revenge of Israel.

THUS saith the Lond; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me. a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fauners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her

round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the arrher bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine; and spare we not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through in-

her streets.

5 For Israel hall not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Loan of hosts : though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

6 Flee out of the midst of Pahylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recom-

7 Babylon halk been a golden cup in the Logo's hand, that made all the earth drunken : the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be

she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Babylon, but she there, and the owls shall dwell therein; and is not healed; forsake her, and let us go every it shall be no more, inhabited for ever : nei-jone into his own country : for her judgment

10 The Loap hath brought forth our right- the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashche coursess: come, and let us declare in Zion naz; appoint a captain against her; cause the the work of the Long our God.

Il Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lond hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device to against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Loan, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong; set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lorn bath both devised and done that which

he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and

the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Loap of hosts bath sworn by himself, saving, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a

shout against thee. 15 He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and bath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: be maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his trea-

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge? every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsebood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The Portion of Jacob & not like them: for be is the former of all things : and I cract is the rod of his inheritance : The Loap of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle-axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy king-

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the charlot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the

maid;
23 I will also break in pieces with thee the sepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Logo.

26 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lean, which destroyest all the earth; and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and rell thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burst mouniain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the fierce anger of the LORD.

27 Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the

borses to come up as the rough caterpillars

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

23 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Loan shall be per-formed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolution without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have for born to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might bath falled; they became as women : they have bursed her dwellingplaces; her bars are broken

31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at our end.

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath wushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out

35 The violence done to me and to my fiesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say. 36 Therefore thus saith the Loan: Behold,

I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her

springs dry.

37 And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 They shall roar together like lions : they

shall yell as lious' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lond.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the

slaughter, like rums with he goats.

41 How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! bow is Babylon become an astonishment among the pations!

42 The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves tbereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass

44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which be bath swallowed up : and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yes, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the russour that shall be heard in the had; A russour shall both come one year, and after mations against her, call together against her that he enother year stall come a response and violence in the land, ruler against ruler. 47 Therefore behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of

Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of ber. 48 Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the

spoilers shall come unto her from the north,

saith the Loan. 49 As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of

all the earth. 50 Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Loan afar off,

and let Jerusalem come into your mind.
51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house.

52 Wherefore behold, the days come, saith the Long, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and tarough all her land the

wounded shall groan.
53 Though Babylon should mount up to beaven, and though she should fortify height of her strength, yet from me shall land

spoilers come unto ber, saith the Loan. 54 A sound of a cry cometh from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:

55 Because the Loup hath spelled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoller is come upon her. such upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the Lorn God of recompenses shall surely

requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and ber wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the Lorp of hosts.

58 Thus saith the Loap of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burnt with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the

are, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Nerlah, the son of Masselah, when he went with Zedekiab the king of Judah into Babylon in the lem, fourth year of his reign. And this Serainh 13 was a quiet prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even all these words that are written against Baby-

lon

61 And Jeremiah said to Seralah. When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words:

63 And it shall be, when thou bust made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and east it into the midst of Euphrates :

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will brazen sea that was in the house of the Lord, bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

CHAP. LII.

1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem is besieged and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, &c.

EDEKIAH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libsuh.

2 And he did that which was evil in the even of the Loan, according to all that Jeholakim

had done. 3 For through the anger of the LORD it

came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Ze-deklah rebelled against the king of Babylon. 4 T And it came to pass in the ninth year

of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babyion came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh

year of king Zedekiah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city so that there was no bread for the people of the

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fied, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were by the city round

about:) and they went by the way of the plain. 8 ¶ But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedeklah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scatter.

ed from him.

9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamsth; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekish before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Ribiah.

Il Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains,

and the ring or Babyion some into in casina, and carried him to Babyion, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

12 T Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nebuchadvezzar king of Babyion, came Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, which served the king of Babylon, into Jerusa-

13 And burnt the house of the Loap, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerualem, and all the houses of the great mes,

burned he with fire.

14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about.

15 Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the spoken against this place, to cut it off, that that camined in the city, and those that fell but that it shall be desired for the people and the city, and those that fell but that it shall be desired for a fell but that it shall be desired for a fell but that it shall be desired for a fell but the time of Rahalla and the city and the time of Rahalla and the city and the people and the people and the people and the people and the residue of the people and the residue of the people and the people and the residue of the people and the residue of the people and the residue of the people and the pe guard carried away captive certain of the poor

16 But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for

vine-dressers and for husbandmen.

17 Also the pillars of brass that mere in the house of the Long, and the bases, and the the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass iof them to Babylon

and the bowls, and the spoons, midst of the city. esels of brase wherewith they

misery

I the caldrons, and the candle-

gold in gold, and that which was Hamath. ver, took the captain of the guard tive out of his own land.

pillars, one sea, and twelve hat were under the bases, which had made in the house of the iss of all these vessels was with-

cerning the pillars, the height nas eighteen cubits; and a filcubits did compass it; and the col nas four fingers: il mas

hapiter of brass was upon it;

e captain of the guard took Sef priest, and Zophaniah the sed the three keepers of the door: charge of the men of war; and them that were near the king's were found in the city; and

rons also, and the shovels, and the people of the land, that were found in the

26 So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard bk they away.

basons, and the firepans, and Babylon to Riblah.

27 And the king of Babyion smote them, and

e spoons, and the cups; that put them to death in Riblah in the land of Thus Judah was carried away cap-

28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: in the seventh year, three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 in the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem

eight hundred thirty and two persons:
30 In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar. Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred

of one chapiter mar five cu31 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and
ork and pomentants upon the thritteh year of the captivity of Jehoizmin
on about, all of brass. The king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the also and the pomegranates were five and twentieth day of the mouth, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon, in the first year re were ninety and six pome- of his reign, lifted up the head of Jeholachin side; and all the pomegranates king of Judah, and brought him forth out of work were an hundred round prison,

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were

with him in Bahylon.

33 And changed his prison garments: and also out of the city an emuch, he did continually est bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every eribe of the host, who mustered day a portion, until the day of his death, all the he land; and threescore men of days of his life.

The LAMENTATIONS of JEREMIAH.

nisery for her sins: 12 her com-

cople! how is she become as a and did mock at her subbaths. int was great among the nations, mong the provinces, how is she ary! eth sore in the night, and her

r cheeks: among all her lovers to comfort her: all her friends acherously with her; they are

because of great servitude: she ig the heathen, she findeth no persecutors overtook her beits.

of Zion de mourn, because none clemn feasts: all ber gates are priests sigh, her virgins are he is in hitterness.

varies are the chief, her enemies the LORD hath afflicted her for I am become vite. of her transgressions : her chilarted: her princes are become

strength before the pursuer.

7 Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant id confession of God's rightcons things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and the city sit solitary that mas none did help her: the adversaries saw her,

8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned: therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness; yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness & in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O sone into captivity because of Loan, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary bath apread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that the beathen entered into her sanctuary. whom thou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

Il All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul : see, O Loan, and consider ;

12 T Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow into captivity before the enemy. by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow the daughter of Zion all her like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me. wherewith the Loan hath afflicted me in the find no pasture, and they are day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my

e lay.

The voke of my transgressions is bound is hand; they are wreathed, and come non my neck : he hath made my strength 11, the Lorn bath delivered me into their is, from maum I am not able to rise

The Long hathtrodden under foot all my it y men in the midst of me; he hath called assembly against me to crush my young n : the LORD hath trollen the virgin, the ishter of Judah, as it a gine-press.

For these things I week ; mine eye, mine e ranneth down with water, because the feast, inforter that should relieve my soul is far im me : my children are desolate, because

e enemy prevailed.

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there · led concerning Jacob, that his adversaes should be round about him: Jerusalem is

s a menatruous woman among them. 15 % The Loan is righteous; for I have chelled against his commandment: hear, I cay you, all people, and beheld my sorrow : my virgins and my young men are gone into

it is I called for my lovers, but they deceive of one; my priests and mine elders gave up

e ghost in the city, while they sought their

it ear to relieve their souls. 20 Behold, O Loan; for I am in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turnel within mu; for I have gricvously rebelst: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home

there is as death. 21 They have heard that I sigh: there is table to comfort mer all mine chemics have corn and wine? when they swooned as the heard of my trouble; they are glid that wounded in the streets of the city, when thou hast done if; thou wilt bring the day their soul was poured out into their mothers' fall thou hast called, and they shall be like un-bosom. faul thou hast called, and they shall be like un-

22 Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them as thou had done unto

are many, and my heart is faint. CHAP. II

1 Jeremia's lamenteth Jerusulem's reisery, 20 he complainth thereof to God.

HOW hath the Long covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, and cast than from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his footstool in

the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he light thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground; he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his florce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which de-

voureth round about.

4 He hath beat his bow like an enemy : he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that more pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured ont his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy; he hathidown like a river day and night: give thyself

and it prevaileth against them: bef swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all appears a net for my feet, he hath turner ther palaces; he hath destroyed his strong holds. wk: he bath made are desolate and faint and both increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his ta-bernacle, as if it more of a garden; he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the solerun feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hain despired, in the indignation of his anger, the king and the priest.

7 The Lord bath cast off his altar, be hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palanes; they have made a noise in the house of the Load, as in the day of a solemo

8 The Loan hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion; he hath stretch ed out a line, he hath not withdrawn hand from destroying: therefore he made none to comfort her: the Loan hath com- the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; her king and her princes are among the Gentiles; the law is no more; her prophets also find no vi-

sion from the Loan.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth; the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowcls are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings

swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is

What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to the for all my transgressions : for my sight thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion! for thy breach is great like the

sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee; and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hise and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call the Perfection of beauty, the Joy of the whole earth !

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee, they his and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up; certainly this is the day that we looked for: we have found, we have seen it.

17 The Loan bath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the born of thine adversa-

ries. 18 Their heart cried unto the LORD, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease. 36 It is good that a men should both hope 19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the be- and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lond. tinning of the watches pour out thine heart like water oefore the face of the Loun : lift

up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

20 ¶ Behold, O Long, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Loan?

21 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed,

and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solema day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lond's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine casmy consumed.

CHAP. III.

The faithful benail their calamities, be. AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into darkess, but not tato light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day. 4 My flesh and my skin bath be made old;

he bath broken my bones.

5 He hath builded against me, and compassed mr with gall and travail.

6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old. 7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot

get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

R Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer. 9 He hath enclosed my ways with hewn

stone, he bath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, ud as a lion in secret places.

11 He hath turned aside m: ways, and pun-

ed me in pieces; he hath made me desolate.

12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a

mark for the arrow. 13 He bath caused the arrows of his quiver

to enter into my reins. 14 I was a derision to all my people; and

their song all the day. 15 He bath filled me with bitterness, he buth

made me drunken with wormwood. 16 He hath also broken my teeth with gra-

vel stones, he hath covered me with ashes. 17 And thou hast removed my soul far off

from peace: I forgat prosperity. 18 And I said, My strength and my hope i-

perished from the Loan:

19 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance,

and is humbled in me.

21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have

I hope. 22 ¶ It to of the Lond's mercles that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord & my portion, mith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

38 He sitleth alone and keepeth silence, be-

cause he hath borne it upon him. 28 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so

be there may be hope. 30 He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth

him: be is filled full with reproach

31 For the Lond will not cast of for ever: 32 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of bis mercies.

33 For he doth not afflict willingly mor grieve the children of men. 34. To crush under his feet all the prisoners

of the earth.

35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the Most High,

36 To subvert a men in his cause, the LORD approveth not

37 ¶ Who is he that suith, and it cometh to ass, when the Lond commandeth if not 38 Out of the mouth of the Most High proecedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, a

wan for the punishment of his sins? 40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn

again to the Loap. 41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands

unto God in the heavens. 42 We have transgressed, and have rebel-

led: thou hast not pardoned 43 Thou hast covered with anger, and perse euted un; thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through 45 Thou hast made us as the off-scouring and

refuse in the midst of the people. 46 All our enemies have opened their

mouths against us. 47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my

people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the Long look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my city. 52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird,

without cause. 53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon,

and cast a stone upon me 54 Waters flowed over mine head; then I

said, I am cut off. 55 T I called upon thy name, O Loun, out

of the low dumment 6 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not

thine car at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I call-

ed upon thee : thou saidet. Fear not.

56 O Long, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou bast redeemed my life.

39 O Load, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

80 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and

il their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reprosest, O Loan, and all their imaginations against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and their ri-|them; he will no more regard them: they sing up; I am their music-

64 Render unto them a recompense, Loup, according to the work of their hands. 65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse un-

to them. 66 Parascute and destroy them in anger

from under the beavens of the LOAD. CHAP. IV.

1 Zien's pitiful estate benefied: 13 she confesseth has sine. 21 Edom threatened.

HOW is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed; the stones of the manctuary are poured out in the top of every

2 The precious some of Zien, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the pot-

3 Even the sea-monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the outriches in the wilderness.

4 The tongue of the sucking child eleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh if unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in

scarlet embrace dunghills.

& For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, ey were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubles, their polithing was of supphire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin breadeleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain wi h hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for went of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they were their ment in the destruction of the daughter of my people.
11 The Lens bath accomplished his fury;

e hath poured out his fierce anger, and bath kindled a fire in Zion, and it bath devoured

the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 T For the sins of her prophets, and the liquities of her priests, that have shed the

blood of the just in the midst of her, 14 They have wandered as blind mae in the stream, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not to be their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; if is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fied away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more so shall be turned; renew our days as of old. journ there.

is The anger of the Loap bath divided art very wroth against us

respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched

for a nation that could not save us.

18 They bunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the beaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the assisted of the Loan, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among

the beathen. 21 T Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shall

be drunken, and shalt make thyself maked. 22 The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity : he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins

CHAP. V.

A piliful complaint of Zion in prayer to God.

REMEMBER, O Load, what is come upon
us consider, and behold our reproach. 2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our

bouses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mo-thers are as widows. 4 We have drunken our water for money;

our wood is sold unto us. 5 Our necks are under persecution: we la-

bour, and have no rest. 6 We have given the hand to the Egyptians, and to the Amyrians, to be satisfied with

7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and

we have borne their iniquities. 8 Servants have ruled over un: there is none

that doth deliver x, out of their hand 9 We get our bread with the peril of our ives, because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine. Il They ravished the women in Zion, and

the maids in the cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the

faces of elders were not bonoured.

13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood. 14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the

young men from their music.

15 The joy of our beart is esseed; our dance is turned into mourning. 16 The crown is fallen from our head: we

unto us that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart in faint; for these

things our eyes are dim. 18 Because of the mountain of Zion, which

is desolate, the foxes walk upon it

19 Thou, O Load, remainest for ever; thy throse from generation to generation.

30 Wherefore does thou forget us for ever,

and forsake us so long time? 21 Turn thou as unto thee, O Loan, and we

22 But thou best utterly rejected us; thou

¶ The Book of the Prophet EZEKIEL.

CHAP. 1 1 The time of Exektel's prophecy: 4 his vision of four cherubina, 15 of the four mheels,

25 and of the story of fied.
NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth
year, in the fourth month, in the
8(th day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chebar, that the heavens were opened, and I saw visious of

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Jehoinchin's cap-

- tivity,
 3 The word of the Lord came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans, by the river Chebar; and the hand of the Loan was there upon him.
- 4 ¶ And I looked, and behold, a whirlwind came out of the morth, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness mas about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.
- 5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every

one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet mas like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass

8 And they had the bands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four

had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went

every one straight forward

10 As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an cagle.

11 Thus mere their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go they went:

and they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of light-

15 Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold, one wheel upon the earth by the living

creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work mar like unto the colour of a beryl : and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they

of eyes round about them four

19 And when the living creatures went, t'e which went by them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for

the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the

wheels. 22 And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth

over their Leads above.

23 And under the firmament mere their wings straight, the one toward the other : every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side. their bodies.

24 And when they went I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech as the noise of an host: when they stood they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmsment that was over their heads, when they

stood, and had let down their wings.

26 T And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne as the appearance of a sapphire stone : and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon

27 And I saw as the colour of smber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I caw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Loan. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

CHAP. II.

| Exchiel's commission: 6 his instructions: 9

the roll of his heavy prophecy.
ND he said unto me, Son of man, stand A upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And the spirit entered into me when he spake.unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me, they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For they are impudent children, and stiffhearted: I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop.

went.

5 And they, whether they will hear, or

18 As for their rings, they were so high that
they were dreadful; and their rings were full rebellious house) yet shall know that there I hath been a prophet among them.

Chap. ili, iv.

m, neither the araid of lieir words, though strong upon me.
rs and thorns be with thee, and thou dost 15 ¶ Then I came to them of Il among scorpions: be not afraid of their ids, nor be dismayed at their looks, though

y be a rebellious house.

And thou shall speak my words unto in, whether they will hear, or whether y will forbear; for they are most rebel-.15.

5 But thou, son of man, bear what I say unto e; Be not thou rebellious like that rebelas house: open thy mouth, and eat that I

9 % And when I looked, behold, as hand as sent unto me; and lo, a roll of a book seas

10 And he spread it before me: and it was ritten within and without; and there was ritten therein lumentations, and mourning, nd wo.

CHAP. III.

Exchiel eateth the roll: 15 God sheweth him

the rule of prophecy, 22 and shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.

A TOREOVER be said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me

to eat that roll

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat #; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak

with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to

the house of Israel: 6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an bard language, whose words thou canst not understand.

7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and

bard-hearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong

against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant harder than flint, have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine beart, and hear with thine

Il And go, get thee to them of the captivi-ty, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear

12 Then the spirit took me up, and I beard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lond from his

place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

Is So the spirit lifted me up, and took me and the city; and set thy face : away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat and it shall be besieged, and t

T And thou, son of man, be not alraid of of my spirit; but the hand of the vity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by th

Ezekiel cateth

Chebar, and I sat where they to mained there ratenished among t 16 And it came to pass at the en

days, that the word of the LORD me, saying.

17 con of man, I have made the

man unto the house of Israel: ther the word at my mouth, and give t ing from me. 18 When I say unto the wicked. surely die; and thou givest him no

uor speakest to wars the wicker wicked way, to save his life; the sa man shall die in his iniquity; but

will I require at thine hand. 19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, t

not from his wickedness, nor from way, he shall die in his iniquity; bu delivered thy soul.

20 Again, when a righteous man from his righteousness, and comm and I lay a stumbling-block before hi die: because thou hast not given his he shall die in his sin, and his rig which he hath done shall not b bered; but his blood will I requir

hand 21 Nevertheless & thou warn the man, that the righteous sin not, as not sin, he shall surely live, bec warned; also thou hast delivered th

22 T And the hand of the LORD upon me; and he said unto me;

forth into the plain, and I will then thee.

23 Then I arose, and went fort plain: and behold, the glory of the 1 Surely had I sent thee there, as the glory which I saw by to them, they would have hearkened unto of Cheber: and I fell on my face.

-24 Then the spirit entered into n me upon my feet, and spake with said unto me, Go, shut thyself wi

house.

25 But thou, O son of man, bel shall put bands upon thee, and shall with them, and thou shall not go them.

26 And I will make thy tongue the roof of thy mouth that thou shall and shalt not be to them a reprover are a reballious beuse

27 But when I speak with thee, I thy mouth, and thou shalt say u. Thus saith the Lord Gon; He tha let him bear; and he that forbearet forbear: for they are a rebellious h CHAP. IV.

By the type of a stege is showed the Jeroboam's defection to the capt HOU also, son of man, take thee lay it before thee, and portra

the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and b
against it, and east a mount against i

camp also against it, and set balte against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee at and set it for a wall of iron bett y ange,

ainst it. This shall be a sign to the ; rael.

u also upon thy left skie, and lay the number of the days that thou on it thou shalt bear their infquity. have laid upon thee the years of ty, according to the number of the hundred and ninety days: so bear the iniquity of the house of

hen thou hast accomplished them, n thy right side, and thou shalt quity of the house of Judah forty ve appointed thee each day for a

ore thou shalt set thy face toward Jerusalem, and thine arm shall be il thou hast ended the days of thy

thou also unto thee wheat, and i beans, and leutiles, and milist, and put them is one vessel, and bread thereof, according to the the days that thou shall lie upon hree hundred and alsety days shall ereof. hy meat which thou shall est shall

ght, twenty shekels a day: from ie shalt thou eat it. shalt drink also water by measure,

part of an his: from time to time irink.

thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, halt bake it with dung that cometh , in their sight.

the Loan said, Even thus shall the f israel est their defiled bread Gentiles, wather I will drive

said I, Ah Lord Gop! behold, my not been polluted: for from m even till now, have I not eaten of dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; ne there abominable flesh into my

he said unto me, Lo, I have given y bread therewith.

reover he said unto me, Son of man, vill break the staff of bread in Jeruthey shall eat bread by weight, ire; and they shall drink water by nd with autonishment:

they may want bread and water, onied one with another, and confor their iniquity.

CHAP: V. type of hair, 5 is shared the judg Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by word, and dispersion.

iou, son of man, take thee a sharp take thee a barber's razor, and) pass upon thine head, and upon

mite about it with a knife; and a have spoken if. hou shalt scatter in the wind; and I nt a award after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in num-

3 Thou shau also care thereof a term a massiber, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

b Thus saith the Lord Gop; This is Jerumilem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And see buth changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not

walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked and thou shalt prophesy against it. in my statutes, neither have kept my judg-shold, I will lay bands upon thee, meats, neither have done according to the alt not turn thee from one side to judgments of the mations that are round about

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold I, even I, am against thee, and will excourse judgments in the midst of thes, in the

sight of the nations.

9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like; because of all thine shomingtions

10 Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thur, and the sons shall est their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctus-ry with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also di-

minish fire; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity. 12 % A third part of thee shall die with the pertilence, and with femine shall they be consumed in the midst of thes: and a third part shall fall by the aword round about thee; and I will scatter a third part into all the winds; and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished. and I will cause my fury to rest upon them. dung for man's dung, and thou shalt and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Load have spoken if in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in

14 Moreover I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a taust, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and is fury, and in furious rebukes. I the Load have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you; and I will increase the famine upon you.

then take thee balances to weigh then take thee balances to weigh the fake.

The factor with fire a third part in the city, when the days of the life and thou shalt take a third life in the city. The city is a third to the city when the city is a third life in the city in the city is a third life in the city in the city in the city is a city in the city in

CHAP. VI. The judgment of Israel for their idealry

remeant shall be saved. If The fulthful; the end is come upon the four corners of the r exhorted to lament their calamities.

ND the word of the Long came unto

. saying, Son of man, set thy face toward the intains of largel, and prophesy against

And say, Ye mountains of israel, hear the d of the Lord Gop; Thus saith the Lord to the mountains and to the hills, to the rs and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy r high place

And your altars shall be desolate, and your ges shall be broken; and I will cast down

r slain men before your idols.

And I will lay the dead carcases of the dren of Israel before their idols: and I will ter your bones round about your alters. In all your dwelling-places the cities shall laid waste, and the high places shall be plate; that your altars may be laid te and made despiate, and your idols may broken and cease, and your images be cut down, and your works may be lished.

And the chain shall fall in the midst of you; ye shall know that I om the LORD.

Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may e some that shall escape the sword among nations, when ye shall be scattered through countries.

And they that escape of you shall remem-me among the nations, whither they il be carried captives, because I am ken with their whorish heart, which bath arted from me, and with their eyes ch go a whoring after their idols: and v shall loathe themselves for the evils ch they have committed in all their minations.

) And they shall know that I am the Loan, that I have not said in vain that I would

this evil unto them.

Thus saith the Lord Gop, Smite with e hand, and stamp with thy foot, and may, s. for all the evil abominations of the house -rael! for they shall fall by the sword, by famine, and by the pestilence.

He that is far off shall die of the pestiee; and he that is near shall fall by the rd; and he that remainsth and is besieged l die by the famine : thus will I accomplish

fury upon them.

I Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, in their siain mes shall be among their s round about their alters, upon every high , in all the tops of the mountains, and under ry green tree, and under every thick nak, place where they did offer sweet savour to neir idols.

So will I stretch out my hand upon them, make the land desolute, yea, more desothan the wilderness toward Diblath, in all r habitations: and they shall know that f he Loan.

CHAP. VII.

rael's final desolation. . 16 The mouraful prutance of them that escape. 23 Under t type of a chain is showed their miserable plivite

OREOVER the word of the Lord came unto me, saying.

land. 3 Now is the end some upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recom-pense upon thee all thine shominations.

4 And mine eye shall not spare thee, seither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that

I am the Loud. 5 Thus saith the Lord God; As evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 The morning is come upon thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the sounding

again of the mountains 8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abomine-

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee ac-cording to thy ways, and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Loap that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gene forth; the rod bath blossomed,

pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a rod of wicked-ness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs: neither shall there be waiting for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near;

let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn : for wrath is upon all the multitude

thereof.

13 For the seller shell not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude

thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is he the city, famine and pestilence shall devour

16 T But they that escape of them she'd escape, and shall be on the mountains like dover of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands shall be feeble, and all knees

shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them: and skame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silve and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: then shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill th howels: because it is the stumbling-block of their iniquity.

20 T Az for the beauty of his ornement, he Also, thou son of man, thus saith the set it in majesty; but they made the images i Gop unto the land of Laraci. As end, of their shominations and of their detect. able things therein: therefore have I set it far nable beasts, and all the idols of the house from them 21 And I will give it into the bands of the

feracl's miscrable captivity.

strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and

they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ Make a chain: for the land is full of sloody crimes, and the city is full of vio-

24 Wherefore I wil! bring the worst of the

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek

peace, and there shall be none. 26 Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall the

seek a vision of the prophet: but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. 27 The king shall mourn, and the prince hall be clothed with devolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be

troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Loap.

CRAP. VIII.

I Exchiel's vision of jealoury. bers of imagery. 7 The cham-

ND it came to pass in the sixth year, in Athe sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, se I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord Gop fell there upon me.

2 Then I beheld, and lo, a likeness as the ppearance of fire : from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even opward, as the appearance of bright-

mess, as the colour of amber 3 And he put forth the form of an hand,

and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of

God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where wer the seat of the image of jealousy, which

provoketh to jealousy.

4 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel

was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man,

lift up thine eyes now the way toward the worth. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, eest thou what the do? even the great a-communitions that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? But turn thee yet again, and thou shall see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a bole in the wall 8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now

is the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the

wicked abominations that they do here.

4mary form of creeping things, and abomi- ye pity.

of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Janzaniah the som of Shaphan, with every man his conserin his hand; and a thick cloud of income went

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? For they say, ... he heathen, and they shall possess their houses; chambers of his imagery! For they say, the Loan seth us not; the Loan bath forsaken there, and their holy places shall be defiled.

13 THe said also unto me, Tura thee yet again, and thou thalt see greater abominations that they do. 14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Loap's house which was toward

the north; and behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

15 Then said be unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man! Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lond's house, and behold, at the door of the temple of the Loap, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Loan, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seem

this, O son of man! Is it a light thing to the bouse of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here! For they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and lo, they put the

branch to their nos 18 Therefore will I also deal in fury : mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity :

and though they cry in mine cars with a loud voice, yet will I not bear them CHAP. IX.

1 A vision whereby is showed the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest.
8 God cannol be entrasted for them.

HE crited also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw sear, even every man with his destroying weapon is his hand

2 And behold, six mes came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter-weapon im his hand; and one man among them was clothed with lines, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen alter.

3 And the glery of the Ged of Israel was gone up from the cheryb, whereupon be was to the threshold of the house. And be called to the man clothed with linen, which had the

writer's inkhorn by his side ;

4 And the Loan said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the fore-heads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that he done in the midst

5 T And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and 10 So I went in and saw; and behold smite: let not your eye spare, sakher have Chap. E, Ei.

not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon

9 Then said be unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perversences: for they say, The Loan bath forsaken the earth, and the Loan seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will re-compense their way upon their head.

11 And behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast in them. commanded me.

CHAP. X.

I The vision of the coals of fire to be scattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims.

THEN I looked, and behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubims, and scatter them over the sky. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubians stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the

loud filled the inner court.

4 Then the glory of the Lord went up from he cherub, and stood over the threshold of ie house; and the house was filled with the oud, and the court was full of the brightness the Lond's glory.

And the sound of the cherubins' wings is heard even to the outer court, as the voice the Almighty God when he speaketh.

3 And it came to pass, that when he had mmanded the man clothed with linen, say-. Take fire from between the wheels, from nd beside the wheels.

And one cherub stretched forth his hand between the cherubins unto the fire . was between the cherubins, and took ecf. and put it into the hands of him that

T And there appeared in the cherubius orm of a man's hand under their wings. and when I looked, behold, the four 5 And the Spirit of the Loap fell upon me. Is by the cherubins, one wheel by one and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the r of a bery! wone. r of a bery! fone.

Ind. as for their appearances, they four the have multiplied your stain in this city.

is likeness, as if a wheel had been in the and ye have filled the streets thereof with the of a wheel.

6 Slay utterly old and young, both maids four sides; they turned not as they went, and little children, and women: but come but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them

in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces; the first my face, and cried, and said. Ah Lord face was the face of a cherub, and the second follow with thou destroy all the residue of face was the face of a man, and the third the Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an

> 15 And the cherubime were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river

of Chebar.

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them; and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, there stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was

18 Then the glory of the Lorn departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood

over the cherubians

19 And the cherubims lifted up their wings and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar, and I knew that they were the cherubims

21 Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar. their appearances and themselves: they went

every one straight forward. CHAP. XI.

1 The princes' presumption: 4 their sin and judgment. 14 God's purpose in saving a remnant, 21 and punishing the wicked.

OREOVER the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward; and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son ween the cherubins; then he went in, and of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaish. princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give

wicked counsel in this city:
3 Which say, if is not near; let us build clothed with linen: who took if, and went bouses: this city is the caldron, and we be the

4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

th, and another wheel by another cherub: Loan; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: he appearance of the wheels was as the for I know the things that come into your

slair

God preserveth a remain. Israel's coptivity

alain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst

of it. 8 Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring

a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will brig you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among

you. 10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge

ou in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, nei-ther shall ye be the fiesh in the midst thereof; and I will judge you in the border of Israel: 12 And ye shall know that I gas the Lonn:

for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that are round

about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophe-sied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaish died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord Gon! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel ?

14 T Again the word of the Long came unto

me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, Get ye far from the Loup: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus suith the Lord GoD; Although i have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God. I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye

ave been scattered, and I will give you the tand of Israel.

18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away sil the detestable things thereof, and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one beart, and I will put a new spirkt within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detectable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord Gop.

22 Then did the cherubins lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the

23 And the glory of the Lorp west up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east skie of the

24 T Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in vision by the Spirit of God into Chalden, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me. CHAP. XIL 1 The type of Eschiel's removing, & sheweth the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Ezekiel's trem-

bling shereth the Jews' desolution. THE word of the Loan also came unto me,

saving.

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious bouse, which have eyes to see,

and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not : for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thes stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place

to another place in their sight: it may be they will comider, though they as a rebellious bouse. 4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing : and thou shalt go forth at even is their sight: as

they that go forth into captivity. 5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight,

and carry out thereby.
6 In their aight shalt thou bear if upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight:

the ground: for I have set thee for a sign unto the acuse of Israel. 7 And I did so as I was commanded. I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for cap tivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare if upon my shoulder in

their aight.

8 ¶ And in the morning came the word of

the Lord auto me, saying,
9 Son of man, bath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them Thus saith the Lord Son; This burden concernets the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that ere

among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done.

so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and

shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My set also will I spread upon him, and
he shall be taken in my snare: and I will

bring him to Babyion to the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he

shall die there.
14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bends; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 And they shall know that I am the LORD. when I shall scatter them among the nations,

and disperse them in the countries 16 But I will leave a few men of them from glory of the God of Israel was over them the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abe-minations among the heathen whither them come; and they shall know that I

LORD. 17 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

to me, mying, 18 Son of man, est thy bread with quak inc. and drink thy water with trembling and with

care(ulosss.

9 And say unto the people of the land, ple, neither shall they be written in the wri-us with the Lord Gop of the inhabitants of iting of the house of Israel, neither shall they usalem, and of the land of Israel; They il eat their bread with carefulness, and ak their water with astonishment, that her I may be desolate from all that is therein, ause of the violence of all them that ell therein.

0 And the cities that are inhabited shall be i waste, and the land shall be desolate; and shall know that I am the Load.

I ¶ And the word of the Load came unto

saying, 2 Son of man, what is that proverb that have in the land of Israel, saying, The 's are prolonged, and every vision faileth ! 3 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord D; I will make this preverb to cen y shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; say unto them, The days are at hand, and

effect of every vision.

4 For there shall be no more any vain ion nor flattering divination within the

use of Israel. 5 For I am the Long: I will speak, and word that I shall speak shall come to pass; shall be no more prolonged: for in your 78. O rebellious house, will I say the word, i will perform it, saith the Lord Gon.

18 % Again the word of the Lord came to

, saying,

77 Son of man, behold, they of the house of ael say, The vision that he seeth is for madays to come, and he prophesisth of the ies that are far off.

8 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the rd GoD; There shall none of my words be slonged any more, but the word which I

CHAP. XIII.

The reproof of lying prophets, 10 and their intempered mortar. 17 Of the prophetesses, ınd their pillows.

ND the word of the Loan came unto me,

saying,

Son of man, prophery against the prophets israel that prophesy, and say thou unto m that prophesy out of their own hearts,

par ye the word of the Long;
I Thus saith the Lord Goo; Wo unto the lish prophets, that follow their own spirit.

I have seen nothing !

O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes

the deserts.

. Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neiir made up the hedge for the house of Isif to stand in the battle in the day of the

RD. They have seen vanity and lying diviion, saying. The LORD saith: and the de olders to hope that they would confirm

' Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have not spoken a lying divination, whereas say, The Lord saith if; albeit I have not

Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Bese ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, refore behold, I am against you, saith the that I am the Lond. rd Gop.

And mine hand shall be upon the pro-its that see vanity, and that divine lies: y shall not be in the assembly of my peo-5:13

ester into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord Gon.

10 T Because, even because they have asduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a walt, and lo, others daubed it with untempered morter :

11 Say unto them which daub it with un-tempered mortar, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall full; and a stormy wind aball rend (f.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where to the daubing where-

with ye have caubed if ?

13 Therefore thus saith-the Lord Gon; 1 will even read it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hallstones in my fury to consume ii.

14 So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered morter, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Loan.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered merter, and will say unto you. The wall is no more, neither they that

daubed it:

16 To wit, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord Gon.

17 T Likewise, thou son of man, set the ve spoken shall be done, mith the Lerd face against the daughters of thy people,

which prophery out of their own heart; and prophery thou against them.

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; We to the roomes that sew pillows to all sym-holes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls

alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye poliute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, tsulay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies? 20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Be-

hold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand; and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted: and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made set and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from

his wicked way, by promising him life:
23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know

CHAP. XIV.

1 God answereth idolators according to their own heart. 12 God's irrevocable sentence. 22 A remnant shall be raved.

23

s certain of the elders of largel | neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall and sat before me. be delivered themselves.

ord of the Loan came unto me,

, these men have set up their iniquity before their face:

ulred of at all by them? peak unto them, and may unto th the Lord Gon; Every man Israel that setteth up his idols id putteth the stumbling-block before his face, and cometh ; I the Lord will answer him cording to the multitude of his

ay take the house of Israel in t, because they are all estranged th their idols. re say unto the house of Israel, Lord Gon; Repent, and turn n your idols; and turn away

n all your abominations one of the house of Israel, nger that sojourneth in Israel, th himself from me, and setteth n his heart, and putteth the k of his iniquity before his face, a prophet to inquire of him : I the Loap will answer him

i set my face against that man, e him a sign and a proverb, it him off from the midst of id ye shall know that I om the

prophet be deceived when he thing, I the Loap have deceived and I will stretch out my band will destroy him from the midst

shall bear the punishment of the punishment of the prophet as the punishment of him that

house of Israel may go no more e, neither be polluted any more transgressions; but that they ople, and I may be their God, Gop.

ard of the Loap came again to

man, when the land sinneth respassing grievously, then will mine hand upon it, and will of the bread thereof, and will on it, and will cut off man and

hese three men, Noah, Daniel, in it, they should deliver but is by their righteousness, saith

ause noisome beasts to pass ad, and they spoil it, so that it be no man may pass through be-

these three men were in it, as I Lord Gon, they shall deliver or daughters; they only shall be the land shall be desolate.

bring a sword upon that land, i, go through the land; so that and beast from it:

19 T Or if I send a pestilence into that land. and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in

it, as I live, suith the Lord Gon, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteous-

21 For thus mith the Lord Gen; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast ?

22 T Yet behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both soms and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted co-cerning the swil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, ever concerning all that I have

brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God. CHAP. XV.

2 By the unfitness of the vine-branch for any work, 6 is showed the rejection of Jerusalem. A ND the word of the Load came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man; What is the vine-tree more than any tree, or them a branch which is among the trees of the forest!

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work! Or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon !

4 Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the are devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work ?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work : how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devouged it, and it is burned?

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest. which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

7 And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from one fire, and mother fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I am the Load, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord Gou.

CHAP. XVI. I By a wrotched infant is showed the state of

Jerusalem : ' B God's love to her. GAIN, the word of the Load came unto

me, saying, 2 Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her

abominations, Thus saith the Lord God unto 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy sativity is of the land of Canaan; thy father was an Amo-

rite, and thy mother an Hittite. 4 And as for thy netivity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, seither wast thou washed in water to supple thes; thou wast not sailed at all, nor swandled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these these three men were in it, as unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; e Lord Gop, they shall deliver but thou wast cast out in the open field, to

he loathing of thy person, in the day that ked and have, and wast polluted in thy blood.

hou wast born. 6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw hee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto hee when thou must in thy blood, Live; yea, said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood,

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud f the field, and thou hast increased and waxn great, and thou art come to excellent rnaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and hine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked nd bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked pun thee, behold, thy time was the time flove; and I spread my skirt over thee, nd covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware nto thee, and entered into a covenant with hee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest

nine. 9 Then washed I thee with water; yea, I broughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I clothed thee also with broidered work, nd shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded hee about with fine linen, and I covered thee rith silk.

Il I decked thee also with ornaments, and put bracelets upon thine hands, and a chain

n thy neck.

And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and ar-rings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown

pon thine head.

our, and honey, and oil: and thou wast ex-eeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the eathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect brough my comeliness, which I had put upon

bee, saith the Lord Gon.

15 ¶ But thou didst trust in thine own beauy, and playedst the harlot because of thy re-

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of

18 And tookest thy broidered garments, and tions, and by the blood of the overedst them: and thou hast set mine oil and which thou didst give unto them;

OD.

ly daughters, whom thou hast born unto ie, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them

e fire for them?

22 And in all thine ahominations and thy horedoms thou hast not remembered the bare. iys of thy youth, when thou wast na-

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (wo, we unto thee! saith the Lord Gon ;

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high

place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abborred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy who redoms.

26 Thou hast also committed forpication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to

provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of

thy lewd way.

28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea,

thou hast played the barlot with them, and yet

couldest not be satisfied. 29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chalden;

and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith. 30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord Gop, seeing thou doest all these things, the

work of an imperious whorish woman ;

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and place in the head of every way, and ma liver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and lik, and hyroidered work; thou didst eat fine hot been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire ;

32 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her hus-

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

y, and playedst the harlot because or toy round, and pouredst out thy fornications on very one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didn't take, in that thou givest a reward, and no reward in that thou givest a reward, and no reward of deckedst thy high places with diversioners, and playedst the harlot thereupon: trans.

15 His tidags shall not come, neither shall it

36 Thus the Lord Gop; Because thy my gold and of my silver, which I had given filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness nee, and madest to thyself images of men, and discovered through thy whoredoms with the idst commit whoredom with them, lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominathe blood of thy children.

ine inceges before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine lover, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed see, thou hast even set it before them for a them that thou hast lated; I will even gather veet savour: and thus I was, saith the Lord them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may

20 Moreover, thou hast taken thy sons and see all thy nakedness.

v daughters, whom thou hast born unto 38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and

be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a I will give thee blood in fury and jeniousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand.

21 That thou hast stain my children, and deand they shall throw down thise eminent place. vered them to cause them to pass through and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee maked and

40 They shall also bring up a company

against thee, and they shall stone thee with iters of Syria, and all that are round about her-atones, and thrust thee through with their the daughters of the Philistines, which despise

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women : and I will cause thea to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also

shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more

angry.

43 Because thou bast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore, I also will recon, one thy way upon this head, saith the Lord Gop: and thou shalt not commit this lawdness above all thine abominations.

44 T Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As

is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou erf thy mother's daughter, that boatheth her husband and her children; and batheth her husband and her children; and confounded, and never open thy mouth any flou art the uster of thy sletters, which louth-nor because of thy shame, when I am pact-ed their husbands and their children; your fied toward thee for all that thou hast done, mother was an Hittite, and your father an saith the Lord God-

46 And thine older sister is flamaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Bodom and her daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations; but, as y shat were a very little thing, thou wast cor-cupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, suith the Lord Goo, Sodom thy ster hath not done, she nor her daughters, as

thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold; this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters,

neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed them therefore I took them

away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abo-

thou hast done. 52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame, for thy was that thou hast committed more abominable than they : they are more righteous than thou; yea, be he m thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters. So When I shall bring again their captivity, wate the captivity of Sedom and her daughters, and that

the captivity of Esmerie and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters

shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned

thee round about. 58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thing

abominations, saith the Load.

59 For thus saith the Lord Goo; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the outh in breaking the cove-

60 T Nevertheless I will remember my

covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlesting coverant. 61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy

sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant. 62 And I will establish my covenant with

thee; and thou shalt knew that I am the

LORD: 63 That thou mayest remember, and be

CHAP. XVII.

1 By two eagles and a vine, 1) is showed God's judement upon Jerusalem. 22 God promis-

cth to plant the codar of the gespel.

A ND the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a

perable unto the house of Israel; & And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; A great eagle with great wings, long-winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of

the cedar. 4 He cropped off the top of its young twigs and carried it into a land of traffic; he set it

in a city of merchants. 5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed if by

great waters, and set it as a willow tree. 6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: minations more than they, and hast justified so it became a vine, and thy sisters in all thine abominations which and shot forth sprigs. so it became a vine, and brought forth branches.

7 There was also another great eagle with

great wings and many feathers: and behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her planta-

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus mith the Lord Gon: Shall it prosper? Shall be not pull up the 54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, and mayest be confounded in all that thou that it wither? It shall wither in all the leaves hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto of her spring, even without great power them. thereof.

10 Yea behold, being planted, shall it prosper? Shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? It shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,
57 Before thy wickedness was discovered,
as at the time of thy represent of the daughye not what these things mean? Tell them,

ld, the king of Babylon is come to Jern-1, and bath taken the king thereof, and the father, so also the soul of the son is minerinces thereof, and led them with him to the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

And hath taken of the king's seed, and a covenant with him, and hath taken an of him: he bath also taken the mighty of

That the bingdom might be base, that it t not lift itself up, but that by keeping of

ovenant it might stand. But he rebelled against him in sending imbassadors into Egypt, that they might him horses and much people. Shall he per! Shall he escape that doeth such s? Or shall he break the covenant, and be rered?

As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in place where the king dwelleth that made king, whose oath he despised, and whose mant he brake, even with him in the midst

abylon he shall die.

Neither shall Pharach, with his mighty y and great company make for him in the by casting up mounts, and building forts,

ut off many persons:

Seeing he despised the oath by breaking covenant, when lo, he had given his hand, hath done all these things, he shall not

Therefore thus saith the Lord God, As I , surely mine oath that he hath despised, my covenant that he hath broken, n it will I recompense upon his own

) And I will spread my net upon him, and hall be taken in my snare, and I will bring to Babylon, and will plead with him there his trespass that he hath trespassed against

I And all his fugitives with all his bands Il fall by the sword, and they that remain Il be scattered toward all winds; and ye il know that I the LORD have spokeh it. 2 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also e of the highest branch of the high ce-, and will set \$\mathcal{u}\$; I will crop off from the of his young twigs a tender one, and will at it upon an high mountain and emi-

3 In the mountain of the height of Israel I I plant it : and it shall bring forth boughs, bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar! and ler it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in shadow of the branches thereof shall they

4 And all the trees of the field shall know t I the Lorp have brought down the high e, have exalted the low tree, have dried up

CHAP. XVIII.

tod reproveth the unjust parable of sour rapes: 25 he defendeth his justice, 31 and

shorteth to repentance. again, saying,

400

What mean ye, thet ye use this proverb accraing the land of Israel, saying. The re occasion any more to use this proverb in not die.

5 T But if a man be just, and do that which

is lawful and right,

6 And hath not eaten upon the mountains neither bath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither buth come near to a menstruous woman.

7 And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debior his pledge, bath spoiled none by violence, bath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment:

8 He that bath not given forth upon usury, neither bath taken any increase, that bath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, bath executed true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and both kept: my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord Goo.

10 I If he beget a son that is a robber, a

shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any

one of these things,

If And that doeth not any of those duties but even bath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, bath committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall be then live? He shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon

14 T Now lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he bath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, bath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but bath given his bread to the hungry, and bath covered the maked with a gar-

ment,
17 That hath taken off his hand from the port, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people,

lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

19 T Yet say ye, Why! Doth not the son green free, and have made the dry tree bear the iniquity of the father? When the son lourish: I the Loan have spokes and have hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. son shall not bear the iniquity of the father. neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked will turn from all hers have eaten sour grapes, and the chil-n's teeth are set on edge! all my statutes, and do that which is taw-At I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not ful and right, he shall surely live, he shall

22 All his transgressions that he hath cour-

BZEKTEL. The slory of Israel's reballions.

Patable of the Rom's whelps.

mitted, they shall not be mentioned unto him; and brought him to the king of Habylon; in his righteousness that he bath done he shall they brought him into holds, that his voice

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die! saith the Lord Gou; and not that he should return from his ways and blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitlive !

24 ¶ But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abomiations that the wicked man doeth, shall be live! All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that

he bath trespassed, and in his ain that he bath

not my way equal? are not your ways une- them. qual ? 26 When a righteous men turneth away from

his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. 27 Again, when the wicked man turneth

away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not

29 Yet saith the house of Israel. The way of the Loan is not equal. O house of Israel. are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? 30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of

Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. 31 T Cast away from you all your trans-

gressions whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O bouse of Israel!

33 For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

CHAP. XIX. A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine the parable of lieus' whelps taken in a pit.

MOREOVER, take thou up a lamen citou

I for the princes of Israel.

And say, What is thy mother ! A lioness : she lay down among lions, she nourished her

whelps among young lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch

the pray; it devoured men. t The nations also heard of him; he was

taken in their pit, and they brought him with I am the Loan your God. chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took another

of her wholps, and made him a young lion:

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to eatch the prey, ead devoured men. 7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and

he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolute, and the fulnesh thereof, by the neise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him : he was taken in their pit.

108

should no more be heard upon the mountains 10 Thy mother is like a vine in the

ful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

11 And she had strong rode for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her beight with the multitude of her

branches. 12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was sinned, is then shall be die.

25 T Yet ye say, The way of the Load is dried up her fruit: her strong rods were not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is broken and withered; the fire consumed cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were

13 And now she is planted in the wilderness,

in a dry and thirsty ground. 14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

CHAP. XX. God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel: 4 the story of their rebellions: 32 he promiselh to gather them ND it came to pass in the seventh year,

In the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the Loap, and sat before

2 Then came the word of the Loan unto

me, saying, 3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel. and say unto them. Thus saith the Lord Gon; Are ye come to inquire of me! As I live.

saith the Lord God, I will not be inquired of by you.

4 ¶ Wilt thou judge them, son of man, with
thou judge them? Cause them to know the abominations of their fathers :

5 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them

hand unto them, saying, I am the Loap your God;
6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto

them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt, into a land that I had espled for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all 7 Then said I unto them, Cart ye away

every man the abominations of his eyes, and

defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: 8 But they rebelled against me, and would

not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, nei-

cast away the accommands on their eyes, betther did they fersake the idols of Egypt:
then I said, I will pour out my fury upon
them, to accomplish my anger against them in
the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it
should not be polluted before the beathen,
among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them

forth out of the land of Egypt.
10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth

out of the land of Egypt, and brought them I And they put him in ward in chains, late the wilderness.

11 And I gave them my statutes, and show-thill, and all the thick trees, and they offered

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, o be a sign between me and them, that they ight know that I am the Loan that sanctify iem.

13 But the house of Israel rebelled against ie in the wilderness: they walked not in my atutes, and they despised my judgments, bich if a man do, he shall even live in them: id my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then said, I would pour out my fury upon them the wilderness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that should not be polluted before the heathen, 1 whose sight I brought them out.

15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them the wilderness, that I would not bring them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them ito the land which I had given them, flowing ith milk and honey, which to the glory of all

16 Because they despised my judgments, nd walked not in my statutes, but polluted my abbaths: for their heart went after their

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from e-troying them. neither did I make an end

f them in the wilderness

ilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of our fathers, neither observe their judgments, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury or defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the Lord your God; walk in my atutes, and keep my judgments, and do

And hallow my sabbaths; and they nall be a sign between me and you, that ye lav know that I am the Loap your God.

21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled 37 And I will cause you to pass under the rainst me: they walked not in my statutes, rod, and I will bring you into the bend of the either kept my judgments to do them, hich is a man do, he shall even live in tem; they polluted my sabbeths: then I ild, I would pour out my fury upon them, accomplish my anger against them in the

22 Nevertheless, I withdrew mine hand, and rought for my name's sake, that it should not e polluted in the sight of the heathen, in

hose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them, also in ne wilderness, that I would scatter them aong the heathen, and disperse them through ne comptries :

24 Because they had not executed my judgients, but had despised my statutes, and had olluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were afer their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore I gave them also statutes ist were not good, and judgments whereby

ney should not live;

26 And I polluted them in their own gifts. that they caused to pass through the fire all 1st openeth the womb, that I might make sem desolate, to the end that they might know at I am the Lorp.

27 Therefore, son of man, speak unto the puse of Israel, and say unto them. Thus mith is Lord Gon; Yet in this your fathers have lasphemed.me, in that they have committed

d them my judgments, which if a man do, be there their sacrifices, and there they present-add even live in them. they made their sweet savour, and poured out

there their drink-offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go! And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations !

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your some to pems through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idels, even unto this day: and shall I be inquired for by you, O house of Israel? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be inquired of

by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the beathen, as the families of the countries,

to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty band, and with a stretched-out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the peo-18 But I said unto their children in the ple, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand

poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead

with you, saith the Lord Goo.

covenant: 38 And I will purge out from among you the rebeis, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter

into the land of largel; and ye shall know that I am the Lond.

39 As for you, O bouse of Israel, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve we every one his idols, and bereafter also, if ye will not bearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols

40 For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lond Gop, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land; serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye-have been scattered; and I will be sanctified

in you before the heathen

42 And ye shall know that I am the Lozo, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine band to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye remember your trespace against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the been defied; and you shall loathe yourselves ind, for the which I lifted up mine hand to in your own night for all your evan that you it to them, then they may every high hare committed. when I have wrought with you for my name's and unite thins hands together, and let the sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor sword be doubled the third time, the sword according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of the slain : it is the sword of the great sea

of Israel, saith the Lord Gen. 45 T Moreover, the word of the Loan came

unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophery against the forest of the south Seld :

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear he word of the Lozn; Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold I will kindle a fire in thee, and A shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree; the finning flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the orth shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the Lond

have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ak Lord Goo! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAP. XXI. Excited propherieth against Jermalem. 8 The sharp and bright sword.

A saying, and of the Loan came unto me, 2 Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop the word toward the holy places, and prophecy against the land of Israel.

3 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Loan; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall ay sword go forth out of his sheath against ali esh from the south to the north :

5 That all flesh may know that I the Lorn have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath:

it shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the

swer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord Gop.

8 ¶ Again the word of the Long came unto

me, saying,
9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith
the Loan; Say, & sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpesed to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? It contempets the rod of my son, as every tree.

II And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: the sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of

the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be tapon my people, it shall be upon all the prin-ces of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 Because of is a trial, and what if the sport contemn even the sod! it shall be so

merr, mith the Lord Gen.

that are stain, which entereth into their privy

chambers. 15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ab!

it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter. 16 Go thee one way or other, elther on the

right hand, or on the left, whithersoever the face is set

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest : I the LORD have said ff.

18 T The word of the Long came unto me

again, saying,
19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee twe
ways, that the aword of the king of Babylon may come; both twain shall come forth out of one land : and choose thou a place, choose # at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways to use divination: he made &ir arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the disination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint battering rams against the gates, to cast a mount and

to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance

the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gom: Because ye have made your iniquity to be breaking of thy loins, and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, When they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou! that thou shall as come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come when iniquity shall

have an end, 26 Thus saith the Lord Cop : Remove the

diadem, and take off the crown : this shall not be the same : exalt him that to low, and abase him that is high.

27 I will overture, overture, everture it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it Aim.

28 % And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach, even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn : for the slaughter if is furbished, to consume because of the glittering :

29 While they see vanity unto thee, while they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked,

whose day is covie, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 Shall I cause if to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against these in the

hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land, thou

shalt be no more remembered: for I the Loan have spoken #. CHAP. XXII. 17 God

I A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem. 17 will burn them as drove in his furnace.

MOREOVER, the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bleedy city? Yea, thou

shalt show her all her abominations. 3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord Gon;
The city sheddeth blood in the midst of Rythat her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and are come even unto thy years: therefore have I made then a reproach unto the heathen, and a monking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall much thee which art infamous

and much vexed. 6 Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee bave they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have

they vexed the fatherless and the widow. 8 Thou hast despised mine holy things, and

best profuned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewd-

10 In thee have they discovered their fa-ther's makedness: in thee have they humbled ber that was set apart for pollution.

Il And one bath committed abominution with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in thee bath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me,

saith the Lord Gop.

13 T Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at they dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the

midst of thee. 14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal

with thee? I the Loan have spoken if, and will do tt. 15 And I will scatter thee among the hea-

then, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in Toyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I am the Long.

17 ¶ And the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying, 18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tim, and fron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace;

they are even the dross of silver. 19 Therefore thus with the Lord Gop . Be-

fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the fore I will gather you tute the midst of Jeruse-

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tim, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt if; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yes, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be

melted in the midst thereof. 22 As alliver is melted in the midst of the

furnace, so shall we be melted in the midst, thereof; and ye shall know that I the Loan have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying,
24 Son of man, say unto her. Thou set the

land that is not cleansed, nor raised upon in the day of indignation

25 There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a rouring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; they have caken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profused mine boly things: they have put no difference between the boly and prorane, neither have they showed difference be-tween the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my subbaths, and I am profa-

ned among them.

27 Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey to shed blood, and

to destroy souls, so get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempared morfer, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord Gop, when the Lorn buth not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and seedy; yes, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And I sought for a man author them that should make up the bedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not de-

stroy it; but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have

I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXIII.
The wheredoms of Aholah and Aholibah: 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her levers: 45 their judgments.

HE word of the Loan came again unto me. saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:

3 And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there

they bruised the tests of their virginity. 4 And the names of them were Abolah the ekier, and Abolibah her sister; and they were

mine, and they bare some and daughters. Thus were their names; Samerla & Abolah, and Jerusalem, Abolibab.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her neighbours,

cause ye are all become dross, behold, there- 6 Which were clothed with blue, captales

-s, all of them-destrable young men, i riding upon horses. she committed her whoredome with

heir idols she defiled herself. her left she her whoredoms brought pt: for in her youth they lay with they bruised the breasts of her virgipoured their whoredom upon her. refore I have delivered her into the er lovers, into the hand of the Assyon whom she doted.

me discovered her nakedness : they som and her daughters, and slew her sword: and she became famous among for they had executed judgment upon

l when her sister Aholibah saw this, more corrupt in her inordinate love and in her whoredems more than her her whoredoons.

doted upon the Assyrians her seighsptains and rulers clothed most gorhorsemen riding upon horses, all of irable vounz men.

en I saw that she was defiled, that they I one way,

that she increased her whoredems: a she saw men portrayed upon the images of the Chaldeans portrayed

ded with girdles upon their loins, exnces to look to, after the manner of desolation, with the cup of thy sister Sa-

das soon as she saw them with her e doted upon them, and sent messenthem into Chaldea.

I the Babylonians came to her into the ve, and they defiled her with their n, and she was polluted with them, aind was alienated from them.

she discovered her whoredoms, and d her nakedness: then my mind was from her, like as my mind was alienaber sister.

she multiplied her whoredoms, in remembrance the days of her youth, ie had played the harlot in the land

she doled upon their paramours, i is as the flesh of asses, and whose : the issue of horses.

thou calledst to remembrance the 'thy youth, in bruising thy tests by ans for the paps of thy youth.
refore, O Abolibah, thus saith the

Behold, I will raise up thy lovers , from whom thy mind is alienated. ring them against thee on every

abylonians, and all the Chaldeans, ger was sent; and is, they can Shon, and Kon, and all the Ansy-thou didst wash thyself, paintedat sem; all of them desirable young decladst thyself with ornaments, 18 and rulers, great lerds and reof them riding upon horses.

ey shall come against thee with mine incense and mine oil ggons and wheels, and with an people, which shall set against and shield and helmet round. and saven and the will set judgment before them, derness, which put bracelets upon their leafs i judge thee according to their leafs and beautiful crowns upon their leafs and the lunto her that set

and they shall deal furiously with them: they shall take away thy nose and thine cors; and th all them that were the chosen men thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall in, and with all on whom the doted: take thy some and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy lewdness to cesse

from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: so that thou shall not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt

any more. 28 For thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou batest, into the hand of them from whom

thy mind is alienated
29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully. and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered. both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of the sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine basd.

32 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large : thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in deriston; it containeth much.

33 Thou shalt be filled with druptenness in dyed attire upon their heads, all of and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and

> 34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck if out. and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thise own breasts: for I have spokes #, saith the Lord Gon.

> 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop: Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD said moreover unto me: Son of man, with theu judge Aholah and Aholibah? Yen, declare unto them their abominations.

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery; and have also caused their seas, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Mereover, this they have done unto me:

they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profan my sabbaths. 39 For when they uad siain their children to their idols, then they came the same day isto my sanctuary to profane it; and lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for

men to come from far, unto whom a messa-ger war sent; and io, they came: for whom thou didst wash threelf, paintedst thy eyes, and

41 And sattest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon theu hast set

43: And a voice of a multitude being at case war with her; and with the men of the commen sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands,

42 Then said I unto her that were old in-

Chap. xxiv, xxv. The Jens' calamites

eries. Will they now commit whoredoms, any more, till I have caused my fury to rest

upon thee.

Yet they went in unto her, as they go to a woman that playeth the harlot; so they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, wd women.

And the righteous men, they shall them after the manner of adulteresses. fter the manner of women that shed because they are adulteresses, and is in their hands.

For thus saith the Lord Gop. I will hem to be removed and spoiled. And the company shall store them with

irn up their houses with fire.

Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out : land, that all women may be taught do after your lewdness.

And they shall recompense your lewdipon you, and ye shall bear the sine of idols: and ye shall know that I am the

CHAP. XXIV.
a boiling pot, 6 is shewed Jerusalem's truction. 15 By Exektel's not mourning his mife, 19 is showed the Jews' calamity >: beyond all sorrow.

AIN in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, ord of the Loan came unto me, saying, on of man, Write thee the name of the even of this same day : the king of Babyt himself against Jerusalem this same day. and utter a parable unto the rebellious and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord ; Set on a pot, set if on, and also pour wa-

Gather the pieces thereof into it, even y good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; with the choice bones.

Fake the choice of the flock, and burn ale bones under it, and make it boil well. et them seethe the bones of it therein.

Wherefore thus saith the Lord Gon; to the bloody city, to the pot whose soum erein, and whose scum is not gone out of ring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall For her blood is in the midst of her; she

it upon the top of a rock; she poured it spon the ground to cover it with dust; That it might cause fury to come up ake vengeauce; I have set her blood the top of a rock, that it should not be

ered. Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo; Wo te bloody city! I will even make the pile

Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones

ourned. Then set it empty upon the coals there-that the breer of it may be bot, and may a, and that the filthiness of it may be ten in it, that the scum of it may be

: She hath wearled herself with lies, and great scum went not forth out of her: scum thall be in the fire.

In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I e purged thee, and thou wast not purged, a shall not be purged from thy filthiness shall set their palaces in thee, and make their

come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spere, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord Gop. 15 ¶ Also the word of the Logo came unte

14 I the Lord have spoken it; it shall

me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke : up a company upon them, and will yet meither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, make no mourning for s, and disputch them with their swords; the dead, blad the tire of thine read upon shall slay their sons and their daughters, thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and cut not the bread

> 18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

> 19 ¶ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us. that thou doest so ?

> 20 Then I answered them. The word of the

Loud came unto me, saying, 21 Speak unto the house of ferrel, Thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall hy the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done : ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the breat of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward

24 Thus Ezeklel is unto you a sign: according to all that he bath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord Gop.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall if not be is the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their cons and their daughters;

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear if with thine cars?

27 In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb : and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXV.

God's vengeance on the Ammonites for their

turolence against the Jews, &c.

THE word of the Lord came again unto
me, maying me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against the Am-

monites, and propheny against them:
3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the
word of the Lord Goo; Thus saith the Lord
Goo, Because thou saidst, Ahe, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold therefore, I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they

wellings in thee: they shall out thy fruit, scrape her dout from her, and make her like. the top of a rock.

nd they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Rabbah a stable for capels, and the Ammorrites a couching-place for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the

6 For thus mith the Lord Gon; Because thou hast clapped take bands, and stamped with the fest, and rejoiced in heart with all

from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries. I will destroy thee, and thou shall know that I am the Lord.

8 T Thus mith the Lord God; Because that Mosb and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Ju-dah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore behold. I will open the side of Mosb from the cities; from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Berheshimoth, Baai-meon, and Kiriathaim

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations

11 And I will execute judgments upon Moub; and they shall know that I am the

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Goo; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah, by

taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gov: I will also retch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman, and they of De-

dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people srael: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my wengeance, saith the Lord Gob.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to de-

stroy if for the old hatred;
16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; 16 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaugh-Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon ter is made in the midst of thee! the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea

them with furious rebukes; and they know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened: 7 Nebuchadrezzar's power against her: 15 the mourning for her.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year, A in the first day of the month that the word of the Long came unto me, saying,

2 Sen of man, because that Tyrus hath said of thy fall; yes, the sides that are in the sea against Jerusalem, Aba, she is broken that shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord Gos; When to me: I shall be replicated, now she is haid I shall make thes a desolate city, like the waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will shall cover thee cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken if. saith the Lord Gou: and it shall become a

spoll to the nations. 6 And her daughters which ere in the field

shall be slain by the sword; and they shall

know that I am the LORD.

thy despite against the land of Israel;

7 T For thus saith the Lord Gov; Bebold,

7 Bebold therefore, I will stretch out mine I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchairezzer
hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a king of Bebylon, a king of king, from the
spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off north, with horses, and with chariots, and with borsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field; and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee,

and lift up the buckler against thee. 9 And he shall set engines of war against

thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horse their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the charlots, when he shall onter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the book of his horses shall be tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons

shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise : and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses; and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

f3 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease: and the sound of thy harps shall be

no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock; thou shalt be a place to spread nots upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Loan have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

15 Thus saith the Lord Gop to Tyrus: Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy

16 Then all the princes of the sea chall come down from their thrones and lay away their robes, and put off their brokdered gar-17 And I will execute great vengeance upon monts: they shall clothe themselves with shall trembling; they shall ait upon the ground, ay my and shall tremble at every moment, and be as: onished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art theu destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men the renowned city which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their

terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 New shall the isks tremble in the day of thy fall; yes, the isks that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure. 19 For thus saith the Lord Goo; When

cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the 4 And they shall destroy the wails of Typeople of old time, and the wait of the wails of the wails

elifewith them that go down to the pit, that a the had of the living :

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shelt thou pever be found again, saith the Lard Gon.

CHAP. XXVII.

I The rich upply of Tyrus: 26 the great and irrecoverable fall thereof.

THE word of the Load came again unto

me, mying, 2 Now, thousand man, take up a lamenta-

tion for Tyrus; 3 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus eith the Lord Goo; O Tyrus, thou bast said,

I am of perfect beauty. 4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas. thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have made all thy ship-boards of fir-trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebason to make masts for thee.

6 Of the caks of Bashan have they made thine cars; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivory brought out of the isles of Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt, was that which theu spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of

Elishah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that

were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wise sees hereof were in thee thy calkers: all the hips of the sea with their mariners were in

hee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of Persia, and of Lud, and of Phut, ere in thine army thy men of war: they inged the shield and belmet in thee; they

t forth thy comeliness. II The men of Arvad with thine army were on thy walls round about, and the Gammans were in thy towers: they hanged their elds upon thy walls round about; they have

the thy beauty perfect.

2 Tarshish near thy merchant by reason the multitude of all tind of riches; with ver, fron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy

3 Javan, Tubal and Meshech, they were

merchants: they traded the persons of and vessels of bress in thy market.

They of the house of Togarmah traded by fairs with berset, and horsemen, and

The men of Dedan sere the merchants: r is les were the merchandise of thine hand : brought thee for a present horns of ivory bony.

Syria was thy merchant by reason of the tude of the wares of thy making: they ied in thy fairs with en eralds, purple, oldered work, and fine lines, and coral, ate udah, and the had of Israel, they were

erchants: they traded in thy market of Minmith and Panney, and honey, and i balm.

arnascus was thy merchant in the mul-of the wares of thy making, for the mulf all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and

reol.

19 Dan also and Javan, going to and fro, oc thou be not inhabited; and I shall sat glory in cupled in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in precious

clothes for chariots 21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with these in lambs, and rams, and

goats; in these were they thy merchants. 22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they were thy merchants; they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

23 Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Amhur, and Chilmad, were

thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work. and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of coder, among thy merchan-

25 The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market; and thou wast replenished, and ade very glorious in the midst of the se

26 Thy rowers have brought thee into reat waters: the east wind bath broken thee in the midst of the seas

27 Thy riches and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that ere in thee, and in all thy company, which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day

of thy ruin.

38 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of

the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the our, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads; they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

21 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth; and they shall weep for thee with bitterness

of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, seying, What city is like Tyrus, like the de-stroyed in the midst of the sea. 33 When thy wares went forth out of the

seas, thou filledst many people; thou did earlich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy rickes, and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any mo

CHAP. XXVIII. 1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus.
20 The judgment of Zidon. THE word of the LOAD came again unto

me, saying, 2 Son of man, say unto the prince of Ty-rue, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a god, I sit is the seat of God, in the midst of

the seas: yet then ert a men, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God : 3. Behold, thou art wiser than Daniel; there

is no we ret that they can hide from thee; 4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten then riches, and hast

5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffic hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches: 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Be-

gotten gold and silver into thy treasures :

cause thou hast set thine heart as the heart of 7 Behold therefore, I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beau-

ty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain

in the inidst of the seas. 9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slay-eth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have

spoken it, saith the Lord God.
11 ¶ Moreover, the word of the Lord came

unto me, saylog,
12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Thou sealest up the sum; full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone mas thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbunele, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

upon the holy mountain of God; thou bast midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of the walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was

found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned : therefore I will cast thee as proface out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering che-rub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, theu hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that

they may behold thee

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffic; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee; and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the peole shall be astonished at thee : thou shalt be a terror, and never shall thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the Loan came unto me, saying,
21 Son of man, set thy face against Zidan, of Ethiopia.

and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gon: Be-hold, I am against thee, O Zidon: and I will be glorified in the midst of thee; and the shall know that I am the Loud, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know

that I come the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord Gon.

25 Thus saith the Lord Gop: When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sauctified in them in the sight of the heathun, then shall they dwell their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and and no god, in the hand of him that slayeth shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the Long their God.

CHAP. XXIX

The judgment of Pharest, &c.

IN the tenth your, in the tenth menth, in the
twelfth day of the month, the word of the

Long came unto me, saying, 2 Fon of man, set thy face against Pharach king of Egypt, and prophesy against him and against all Egypt.

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon, Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which bath said, My river to mine own, and I have made if for myself.

4 But I will put books in thy jaws, and I will 14 Thou art the anointed cherub that co-cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy wereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast scales; and I will bring thee up out of the

rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee farous into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy ri-vers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for ment to the bearts of the field, and to the fewis of the beaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Long, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

Wenn they took hold of thee by thy bh thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder : and when they leaned upon thee thou brakest, and madest all their loiss to be at a stand.

8 T Therefore thus suith the Lord GoD: Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and

cut off man and beast out of the

9 And the land of Egypt shall be deceiste and waste; and they shall know that I am the LORD: because he bath seld. The river is

noise, and i have made it.

10 Behold therefore, I see against thee, and against thy rivers, and i will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and descinte, from the tower of Syene even unto the berder

11 No foot of man shall pass through ra.

t of beast shall pass through it, neither | Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith

be inhabited forty years.
ad I will make the land of Egypt de u the midst of the countries that are e, and her cities among the cities that waste shall be desolate forty years: vill scatter the Egyptians among the and will disperse them through the

Yet thus saith the Lord Gop: At the forty years will I gather the Egypoin the people whither they were

·d: nd I will bring again the captivity of and will cause them to return tale ion; and they shall be there a base

shall be the basest of the kingdoms; shall it exalt itself any more above the : for I will diminish them, that they

more rule over the nations. nd it shall be no more the confidence house of Israel, which bringeth their y to remembrance when they shall look iem: but they shall know that I cm the

And it came to pass in the seven and th year, in the first month, in the first the month, the word of the Loan came e, saying,

on of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of in caused his army to serve a great serainst Tyrus; every head mas made baid, ery shoulder mas peeled; yet had be no nor his army for Tyrus, for the service

had served against it: herefore thus saith the Lord Gon; I, I will give the land of Egypt unto-hadrezzar king of Babylon; and he ike her multitude, and take her spoil. ke her prey; and it shall be the wares army.

have given him the land of Egypt for our wherewith he served against it, bethey wrought for me, saith the Lord

In that day will I cause the horn of the of Israel to bud forth, and I will give e opening of the mouth in the midst o; and they shall know that I am the

CHAP, XXX.

desolation of Egypt, and her helpers the arm of Bahylan shall be strengthened

tak the arm of Egypt. word of the LORD came attain unto me, ring.

n of man, prophesy and say, Thus with rd Gop; Howl ye, Wo worth the day! r the day to near, even the day of the rnear, a cloudy day; it shall be the

the beather. d the sword shall come upon Egypt. at pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the all fall in Egypt, and they shall take er multitude, and her foundations shall

en down. tiopia, and Libya. and Lydia, and all gled people, and Chub, and the men of I that is in league, shall fall with them

sword.

the Lord Gop. 7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are

wasted. 8 And they shall know that I am the LORD,

when I have set a fire in Egypt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed

9 In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them,

s in the day of Egypt: for lo, it cometh.

10 Thus suith the Lord God; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the

hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylou. Il He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sall the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land wante, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Loap have

spoken #£ 13 Thus saith the Lord Gon; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will

put a fear in the land of Egypt.

14. And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judg-

ments in No. 15 And I will pour my fury upon Sin. the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multi-

tude of No 16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder,

and Noph shall have distresses daily 17 The young men of Aven and of Phibeseth shall fall by the sword : and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yoke of Egypt : and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover

her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in 19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I am the LOAD

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, seying,

21 See of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Be hold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the sations, and will disperse them through the coustries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharach's arms, and he shall group before him with the grounings of a deadly wounded m

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the us saith the Loan; They also that king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharach E4, pt shall fall; and the pride of her shall fall down; and they shall knew that I shall come down; from the tower of an the Loan, when I shall put my sward into BERKIEL.

fell of Avyria

countries; and they shall know that I am the fainted for him. Loss.

CHAP. XXXI. 1 A relation unto Pharach, 3 of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the full thereof for pride:

18 the like destruction of Egypt.

ND it came to pass in the eleventh year,
in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto

e, saying, 2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaok king of

Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 T Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top

was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers

unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his beight was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters when he shot

6 All the fowls of beaven made their nests n his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great

stions. 7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by

great waters. 8 The cedare is the garden of God could not hide him: the fir-trees were not like his boughe, and the chesput-trees were not like branches; not any tree in the garden of

God was like unto him in his beauty. 9 I have made him fair by the multitude f his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 T Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop: Secause thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he bath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the band of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him

out for his wickednes

. 12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the sountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and inve left him.

13 Upon his ruin shall all the fewls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches.

'14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their beight, seither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the mether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the

14. Thus saith the Lord Gop: In the day when he west down to the grave I caused a shell be destroyed.

the hand of the king of Bebylon, and be shall mourning: I covered the deep for him, and stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

1 restrained the floods thereof, and the great 28 And I will scatter the Egyptians among waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to the nations, and disperse them among the mourn for him, and all the trees of the field

16 I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I east him down to hell with them that descend into the pit : and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon,

all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with this

unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of she heathen.

18 To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? Yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcleed with them that be slain by the sword, This is Pharach and all his multitude, with the Lord Gop.

CHAP. XXXII

A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.

ND it came to pass is the twelth year, in the twelfth mouth, in the first day of the

mooth, that the word of the Lord came unto me, seying, a Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaob king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou ert as a whale in the same: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their

rivers 3 Thus saith the Lord Goo; I will there-

fore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net. 4 Then will I leave thee upon the land, I

will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to re-main upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

\$ I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee

7 And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon

shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land,

saith the Lord God. 9 I will also vex the hearts of many people. when I shall bring thy destruction among the

nations, into the countries which thou hest not k**q**own.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be herribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 T For thus saith the Lord Gon; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to full, the terrible of the na-tions, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall them that go down to the pit. the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the

Lord Gop.

15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall he destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Load.

16 This is the lamentation wherewith they hall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord Gon.

17 Tit came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word

of the Loxo came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? Go down, and be thou laid with the uncircum-

cised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them of at are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The errong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that belp him: they are gone down, they lie un-circumcied, slain by the sword.

22 Asshur is there and all her company: his raves are about him: all of them slain, lallen

by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave : all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living

24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallent by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which cause i their terror in the land of the living : et have they borne their shame with them

that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of. the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcise", slein by the sword, though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

29 Thère & Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them upcircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of

the living

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that I arael ?

are slain with the aword.

them that were skin by the sword: they in the day of his transgression: as for the

13 I will destroy also all the brasts thereof, shall lie with the uneiscomeined, and with

30 There is the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone

down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie un-circumcised with them that he slain by the sword, and beer their shame with them that

dows to the pit. 31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be com forted over all his multitude, even Pherson and all his army slain by the sword, saith the

Lord Gop.

33 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midet of the uncircumcised with them that are also with the sword, even Pherson and all his multitude, saith the Lord Gep.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 By the duty of a watchman, 7 Eschiel is ad-monished of his duty. 10 God showeth the justice of his mays.

A GAIN the word of the Long came unto

me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and sat him for their watchman: 3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the

land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the

people;

4 Then whoseever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the swerd come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

b He heard the sound of the trumpet, a took not warning; his blood shall be uphim. But he that taketh warning shall deliver

his soul.

6 But if the watchman see the sword cor and blow not the trumpet, and the people he not warned; if the sword come, and take as person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 \$ So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; there fore thou shalt bear the word at my mouth, and

warn them from me.

8 When I say upto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wisked from his way, that wicked mas shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thing

9 Nevertheless, if they warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou

hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Lyrael; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord Gen, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your avil ways; for why will ye die, O house of

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto 29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her the children of thy people. The righteousprinces, which with their might are laid by ness of the righteous shall not deliver him thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; seither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

The justice of God's ways.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live, if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousness shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou

shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right; 15 If the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None of his sins that he bath committed shall be mentioned unto him: be hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely

17 T Yet the children of thy people say The way of the LORD is not equal: but, as for them, their way is not equal.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he

shall even die thereby. 19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he

shall live thereby. 20 Yet ye say, The way of the LORD is not equal. O ye house of Israel, I will judge you

every one after his ways.

21 ¶ And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth mouth, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying,

The city is smitten. 22 Now the hand of the Lond was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth e opesed, and I was no more dumb.

23 Then the word of the Long came unto

me, saying, 34 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for in-

beritance. 25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Goo; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land

36 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abo-mination, and ye defite every one his neigh-bour's wife: and shall ye possess the land? 37 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the

Lord Gon; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that to in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pesti-

28 For I will lay the land most desolate and the pump of her strength shall cease: and li T For thus saith the Lord Gon; Rehold the mountains of Israel shall be desoiste, that I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek some shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the Loap, when I have laid the land most desolate, because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 T Also, thou son of man, the rhildren of thy people still are talking against thee by day.

wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall; the walls, and in the doors of the houses and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I prey you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the Load. 31 And they come unto thee as the people

cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetoumoes.

32 And lo, thou are unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet bath been among them. CHAP. XXXIV.

1 The shepherds reproved: 7 their judgment. 11 God's providence for his flack. 20 The kingdom of Christ.

ND the word of the Loun came unto me. saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the shep-

herds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus suith the Lord Gop unto the shepherds: Wo be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! Should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you, with the wool, ye kill them that are fed : but ye feed not the flock.

4 The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye cought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Long:

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lorn:

10 Thus saith the Lord Gop: Behold, I am against the shepherds, and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they

may not be meat for them.

them out. 12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that ere scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and scattered; so will I seek out my s will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and derk God's providence for his flock. Chap. EXEV, EXEV. The judgment of mount Setr.

13 And I, will bring them out from the peowill bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the

country. 14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and is a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord Gon.

16 I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he-

18 Seemath it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must fread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the

deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet ? 19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horas, till ye have scattered them

abroad; 22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will

Judge between cattle and cattle. 23 And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my serwant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I

the Lord have spoken it.

25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land; and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the

26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.

27 And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Load, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themseives of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a Plant of renown, and they shall be no more con-enemy had said against you, Aha, even sumed with hunger in the land, neither hear ancient high places are ours in possession. the shame of the heathen any more

30 Thus shall they know that I the LORD ple, and gather them from the countries, and their God om with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord Gop.

31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord Gop. CHAP. XXXV.

The judgment of mount Scir for their hatred MOREOVER the word of the Lond came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount

Seir, and prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and

I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate. 4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt

be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time that their iniquity had an end :

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee; sith thou hast not bated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his stain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return : and ye shall know that I am the Load.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we

will possess it; whereas the Loan was there:
11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gos, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hetred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the Long, and that I have heard all thy biasphemic which then hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they

are given us to consume. 13 Thus with your mouth ye have beested against me, and have multiplied your words

against me : I have heard them. 14 Thus mith the Lord Gop; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee devolate.

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee : thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it; and they shall know that I see the Logo.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The land of Israel is comforted by the heathen's destruction, 8 and God's blessing. LSO, thouson of man, prophesy unto the

mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of larnel hear the word of the LORD: 2 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Because th enemy had said against you, Aha, even the

8 Therefore prophety and my, Think

Asrael rovenged,

he Lord Gon; Because they have made yes; countries: according to their way, and escholate, and swillowed you up on every cording to their doings, I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the maidue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in then, whither they went, they profuned my the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the holy name, when they said to them. These people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear he word of the Lord Gop : Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wantes, and to the cities that are for-taken, which became a prey and derision to e residue of the heathen that are round bout.

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Surely in the fire of my jestousy have I spo-kes against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast

it out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, be-

cause ye have borne the shame of the heathen: 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their

shame. 8 T But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come

9 For behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown: 10 And I will multiply men upon you, all

the house of Israel, even all of it; and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded:

il And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and

will do better sate you than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I can the Load.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more beneaforth becave them

Qf men 13 Thus eaith the Lord Goo; Because they say unto you, Thou land devourest up men,

and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more,

saith the Lord Goo.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord Gop.

18 I Moreover, the word of the Loan came

ente me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt is their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleanness of a removed

18 Wherefore I poured my fury spon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewilk they had polluted it:

19 And I scattered them among the bea her, and they were dispersed through the

are the people of the Loap, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 T But I had pity for mine hely name which the house of Israel had profused among

the heathen, whither they went

22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy

name's sake, which ye have profused among the beathen whither ye went. 23 And I will sanctify my great name which was profused among the beathen, which ye have profused in the midst of these; and the beathen shall know that I am the Load, saith the Lord Goo, when I shall be sanctified in

you before their eyes. 24 For I will take you from among the beathen, and gather you out of all countries, and

will bring you into your own land.

25 ¶ Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from aff your fithiness, and from all your idols, will i cleanss you

26 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh,

and I will give you an heart of Seah.

27 And I will gut my spirit within you, and
cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall
keep my judgments, and do flues.

28 And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave
to your fathers; and ye shall be my people,
and I will be your God.

29 I will also save you from all your un-cleannesses: and I will call for the corn, and w'll increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tre and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen

31 Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your inquities and for your abo-

32 Not for your sakes de I this, saith the Lord Gon, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways. O house

of Ierael.

33 Thus eaith the Lord Gon; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the desolate land shall be tilled whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all

that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden and the waste and desolate and ruined cities

are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the Long build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the Loup have spoken if, and I will do tt.

37 Thus with the Lord Gon; I will yet for this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them: I will increase them with men

like a Bock. 38 As the holy flock, eathe flock of JerusaThe resurrection of dry hones. Chap. xxxvii, xxxviii. The promise of Christ's kingdom.

shall know that I am the Lord. CHAP. XXXVII. 1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead

hope of Israel is revived. THE hand of the Lorn was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the Loan, and set me down in the midst of the valley

which was full of bones,

2 And caused me to pass by them round about : and behold, there mere very many in the open valley; and lo, they were very dry.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord Gon, thou knowest.

4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD.

Thus saith the Lord Gop unto these bones: Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you.

and ye shall live:

6 And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Losp. 7 So I prophesied as I was commanded : and

as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone

to his bone. 8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in

them.

9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon

these slain, that they may live.
10 So I prophesied as he commanded me. and the breath came into them, and they lived, and atood up upon their feet, an exceeding

great army.

11 Then be said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel : behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Goo, Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

LORD, when I have opened your graves. O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

14 And shall put my apirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 The word of the Lond came again un-

to me, saying,

16 Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and fir all the bouse of Israel his companions:

17 And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine

show us what thou meanest by these?

18 ¶ And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not

lem in her solemn feasts, so shall the waste; 19 Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord cities be filled with flocks of men; and they Goo; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine band.

20 ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

22 And I will make them one nation in

the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all; and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all :

23 Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And David my servant shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and

observe my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever : and my servant David shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover, I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them,

and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them, yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. CHAP. XXXVIII

1 The army, 8 and malice of Gog; 14 God's judgment against him

ND the word of the LORD came unto me. A saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the

land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him, 3 And say, Thus suith the Lord Gon; Be-

hold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Mcshech and Tubal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put books into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horseman, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling wonds:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them:

all of them with shield and belmet :

6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thec.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 T After many days thou shalt be visited:

in the latter years thou shalt come into the Δa

The malice of Gog.

land that is brought back from the sword, and great hallatones, fire, and brimstone, and is gathered out of many people, against 23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sancti the mountains of Israel, which have been fy myself; and I will be known in the eyes of always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land. thou, and all thy bands, and many people with

thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord Gop: It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come

into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought: 11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them

dwelling without walls, and having neither bars Bor gates, 12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which

have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof. shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? Hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey ? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great

spoil? 14 T Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth

safely, shalt thou not know 42? 15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a

great company, and a mighty army : 15 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Arf thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied the Lord God. in those days many years, that I would bring thee against them

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time, when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 For in my jealousy, and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of

20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the Gob.

face of the earth, shall shake at my presence.

14 And they shall sever out men of conand the modutains shall be thrown down, and through the the steep places shall fail, and every wall land to bury with the passengers those that

shall fall to the ground. 21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord Goo: every man's sword shall be against his

brother. 22 And I will plead against him with pesti-lence and with blood; and I will rain upon bim, and apon his bands, and upon the many lence and with blood; and I will rain upon buried it is the valley of Harhon-gos. bim, and dpon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

many nations, and they shall know that I am the Loan.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 God's judgments upon Gog. 8 Israel's vic-tory. 17 The feast of the fowls.

THEREFORE, thou son of man, prophesy

fire, and brimstone.

against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of

thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gop.

6 And I will send a fire on Magog,

among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Loro fo will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heather shall know that I sm the Loan, the

Holy One in Israel.

8 T Behold, it is come, and It is done, saith the Lord Gon; this is the day whereof I have spoken. 9 And they that dwell in the cities of La-

rael shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn

them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers : and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude : and they shall

call it, The valley of Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleame the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord

remain upon the face of the earth, to cleame it: after the end of seven months shall they

search. 15 And the passengers that pass through the

land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have

17 ¶ And thou, son of man, thus saith the and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fattings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice

which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord

21 And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

22 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the Lord their God from that day and

forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.

24 According to their uncleanness and ac-

cording to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gon; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob. and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name ;

26 After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespensed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in

the sight of many nations; 28 Then shall they know that I am the Loan their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have athered them unto their own land, and have gate mere fifty cubits.

CHAP. XL.

1 The time, manner, and end of Exektel's vision. 39 Eight tables, A4 the chambers, 48 the porch of the house.

N the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the Lord was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a

city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in three on this side, and three on that side; his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, Lord Gon; Speak unto every feathered fowl, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine cars, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand-breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the

height, one reed.
6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate

within, one reed.

9 Then measured be the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side : and the little chambers mers six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits. even unto the post of the court round about

the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance, unto the face of the porch of the inner

left none of them any more there.

29 Neither will I hide my face any more little chambers, and to their posts within the from them: for I have poured out my Spirit gate round about, and likewise to the arches: upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God. and windows were round about inward: and

upon each post were palm-trees. 17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and lo, there were thambers, and a pave-

ment made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the fore-front of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court, that looked toward the north, he measured the

length thereof, and the breadth thereof. 21 And the little chambers thereof were

were after the measure of the first gate.

waterier, a creatibilion

the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the the porch of the gate, were two tables-breadth five and twenty cubits.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four 22 And their windows, and their arches, and tables on that side, by the side of the gate their palm-trees, were after the measure of the eight tables, whereupon they also their sacragate that looketh toward the east; and they fices.

went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward

the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 T After that he brought me toward the

south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures. 25 And there were windows in it and in the

arches thereof round about, like those winlows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm-trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there mas a gate in the inner court

toward the south : and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits. 28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures; 29 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures : and there were windows

was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty eubits broad. 30 And the arches round about were five and

twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad

31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight

steps 32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate

according to these measures. 33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were ac-

cording to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad 34 And the arches thereof were toward the

outward court; and palm-trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured if according to these measures:

thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts

37 And the posts thereof were toward the outer court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof on this side, and on that side:

and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers, and the entries thereof, were by the posts of the gates, where

they washed the burnt-offering.

39 T And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, slay thereon the burnt-offering, and the sin-Tering, and the trespass-offering.

up and at the side without, as one goeth might have hold, but they had not hold in the up to the entry of the north gate, were two wall of the bouse.

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt-offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the in-struments wherewith they slew the burnt-

43 And within mere hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about : and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering. 44 T And without the inner gate were the chambers of the singers in the inner court,

offering and the sacrifice.

which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south; one at the side of the east gate, having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the

ward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zadok, among the sons of Levi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him. 47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, four square, and the altar that was before the

46 And the chamber whose prospect is to-

in it and in the arches thereof round about : if bouse 48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured cach post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. 49 The length of the porch mas twenty cu-

bits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it; and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side. CHAP. XLI.

The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

A FTERWARD he brought me to the tem-

A ple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cu-

bits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereo; forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits. 3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door (we cubits; and the door six cubits; and the breadth of the door seven cubits. 4 So he measured the length thereof, twenty

tabernacie

the temple; and he said unto me, This is the most holy place. 5 After he measured the wall of the house six cubits; and the breadth of every side cham-

cubits; and the breadth twenty cubits. before

ber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they

entered into the wall, which n is of the house for the side chambers round about, that they

7 And there was an enlarging, and a wind-

ing about still upward to the side chamber : doors of the temple, cherubins and palufor the winding about of the house went still trees, like as were made upon the walls; and upward round about the house: therefore the there were thick plants upon the face of the breadth of the house was still upward, and so creased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the

house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the outh : and the breadth of the place that was

left was five cubits round about.

12 Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and

the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an

bundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side, and on the other side, an hundred cubits, With the inner temple, and the porches of the was fifty cubits.

court: 16 The door-posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered:

17 To that above the door, even unto the the wall of the court toward the east, over inner house and without, and by all the wall against the separate place, and over against round about within and without, by measure.

18 And it was made with cherubins and palm-trees, so that a palm-tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two faces:

19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm-tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm-tree on the other side: if was made through all the house round about

20 From the ground unto above the door. were cherubims and palm-trees made, and on into them.

the wall of the temple.

21 The posts of the temple mere squared. and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said the want thereof, were the word in before the boly.

14 When the priests enter therein, then

1.0 an.

23 And the temple and the sanctuary had

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

557

25 And there were made on them, on the the people.

porch without.

26 And there were narrow windows and palm-trees on the one side and on the other 8 I saw also the height of the house round side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the about: the foundations of the side chambers side chambers of the house, and thick planks. were a full reed of six great cubits.

1 The priests' chambers: 13 the use thereof.
19 The outward court measured.

HEN he brought me forth into the outer court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the morth door, and the breadth was fifty

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the outer court, was gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of

ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit;

and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the outer court was fifty cubits: and lo, be-

fore the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the cast side, as one goeth into them from the outer court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of

the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they : and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their coors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the cost, as one entereth

13 Then said be unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the Loap shall eat the most boly things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat-offering, and the sin-oliering, and the trespass-offering; for the place is

shall they not go out of the holy place into the outer court, but there they shall lay their gar-

ments wherein they minister; for they are boly; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for

is T Now when he had made an end of forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the

measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. 18 He measured the south side five hundred

reeds, with the measuring reed. 19 He turned about to the west side, and

measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides : it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAP. XLIII

1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple. 7 The sin of Israel hindereth God's presence.

FTERWARD he brought me to the gate, A even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And behold, the glory of the God of Is-ruel came from the way of the east: and his

voice mas like a noise of many waters: and the earth shiaed with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision

my face. And the glory of the Loan came into

the house by the way of the gate whose pros-

pect is toward the east. 5 So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and behold, the glory

of the Loup filled the house. 6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of

the house : and the man stood by me.

7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name shall the house of Israel no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my boly name by their abominations that 1'.. y have committed: wherefore I have con-

garded them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for

10 Thou son of man, show the house to the house of Israel, that they may be asha-

the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, show them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof, and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them

12 This is the law of the house; Upon the measuring the inner house, he brought me top of the mountain, the whole limit thereof round about shall be most boly. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 And these are the measures of the witar after the cubits. The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border

thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span : and this shall be the higher place of

horns.

the alter. 14 And from the bottom upon the ground even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit, and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cu-

bits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the, alter shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upwards shall be four

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof: and the border about it shall be half a cubit: and the bottom thereof skall be a cubit about : and his stairs shall look toward the east

18 T And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God, These are the ordinances of the altar, in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt-offerings thereon, and to

sprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou shalt give to the priests the that I saw by the river Chebar: and I fell upon Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord Gon, a young bullock for a sin-offer ing.

20 And thou shalt take of the blood thereof. and put if on the four horns of it; and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

21 Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin-offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sauc-

23 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering: and they shall cleanse the altar, as they do cleanse it with the bullock.

23 When thou hast made an end of cleansing i/, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without

blemish.

24 And thou shalt offer them before the Long, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt-offering unto the Lord.
25 Seven days shalt thou prepare every day

a goat for a sin-offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the

flock without blemish.

26 Seven days shall they purge the altar med of their iniquities : and let them measure and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priest shall make your burnt-offerings upon the altar, and your peace-offerings : and I will accept you, saith the Lord Gan.

CHAP. XLIV The east gate assigned only to the prince. 9 Idolaters incapable of the princit's office

17 Ordinances for the priests

The priests reproved. Chap. 21v. THEN he brought me back the way of the! gate of the outward sanctuary, which they enter in at the gates of the inner court.

looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

ul o

į,

2 Then said the Loan unto me, This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it: because the LORD the God of Israel hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut

3 It is for the prince: the prince, he shall

sit in it to eat bread before the Loan; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same 4 Then brought he me the way of the north

gate before the house : and I looked, and beof the Loan: and I fell upon my face.

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark wall, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Loan, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sauctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even

to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations, 7 In that ye have brought into my sancfuary strangers uncircumcised in heart and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary,

to poliute it, cuen my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant, because of all your abominations. 8 And ye have not kept the charge of mine

holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus the Lord Gon: No stranger, uncircumeised in heart, nor uncircumeised ther, or for sister that bath had no husband, in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel.

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when I rael went airay, which they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they

for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them. 12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I

lifted up mine hand against them, saith the and they shall not come near unto me, sort of your oblations shall be the priest to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall bear their in thine house.

Shame, and their abominations which they all the priests shall not eat of any thine have committed. Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me,

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house for all the service thereof,

and for all that shall he done therein. 15 But the priests the Levites, the sons of

Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from Lord God :

16 They shall enter into my senctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

they shall be clothed with linen garments, and no wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when

Ordinances for them.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins: they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth sweat. 19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people,

they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy old, the glory of the Lord filled the house chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments. 20 Neither shall they shave their heads.

> nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poil their heads.
> 21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away; but they

shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow that had a priest before. 23 And they shall teach my people the dif-ference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for bro-

they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reakon unto him seven days. 27 And in the day that he goeth into the

went astray away from me after their idols; sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin-offering, saith the Lord Gon. 28 And it shall be unto them for an inher-

itance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall shall slay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.
23 They shall eat the meat-offering, and the sin-offering, and the trespuss-offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be

theirs. 30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast. CHAP. XLV.

1 The portion of land for the senctuary, 8 for the city, 7 and for the prince. MOREOVER, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an me, they shall come near to me to minister oblation unto the Loan, an holy portion of unto me, and they shall stand before me to the land: the length shall be the length of five offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth skall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary ave hundred in length, with five hundred in

Berlieb. The prince's inheritance.

breadth, square round about; and fifty subits smooth, in the first day of the month, thou round about for the suburbs thereof. 3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and

The division of the land.

the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for

the priess the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Loan; and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And the five and twanty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breath, shall shall be the content of the sanctuary.

also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers

6 % And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the posses-sion of the city before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city,

from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. 8 In the land shall be his possession in

Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes. 9 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Let it suffice you. O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, with the Lord Gob.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

If The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall

se after the homer. 12 And the shekel shall be twenty gerals: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer;
the sixth part of an ephsh of an homer of

wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley. Is Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten

Daths: for ton baths are an homer: 15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, and for peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord Gon.

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to

give burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and drink-offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all so-lemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin-offering, and the meat-offering, and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerlargs, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel. 18 T' we make the Lord Gop; In the first gate to worship shall go out by the way of

shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the bload of the six-offering, and put if apon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the alter, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the bouse 21 In the first month, in the fourteenth

day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 And boon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin-offering

23 And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt-offering to the Lord, seven butlocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin-offering 24 And he shall prepare a meat-offering of

an ephan for a bullock, and an ephan for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.

26 In the seventh moult, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall be do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin-offer-

ing, according to the burnt-offering, and according to the meat-offering, and according to the oil. -CHAP. XLVI.

OTAR. ALVI.

1 Ordinances for the prince in his morship,
9 and for the people.

THUS saith the Lord Gon; The gate of
the innea count that the inner court that look oth toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but

on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priest shall prepare his burnt-offering, and his peace-offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth: but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the Lonn in the sabbaths and in the new moons. 4 And the burnt-offering that the prince shall offer unto the Lord in the sabhath day

shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. 5 And the meat-offering shall be an ephala

for a ram, and the meat-offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an him of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without

blemish 7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, 21 ephan for a bullock, and an ephan for a ram.

and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an his of oil to an ephah. 8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate.

and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land shall come before the Lorn in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north

the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the : te whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth,

shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ophah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephab.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt-offering or peace-offerings voluntarily unto the Load, one shall then open him the gate that looketh towards the east, and he shall prepare his burnt-offering and his peace-offerings, as he did on the sabbath-day: then he shall go forth: and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

unto the Lord of a lamb of the first year with broug out blemish: thou shalt prepare it every loins. morning.

14 And thou shart prepare a meat-offering it was a river that I could not per for it every morning, the sixth part of an the waters were risen, waters to ephali, and the third part of an hin of oil, to river that could not be passed over. temper with the fine flour; a meat-offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the thou seen this? Then he brought me, and

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and

for a continual burnt-offering.

16 Thus saith the Lord Gon; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons, it shall be their possession by inheritance

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the for them.

18 Moreover, the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession : hat my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 T After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked towards ing many. the north; and behold, there was a place on the

two sides westward.

ple.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass-offering and the sin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering; that they bear them not out into the outer court, to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four cormers of the court; and behold, in every corner of the court there nos a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there wre courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad : these four corners were of one

23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers CHAP. XLVII.

1 The vision of the holy maters: 6 the virtue of them. 13 The borders of the land.

A FTERWARD he brought me again unto the door of the house; and behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the fore-front of the house stood towards the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the bouse, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer gate by the way that looketh eastward; and behold, there ran out

waters on the right side. 3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the

waters; the waters were to the ancles

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought rth ene shall shut the gate. | me through the waters; the waters were to 13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt-offering the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the

> 5 Afterwards be measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a

6 T And he said unto me, Son of man, hast

caused me to return to the brink of the river. 7 Now when I had returned, behold, at the the mest-offering, and the oil, every morning bank of the river were very many trees on the

one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be

9 And it shall come to pass that every thing year of liberty; after it shall return to the that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' river shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-egiain; they shall be a piece to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceed-

11 But the miry places thereof and the marshes thereof shall not be healed; they shall

be given to salt.

healed.

12 And by the river upon the beak thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed:

it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary : and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine

13 Thus mith the Lord Gon; This shall be the border whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph

thall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land of the house shall boil the merifice of the peo- toward the north side from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zeded;

A 1 5

The land divided. EZEKIEL. The different portions

16 Hamath, Berotkah, Sibraim, which is be- the south five and twenty thousand in length tween the border of Damascus, and the border; and the sanctuary of the Loap shall be in the of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which is by the midst thereof. coast of Hauran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath.

And this is the north side. 18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead,

and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from border of the Levites. the border unto the east sea. And this is the

east side. 19 And the south side southward, from Tamar even to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the

river to the great sea. And this is the south side southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel. 22 And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel: they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God. CHAP. XLVIII.

Israel.

1, 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary, &c. From the north end to the court of the

way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his

sides east and west, a portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for

Asher. 3 And by the border of Asher, from the east

side even unto the west side, a portion for Naphtali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for

Manasseh. 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the cast side unto the west side, a portion for

Ephraim. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the rast side even unto the west side, a portion for

Reuben. 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a pertion for Judah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in

the midst of it. 9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall lie this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward portion.

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites

went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the

13 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thou-

14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land for it is holy unto the LORD. 15 And the five thousand that are left in

the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city; for dwelling, and for suburbs; and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16 And these shall be the measures thereof : the north side four thousand and five hundred.

and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and

toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase there-of shall be for food unto them that serve the

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 Ali the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand, by five and twenty thousand : ye shall offer the holy oblation four-square, with the possession of the city. 21 And the residue shall be for the prince,

on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the

thereof. 22 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince. 23 As for the rest of the tribes from the east

sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst

side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have a portion. 24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon shall have

a portion.
25 And by the border of Simeon, from the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east side unto the west side. Issacher a

east side unto the west side, Zebulun a por-northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Dag. Tunnar unto the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord

30 And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city shall be after day shall be, The Lord is there.

28 And by the border of Issarbar, from the the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that

The Book of DANIEL.

CHAP. I.

1 Jehotokim's capituity. 3 Athpenas taketh than the children which are of your post. Dantel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Atariah; then shall yo make me endanger my head 8 they, refusing the king's portion, do pros- to the king. per with pulse and water: 17 their excellency in misdom

N the third year of the reign of Johniakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged

2 And the Loan gave Jeholakim king of and he brought the vessels into the treasure-servants. bours of his god.

3 And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the and proved them ten days. master of his ennuchs, that he should brinz king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well-favoured, and skilful in all wildom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding their meat, and the wine science, and such as had ability in them to stand drink; and gave them pulse. in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chai-them knowledge and skill in all learning and

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meet, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three ears, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Haumiah, Mishael, and Azariah:

7 Unto whom the prince of the cunuchs stood they before the king. gave names: for he gave unto Daniel the name Azariah, of Abed-nego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank; therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile ! Nebuchadnersar forgetteth his dream. himself.

Daniel findeth it. 3! The dream, 36

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

563

I. for why should be see your faces worse liking 3 Ashpenas taketh than the children which are of your sort?

11 Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the ennuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, aud Azariah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days: and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked Juliah into his hand, with part of the vessels upon before thee, and the countenances of of the bouse of Goo; which he carried into the children that eat of the portion of the the land of Shinar to the Louse of his god; king's meat; and as thou seest, deal with thy

14 So he consented to them in this matter.

15 And at the end of ten days their countecertain of the children of Israel, and of the mances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should

17 As for these four children, God gave wis !cm: and Daniel had understanding in all visious and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.

19 And the kirly communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore

20 And in all matters of wisdom and underof Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Sha-istanding that the king inquired of them, be drach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his

realm. 21 And Daniel continued even unto the

first year of king Cyrus. CHAP. II.

31 The dream, 36 and interpretation thereof.

ND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dream-10 And the prince of the cunuchs said ed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who and his sleep brake from him.

hath appointed your meat and your drink: | 2 Then the king commanded to call the

A a 6

magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dream. So they came and stood before the

3 And the king sald unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled

to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack Oking, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the inter-pretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will

show the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me

the dream, there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof. 10 The Chaldeans answered before the

king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter : therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that ask-ed such things at any magician, or astrologer,

or Chaldean. Il And it is a rare thing that the king rewireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all

the wise men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

14 Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise seen of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Arjoch, the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing

known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would show the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and

Azariah bis companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 T Then was the secret revealed unto Da-niel in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed

the God of heaven.

mame of God for ever and ever; for windown and might are his :

21 And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise. and knowledge to them that know understand-

ing:
22 He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the

light dwelleth with bim.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee; for thou hast now made known unto us the kine's matter.

24 T Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise sness of Babylon: bring me is before the king, and I will show unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in heste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the inter-

pretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew

unto the king:

28 But there is a God in beaven that revealcth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter Thy dream, and the visious of thy head

upon thy bed, are these;
29(As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come

to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy

hearth 31 Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the

form thereof mas terrible.

32 This image's head war of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass.

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and

part of clay.

34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which amote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the bram, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the sumwe reat or the wise men of Babylon.

19 I Then was the secret revealed unto Date led in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed at the stone that smote the image became in God of beaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the earth.

mue of God for ever and ever for window.

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, of the provinces, to come to the dedication of power, and strength, and glory. 38 And wheresoever the children of men

the heaven bath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou ext this head of gold. 39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third king-

dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of

dom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong forsemuch as iron breaketh in ms iron: pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou cawest the feet and toes, part of potter's clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, foresmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with the miry

clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were past of

iron and part of elay; so the kingdom shall be

partly strong, and partly broken 43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men : but they shall not cleave one to another, even as fron is not mixed

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom which shall never be destroyed; and the kingdom shall not he left to other people, but it shall break in places and consume all these kingdoms, and

it shall stand for ever.

45 Foresmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter : and the dream is certain, and the Interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and com-manded that they should offer an oblation and

sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth if is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babyles: but Daniel sat in the gate of the king.

CHAP. III.

1 Nebuchadneazar dedicateth a golden tmage in Dura. 8 Shadrach, Meshach and Abed-

nego are decused.
TEBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof . cubits: he set it up is the plain of Dura, in the province of Bubylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, that we will not serve thy gods, nor wor and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the golden image which thou hast set up.

the image which Neduchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you is is commanded, O people, nations, and lan-

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, duleimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Ne-

buchadnezzar the king hath set up.

6 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst

of a burning fiery furnace.
7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 T Wherefore at that time certain Chal-

deans came near, and accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebu-

chadnezzar, Oking, live for ever-10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree; that every man that shall bear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image :

11 And whose falleth not down and worship-

peth, that he should be cast into the midst of

a burning fiery furnace. 12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden

image which thou hast set up. 13 Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach. and Abed-nego. Then they brought these

men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is if true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be east the same hour into the midst of a burning flery furnace: and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered, and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in

this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand. O king.

18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship

566

and the form of his visage was changed against generation to generation. 4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine he spake, and commanded that they should house, and flourishing in my palace :

heat the furnace one seven times more than it 5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of was wont to be heated. 20 And he commanded the most mighty

19 Then was Nebuchadaezzar full of fury, lasting kingdom, and his dominion is from

men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, and to cast them into the burning flery furnace.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: therefore

21 Then these man were bound in their coats, their bosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning flery furnace.

22 Therefore, because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceed-ing hot, the figme of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Mesuach, and Abed-

23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the dream, saving,

the midst of the burning flory furnace.

24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonled, and rose up in haste, and spake, is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell and said unto his counsellors. Did not we me the visions of my dream that I have seen, cast three men bound into the midst of the fire! They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth

is like the Son of God.

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning flery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abedof the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and cap-tains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their

on thera.

28 Then Neburhadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed by the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed nego, who hath sent his angel, him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their the earth. own God.

29 Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pie-ces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver

after this sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of of men. Babylon.

CHAP. IV.

4 Nebuchadnezzar's dream: 19 Daniel inter-preteth it: 28 the story of the event. NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, unto all popple, pations and leaveness that there! people, nations, and languages that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God bath wrought toward me.

my head troubled me. 6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all

the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation

of the dream.

7 Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation tbereof.

8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom to the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told

9 O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the boly gods

and the interpretation thereof. 10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was

great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth.

ic The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow unnego, ye servants of the most high God, come all: the beasts of the field had shadow unforth, and come hither. Then Shadrach. Me-der it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in shach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of

> 13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and behold, a watcher and an holy one

came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed his leaves, and scatter his fruit : let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches

15 Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a hand of iron and delivered his servants that trusted in and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of

16 Let his heart be changed from man's,

and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest

18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have en. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare зееп. the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the boly gods is in! • e

19 ¶ Then Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king wake, 3 How great are his signs! and how mighty and said, Belteshamzar, let not the dream, are his wonders! his kingdom ir an ever- or the interpretation thereof frouble thea.

Chap. v.

pretation thereof to thine enemies. 20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew,

earth;
21 Whose leaves mere fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong : for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the

end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him :

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the Most High, which is

come upon my lord the king :

25 That they shall drive thee from men. and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth [therein. in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsocver be will.

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree-roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have drank in them.

known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break of thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 T Ali this came upon the king Nebuchadaezzar.

29 At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon. 30 The king spake and said, Is not this great

Bahylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the henour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Netuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The

kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoover he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me. and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and bonoured him that liveth for ever, whose do the days of thy father light and understand

Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the iminion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdream be to them that hate thee, and the inter-dom is from generation to generation:

35 And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to and was strong, whose height reached unto his will in the army of heaven, and among the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him. What doest thou!

36 At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto

37 Now 1 Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

CHAP. V.

1 Relshazzar's implous feast: 5 a hand wri-ting troubleth him: 17 Daniel reproveth him, 25 and interpretell the writing.

DELSHAZZAR the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine

before the thousand

2 Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines,

4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood,

and of stone.

5 \$ In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's band, and wrote over against the candiestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees

smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the astro-logers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and show me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but they could not read the writing, nor until thou know that the Most High ruleth in make known to the king the interpretation

9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was chauged in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 T Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquet house: and the queen spake, and said, Oking, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be

changed: 11 There is a man in thy kingdom, whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in

ing and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchad-nezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers;

The hand-writing on the wall.

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the

interpretation. 13 Then was Daniel brought in before the And the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Julah, whom the king

my father brought out of Jewry ? 14 I have even heard of thee, that the spi-

rit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. 15 And now the wise men, the astrologers,

have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not show the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him

the interpretation.

18 O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and ma-

jesty, and glory, and honour:
19 And for the majesty that he gave him,
all people, nations, and languages, trembled
and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory

from him:

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses; they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Beishazzar, hast not humbled thine beart, though thou knewest all

23 But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him, and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God bath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclama-tion concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 T In that night was Belshazzer the king

of the Chaldeans slain.

31 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, being about threescore and two years old.

CHAP. VI.

1 Daniel's preferment: 16 he is cast into the den of Hone, 18 and saved.

T pleased Darius to set over the kingdom I an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should bave no damage.

3 Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set

him over the whole realm.

4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his

God

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto

him, King Darius, live for ever.

7 All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any god or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be east into the den of lions

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians,

which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Darius rigned the writing

and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber to-ward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before

his God

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any god or man within thirty days, save of thee,

king, shall be calt into the den of lions? The: king answered and said. The thing is true, ac-Daribs, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian sording to the law of the Modes and Persians, CHAP. VII. which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king. That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day

14 Then the king, when he heard there words, was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him; and he laboured till the going down of the sun to

deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king. and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians is. That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth

may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Da-Thy God whom thou servest continually,

he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting : neither were instruments of music brought before him: and his

sleep went from him. 19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of fore it; and it had ten horns.

lions. with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the More whom there were three of the first horns

live for ever. 22 My Got hath sent his angel, and hath head like the pure wool: his throne was like shut the lions' mouths, that they have not the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning hart me : forasmuch as before him innocency fire. was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt

Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken set, and the books were opened. up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was

God. 21 T And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their

bones in pieces or ever they came at the bot-tom of the den.

25 T Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, dominion is an everlagting dominion, which and steadfact for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion which shall not be destroyed.

That be even unto the and shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he the midst of my b worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in head troubled me. earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of

1 Daniel's vision of the four beasts, 9 of God's kingdom: 15 the interpretation thereof

N the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

3 And four great beasts came up from the

sea, diverse one from another. 4 The first was like a lion, and had eagles' wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked and it was lifted up from the earth. and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a

man's heart was given to it. 5 And behold, another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three-ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it : and they said thus unte

it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo, another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were be-

8 I considered the horns, and behold, there 29 And when he came to the den, he cried came up among them another little horn, beking spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, ser-plackel up by the roots: and be ald, in this vant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou hath were eyes like the eyes of man, and a

servest continually, able to deliver thee from mouth speaking great things.

9 T 1 beheld till the thrones were cast down. 21 Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment mas white as snow, and the hair of his

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands minis-23 Then was the king exceeding glad for tered unto him, and ten thousand times ten him, and commanded that they should take thousand stood before him; the judgment was

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the found upon him, because he believed in his great words which the horn spake: I beheld, even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts. they had their dominion taken away : yet their lives were prolonged for a season and

13 I saw in the night visions, and behold,

one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his

15 ¶ I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my

16 I came near unto one of them that stood iby, and asked him the truth of all this. Sign tion of the things

The vision of God's kingdom.

17 These great heasts which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. 18 But the saints of the Most High shall take

the kingdom, and poseess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were iron, and his nails of brass; which devour-l, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue

with his feet:

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very reat things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall; be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and

break it in pieces.

24 And the ten borns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another sha'l rive after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings

20 And he shall speak great words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times a 🐞 laws: and hey shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the divising of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall tale away his dominion, to consume and to

costroy if unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the sain's of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting king form, and all dominions shall ser e and obey him.

23 Hitherto is the ead of the matter. for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but

I kept the matter in my heart. CHAP. VIII.

1 Daniel's vision of the ram and he-goat. 13

The two thousand three hundred days of sacrifice.

N the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar, a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elum; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river.

of Ulai. 3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw. and behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two borns; and the two borns were high; but one was higher than the other, and

the higher came up last. 4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts

he told me, and made me know the interpreta- | any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him. and smote the ram, and brake his two horns : and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his band.

8 Therefore the he-goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones

toward the four winds of heaven. 9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great. toward the south, and toward the east, and

toward the pleasant land. 10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and

of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon

power.

11 Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it

practised, and prospered.

13 Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which -pake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of devolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the

sanctuary be cleaned.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, come I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vi-

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground:

but he touched me, and set me upright. 19 And he said, Behold, I will make three

know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the cad

shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns, are the kings of Media and Persia 21 And the rough goat is the king of Greein:

and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.
23 Now that being broken, whereas four

might stand before him, neither was there stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand

570

when the transgressors are come to the full, a sinned against him. king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy

people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall mag mify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken

without hand. 26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for

many days.

And I Daniel fainted, and was sick cor fain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, vision, but none understood it.

CHAP. IX. 3 Daniel confesseth his sins, 16 prayeth for the

restoration of Jerusalem: 20 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks, &c.

N the first year of Darius the son of Aha-sucrus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

2 In the first year of his reign, I Daniel prayer of thy servant, and his supplications understood by books the number of the and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctu years, whereof the word of the Loap came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolutions of

Jerusaiem. 3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord Gop. to seek by prayer and supplications, with facting, and seek both, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Long my God, venant and mercy to them that love him. and to them that keep his commandmeuta;

5 We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have re-

vants the prophets, which spake in thy name, the vision at the beginning, being caused to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, by swift'y touched me about the time of the and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, rightcoustess belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth this day; to the men of Judah, and to the to give thee skill and understanding. inhabitants of Jerusalem, and note all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face. to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers,

because we have sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against r.m:

10 Neither han we obeyed the voice of the Long our God, whalk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon three-core and two weeks: the street shall be 571

up out of the nation, but not in his power, us, and the oath that is written in the law of 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, Moses the servant of God, because we have

12 And he bath confirmed his words. which he spake against us, and against our 24 And his power shall be mighty, but not judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as bath been done upon

Jerusalem. 13 As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us; yet made we not our prayer before the Loan our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and under-

stand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Long watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Long our God to righteous in all his works which he doeth : for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten

we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a re-proach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications,

ary that is devolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 O my God, incline thinc ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name : for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteouspesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O I ord, and made my confession, and said. O Lord, hearken, and do; defer not, for thine own the great and dremited God, keeping the co-laske, O my God; for the city and thy people

are called by thy name.

20 T And unile I was speaking, and graying, and confessing my sin, and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Loru my God for the holy mounbelled, even by departing from thy precepts, tain of my God; and from thy judgments:

2) Yea, while 1 was speaking in prayer,

6 Neither have we hearkened into thy ser-even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly he-

loved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision. 24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the

transgression, and to make an end of sine, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting rightrousness, and to seal up the vision and prophery, and to anoint the Most Holy.

25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment 11 Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the even by departing, that they might not obey Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

28 And after threescore and two weeks thall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week : and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolute, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. CHAP. X.

1 Daniel, having humbled himself, seeth a vision: 10 being troubled with Jear, he is

comforted by an angel.

N the third year of Cyrus king of Persia, a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was mourning three

full weeks.

3 1 ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great

river, which is Hiddekel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen. whose loins were girded with flue gold of

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his urms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision; for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that

they fled to hide themselver. & I herefore I was left alone, and saw this

corruption, and I retained no strength. 9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: ami when I heard the voice of his words, then was

I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground. 10 T And behold, an hand touched me,

which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. 12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel:

for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I

am come for thy words.

withstood me one and twenty days: but lo, the king of the north, and shall deal against Michael, one of the chief princes, came to them, and shall prevail:

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days. for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words un-

to me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

lo And behold, one like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord ? For as for me, staightway there remained no strength in me, neither

is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said. Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee! and now will I return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall

come.

21 But I will show thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth : and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince

CHAP. XI.

 The overthrow of Persia by the king of Gre-cia. b Kings of the north and south. 30 The invesion and tyranny of the Romans.

LSO I in the first year of Darius the Mede. A sven I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3 And a mighty king shall stand up. that shall rule with great dominion, and do accord-

ing to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom great vision, and there remained no strength in shall be broken, and shall be divided toward me: for my comelines; was turned in me into the four winds of heaven; and not to his postermy, nor according to his dominion which he ruled : for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others besides those.

5 And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion

shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm : neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her as these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one n come for thy words.

stand up in his estate, which shall come with a ball enter into the fortress of

help me; and I remained there with the kings | 8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt of Persia

precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he

9 So the king of the south shall come into

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble . multitude of great forces : and one shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress

il And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north : and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the

multitude shall be given into his hand. 12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall east down many ten thousands: but he shall

not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities; and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, cor-Fupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the feles, and shall take many : but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and

fail, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him, he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and in shall them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and pass over. he shall forecast his devices against the strong bolds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his hall continue more years than the king of the courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and Ate kingdom, and shall return into his own mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall

overflow: and many shall fall down slain. 27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to

do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed. 28 Then shall he return into his land with

great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and

return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter

30 ¶ For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant : so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, to establish the vision; but they shall fall. and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh

devolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be

strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall

cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end : because il is yet for a time appointed.

36 ¶ Aud the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak mar-vellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accumplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall be regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above

38 But in his estate shall be hopour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall be honour with gold, and silver, and

with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god. whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with charlots, and with horsedo that which his fathers have not done there men, and with many ships; and he shall enter his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among into the countries, and shall overflow and

> 41 He shall enter also into the glorious land. and mapy countries shall be overthrown:

but these shall escape out of his hand, even and seal the book, even to the time of the Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children |col: many shall run to and fro, and knowof Ammon.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not

escape. 43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: increfore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly

to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain: yet he shall come to his end, and none shall bely him.

CHAP. XII.

1 Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles. 5 Daniel is informed of the times.

ND at that time shall Michael stand up. . the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation, even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

life, and some to shame and everlasting con-thousand two hundred and ninety days.

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the to the thousand three hundred and five and brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for

ever and ever. 4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, of the days.

ledge shall be increased.

5 % Then I Daniel looked, and behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river. How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in lines. which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever, that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of

these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time

of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly:

and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacri-2 And many of them that sleep in the dust fice shall be taken away, and the abomination of the earth shall awale, some to everlasting that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh

thirty days. 13 But go thou thy way till the and be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end

¶ HOSEA.

CHAP. I. whoredom, taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her Jerreel, 6 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Lo-anmi. 10 by borsemen.

The restoration of Judah and Israel.

THE word of the LORD that came unto
Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of

Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son

of soash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the Loan said to Hosea, Go, take unto the a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land bath committed great whoredom, departing from the there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little white, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of

Jezreel.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house!

of Judah, and will save them by the Loan 1 Hosea, to shew God's judgment for spiritual their God, and will not save them by how, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lo-rubamah,

she conceived and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name Lo-ammi; for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God

10 \ Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them. Ye are not my people,

sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the sead; for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

CHAP. II.

1 The idulatry of the people. 6 God's judgments against them: 14 His promises of reconciliation with them.

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to

your sisters, Rubemah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between

3 Lest Latrip her naked, and set her as in

w forseshewn. Chap. 111, iv.

the day that she was born, and make ner as [slay her with thirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whore-

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: were not my people, Thou art my people; and she that conceived them hath done shame-they shall say, Thou art my God. fully: for she said, I will go after my loves, CHAP, III. fully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 T Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers. but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them : then shall she say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then was it better with me

than now. 8 For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver

and gold, which they prepared for Bank.
9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and I will recover my wool and my flax gives to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deli-

ver her out of mine hand. 11 I will also cause all her mirth to cease,

her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will destroy her vines and her figtrees, whereof she hath said, These are my rewards that my lovers have given me : and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days of Baslim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her cur-rings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LORD.

14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak

comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days be taken away. of her youth, and as in the day when she came

up out of the land of Egypt.

16 ¶ And it shall be at that day, saith the Loan, that thou shalt call me Ishi; and shalt

call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of Basim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down sa fely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteout ness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the Lorp.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the Lord, I will hear the beavers, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall bear the corn, and a winderness, and set her like a dry land, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which

1 By the expialion of an adulteress, 4 is showed the desolution of Israel before their restoration.

THEN said the Load unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the Loan toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of

wine 2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley :

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the barlot, and thou shalt not be for another man : so will

I also be for thee. 4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim :

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Loan their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Logo and his goodness in the latter days

CHAP. IV. 1 God's judgments against the sins of the peo-ple, 6 and of the priests. 15 Judah is exhorted to take warning by Israel's calamity. EAR the word of the Loap, ye children of Israel: for the Loap hath a contro-

versy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land,

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood. 3 Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with

the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of 4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove an-

other: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fail with thee in the night. and I will destroy thy mother.

6 T My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me : seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me : therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their

ways, and reward them their doings 10 For they shall est, and not have enough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase; because they have left off to take heed to the Loan.

EXHORIGINAN TO PEPCHLES

pple ask counsel at their stocks. declareth unto them: for the edoms hath caused them to err; gone a whoring from under their crifice upon the tops of the d hurn incense upon the hills,

d poplars and elms, because the f is good: therefore your daughminitery. ot punish your daughters when whoredom, nor your spouses mmit adultery : for themselves with whores, and they sacrifice therefore the people that doth

d shall fall. th theu, Israel, play the harlot, Jah offend; and come not ye unto r go ye up to Beth-aven, nor ORD liveth.

rel slideth back as a backsliding he LORD will feed them as a lamb a is joined to idols: let him

rink is sour: they have commit-m continually; her rulers with e, Give ye.

Id hath bound her up in her wings, all be ashamed because of their

CHAP. V ments against the priests, the peo-

e princes of Israel, for their ma-, 15 until they repent. this, O priests; and bearken, ye if Israel; and give ye ear, O house for judgment is toward you, bec been a snare on Mizpah, and a

pon Tabor. revolters are profound to make hough I have been a rebuker of

Ephraim, and Israel is not hid r now, O Ephraim, thou commitm, and Israel is defiled.

ill not frame their doings to turn 3od: for the spirit of whoredoms idst of them, and they have not

pride of Israel doth testify to his ore shall Israel and Ephraim fall juity; Judah also shall fall with

iall go with their flocks and with to seek the LORD; but they shall; he hath withdrawn himself from

ive dealt treacherously against the they have begotten strange chilshall a month devour them with

e the cornet in Gibeah, and the Ramab: cry aloud at Both aven,) Benjamin.

n shall be desolate in the day of ong the tribes of Israel have I that which shall surely be.

inces of Judah were like them that bound: therefore I will pour out on them like water. en is oppressed and broken in vened.

576

m and wine and new wine take judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment. 12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim as a

moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet

could be not heal you, nor cure you of your wound. 14 For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and

as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even mit whoredom, and your spouses I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face : in their affliction they will seek me early.

CHAP. VI.

I An exhortation to repentance. 4 A complaint of their untowardness and intquity.

10ME, and let us return unto the LORD:

I for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he bath smitten, and he will bind us up. 2 After two days will he revive us: in the

third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. 3 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Loan: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the

rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth 4 TO Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness is as the morning cloud, and as the

early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I bewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my

mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. 6 For I desired mercy, and not macrifice;

and the knowledge of God more than burntofferings. 7 But they, like men, have transgressed the

covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against ma

8 Gilend is a city of them that work iniquity. and is polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man. so the company of priests murder in the way by consent; for they commit lewdness.

10 I have seen as herrible thing in the house of Israel: there is the whoredom of Ephraim

Israel is defiled. 11 Also, O Judah, he hath set an harves for thee, when I returned the captivity of my

people.

CHAP. VII.

1 A reproof of manifold eins. 11 God's walk

against them for their hypocris h.
WHEN I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered and the wickedness of Samaria: for the; commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in and the troop of robbers spotteth without

2 And they consider not in their hearts the. I remember all their wickedness : now their own doings have beset them about; they are

before my face. 3 They make the king glad with their wick-

edness, and the princes with their lies.

4 They are all adultierers, as an oven beated by the balar, ran ceaseth from rising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be les-

5 In the day of our king the princes have; made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with acorners. 6 For they have made ready their heart

burneth as a flaming fire.
7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: there is none among them that calleth

unto me.

8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among

the people; Ephraim is a calle not turned. Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not : yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth

10 And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the Loan their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 T Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to As-65'Fia. 12 When they shall go, I will spread my

net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them,

as their congregation hath heard.

13 Wo unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me : though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies shall eat unclean things in Assyria. against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their heds: they assemble themselves for corn and

wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief Loan

against me. 16 They return, but not to the Most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision in the land

of Egypt.

CHAP. VIII. 1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impicty, 5 and idolatry.

SET the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come as an engle against the house of the He shall Lord, because they have transgressed my co-the great hatred.

The watchman of Ephraim was with my

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Israel hath east off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast thee off; mine ancer is kindled against them : how long will if be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calfol Famaria shall be broken in pieces

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it bath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is

no plessure.

9 For they are rone up to Assyria, a wild a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring as alone by himself: Ephraim bath hired forth his children to the murderer.

nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes. like an oven, while they lie in wait: their 11 Because Ephraim hath made many alters haker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it

10 Yea, though they have hired among the

to sin, alters shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange

thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat #1; but the Loren method they cepteth them not; now will be remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall re-

turn to Egypt.
14 For Israel bath forgotten his Maker. and buildeth temples; and Judah hath faul-tiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palarce thereof.

CHAP. IX. The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.

RF LICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every corn-floor.

2 The floor and the wine-press shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in the Loan's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they

4 They shall not offer wire offerings to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the

5 What will ye do in the soleran day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD

6 For lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompense are come; Israel shall know it: the prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and

God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his

God.

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness: I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig-tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved.

li As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the

womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, wo also to them when I

depart from them!
13 Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, to planted in

It Give them, O Lozo: what will thou ВЬ

tive? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love

them no more: all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit : yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved

fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations. CHAP. X.

Israel is reproved and threatened for their

impicty and idolatry. SRAEL is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit be hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.

2 Their heart is divided; now shall they be

found faulty; he shall break down their altars,

he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the Loan; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant : thus judgment spring-

eth up as hemlock is the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own

counsel.

7 As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the

foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven, the sin of thistle shall come up on their alters; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to saints. the hills. Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not

overtake them.

10 It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is ta ight, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap.

rain righteousness upon you.

13 Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of 5 Even the Letter: because thou didst trust in thy way, in is his memorial. the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, an I all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon har children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

CHAP. X1. 1 The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his

benefits : 5 their judgment. WHEN Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them : they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I heal-

ed them. 4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat

unto them. 5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, be-

cause they refused to return. 6 And the sword shall abide on bis cities. and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are best to backsliding from me: though they called them to the Most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? Aons shall I deliver thee, Israel! how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee; and I will not enter into

the city.

10 They shall walk after the Loap: he shall noar, then the

children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses. saith the Lorp. 12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies.

Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the and the house of Israel with deceit : but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the

CHAP. XII.

1 A repreof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob. 6 An exhortation to repentance.

PHRAIM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The Loan hath also a controversy with Judan, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will be recompense him.

incre sin.

3 THe took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for 4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and if is time to see: the Loap, till he come and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the Load God of hosts; the Load

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep

mercy and judgment, and walt on thy God continually.

7 ¶ Here a merchant, the balances of de-

celt are in his hand: he leveth to oppress. 8 And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance : is all my isbours they shall find none iniquity in me that

Ephraim's glory vanisheth. - Chap. Riii, Riv. Blessings promised on repentance.

feasts.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets. 11 Is there iniquity in Gilead? Surely they

are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of

the fields. 12 And Jacob fied into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife be kept sheep

is And by a prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he

preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his represch shall his Lord retur**a unto** hi**m**.

CHAP, XIII.

1 Ephraim's glory, by reason of idolatry, va-nisheth. 5 God's anger for their unlindmess. 9 A promise of God's mercy. 15 A judgment for rebellion.
WHEN Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he of-

fended in Baul, he died.

2 And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen : and receive as graciously : so will we render they say of them. Let the men that sacrifice the calves of our ilps. kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of merc

the chimney.

of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me : from him for there is no saviour besides me.

5 I did know thee in the wilderness, in the

land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exulted; therefore have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore I will be unto them as a li-

them

6 I will meet them as a bear that is bereav ed of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like

a lion; the wild beast shall tear them. 9 ¶ O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself;

but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saids, Give me a king and princes !

9 And I that am the Loan thy God from 11 I gave thee a king in mine and the land of Egypt, will yet make thee to dwell took him away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up Il I gave thee a king in mine anger, and

his sin is hid. 13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he to an unwise son; for he

should not stay long in the place of the break. ing forth of children.

M I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the Loan shall come up from the wilderness. and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the

treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God; they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashe I in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

CHAP. XIV. l An exhortation to repentance. 4 A promite of God's blessing.

O ISRAEL, return unto the Loan thy God; for thou hast fullen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the Lorn: say unto him, Take away all iniquity,

3 Assbur shall not save ux; we will not ride upon borses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth

I will heal their backsliding, I will love 4 Yet I am the Loan thy God from the land them freely : for mine anger is turned away

5 I will be as the dew unto Israel : he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his toots as Lc-

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and his smell as

Lebanon.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall on: as a leopard by the way will I observe return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir-tree.

From me is thy fruit found.

9 Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Loap are right, and the just shall walk in them; but the transgressors shall fall therein.

T JOEL.

CHAP. 1. the declaring sundry judgments of God, ex-fathers! torieth to observe frem, 8 and to mourn: 3 Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children 14 he prescribeth a fast.

THE word of the Loud that came to Joel another generations

the son of Pethuel.

the sou of Pethuel.

4 That which the palmer-worm hath left
Rear this, ye old men, and give ear, hath the locust eaten; and that which the
lye inhabitants of the land. Hath this locust hath left hath the canker-worm eatall we inhabitants of the land.

Бьз

ation is come up upon my land, without number, whose teeth are a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth

a laid my vine waste, and barked . he hath made it clean bare, and the branches thereof are made

int like a virgin girded with sackhusband of her youth. at-offering and the drink-offering

om the house of the Long; the LORD's ministers, mourn.

ald is wasted, the land mourneth; is wasted: the new wine is dried

anguisheth. ishamed, O ye husbandmen; bowl, ressers, for the wheat and for the cause the harvest of the field is

ine is dried up, and the fig-tree the pomegranate-tree, the palm-d the apple-tree, even all the trees are withered: because joy is

av from the some of men. ourselves, and lament, ye priests: inisters of the altar: come, lie sackcloth, ye ministers of my rithholden from the house of your

your God, and cry unto the

or the day! for the day of the and, and as a destruction from the all it come.

the mest cut off before our eyes, gladness from the bouse of our

ed is rotten under their clods, the laid desolate, the berns are broken he corn is withered.

to the beasts grown! the herds of serplexed because they have no a, the flocks of sheep are made

:D, to thee will I cry: for the fire ed the pastures of the wilderness, ie bath burned all the trees of the

beasts of the field cry also unto he rivers of waters are dried up, : hath devoured the pastures of the

CHAP II.

bleness of God's judgments: 12 he to repentance, 15 prescribeth a fast, omiseth a blessing thereon.

e the trumpet in Zion, and sound rm in my holy mountain: let all

of darkness and of gloominess, a among the heathen:

t which the capker-worm bath left, day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the ye drunkards, and weep; and people and a strong; there hath not been ever edrinkers of wine, because of the like, neither shall be any more after it, me; for it is out off from your morning spread upon the mountains a great

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall

escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall

they run.

5 Like the noise of charlots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a fisme of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a

strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much

pained: all faces shall gather blackness.
7 They shall run like mighty men; shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they

shall not break their ranks: 8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path : and when they fall upon the sword they shall not be

wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army : for his camp is very great : for he ctify ye a fast, call a solemn is strong that executeth his word: for the atter the elders, and all the in-day of the Lorn is great and very terrible; if the land, into the house of and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the Long, Turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with

mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Loun your God : for be is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and re-pent, and leave a blessing behind him; com a meat-offering and a drink-offering unto the Loan your God!

15 T Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD. weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Long, and give not thine heritage to repreach, that the heathen should rule over them, wherefore should they say among the people, Where to their God!

18 Then will the Lond be jealous for his

land, and pity his people.
19 Yea, the Lord will answer and my unto ints of the land tramble: for the his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and Loan cometh, for if is nigh at wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith : and I will no more make you a repres

Chap. Hi.

east sea, and his hinder part toward the ut-most sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done

great things.
21 ¶ Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice:

for the LORD will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig-tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lond your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust bath eaten, the canker-worm, and the caterpillar, and the palmer-worm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and he satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be arhamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashemed.

28 T And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all fiesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:
29 And also upon the servants and upon the

handmaids in those days will I pour out my

30 And I will show wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of

31 The sun shall he turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and

and the mono into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Loan scane.

32 And it shall come to pass, that whosesever shall call on the name of the Loan shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jarusalem shall be deliverance, as the Loan bath and, and in the remnant whom the Loan bath and, and in the remnant whom the Loan bath and, and in the remnant whom the Loan bath and the cart a man; snake: un tase

Loan will be the hope of his people, and the cart a man; snake: un tase

Loan will be the hope of his people, and the sart a man; snake: un tase

Loan will be the hope of his people, and the sart a man; snake: un tase

17 So shall ye know that I saw the Loan bath and the cart a man; snake: un tase

18 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase

19 So shall ye delivered: and the cart a man; snake: un tase shall call.

CHAP. III.

I God's judgments against the enemies of his people: 18 his blessing upon the church.

OR behald, in those days, and in that time,
when I shall below the church.

Judah and Jerusalem,

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaplant, and will plead with them there for my people, and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the sations, and parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

20 But I will remove far off from you the A Yea, and what have ye to do with me, northern army, and will drive him into a laste O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of barran and desolate, with his face toward the Palestine? will ye reader me a recompense? and if we recompense me, swiftly and speed-ily will I return your recompense upon your own head:

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my

goodly pleasant things:
6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Greclans, that ye might remove them for from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return

your recompense upon your cwn hend:
8 And I will sell your sons and your desghers into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the Loan bath spoken it.

9 T Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw mear; let them come

10 Best your plew-shares into swords, and your prusing-hooks into spears: let the weak

say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye beathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O Long.

13 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehenhaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get ye down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Load is near in the valley of decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The Loap also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalom; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the

more.

18 T And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters. and a fountain shall come forth of the house when I shall bring again the captivity of of the Loap, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Je-

rusalem from generation to generation.
21 For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the Lond dwelleth in Zios.

CHAP. I.

upen Ammon.

HE words of Amos, who was among the berdmen of Tekon, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Jossh king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

2 And he said, The Loap will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem: and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn,

and the top of Carmel shall wither.

3 5 Thus saith the Loan; For three transgressioms of Damascus, and for four, I will not struments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Mazael, which shall devour the palaces of

Ben-hadad.

5 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the Lord.

6 T Thus soith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not furn away the punishment thereof: because they carried away captive the whole captivi-

ty, to deliver them up to Edom:
7 But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza,

which shall devour the palaces thereof: 8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord Gon.

9 Thus saith the Loan: For three trassgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not tirn away the punishment thereof: because they delivered up the whole captivity to thom, and remembered not the brotherly co-

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Ty-

gus, which shall devour the palaces thereof. 11 Thus saith the Lond; For three traingressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cost off all pity, and his anger did tear per-petually, and kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which

shall devour the palaces of Bozrab.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Loan; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for Gur, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlagge their border

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces there-of, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: 15 And their king shall go into captivity,

ne and his princes together, saith the Luan.

CHAP. II. 1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 upon Judah, 6 and upon Israel. 9 God complaineth of their unthankfulness.

THUS suith the LORD; For three trans-I God's judgments mean Syria, 6 upon the Philistines, 9 upon Tyrus, 11 upon Edom, 13 not turn away the punishment thereof; begressions of Moab, and for four, I will cause he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime

2 But I will send a fire upon Mosh, and it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and

with the sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off the junge from the mirst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 Thus saith the Lone; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Long, and turn away the punishment thereof: because have not kept his commandments, and their they have threshed Giland with threshing in-lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it

shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 T Thus saith the Loan ; For three transgreating of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of about;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the same maid, to profane my holy

напае:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to piedge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned in the bouse of their god.

9 T Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his

roots from beneath 10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the

Amorite. 11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites.

1. if not even thus, O ye children of Israel! saith the Loan.

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink : and commanded the prophets, saying, Pro-

phesy not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a

cart is pressed that is full of sheaver 14 Therefore the flight shall perish from

the swift, and the strong shall not strongthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself. 15 Neither shall be stand that handleth the bow, and he that is swift of foot shall not de-

liver himself: neither shall be that rideth the borse deliver himself. 16 And he that is courageous among the

mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LOAD. CHAP. III.

1 The necessity of God's judgments against Is-rael: 9 the publication and course of #.

HEAR this word that the Loap hath spo-ken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying, 2 You only have I known of all the fa-

·for all your iniquities. 3 Can two welk together, except they be

agreed ?

4 Will alion roar in the forest, when he hath o prey! will a young lion cry out of hm den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a spare upon the earth, where no gia is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all ?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in

a city, and the Loan hath not done it?
7 Surely the Lord Goo will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the

propheta 8 The lion bath roared, who will not fear! the Lord Gon, bath spoken, who can but pro-

phesy?
9 ¶ Publish is the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst Loan. thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the Long, who:store up violence and robbery in

their nalaces.

II Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo! An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Loun; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs. or a piece of an ear; so small the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Famuria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus in a couch.

 13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Ja-cob, saith the Lord Gon, the God of hosts. 14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth-el; and the horas of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter-boase with the summer-house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lond.

CHAP. IV.

1 He reproacheth Israel for oppression, 4 for

idolatry, 6 and for their incorrigibleness.

HEAR this word, ye kine of Bashan, that
are in the mountain of Samaria, which eppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us

2 The Lord Gon hath sworn by his holiness, that lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with books, and your posterity with fish-hooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every on at that which is before her; and ye shall east them into the palace, saith the LORD.

ter three years:

offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children earth: The Long is his same: of Israel, saith the Lord Gon.

milies of the earth; therefore I will punish you; is all your places; yet have yo not returned unto me, mith the LORD. 7 And also I have withholden the rain from

you, when there were yet three months to the barvest; and I caused it to re'n upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city : one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one cky, to d. lok water; but they were not satisfied : yet have ye not returned unto me, saith

the Loan.

9 I have smitten you with blasting and mildem; when your gardens and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olivetrees increased, the palmer-worm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses: and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the

. Il I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gemorrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet tave ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

13 For lo, he that formeth the mountains. and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Loap, the God of houts, is his name.

CHAP. V. A lamentation for Israel. 4 An exhortation

to repentance. 21 Ged rejecteth their hypocritical service. HEAR ye this word which I take up against

you, even a Lamentation, O house of Israel 2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall

no more rise : she is forsaken upon hor hand; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord Gon; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by athundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel

4 T For thus saith the Long unto the house of Israel. Seek ye me, and ye shall live :

5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gijeal. and pass not to Beer-shebn: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the Load, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Jos on 3 and devour it, and there be none to quench il in Beth-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and

4 T Come to Bothel, and transgress; at leave off righteousness in the earth, Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your 8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and services every morning, and your tithes af-Orion, and turneth the abadow of death into

the morning, and maketh the day dark with 5 And other a sacrifice of thanksgiving with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, leaven, and proclaim and publish the free-land poureth them out upon the face of the

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the .6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of strong, so that the spelled shall come against teeth in all your cities, and want of bread the fortress. gate, and they abbor him that speaketh uprightly,

Il Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn askie the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence

In that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live : and so the Loan, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

15 Hate the evil, and leve the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of bosts will be gracious unto

the remnant of Joseph.

16 Therefore the Loan, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! size! and they shall call the hus-bandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to walling.

17 And in all vineyards shall be waiting:

for I will pass through thee, saith the Loan.
18 We usto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end is it for you! the day of and the little bouse with clefts. the Loan is carkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did free from a lion, and a hear met him; or went into the bouse, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit

20 Shall not the day of the Loan be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no

brightness in it? 21 ¶ I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace-offerings of your 'nt bearts.

23 * ake thou away from me the noise of thy sonrs; for I will not hear the molody of thy viola.

24 But let judgment run down as waters,

and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 Have ve offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house

26 But we have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.
27 Therefore will I cause you to go into

emptivity Leyond Damascus, saith the Load, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAP. VI.

1 The wantomess of Israel, 7 shall be playwed with desolution: 12 their incorrigibleness.

VO to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

2 Pass ye unto Calueh, and see; and from thence go we to Hamath the great; then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater shall not be, saith the Lord Gon. than your border ?

3 Ye that put far away the evil day, and

10 They hate him that rebuketh in the 4 That lie spen bers or avery, and eat the that sneaketh up themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the cuives out of the midst of the stall:

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of music. like David:

6 That drink wine in bowls, and smoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grisved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be re-

moved.

8 The Lord Gop bath sworp by himself, saith the Loan the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shell take him up, a he that burneth him, to bring out the bone out of the house, and shall say upto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet a with thee! and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue : for we may not make mention of the name of the Lorn.

II For behold, the Long commundeth, and be will smite the great house with breaches.

12 T Shall berses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of rightnous-

ness into bemlock: 13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nonghi, which say, Have we not taken to us borns by

our own strength! 14 But behold I will raise up against you a nation, O house of largel, saith the Loap the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of the wilderness.

CHAP. VIL

1 The judgments of the granshoppers, 4 and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos. 7 By a wall and plumb-line to signified the rejection of Israel: 10 Amaziah complaineth of Amos. 16 Amaziah's judgment.

THUS bath the Lord Goo shewed write me; and behold, he formed annual me. and behold, he formed greenhoppers to the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said. O Lord Goo. forgive, I beseach time ; by whom shall Jacob arise ? for he is small.

3 The Lors repented for this: It shall not

be, saith the Lonn.

4 T Thus both the Lord Gop showed unte me : and behold, the Lord Gon called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord Gon, cesse, I be-

seech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise! for he is small.

6 The Lore repented for this: This also

7 Thus he showed mer and beheld, the

Loub stood upon a wall made by a plumb-line, with a plumb-line in his hand.

9 And the Lorp said unto me, Amos, what it shall rise up wholly me affood; and it shall serve thou? And I said, A plumb-line. Then be east out and drowned, as sy the flood of said the Lorp, Behold, I will set a plumb-Rgypt. Inne in the midst of my people Israel: I will 9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be the clear day : laid waste; and I will rise against the house of

Jaroboam with the sword.

10 ¶ Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath complied against thee in the midst of the house of largel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led

away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, dee thee away into the land of Judah, and there cat bread, and prophesy

13 But prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for it is the king's chapel, and it is

gatherer of sycamore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the Loap said unto me, Go, prophe-

sy unto my people Israel.

16 I Now therefore hear thou the word of the Loan : Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house

of Isaac.

17 Therefore thus saith the Load; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land : and Israel shall surely mine hand take them; though they climb so into captivity forth of his land.

HUS hath the Lord God showed unto me: and behold a basket of summer-them: Couit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou! And I said, A basket of summer-fruit. Then said the Logo unto me, The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by good. them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be how!-

4. There this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah 7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopiene: small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the unto me, O children of Igrael? saith the Loan. helances by deceit

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and be needy for a pair of shoes; yes, and sell the

melune of the wheat?

7 The Loap bath sworn by the excellency their works.

8 Shall not the had tremble for this, and saith the Lord. every one mourn that dwellet it therein? and 9 For to, I will command, and I will sin

the Lord Gop, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackeloth upon all loiss, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 T Behold, the days come, saith the Lord Gop, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but

of hearing the words of the Loan :

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they abali run to and fro to seek the word of the LOAD. and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and

young men laint for thirst.

the king's court.

14 They that swear by the ain of Samarla, 14 Then answered Ames, and said to and say, Thygod, O Dan, liveth; and, The Ames, is, it is an opposed to be manner of Beer-abeba liveta; even they shall prophet's son; but I mus an berdman, and a fall, and never rise up again.

CHAP. IX.

The certainty of the devolation. 11 The storing of the tabernacle of David. 11 There SAW the Lozo standing upon the altar : and

E SAW the Lord standing upon the door, that he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sweed: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall us to heaven, thence will I bring them

down:

CHAP. VIII.

3 And though they hide themselves in the light basket of summer fruit is shewed fermel's top of Carmel, I will search and take them end. 4 Oppression regrowed. 11 A famine out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite

4 And though they go into captivity be-fore their enemies, thence will 1 command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for

5 And the Lord Gop of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all lags in that day, saith the Lord Goo: there that dwell therein shall mourn; and it shall shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast these forth with silence.

The shall cast these forth with silence.

6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and bath founded his troop in theearth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the

earth: The Loap is his name.

Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines fram Caphtor, and the Assyrians from Kir?

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lead Sop are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of it from off the face of the earth; saving that E will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob,

* 6.5

grain fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not over-

old:

the bouse of Israel among all mations, like as 13 Behold, the days come, with the Lorn, come is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least that the plowman shall overtake the resper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

take nor-prevent us.

14 And I will bring again the captivity of
11 T In that day will I raise up the tamy people of Israel, and they shall build the
breaches thereof; and I will raise up plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof;
his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit

of them. 12 That they may possess the remnant of 15 And I will plant them upon their land, Edom, and of all the heatben, which are and they shall no more be pulled up out of called by my name, saith the Loan, that doeth their land which I have given them, saith the Loan thy God.

T OBADIAH.

heard a rumour from the Loan, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rice up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the

heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart bath decaived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground'

4 Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LUAD.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? If the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes?
6 How are the things of Essu searched out!

how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

Excust 9 And thy mighty men, O Terran, shall be troomed of East and they of the south shall possess the felicity of East may be cut off by slaughter.

10 Terran, shall be troomed of the mount of East may be cut off by slaughter.

10 Terran for the cut off the standard of the shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Sassaria: and Benjamin shall possess Gliead:

20 And the captivity of this host of the cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the Cananites, even unto Zarephath; and the capother side, in the day that the strangers (livity of Jerusalam, which is in Sepharad, carried away captive his forces, and for shall possess the cities of the south. reigners entered into his gates, and cast lots 21 And saviours shall come up on mount upon leguagem, even thou wast as one of Zion to judge the mount of Essu; and the rem.

h The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, 10 and for their unsatural behaviour in Jathe day of thy brother in the day that he becob's distress. 17 The salvation and victocame a stranger; neither shouldest thou have
rejoiced over the children of Judeh
their destruction; neither shouldtheir destruction; neither shouldrice of Jacob.

FIVHE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the day of their destruction; neither should—
Lord God concerning Edom; We have jest thou have spoken proudly in the day of

distress.
13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day

of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the cross-way, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the day of the Loan to near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall bedone unto thee: thy reward shall return upon

thine own head. 16. For as ye have druck upon my bely mountain, so shall all the beathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 T But upon mount Zion shall be deltverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their pos-

secsions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not 8 Shaft I not in that day, saith the them, and devourthem; and there shall not Lond, even destroy the wise men out of he any remaining of the house of Essu; for Edom, and understanding out of the mount of the Lond hath spoken is:

kingdomenan be the Loap's.

1 Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish: 4 1 The prayer of Jonah: 10 he is delivered he is bewrayed by a tempest, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and smallowed by a fish.

OW the word of the Loan came unto Jonah the sou of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it: for their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jonah rose up to fiee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lorn, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going: to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereot, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the

4 T But the Loan sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in weeds were wrapped about my head. the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the ship-master came to him, and said unto him. What meanest thou, O sleeper ! arise. call upon thy God, if so be that God will think

upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they east lots, and the lot fell-upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us! What is thine occupation! and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou ?

9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear the Loan, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land. 10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid,

and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? I'me the men knew that he fled from the presauce of the Lord, because he had told them.

11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? For the sea wrought, and was tempertuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up and calm unto you: for L know that for my sake them. this great tempest is upon you.

the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against each cloth, and sat in ashes

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said. We beseech thee, O Loan, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O Loan, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her

raging.
16 Then the men feared the Loan exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the Loan, and made vows.

mighta.

from the fish.

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affic-tion unto the Loan, and he heard me: out of the helly of hall cried I, and thou heardest my voice,

3 For thou hadet cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves.

passed over me. 4 Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight;

yet I will look again toward thy holy temple. 5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul : the depth closed me round about, the

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever : yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O Loap my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I re-membered the Losp: and my prayer came in

unto thee, into thine bely temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will sacrifice unto thee with the

voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have wowed.. Salvation is of the Lord. 10 ¶ And the Lord spake unto the fish, and

it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAP. 111.

1 Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites: 5. upon their repentance, 10 God repenteta.

ND-the-ward of the Loan came unto Jo-

A nak the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city,
and preach unto it the preaching that I bid

3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh. according to the word of the LORD. Now Ninevah was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

5 T So the people of Nineveh believed God. and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth. cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be from the greatest of them even to the least of

6 For word came unto the king of Nine-13 Nevertheless, the men rowed hard to veh, and he arese from his throne, and he laid bring it to the land; but they could not: for his robe from him, and covered him with

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, raying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing? let them not feed, nor drink water:

8. But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yes, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their bands

9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent. and turn away from his florce arger, that we perish not?

12 T Now the Loan had prepared a great 10 T And God saw their works, that they said to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in tuened from their evil way; and God repented the belly of the fish three days and three of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them, and he did # not. H.b.S.

CHAP. IV. Jonak, repining at God's morey, 4 is reproved by the type of a goard.

DUT it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and

he was very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the Lord, and said, I pray thee, O Lord, mar not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore i flud before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repeatest thee of the evil

3 Therefore now, O Long, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for it is better for me

to die than to live. 4 Then said the Loan, Boest thou well to

be angry? 5 Se Jonah went out of the city, and sat on he east side of the city, and there made him

a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the

made if to come up over Jonah, that it might much cattle?

be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd

that it withered

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sua beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than tolive. 9 And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to.

be angry for the gourd ! And he said, I do well

io be angry, even unto denth

10 Then said the LORD. Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou bast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came

up in a night, and perished in a night:

Il And should not I spare Nineveb, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between 6 And the Lord Gon prepared a gourd, and their right hand and their left hand; and also.

¶ MICAH.

CHAP. 1. 1 Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Ja-ech for idolatry: 10 he exhorteth to mourning. THE word of the Loan that came to

L Micah the Mozasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 T Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that thereis is: and let the Lord Goo be witness against you, the Loap from his holy

temple.

3 For behold, the Loup cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

4. And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax be-

fore the fire, and me the waters that are poured down a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. is the transgression of Jacob? is if not Samaria? and what are the high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem ?

6 Therefore I will make Sameria as an heap of the field, and an plantings of a vineyard: acit I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations

T And all the graven images thereof shall Be besten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idels thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wait and howl; I will o stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dregons, and mourning as the

owle.

people, even to Jerusalem.
10 T Declare ye if not at Cath, weap ye not at all : in the house of Aphrah roll thy said

a the duet. Pies ye arey, those inhebitant of Sa- Lones.

phir, having thy shame saked: the inhabi-tant of Zaanan came not forth in the moursing of Both-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good : but evil came down from the

LOAD unto the gate of Jerusalem.
13 O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the ain to the daughter of Zion : for the transgressions of Israel were found in the

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to-Moresheth-gath : the houses of Achaib shull

be a lie to the kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O fuhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto

Aduliam the glory of Israel.

16 Make thes bald, and poli thee for thy
delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the engle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

CHAP IR 1 Against oppression. 4 A lamentation. 7 A reproof of injustice and idulatry. 18 A promise of restoring Jacob.

O to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the

power of their hand,

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence: and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the Donn; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither

shall ye go haughtily : for this time is evil 4 In that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a dolsful la-P For her wound to incurable; for it is come imanuation, and say. We be unterly spoiled: unto Judah; he is come upto the gate of my he hath changed the pertion of my people; how hath he removed it from me it turning away he bath divided our fields.
6 Therefore thou shall have most that shall

cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the

6 Prophesy ye not, my they to them that and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the tophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, prophets thereof divine for money: yet will Ass they shall not take shame

7 TO thou that art named the house of Jasob, is the spirit of the Long straitened! are us these his doings? do not my words do goed to him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse

from war.

9 The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy

you, even with a sore destruction.

Il If a man walking in the spirk and false hood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 TI will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel: I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the

multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up and have passed through the gale, and are gone out by it: and their they learn war any more.

king shall pass before them, and the Lord on 4 But they shall alt every man under his the head of them.

CHAP. III.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The fairshood of the prophets. 8 Their ill-grounded security. A ND 1 said. Hear, I pray you, O heads of

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them; and

their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the cal-

4 Then shall they cry unto the Loan, but he will not hear them: be will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have be-

haved themselves ill in their doings.

5 Thus saith the Loan concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth net into their mouths, they even prepare war against him :

6 Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark

ann shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the sacre 7 Then shall the seers be sehamed, and go sees to Babylon; there shall thou be de-the diviners confounded: yes, they shall-livered: there the Lond shall redeem thee all cover their lips; for there is no answer of from the hand of thine enemies

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and spirit of the Losp, and of judgment, and of jiet our eye look upon Zion.

might, to declare used Jacob his transpossion.

12 But they know not the thousand of the look of

and to Israel his sin. 9 Hear this, I pray yeu, ye beads of the for house of Jacob, and princes of the house of floor. Inrel, that shhor judgment, and pervert all 13

equity.
10 They bailed up Zlou with blood, and le

pusalem with iniquity.

they lean upon the Loan, and say, he not the Lone among us! none evil can come upon

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake beplowed as a neld, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest

CHAP. IV.

The glory, 3 peaks, 8 standom, 11 and vic-tory of the charch.

DUT in the lest days it shall come to pass that the mountain of the house of the Loan shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it,

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Loan, and to the house of the God of Ja-

cob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Loan from Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-books: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall

vine and under his fig-tree; and none shall make them afraid : for the mouth of the Load

of bosts bath spoken 44.

5 For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in In Jacob, and ye princes of the house of the name of the Loan our Ged for ever and Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment? ever.

6 In that day, saith the Loup, will I ac-semble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over themin mount Zion from hencefosth, even for

ever.

8 T And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerussiem. 9 New why dost thou ery out aloud? is

there no king in thee! is thy counsellor pe rished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

. 10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a weman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt

12 But they know not the thoughts of the Loan, neither understand they his coursel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the

13 Arise and thresh, Odalighter of Sion : for I will make thine born iron, and I will make the hoefs brees : and thou shalt best in pieces many people : and I will come is the Levils thereof judge for reward, lords their gain unto the hour, and their earth.

I The birth of Christ: 4 his kingdom: 8 his TOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter conquest. of troops: he hath laid siege against us:

they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod

upon the cheek.

2 But thou, Beth-lehem Ephralah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of

Larael.

4 % And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Loan, in the majerty of the name of the Loan his God, and they shall abide : for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

5 Apl this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land; and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and

eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver ws from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the Long, as the showers upon the grass, that tar-rieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep : who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine encinies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lorn. that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots :

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land.

and throw down all the strong holds

13 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more sooth-

13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the

work of thine hands. 14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee : so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard:

CHAP. VI.

1 God's controversy for unkindness; 6 for igno-rance, 10 for anjustice, 10 and for idelatry. EAR ye now what the Load saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and his brother with a net. let the hills hear thy voice.

sub-tince upto the Loap of the whole for the Loap hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee ! and wherein have I wearled thee! testify against me,

4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron. and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaem the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto

Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD.

6 T Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt-offerings.

with calves of a year old? 7 Will the Loan be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my first-born for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He bath showed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Loan require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The Load's voice crieft unto the city, and the mas of wisdom shall see thy name: heary ethe rod, and who hath-appointed it.

10 Thre there yet the treasures of wick-

edness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure-that is abominable-?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful

weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tource is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, is making thre desolate because

of thy sins.

la Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the swerd.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoigh thee with oil; and sweet wise, but shalf not drink wine.

IC Tor the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Aliab, and ye walk in their counsel; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof

an hi sing : therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAP. VII.

I The church, complaining of her small num-ber, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence in God.

Wo is me t for I am as when they have gathered the summer-fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to est: my soul desired the first-ripe

fruit 2 The good man is perished out of the earth and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they bust every man

3. That they may do evil with both bands A Hear ye, O mountains, the Dono's control percently, the prince asketh, and the indeed takey, and ye strong to substitute of the earth to creek for a reward; and the great man, ha

J. ...

it up. 4 The best of them is as a brier : the most

upright is sharper than a thorn hedge; the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not con-Adence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the thoughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the man of his own

Therefore I will look unto the Loup: I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God

will bear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice not against me. O mine enemy : when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Loup shall be a light unto me

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: e will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it. and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the Lory thy God! mine eyes shall behold her : now shall she be trodden down as

the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, of the sea. in that day shall the derive be far removed. 20 Thou

and from the fortress even to the river, and old.

uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap, from sea to sea, and from mountain to mount tain.

13 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 T Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily to the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt wild I show unto him

marvellous things.

16 The nations shall see and be con founded at all their might : they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent. they shalf move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of

thee.

18 T Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? He retaineth not his anser for ever, because he delighteth in morcy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our injouities; and thou wilt cant all their sins into the depths

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, i2 Is that day also he shall come even to and the mercy to Abraham, which thou thee from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of

T NAHUM.

CHAP. R.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

THE burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite. 2 God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth;

the Loan revengeth, and is furious; the Loan will take vengeance on his adver-saries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Loan-is, slow to anger, and great in nower, and will not at all acquit the micked: the Loan hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the eas, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebenon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Whe can stand before his indignation 2 and who can abide in the flerceness of his anger ! his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. are thrown down by him.

day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. 8 But with an over-running flood he will

darkness shall pursue his onemies.

& What do ye imegine against the Logo ?! 381

he will make an utter end : affliction shall not rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully

dry. W There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Loap, a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the Lond; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For new will I break his voke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sonn: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave: for thou art vile.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that published peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, per-formthy yows: for the wicked shall no more

CHAP. M. 7 The Loan is good, a strong hold in the The flental and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

If that dasheth in pieces is come up before the face : keep the munition, watch the make an otter end of the place thereof, and way, make thy loins strong, fertify thy power mightsly.

2 For the Loan bath turned away the and

ellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and Long of hosts; and I will discover thy marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like terches, they shall

run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make harte to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened,

and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her realds shall lead Aer as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh to of old like a pool of water : et they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall

they ery; but none shall look back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none and of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all ibias, and the faces

of them all gather blackness.

Il Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding-place of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The ion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her charlots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAP. III.

The miserable ruln of Ninevelt.

To to the bloody city! It is all full of lies and robberies; the proy departeth not; 2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the

rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright

sword and the glittering spear : and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of careases; and there is none end of their corposs; they stumble upon their corpses:

witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her

erafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the tions thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee. and make thee vile, and will set thee as a

gazing-stock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall fee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: who will bemoss her! whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than populous No. that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the

sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; Put and Lubim were thy belpers.

10 Yet wer she carried away, she went inte captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets; and they cast lots for her bonourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the

едепру.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig-trees with the first-ripe figs? if they be shaken. they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies : the fire shall

deveur thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, make strong the brick-kiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the word shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the canter-worm : make thyself many as the canter-worm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the canker-worm-

spoileth, and flieth away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the aun ariseth they fee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shephords slumber. O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no.

man gathereth them.

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms 19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy ff the well-favoured harlot, the mistress of wound is grievous; all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee : for up whoredome, and families through her witch-twhom bath not the wickedness passed contimustiv ?

T HABAKKUK.

CRAP. T.

Unto Hadelink, complaining of libitiniquity

3 Why doet thou show me iniquity, and
go the land. 5 is showed the fearful vengeance

cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and
the Cheldenn in th I Unto Balakkuk, complaining of the iniquity the Chaldrans.

THE burden which Habekhuk the prophet raise up strife and contention. did see.

violence are before me: and there are that

4 Therefore the law is elapted, and 2 O Long, how long shall Ferr, and thou judgmans doth neves go forth: for the will not how ! such cry out unto thee of vier wicked deth compose about the rightn· 5 T Behold ye among the heathen, and re- him all people : med, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told now.

6 For lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitfor and hasty nation, which shall march ladeth himself with thick clay! through the breadth of the land, to possess the

dwelling-places that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of them-elves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopanis, and are more Cerce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall aprend themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall came all for violence : their laces shall sup up as the east wind, and they

shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall beap what and take #.

11 Then shall Air mind change, and he shall pars over, and offend, impuling this his power

anto his rod.

12 T Art thou not from everlasting, O Lond my God, mine Holy Ore! we shall not die. O LORD, thou last of mied them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity : wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wirked deventeth the man that is store righteom than be?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea. me the creeping things, that have no ruler over

them!

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their not, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plen-

17 Shall they therefore empty their set, and not spare continually to slay the nations? CHAP. II.

I Valo Habakbuk, mailing for an answer, & is

shewed that he must mail by fatth. 5 The fudgment upon the Chaldrans,

WILL stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the Lord mewered me, and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon ta-

bles, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it turry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not

upright in him : but the just shall live by his

faith. 5 T Yez also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at covered the heavens, and the earth was full home, who entargeth his desire as hell, and of his praise. tran death, and cannot be satisfied, but ga- 4 And his brightness was an the light, he

bus; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth [thereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, We to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that

7 Shall they not rise up suidenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and

thou shalt be for bootles unto them !

8 Because thou hast spoiled many mations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein

9 Two to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the

power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned

against thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.
12 ¶ Wo to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the Loan of heets

that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for

very vanity!

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Load, as the

vaters cover the sea

15 T Wo unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to Aim, and makest Aim drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the Loan's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spew-

ing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebenon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof bath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb

19 We upto him that saith to the weed, Awake: to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the Loan is in his boly temple. let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAP. III.

! Mabakkuk, in his proper, trembleth at God's majesty: 17 the confidence of his fatth. PRAYER of Habakkuk the prophet upon

Shigionoth.

2 O Lozo, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Load, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember

mercy.
3 7 Ged came from Teman, and the Holy
Ratah. His glory One from mount Paran. Selah. His glor

had horns coming out of his hand; and there was the hidiog of his power. 5 Before him went the pestilence, and burn-

ing coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual kills did bow : his ways are ever-

lasting. 7 I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Midian did

tremble. 8 Was the Loan displeased against the rivers? was thme anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with

10 The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.

Il The sun and moon stood still in their habitation : at the light of thire arrows they went,

and at the shining of thy glittering spear.

12 Thou didst march through the land in anger.

13 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine appointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters

16 When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice : rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 T Although the fig-tree shall not blos som, meither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the clive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 Yet I will rejoice in the Load, I will

joy in the God of my salvation

19 The Lord Gon is my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in To the chief singer on my stringed instru-Dects.

T ZEPHANIAH.

. CHAP. 1. divers sins.

THE word of the Loan which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hiz-kiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the LOAD.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumbing-blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inbahitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarins with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house-tops; and them that worship and that swear by the Loap, and that swear

by Malcham;

6 And them that are turned back from the onu; and those that have not sought the

Loan, nor inquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord Gon: for the day of the Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath hid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lorn's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are

clothed with strange apparel. master's houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, that dwell in the land.

saith the Loud, that there shall be the noise God's severe judgments against Judah for of a cryfrom the fish-gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are rettled on their less: that say in their beart, The Loan will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goeds shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit them;

and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof. 14 The great day of the Loan is near, if is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Loan: the mighty man shall cry

there bitterly. 15 That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desclation, a day of darkness and gloominess,

a day of clouds and thick darkness, 16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against

the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the Loan: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their

flesh as the dung.

18 Neither their silver por their gold shall othed with strange apparel. he able to deliver them in the day of the plants and all those Lond's wrath; but the whole land shall be dethat leap on the threshold, which fill their voured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them CHAP. II.

1 An exhartation to repentance. 4 The judgment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab, and Am-non, 12 of Ethiopia, 13 and Assyria.

ATHER yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired;

2 Refore the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before the herce anger of the Loan came upon you, before the day of the Loan's anger come upon you.

3 Seek ye the Loan, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meckness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the Loan's anger.

4 T Por Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation : they shall drive out Ashdod at the moon day, and Ekron shall be rooted

5 We unto the inhabitants of the sea coasts, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the Loan is against you; O Canana, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitaut.

ecttages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they he down in the evening: for the Loan their captivity.

8 T I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon,

9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, even the breeding of pettles and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lond of tain.

11 The Land will be terrible unto them; for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 T Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain

by my sword. 13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make Mineveh a desolation, and dry like a wilder-

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolution shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I cm, and there is none besides me > how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in ! every one that passeth by her shall hise, and waz his hand. CHAP. 111.

1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins.

of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their salvation by God. O to her that is filthy and polluted, to the

oppressing city! 2 She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her are rearing lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have pelluted the sanctu-

ary, they have done violence to the law.
5 The just Load is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring hie jadgment to light, he faileth not ; but

the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed. so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling shitsut.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and them: but they rese early, and corrupted all

their doings.

8 F Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that Frise up to the prey: for my determination to to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour up-Gool shall visit them and turn away their on them mine indignation, even all my fleres onetivity. the fire of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon ple, and magnified themselves against their the name of the Loun, to serve him with one border.

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering

1) In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my hely moun-

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust

in the name of the Loap.

13 The remnant of Israel shall not do injquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, Q daughter of Zion; shout, Q tarael; be glad and rejoice with all the heart,

O daughter of Jerusalem.

15 The Loap bath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of larael, even the Loap, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem,

Fear thou not; and to Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The Loan thy God in the midst of thes is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that 8 An exhortation to wait for the restoration afflict thee : and I will save her that halteth.

and gather her that was driven out; and I will; in the time that I gather you: for I will make get them praise and fame in every land where you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity bethey have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even fore your eyes, saith the Loan.

T HAGGAI.

CHAP. 1.

promiseth God's assistance therein.

N the second year of Darius the king, in the I sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the Loap by Haggai the prophot unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of the Loan by the prophet Haggai, saying,

Jose loch, the high pricet, saying,

Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of S

2 Thus speaketh the Lond of bosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the Lorp's house should be

.built

3 Then came the word of the Loan by Hag-

gai the prophet, saying,
4 Is it time for you. O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this house its waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the Loan of

bosts; Consider your ways.

6 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; e eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, carneth wages to put if into a bag with holes.

Thus saith the Long of hosts; Consider

TOUR WAYL

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the bound; and I will take pleasure in k, and I will be glorified, saith the Load. 9 Ye looked for much, and in, if came to

little; and when ye brought it home. I lid blow upon it. Why? saith the Loap of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every men unto his own house,

10 Therefore the beaven over you is stayed from dew, and the carth is stayed from her

11 And I called for a drought upon the land. and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel. and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the Loap their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the Loan their God .tust sent him, and the people did four before the Loap.

13 Then spake Haggai, the Lord's messen-

ger in the Loan's message unto the people, saying, I am with you, saith the Loan 14 \$ And the Loan stirred up the spirit of Zerubbebel the son of Shealtiel, governor of saith the Lone; and so is every work of their Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Jose-hands; and that which they offer there is undech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the clean. remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the Loub of bosts, their God.

15 In the four and twentieth day of the LORD : sixth month, in the second year of Darius the

'hing.

CHAP. II.

1 Haggas, reproving the people's negligence, I He encourageth the people to work, by 7 incitith them to build the house, 12 and promise of greater glory to the second temporal promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first. 10 He sheneth that pic than was in energy on their sins hindered the work. 20 God's promise to Zerubbabel.

N the seventh mouth, in the one and twentieth day of the mosth, came the word of

2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah. and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue

of the people, saying,

3 Who is left among you that saw this
house is her first glory? and how do ye see
it now? Is it not in your eyes in comparison

of it as nothing!
4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the Loan; and be strong, O Joshus, son of Josedsch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the Loan, and work: for I am with you, mith the Loan of bosts:

5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my

spirit remainsth among you: fear ye not.
6 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the

dry land.
7 And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come : and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Loap of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine,

saith the LORD of hosts.

9 The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Loap of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the Loan of hosts.

10 In the four and twentieth day of the ninth seouth, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Loup by Harrai the

prophet, saying,

11 Thue saith the Lond of hosts; Ask now

the priests concerning the law, mying, 12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be boly? And the priests answered and said,

13 Then said Haggal, If our that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said,

it shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Haggai, and said, So is this people, and so is this nation before me.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward. from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there worn but ten; when one came to the press-fat for to came unto Hangai in the four and twentieth draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there day of the month, saying, were but twenty.

17 I smote you with blasting, and with mil-dew, and with hall in all the labours of your hands; yet ye furned not to me, saith the LORD

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentleth day of the minth mouth, even from the day that the foundation of the Lonn's temple was laid, consider #.

19 Is the feed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fix-tree, and the poracgranate, and the olive-tree, bath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 % And again the word of the Leny the Loap of hosts.

21 Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Ju-

dah, saying, I will shake the beavens and the earth:

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathers and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

23 Is that day, saith the Loap of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbahel, my servant, the son of Sheaftfel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet : for I have chosen thee, saith

T ZECHARIAH.

CHAP. I.

are made to Jarusalem. 18 The vision of

the four horns and the four conjenters.

N the eighth mosth, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Loan unto Zechariah, the sen of Barachish, the son of

Iddo the prophet, saying,

2 The Loap hath been sore displeased with

your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Loap of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the Loap of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the Long of bosts

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the Loap of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: Lut they did not hear, nor hearkes usto me, saith the Loan.

a spon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yst, saying, Thus saith the Loan of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall they not take hold of your fathers; and they yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerustuned and said, Like as the Loan of hosts salem. and according to our doings, so bath he dealt with us

7 T Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Barachiah, the son of Iddo the prophet,

mying,

8 I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees, that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, Oh my lord, what are these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the myr-the trees answered and said. These are they whom the Loan hath sent to walk to and fro

through the earth. 11 And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the his hand. earth, and behold, all the earth sitteth still, and it at rest.

12 Then the angel of the Lorn answer-1 Zechariah exhortela to repentance. 7 The ed and said, O Lond of hosts, how long vision of the horses. 12 Comfortable promises will thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten

> 13 And the Loan answered the angel that talked with me with good words and com

fortable words.

14 So the engel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the Lond of bosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the

affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the Loun; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies. my house shall be built in it, saith the Loan of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth

and behold four horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered

me. These are the horus which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

20 And the Loan shewed me four cap-

penters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles which lifted up their born over the land of Judah to scatter it.

CHAP. II.

The vision of an angel sent to measure Jorusalem, and its flourishing state under God's protection forcivid. 6 The people warned to quit Babylon before its fall. 10 The promise

of God's presence. LIFTED up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring-line in

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou! And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see

me went forth, and another angel went out to hold, I

meet him,

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the Load, will be unto ber a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory

in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the Lond: for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, suith the Load.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest

with the daughter of Babylon.

8 For thus saith the Loup of hosts: After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For behold, I will shake mine band upon

them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of

hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst

of thee, saith the Loan.

11 And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Loap of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

12 And the Lord shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose

Jerusalem again.

13 Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy babitation.

CHAP. III.

1 Under the type of Joshua the nigh priest recetving clean garments, 6 and a covenant of promise from Ivid, 8 Christ, the Branch and corner-stone seforetold.

A ND he showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist

2 And the Lorn said unto Satan, The unto me, saying, Lorn rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lorn that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke the foundation of this house; his hands there is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

3 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy gar-

ments, and stood before the angel.

to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. 5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre

upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with galroents. And the angel of the Lund with stood by.

6 And the angel of the Loan protested unto

Joshua, saying.

7 Thus saith the Lord of nosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

what is the breadth thereof, and what is the thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee; thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee; will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone shall be seven eyes: beheld, I will engrave the

graving thereof, saith the Loan of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.
10 In that day, saith the Lorp of hosts,

shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig-tree.

CHAP.

1 By the golden candlestick is foreshewn the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation. 11 By the two olive-trees, the two anointed

ones.

A ND the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that he wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou! And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps which were upon the

top thereof;
3 And two olive-trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the

left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these,

my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This to the word of the Losp unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the Loan of hosts.

7 Who art thou, O great mountain? be-fore Zerubbabel thou shalt breame a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the Loan came

you.

10 For who hath despised the day of small 4 And he answered and spake unto those things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see that stood before him, saying. Take away the the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel filthy garments from him. And unto him he with those seven; they are the eggs of the said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity Loap, which run to and fro through the whole

> 11 ¶ Then answered 1, and said unto him, What are these two olive-trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

> 12 And I answered again, and said unto m. What be these two olive branches him, which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves!

> 13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No. my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Long of the whole

· CHAP. V. 1 By the flying roll is showed the curse of thickes and swearers. 5 Babulon's mia. THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I naswered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then said he wate me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off ar on this wide according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lond of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the bouse of him that sweareth falsely by my name , and it shall remain in with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up row thine eves, and see what is this that goeth

6 And I said, What is it! And he said, This is an ephan that goeth forth. He said moreover. This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the

midst of the epith.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork; and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me. Whither do these bear the

èphah?

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base. CHAP. VI.

4 The vision of the four chariote. 9 By the crowns of Joshua are shewed the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

A ND I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, A and looked, and behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of

2 In the first chariot were red horses; and in the second charlot black horses;

3 And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and bay horses

4 Then I answered and said unto the appel that talked with me, What are these, my

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Logo of all the earth.

6 The black bornes which are therein to toward the south country. .

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth; and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the

porth country.

9 ¶ And the word of the Loan came unto

me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua

the son of Josedech the high priest;

shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD: 13 Even he shall build the temple of the Lorn; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and

he shall be a priest upon his throne; and the counsel of peace shall be between them

both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the tem-

ple of the LORD.

15 And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lore, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Loan your God.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Jews having sent to inquire concerning the set faste, 4 Zechariah reproveth the hypocrisy of their fasts. 8 They are eshoried by repeniance to remove the cause of their calamity.

ND it came to pass in the fourth year of A king Durius, that the word of the Loan came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the uinth month, even in Chisleu;

2 When they had sent unto the bouse of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, to peay before the LORD,

3 And to speak unto the priests which mere in the house of the Loan of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Loap of

hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me!

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye cat for yearselves, and drink

for nourcelves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the Loan hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosforth into the north country; and the white go perity, and the cities thereof round about forth after them; and the grisled go forth her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

8 T And the word of the Loan same unto jout or came in because of the affliction, for

Zechariah, saying,
9 Thus speaketh the Loan of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy

and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatheriess, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that

they should not heaf.
12 Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the Long of bosts bath sent in his Spirit by the former prophets; therefore came a great wrath from the Load of

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he eried, and they would not hear; so they cried. and I would not hear, saith the Loap of hosts:

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The vestoration of Jerusalem. 9 The people are encouraged to build the temple by a promise of God blessing. 16 Truth and justice required of them 18 Joy and enlargement of the church promised.

A GAIN the word of the Loup of hosts
came to me, saving

 came to me, saying,
 Thus saith the Lond of hosts, I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was

jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the Lord, I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem, and Jerusalem shall be called, A city of truth; and the mountain of the Lord of bosts. The boly mountain.

Thus saith the LORD of hosts. There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his

staff in his hand for very age.
5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets

6 Thus saith the Long of bosts, If it be marvelious in the eyes of the remmant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the Loan of bosts.

7 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, Behold, I will save my people from the east country,

and from the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

9 Thus saith the Loan of hosts, Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which were in the day that the foundation of the house of the Lorp of hosts was laid, that the temple might be buHŁ

hire for man, nor any hire for beast; net as the mire of the streets.
there say peace to him that went. 4 Behold, the Lore will east her out, and

I set all men every one against his neigh-11 But now I will not be unto the residue

of this people as in the former days, saith the

LORD of hosts. 12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens

shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these

things. 13 And it shall come to pess, that as ye were a curse among the heathen. O house of Judah. and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing; fear not, but let your

hands be strong. 14 For thus saith the Loan of hosts, As I

thought to punish you, when your fathers pro-voked me to wrath, saith the Loan of hosts, and I repented not: 15 So again have I thought in these days to

do well unto Jerusalem and to the home of

Judah : fear ye not. 16 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every men the truth to his neigh-bour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: 17 And let none of you imagine evil in your

hearts against his neighbour; and love no false

oath : for all these are things that I hate, saith the Long.

18 And the word of the Loan of hosts came

trato me, saying,
19 Thus saith the Lonp of hosts, The fast of the fourth month, and the fact of the fifth. and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love

the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lone of bosts, It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go

to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Loan, and to seek the Loan of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lond of hosts in Jeru-

salem, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, In those days it shall come is pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the wirt of him that is a Jew, asping, We will go with you for we have heard that God is with YOU.

CHAP. IX.

I Amidst the judgments of the neighbouring nations God will defend his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ and his peaceable kingdom. 12 God's

promises of vistory and defeace.

THE burden of the word of the Loup in
the land of Hadronh the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall

be the rest thereof; when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the Lord.

2 And Hamath also shall border thereby:

Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise.

3 And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold 10 For before these days there was no and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold

600

5 Ashkelon shall see il, and fear: Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful; and Ekron, for her expectation shall be assumed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from be-tween his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

8 And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have P seen with mine

eyes. 9 T Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem : behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle-bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen; and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11 As for thee also, by the blood of thy co-venant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of

the pit wherein is no water.

12 Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to-day do I declare that I will

render double unto thee;
13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the Lord shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The Lord of hosts shall defend there; and they shall devour, and subdue with slingstones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the

16 And the LORD their God shall save them. in that day as the flock of his people: for they shall he as the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! sorn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAP. X.

1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols. 3 As he visited his flock for sin, so will he save and restore them.

SK ye of the Lord rain in the time of the

601

he will smite her power in the sea; and she false dreams; they comfort in vain: there-shall be devoured with fire. fore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no shep-

> 3 I Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the Long of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the pail, out of him the battle-bow, out

of him every oppressor together.

5 T And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle; and they shall fight, because the Loan is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Jeseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the Lord their God, and will hear,

them.

7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their chil ren shall see if and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall in-

crease as they have increased.

9 And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and place shall not be found for them.

11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up : and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart

away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the Loap: and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the Lord.

CHAP. XI.

1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 4 Under the type of Zechariah is shewed Christ's care for the flock, the Jews; and their rejection for ingratitude and light estimation of him. The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.

PEN thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy codars.

2 Howl, fir-tree; for the cedar is fallen, because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

3 There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the Lond my God; Feed the

flock of the slaughter;

A SK ye of the Lord rain in the time of the state rain; so the Lord shall make themselves not guity: and they that sell bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, them say, Blessed be the Lord; for I am to every one grass in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the state of the lords have stated the lords have stated the state of the lords have stated have stated have stated the lords have 5 Whose possessors slay them, and hold

the diviners have seen a lie, and have told 6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants

The repentance of Jerusalem.

of the land, saith the Lorn: but lo, I will dehand, and into the hand of his king; and they be my strength in the Load of hosts their shall smite the land, and out of their hand I God. will not deliver them.

and the other I called Bands; and I fed the

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their

soul also abhorred me. 9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that

dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another.

10 I And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

If And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Loan.

12 And I said unto them, if ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. they weighed for my price thirty pieces of

13 And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house

· of the Lord. 14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff. even Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 ¶ And the Loap said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepberd.

16 For lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off. neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 We to the idle shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm. and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAP. XII. .

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling, and a burden-some stone to her adversaries. 6 The victorious restoring of Judah. 10 The repentance of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of the Lorn for Israel, saith the Long, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man the names of the ideas out of the land, and within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem:

3 And in that day will I make Jerusalem a hurdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered and his father and his mother that tegat together against it.

4 In that day, saith the Lorn, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open the prophets shall be ashamed every one of mine eyer upon the house of Judah, and will his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither smite every horse of the people with blind-shall they wear a rough garment to de-BOSE.

5 And the governors of Judah "all say in liver the men every one into his neighbour's their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall

6 I In that day will I make the governors 7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, even you, O poor of the flock. And I took and like a torch of fire in a shear; and they unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, come in Jerusalem.

7 The Lord also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against

Judah.

8 In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Loan before them.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come

against Jerusalem.

10 ¶ And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem. the spirit of grace, and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in hitterness for kis first-learn.

11 In that day shall there he a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadad-rimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart: the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart: 13 The family of the house of Levi apart,

and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem. 2 The extirpation of idulatry and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the saving

of a third part after a severe trial.

N that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for unclean-D258.

2 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will cut off they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit

to pass out of the land. 3 And it shall come to pass, that when

any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shall not live; for speakest lies in the name of the Lorn; him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that ceive:

Chap. xiv.

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am; an husbandman; for man taught me to keep earth; in that day shall there be one Loan, cattle from my youth.

the house of my friends.

7 Awake O sword, against my shep-berd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all

the fire, and will reine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them:

13 And it shall come to pass in that day,
I will say, It is my people; and they shall that a great tubult from the Loap shall be say, The Lord is my God.

CHAP. XIV.

1 The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. 4
The coming of Christ, and the graces of his

2 For I will gather all nations against taken, and the houses rifled, and the wo- of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as men ravished; and half of the city shall go this plague. forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the

day of battle.

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which to before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah : and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with nacles. thee.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark :

7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the Loan, not day, nor night : but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that living winter shall it be

9 And the Lord shall be king over all the and his name one.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are 10 All the land shall be turned as a plain these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall from Geba to Rimmon, south of Jerusalem: answer, Those with which I was wounded in and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner-gate, and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king's wine-

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall

shall be safely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague wherewith the land, saith the Loap, two parts therein the Loap will smite all the people that have shall be cut off said die; but the third shall be fought against Jerusalem; Their fiesh shall left therein. of therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through cet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

> among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neigh .

bour.

BEHOLD, the day of the Loan cometh, and the wealth of all the heathen round and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and

16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of ta-

bernacles. 17 And it shall be, that whose will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Prusalem to worship the King, the LORD of

hosts, even upon them shall be no rain. 18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the heathen that come not up to keep

the feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of taber-

20 In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD's house shall be like the bowls before the

altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall waters shall go out from Jerusalem: half of come and take of them, and seethe there-them toward the former sea, and half of them in: and in that day there shall be no more toward the hinder sea; in summer and in the Canaanite in the house of the Lord of bosts.

CHAP. I.

Israel by Malachi.

2 I have loved you, saith the Loan. ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was

yet I loved Jacob

4 Whereas Edom saith. We are impoverishplaces; thus saith the Lond of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness,

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border

of Israel.

6 ¶ A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Loan of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy

7 Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; In that ye say, The table of the Loan is con- of ho-ts.

temptible.

8 And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto the governor; will be be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the Loap of hosts.

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this bath been

guith the Lorn of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the Lond of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Loan of

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye my, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemp-

lible.

13 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and we have souffed at it, saith the Lord of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: Should I accept this of your hand !

saith the Lorn.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath
15 And did not be made one.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath
15 And did not be made one.

16 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath
16 hath flock a male, and voweth and sacri16 his flock a male, and voweth and sacri17 Int he might seek a godly seed.

18 That he might seek a godly seed. then

CHAP. II.

1 Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness, 1 He reproveth the priests for neglecting their 6 irreligion, 12 and profuneness.

FEVHE burden of the word of the Lord to 14 adultry, 17 and infidelity.

ND now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2 If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Loan : if to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts. I will even send a curse 3 And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains upon you, and I will curse your blessings : yea, and his heritage waste for the dragons of the I have cursed them already, because ye do not lav il to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and ed, but we will return and build the desolate spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you

away with it.

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this and, The people against whom the Loan hath might be with Levi, sails the Loan of

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid be-

fore my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee! mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lorse

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stemble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but

have been partial in the law.

10 Have we not all one father? hath not one by your means: will he regard your persons! God created us! why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Loap which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange

12 The Loro will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacle of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the Lord of

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Loan with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore ! Because the Lond hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously : yet is she thy com-

15 And did not he make one? Yet had feeth unto the Loan a corrupt thing : for I one? That he might seek a godly seed am a great King, saith the Loan of hosts, Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let and my name is dreadful among the heat none deal treacherously, against the wife of his youth.

11 And I will rebuke the devourer for your 16 For the Loan, the God of Israel, saith! that he bateth putting away : for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of

ye deal not treacherously.

17 T Ye have wearied the Lord with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

CHAP. III. 1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7 Of the rebellion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the people. 16 The promise of blessing to them that fear God.

BEHOLD, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the cove-

nant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. 2 But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth?

for he is like a refluer's fire, and like fullers 3 And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in right-

courness. 4 Then shall the offering of Judah and Jertsalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

And I will come near to you to judgment : and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Long

of hosts. 6 For I am the LORDA I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not con-

sumed. 7 T Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we re-

turn? 8 ¶ Will a man rob God? yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are cursed with a curse; for ye have

robbed me, even this whole nation. 10 Bring ye all the tithes into the store-bouse, that there may be meat in mine bouse, ful day of the Lore:

and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows to the children, and the heart of the children

of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that to their fathers, lest I come and smite the there shall not be room enough to receive it.

sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cas her hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that firuit before the time in the field, saith the Lord of bosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ve shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD 13 ¶ Your words have been stout against

me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee! 14 Ye have said, It is vain to serve God:

and what profit is if that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Loap of hosts? is And now we call the proud happy; yea.

they that work wickedness are act up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. 16 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD

hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Loap, and that thought upon his

17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him

CHAP. .IV.

1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his blessing on the good; 5 he telleth of Elijah's coming.

FOR behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name, shall the Sun of righteonsness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And we shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet

in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of bosts. 4 ¶ Remember ye the law of Moses my

servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judg-5 T Behold, I will send you Elijah the pro-

phot before the coming of the great and dread-6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers

earth with a curse.

A TABLE OF SCRIPTURE-MEASURES.

Measures of Length.	1	Feet	Dec	Measures of Liquids.	1	<u>وا:</u>	1	Sol. In.
A Cubit, A Span,	half Cub.	1	888 0 944	The Homer or Cor,	10th Hom.	75	5	7,6
A Hand-breadth, A Finger, A Fathom,	2114	0 7	3 648 0 912 3 552	The Hin,	60th 720th	1	2	15,2 2,5 24,3
Ezekiel's Reed, The Measuring Line.	6	10 1 145 1	1 328	The Firkin (Metretes)		١	7	4,9
The intensuring same,		-	-	Note, 29 solid inches = a Pint, nearly.		Bu	7	Pint
Sabbath-day's journ	2000	A 70	Feet	Measures of things dry The Homer;		2	Sec. 3	5 1,6
The Eastern Mile.	4000	1 40	1 60	The Lethec, The Ephah,	half Hom.	4	Č	0,8 3,4
Day's Journey,	96000			The Seah,	30th	g	1	1,1
Note, 5 Feet=1 Par	e. 1056 Pac	es=1	Mile.	The Oner, The Cab,	18074	0	ď	2,9

A TABLE OF WEIGHTS AND MONEY.

								571	RL	ING
WEIGHTS.		4.6	10	10	91	MONEY.	ř.	14.	181	D.
		67	19	Det	77	A Shekel of Gold.		1	IC	5,1
				1.0		A Talent of Gold,		5464	5	8.6
A Shekel.		0	0	9	2.6	Golden Darie or Dram.		1	1	10.3
The Manch.	60 Shik.	2	3	6	10.3		1	_		
A Talent.	30/400	113	10	1	10,3			5.	D	F.
				-		Piece of Silv. (Drachm)		0	7	3
MONET.		L		8.	D.	Trib. Mon. (Didracam)	2 Drac.	1	3	23
A Stickel,			0	3	3,3	Piece of Silv. (Stater)	4	2	3	0
The Bekall.	half Stek		10.	1	1,7	Pound (Mina)	100	64	7	0
The Zuza.	eré		0	0	6,8	Peany (Dinarius)		0	7	3
The Geral.	12074		0	0	1.4	Farthing (Assarism)	20th Den.	1 0	0	1.5
Manch or Mich	50		5	13	10	Farthing (Quadrant)	40th	1 6	0	0,8
Talent,	(1000)	1	141	10	4.3	Mite,	AVSEL	1	13	0.4

A TABLE OF TIME.

1 Nisan, or Abib.	(Meach. April.	5 Ab.	(July. August.	9 Chisléu.	(November. December.
2 Ijar, or Zif.	(April.	6 Elul.	(August. September.	10 Tebeth.	(December. January.
3 Sivan.	(May. June.	7 Tisri, or Ethanim.	(September. October.	11 Shebat.	(January. February
4 Thamuz.	(June. July.	8 Marchesvan, or Bul.	October. November.	12 Adar.	(February. March.
		13 Veadar, in	tercalary.		

Days of the Week.

I day of the week, Sunday, Monday, 3d day, 4th day, Wednesday, 5th day, 6th day, Thursday, Friday, Taturday, Faturday, Faturda

Hours of the Day.
The day, rectoning from annies, and the night from sunset, were each divided into tweive equal parts, called The 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, &c. hours.

Natches.

Friday. The 1st watch, from sunset Saturday. to the 3d hour of the night.

Watches.

The 2d, or middle watch, from the 3d hour to the 6th.

The 3d watch, or cock-crowing, from the 6th to the 9th.

The 4th, or morning watch, from the 9th hour to sunrise.

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED

OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES;

AND

WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS

DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.

STEREOTYPED BY IL AND J. COLLINS, NEW-YORK.

BOSTON:

PUBLISHED BY WEST AND RICHARDSON, No. 75 CORNHILL

J. H. A. Frost, Printer

1818



THE NEW TESTAMENT.

The GOSPEL according to ST. MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

1 The genealogy of Christ: 18 his conception and birth: 21, 23 his names, with their interpretation.

THE book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of

Abraham. 2 Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Juda and his brethren;

3 And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom bega: Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon; 5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed hegat Jesse;

6 And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the Jews! for we have seen his star in the east, the mife of Urias;

7 And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;

8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram ; and Joram begat Ozias ;

10 And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Ma-born. nasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;

II And Josias begat Jechonias and he brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon:

Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat rule my people Israel. Zorobabel

13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

14 And Azor begat Sadon; and Sadoc begat

Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; 16 And Jacob begat Joseph the hurband of

Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called parted: and io. the star, which they saw in the

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen

18 T Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

man, and not willing to make her a public ex- into their own country another way. ample, was minded to put her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy there until I bring thee word: for Herod will Ghost.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou and his shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save Egypt: his people from their sins.

fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egy, t prophet, saying,

23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his mocked of the wise mon, was exceeding v roth,

name Emmanuel; which being interpreted, is, God with us

24 Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and

took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son: and he called his name JESUS.

CHAP. II.

1 The mise men, coming to Christ, 11 worship him, and offer their presents. 14 flect's into Egypt with Jesus and Mary. 14 Joseph

OW when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusaiem,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of

and are come to worship him.

3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief 9 And Ozias hegat Joaham; and Joaham priests and scribes of the people together, he begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;

5 And they said unto him. In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for 12 And after they were brought to Babylon, out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall

> 7 Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what

time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they deeast, went before them, till it came and stood

over where the young child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced

with exceeding great joy.

11 And when they were come into the house. they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that 19 Then Joseph her husband, being a just they should not return to Herod, they departed

13 ¶ And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou

seek the young child to destroy him. 14 When he arose, he took the young child

and his mother by night, and departed into

15 And was there until the death of Herod: 22 Now all this was done, that it might be that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of have I called my son.

16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was

Okrist is baptised.

and sent forth, and slew all the children that, Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, ac-cording to the time which he had diligently

inquired of the wise men. 17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Jo-

seph in Egypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of l (rac):

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Juden in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

CHAP. III.

I John preacheth: 4 his apparel, meat, and baptism. 7 The fruits of repentance. Christ baptized by John in Jordan.

N those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that was spoken of by the

prophet Esalas, saying, The voice of one cry- at anying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of stone. the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 And the same John had his raiment of

camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his

boney.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan.

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confering their sins. 7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees

and Saldwees come to his baptism, he said up othem, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to fiee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say lee: unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up chibiren unto Abraham. to And now also the axe is laid unto the

root of the trees; therefore every tree which bilingeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and car into the tire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto re-

pentance: but he that cometh after me miniti in than I, where shoes I am not worthy the are he shall baptize you with the doly Glost, and mil's fire:

2 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will th many typen, e his floor, and gather his wheat I no one parter; but he will burn up the chast and to say, Repent; for the kingdom of heaven

Managagnen able fire. 11 . Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to

14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to 15 And Jesus answering said unto him. Suffer If to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then be suffered

16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and light-

ing upon him: 17 And lo, a voice from heaven, saying. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. CHAP. IV.

1 Christ fasteth, is templed, and overcometh: 17 beginneth to preach, and culleth some to be his disciples. THEN was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the

devil. 2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred 3 And when the tempter came to him, he

said, If thou be the Son of God, command that there stones be made bread. 4 But he answered and said, It is written,

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 Then the devil taketh him up into the hely city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the

temple, 6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a

7 Jesus said unto him. It is written again. Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exloins: and his meat was locusts and wild ceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the giory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I rive thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship 10 Then saith Jesus unto him. Get thee

house, Satan: for it is written, Thoushalt wor-· hip the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto bim.

12 T Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Gali-

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephtha-

lim; 14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esams the prophet, saying,

15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sca, beyond Jor-

dan, Galilce of the Gentiles: 16 The people which sat in darkness saw reat light; and to the a which sat in the region

and sha low of death light is sprung up. 17 % From that time Jesus began to preach,

at hand. 18 7 And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter.

sea: for they were fishers. 19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and

I will make you fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left their nets, and

followed him. 21 And going on from thence, he saw other

two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called

them. 22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among

the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and frem beyond Jordan.

CHAP. V.

3 Who are blessed. 13 The Apostles are the salt of the earth, and light of the norld.

A ND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mount in: and when he was sat, his disciples car e unto him.

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saving,

3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they

shall be comforted.

5 Blewed are the meek: for they shall in**ber**it the earth. 6 Blessed are they which do hunger and

thirst after rightcousness: for they shall be filled 7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall

obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are tl - peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

If Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for

great is your reward in beaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. 13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth: but it the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the bouse.

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the the law or the prophets: I am not come to

destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heavers and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no

wise pass from the la., till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach

them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of

the scribes and Pharisces, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judg-

ment: 22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in dan-ger of the council: but whosever shall but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell 23 Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the

altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee, 24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and

ro thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother. and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cart into prison.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing. 27 9 Ye have heard that it was said by

them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery: 28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to just after her, hath

committed adultery with her already in his heart. 29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck

it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast if from thee; for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hach been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but and whosoever shall marry ber that is divorced, to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of

committeen adultery. 33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forwear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Sweer not at all.

neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: 35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King:

- 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or earth as it is in heaven:
- black : 37 But let your communication be, Yea,

these, cometh of evil.

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you. That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law.

and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak

41 And whoseever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine

enemy: 44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them thee openly. that hate you, and pray for them which de-

spitefully use you and persecute you; 45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publi-

cans the same!

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so ?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAP. VI. 1 Of alms, 5 grayer, 14 for viveness. 19 Ou:

treasure. 24 God and mammon. **TAKE** heed that ye do not your alms hefore men, to be seen of them: otherwise we have no reward of your Father which is in despise the other. heaven.

2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets. that they may have glory of men. Verily 1 pay unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left

hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 That thine alms may be in secret : and thy

Father, which seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: fc. they love to pray standing in the synazogues, and in the of men. Verily I say unto you, They have 29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solotheir reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into these thy closet, and when thou hast shut the dom, pray to thy Father which is in secret and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall thear. thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions. as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

6 ne not ye therefore like unto them; for 32 (For after all these things do the Gen-your Factor knoweth what things ye have need tiles seek;) for your beavenly Father knoweth of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Pather, which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy, 11 Give us this day our daily bread:

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than our debtors:

16 Thy kingdom come: thy will be done, in

13 And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever.

14 For, if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 ¶ Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disingure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you. They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine

head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward

19 ¶ Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: 20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth

corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will our heart be also

22 The light of the body is the eve : if therefore thine eve be single, thy whole body

shall be full or light: 23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body

shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! 24 No man can serve two masters: for ei-

ther he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on Is not the lue more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are we not much better than they? them

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature!

28 And v by take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lifes of the field, how they grow;

men in all his glory was not arrayed like one of

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the reld, which to-day is, and to-morrow is east into the oven, shall he not much more

clothe voul of ye of little faith: 31 Therefore take to thought, saving, What thall we cat? or, What shall we drink? or,

Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

that we have need of all these things But seek we first the kingdom of God. and his rightcourness; and all there things abail be ladded auto you

34 Take therefore no thought for the mor- and in thy name have cast out devils? things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAP. VII. 1 Christ, ending his sermon on the mount, reproveth rash judgments, 6 for biddeth to cast holy things to dogs, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gate, 15 to beware of fulse prophets, 21 and not to be hearers only, but doers of the word.

UDGE not, that ye be not judged.

J 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to your in.

3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye ?

4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye: and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shall thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 ¶ Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn

again and rend you. 7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened

8 For every one that asketh receiveth; and

he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent !

11 If we then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the pro-

13 T Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in

14 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life; and few there

Le that find it. 15 Beware of false prophets, which come to

rou in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves:

16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. men eather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

Even so every good tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

13 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fre it

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good

fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know

21 T Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which

is in heaven. 22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, cast out into utter darkness: there shall be Lord, have we not prophesied in thy mame weeping and gnashing of teeth.

row: for the morrow shall take thought for the and in thy name done many wonderful works? 23 And then will I profess unto them, I ne-

ver knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity 24 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken

him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock. 25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that

house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock 26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and deeth them not, shall be

likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell; and great was the fall-

28 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonish-

ed at his doctrine : 29 For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes

CHAP. VIII. 2 Christ cleanseth the leper, 5 healeth the centurion's servant, 14 Peter's mother-in-lam. 16 and many other diseased; 19 sheneth how he is to be followed; 23 stilleth the tempest on the sea; 23 driveth the devils out of the two men possessed, 31 and suffereth them to go into the swine.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. 2 And behold, there came a Jeper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou

canst make me clean. 3 And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And im-

mediately his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus south unto him, See thou tell no men: but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

5 % And when Josus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a conturion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, gricyously tormented.

7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and

heal him. 8 The centurion answered and said, Lord,

I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth soldiers under ric: and I say to this man, Go, and he roeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he

10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

11 And I seyeunto you. That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Issac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven:

12 But the children of the kingdom shall be

13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; a. as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self-same hour.

14 ¶ And when Josus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick

of a fever.

15 And he touched her hand, and the fever left her : and she arose, and ministered unto them. 16 When the even was come, they brought

unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word,

and healed all that were sick : 17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esains the prophet, saying, Himself

took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. 18 ¶ Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart

unto the other side. 19 And a ceftain scribe came, and said unto him. Master, I will follow thee whithersoever

thou gnest.

- 20 And Jesus saith unto him. The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.
- him. Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my

22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow me;

and let the dead bury their dead. 23 And when he was entered into a ship, his

disciples followed him.

with the waves; but he was asleep. 25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke

him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. 26 And he said unto them. Why are ye fearful? O ve of little faith! Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a

great calm. 27 But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and

the sea obey him! 28 ¶ And when he was come to the other days will come, when the bridegroom shall side, into the country of the Gergesenes, there he taken from them, and then shall they met him two possessed with devits, coming out last. of the tombs, exceeding tierce, so that he man might pass by that way.

29 And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us be-

fore the time?

30 And there wis a good way off from them an herd of many swine feeding.

31 So the devile besought him, saying, If thou preserved. cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of awine

of swine and behold, the whole herd of swine she shall live. ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing; and what was befallen to the possessed of the behind him, and touched the hem of his gar-

devils.

34 And behold, the whole tity came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their Coasts.

CHAP. IX.

2 Christ cureth the palsy, 9 calleth Matthem. 10 eateth with publicans and sinners.

A ND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his new and passed 2 And behold, they brought to him a man

sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

3 And behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?

5 For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk! 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power in earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy

7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given

such power unto men.

bed, and go unto thine house.

9 T And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

ead. 10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat 21 And another of his disciples said unto in the house, behol', many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his dis-

ciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples. Why eateth your Master

with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus beard that, he said unto 24 And behold, there arose a great tempest them, They that we whole need not a physi-in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered cian, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I

will have merry, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

14 Then came to him the disciples of John,

made worse.

ment:

saying. Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? 15 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the

16 No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up tateth from the garment, and the rent is

17 Neither do men put new wine into old botiles; else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are

13 While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler and worship-32 And he said unto them, Go. And when ped him, saying, My daughter is even now they were come out, they went into the herd dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and -

13 And Jesus arose and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ (And behold, a woman, which was dis eased with an issue of blood twelve years, came

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jesus turned him about; and where he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith bath made thee whole And the woman was made whole from thet (hour

23 And when Jesus came into the ruler's idead, cast out devils : freely ye have received, house, and saw the minstrels and the people freely give.

making a noise.

24 He said unto them, Give place; for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to score.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the

maid arose.

26 And the same hereof went abroad into all that land

27 ¶ And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying,

Thou son of David, have mercy on us. 28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith

unto them, Relieve ye that I am able to do this? They said unto nim, Yea, Lord.

23 Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. 30' And their eyes were opened: and Jesus

straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his tame in all that country. 32 ¶ As they went out, behold, they

brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil 33 And when the devil was cast out, the

dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying. It was never so seen in Israel. 34 But the Pharisres said, He casteth out

devils through the prince of the devils-35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and

the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few.

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest. CHAP. X.

1 The apostles are sent to do miracles, and to preach.

ND when he had called unto him his A twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and how much more shall they call them of his to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disage.

2 Now the names of the twelve spostles are these: the first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of

Zebence, and Juhn his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Al-

pheus; and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus :

4 Simon the Canaanite; and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentites, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not:

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Irrael.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The king-

deni of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the ther which is in beaven

9 Provide neither gold, nor rilver, nor brass,

in your purses: 10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the

workman is worthy of his meat. 11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall. enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute 13 And if the house be worthy, let your

peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you. 14 And whosoever shall not receive you. nor bear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your

15 Verily I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah ir the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the

midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues: 18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles

19 But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak; for it shall be given you in that same bour what ye shall speak.

preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among of your Father which speaketh in you. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and eause them to be put to death.

22 And ye shall be hated of all mes for my

name's sake; but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. 23 But when they persecute you in this city,

flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel till the Son of man be come.

24 The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. 25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as

his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, household? 26 Fear them not therefore: for there is

nothing covered that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that

preach ye upon the house-tops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. 29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing?

and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But the very hairs of your head are all puinbered. 31 Fear ye not therefore; ye are of more

value than many spartows. 32 Whospever therefore shall confess me be-

fore men, him will I confess also before my Fa-

33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deay before my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a 35 For I am come to set a man at variance

against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. 36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own

household. 27 He that loveth father or mother more than me, is not worthy of me; and he that loveth son or daughter more than me, is not

worthy of me. 38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it. 40 THe that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man, shall re-

ceive a righteous man's reward.

42 And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold nate only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward. CHAP. XI.

2 John send th his disciples to Christ. 7 The testimony of Christ concerning John. 20 Christ upbraidely the unthankfulness and impenitence of Chorasin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum, 25 and praiseth his Father's wisdom in

revealing the gospel to the simple.

ND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his dis-

sent me.

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do

Lear and see : 5 The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he whosoever shall not be

offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see ! A reed shaken with the wind?

clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophot? yea, I say unto you, and more than a proplet.

10 For this is he, of whom it is written. Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

1) Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist : notwithstandthe that is least in the kingdom of heaven they that were with him: is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

13 For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this in Elina

which was for to come.

15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 16 T But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fel-

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned

unto you, and ye have not lamented. 18 For John came neither eating nor drink-

ing, and they say, He bath a devil. 19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and -inners; but wisdom is justified of her chil-

dren. 20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done.

because they repented not : 21 Wo unto thee, Chorazin! wo unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long - 50 in sackcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judg-

ment, than for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalf be brought down to bell: for if the mighty works which have been done in thee had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you. That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of

judgment, than for thee.

25 \$ At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of beaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them un o babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed good. in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; peider knoweth any man the Father. save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal tim.

28 T Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart; and ye

shall that rest unto your souls. 20 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is

light.

CHAP. XII.

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man 1 Christ repreveils the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the breach of the sabbath. 31

Of blasphemy against the Holy Ghost.

T that time Jesus went on the sabbath-day A through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of

corn, and to eat. 2 But when the Pharisces saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath-day

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what Daviddid, when he was an hungared, and

4 flow he entered into the house of God,

and did cat the shew-bread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were, and he that gathereth not with me scattereth with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that, on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, £id are blameless?

6 But I say unto you, That in this place is

one greater than the temple.
7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I' will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbat b-day.

9 ¶ And when he was departed thence. he went into their synagogue: 10 And behold, there was a man which had

his hand withered. And they asked him, saying. Is it lawful to heal on the subbath-days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep. and if it 'Il into a pit on the sabbath-day, will

he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? 12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on

the sabbath-days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it

was restored whole, like as the other. 14 ¶ Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy

15 But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes fol-

lowed him, and he healed them all; 16 And charged them, that they should not

make him known: 17 That it might be fulfilled which was

spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, 18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my Spirit upon him, and he shall

shew judgment to the Gentiles. 19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall

any man hear his voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and

smoking flax shall he not quepch, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gentiles trust. 22 ¶ Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind and dumb; and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of David?

24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they

said, This f. llow doth not cast out devils, but by Brelzebub the prince of the devils. 25 And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said

unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:

26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

27 And if I by Beelzebuh cast out devile, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.

23 But if I cast out devil by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto

29 Or else, how can one enter into a strong manys Fourse, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man! and then he will! ene ! his house

30 He that is not with me is against me;

31 T Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto

men: but the blasphemy against the Hole. Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. 32 And whoseever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this

world, neither in the world to come. 33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.

34 O generation of vipers! bow can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

35 A good man, out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things; and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 T Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but

the sign of the prophet Jonas: 40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of

man be three days and three nights in the heart of the carth. 41 The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn

: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and behold, a greater than Jonas is here. 42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall

condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomou is here. 43 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a

man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

44 Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with bimself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation

46 T While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desi-

ring to speak with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAP. XIII. 3 Of the sower and the seed; with other para-bles. 12 Why Christ laught in parables. 53

Christ contemned by his countrymen

HE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea-side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to ROW:

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of

6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they

withered away 7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up and choked them.

8 But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundred-fold, some sixty-fold, come thirty-fold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto them. him. Why speakest thou unto them in parables!

11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of neaven, but to them it is

not given. 12 For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whoseever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables. because they seeing, see not; and hearing they

hear not; neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is waxed gross. and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eves they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart. and should be converted, and I should heal them.

16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see:

and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have not seen those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, prophets and righteous men have desired to see and have not heard them.

SOWER. 19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth if not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which

was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. 20 But he that received the seed into stony

places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it:

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but this world.

50 For whosoever shall do the will of my dureth for a while; for when tribulation or Father which is in heaven, the same is my persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.

22 He also that received seed among the

thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. 23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and under-

standeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty. 24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is liken-

ed unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: 25 But while men slept, his enemy came and

sowed tares among the wheat, and went his 26 But when the blade was sprung up, and

brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also 27 So the servants of the householder came

and said unto him, Sir, did-t not theu sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares!

28 He said unto them. An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with

30 Let both grow together until the harvest : and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took and sowed

in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all reeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake be unto them: The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake be not unto them :

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables, I will utter things which have been ker secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house : and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He 18 Hear ye therefore the parable of the that seweth the good seed is the Son of 293D :

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom: but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil: the harvest is the end of the world; and the

reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares are gathered and

burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire; there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine worth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who

bath ears to hear, let him hear.

- 44 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof toeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth prison. that field. 45 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like
- unto a merchant-man seeking goodly pearls: 46 Who, when he had found one pearl of
- great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it. 47 Again: The kingdom of heaven is like

unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to

shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away. 49 So shall it be at the end of the world : the

angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just, 50 And shall cast them into the furnace of

fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of

toeth. 51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him,

Yea, Lord. 52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his trea-

sure things new and old. 53 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed

64 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were as onished, and mid, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things!

57 And they were offended in him. Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

58 And he did not many mighty works

there, because of their unbelief. CHAP. XIV

1 Herod's opinion of Ctrist. 3 John Baptist sus went unto them, walking on the sea.

beheaded. 15 Five thousand fed. 26 And when the disciples saw him w

A T that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

2 And said unto his servants. This is John the Baptist: he is risen from the dead and therefore mighty works do shew forth them-

selves in him. 3 For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias'

sake, his brother Philip's wife. 4 For John said unto him, It is not lawful

for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted was afraid; and beginning to sink, he

6 But when Herod's birth-day was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to

give her whatsoever she would ask. 8 And she, being before instructed of her

mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: nevertheless for he oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded if to be riven her.

10 And he sent and beheaded John in the

Il And his head was brought in a charger,

and given to the damsel: and she brought if to her mother. 12 And his disciples came and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus

13 T When Jesus heard of it, he departed thence by a sl.ip into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 ¶ And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time i now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and

buy themselves victuals. is But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said. Bring them hither to me. 19 And he commanded the multitude to sit

down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled; and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that had eaten were about five

thousand men, besides women and children. 22 ¶ And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the mul-

titudes away. 23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he

was there alone. 24 But the ship was now in the midst of the

sea, tossed with a aves! for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Je-26 And when the disciples saw him walking

on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.
27 But straightway Jesus spake unto them,

raying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not

afraid. 28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord. if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the

water 29 And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on

the water, to go to Jesus. 30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, h his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? 32 And when they were come into the ship, the wind eeased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou

art the Son of God. 34 ¶ And when they were gone over, they

came into the land of Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place had

knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased; 36 And besought him that they might

only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole. CHAP. XV.

2 God's commaniments, and man's traditions. 10 What deflect's a man.

MHEN came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying, 2 Why do thy disciples transgress the tradi-

tion of the elders! for they wash not their banks when they eat bread. 3 But he answered and said unto them. Why

do ve also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? 4 For God commanded, saying, Honour thy

father and mother: and. He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his

father, or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tra-

7 Fe hypocrites, well did Esajas prophesy of you, saying,

their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand: 11 Not that which goeth into the mouth de-

fileth a man; but that which cometn out of the mouth, this defileth a man. 12 Then came his disciples, and said unto

him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly 3 ather bath not planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blind leader: And if the blind lead the blind, of the blind. both shall fall into the ditch.

15 Then answered Peter and said unto him,

Declare unto us this parable. 16 And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without

understanding ? 17 Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever

entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? 18 But those things which proceed out of

the mouth come forth from the heart; and they dedie the man. 19 For out of the heart proceed evil shew them a zign from heaven.

thoughts, musters, adulteries, fornications, thofts, false witness, blasphemies:

20 There are the things which defile a man : the sky is red.

31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth; but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man. 21 ¶ Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon

22 And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him. saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23 But he answered her not a word.

his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. 26 But he answered and said, It is not meet

to take the children's bread, and to cast it to doza 27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs

eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 23 Then Jesus answered and said unto her,

O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thes even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 Art Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind,

dumb, mained, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them: 31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered,

when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to sec: and they glorified the God of 32 Then Jesus called his disciples wato

him, and said. I have compassion on the multi-8 This people draweth nigh unto me with sude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them. and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was leit, seven basketsfull.

33 And they that did eat were four thou-

sand men, besides women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitude, and took

ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala. CHAP. XVI.

6 The leaven of the 4 The sign of Jonas. Pharisers and of the Sadducees. 21 Christ

foreshemeth his death. THE Pharisees also and the Sadducees came

and tempting, desired him that he would

2 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to-day : for the sky is red and lowering. O ye it : and whosoever will see his. hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the shull find it. sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

4 A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given soul? unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jones. And

he left them, and departed.

5 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

7 And they reasoned among themselves, say-

ing, It is because we have taken no bread. 8 Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O re of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no

9 Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the rive loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

10 Neither the seven loaves of the four thou-

gand, and how many baskets ye took up ! 11 How is it that ye do not understand that I

spake it not to you concerning bread, that we should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees Lord, it is good for us to be here and of the Sadducees?

12 Then understood they how "at he bade them not beware of the leaven of blead, but of Elias the doctrine of the Pharisces and of the Sad-

ducees.

13 ¶ When Jesus came into the coasts of the coasts of the sked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man

14 And they said. Some say that thou art John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ve that I am?

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon-Barjona: for flesh and blood bath not revealed unto thee, but my

Pather which is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter; and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail

against it. 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be

loosed in heaven. 20 Then charged he his disciples, that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the

Christ. 21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must so unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying. Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thec.

23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thes behind me, Satan; thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

24 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If parted out of him: and the child w any man will come after me, let him deny him- that very hour.

25 For whosoever will save I

26 For what is a man profit gain the whole world, and lose or what shall a man give in en

27 For the Son of man shall givry of his Father with his ange shall reward every man ac works.

28 Verily I say unto you. 7 standing here which shall not till they see the Son of man con

CHAP. XVII. 1 The transfiguration of Christ. the lunatic.

ND after six days Jesus A James, and John his brothe them up into an high mountain as 2 And was transfigured before face did shine as the sun, and h

white as the light. 3 And behold, there appear Moses and Elias, talking with his

4 Then answered Peter, and w let us make here three tab for thee, and one for Moses.

5 Wille he yet spake, beh cloud o Crshadow ed them: and b out of the cloud, which said, loved Son, in whom I am well ye him.

6 And when the disciples bear on their face, and were sore afraid

7 And Jesus came and touch said, Arise, and be not afraid. 8 And when they had lifted u

they saw no man, save Jesus only 9 And as they came down from Jesus charged them, saying, Tel no man, until the Son of man l

from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked Why then say the scribes that E

11 And Jesus answered and sa Elias truly shall first come, an

things. 12 But I say unto you, That already, and they knew him not, I

unto him whatsoever they liste shall also the Son of man suffer of 13 Then the disciples unders

spake unto them of John the Bapti 14 ¶ And when they were con titude, there came to him a certai ing down to bim, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my is lunatic, and sore vexed: he falleth into the fire, and water.

16 And I brought him to thy they could not cure him.

17 Then Jesus answered and sa

and perverse generation! how h with you? how long shall I suffer him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the dev

Christ leachelh to be humble. ST. MATTHEW. How oft to forgive.

and said, Why could not we cast him out? dred sheep, and one of them be gone astray.

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye into the mountains, and acceeth that which is have faith as a grain of mustard-seed, ye chall gone astray? say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yon-13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say

der place, and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. 21 Howbeit, this kind goeth not out but by

prayer and fasting. 22 ¶ And while they shode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be be-

trayed into the hands of men;

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were ex-

ceeding sorry. 24 & And when they were come to Caper-

naum, they that received tribute-money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your Master pay tribute ! 25 He with, Yes. And when he was come

into the house. Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute! of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them

for me and thee

HAP. XVIII. 1 Christ leacheth to be humble. 7 Touching

offences, 21 and forgiving one another.

T the same time came the disciples unto

A Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And Jesus called a little child unto him.

and set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except e be converted, and become as little chil-

dren, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of beaven. 4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself

as this little child, the same is greatest in the thousand talents:

kingdom of heaven. 5 And whose shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me.

6 But whose shall effend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of

the sea. 7 ¶ Wo unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come;

but we to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into dife halt or maimed, rather than having two hands, or two

feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. 9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it

out, and cast it from thee: it is better for 30 And he would not; but went and cast thee to enter into life with one eye, rather him into prison, till he should pay the than having two eyes to be cast into hell debt.

fire 10 Take heed that we despise not one of these little ones: for I say unto you, That in heaven unto their lord all that was done their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

12 How think ye? If a man have an hun-

than of the ninety and nine which went not astray. 14 Even so it is not the will of your Father

which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 ¶ Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass

unto you, He rejoiceth more of that sheep.

against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell

if unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye

shall bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you

shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered to-

ether in my name, there am I in the midst of

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto bim, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take .

account of his servants 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which owed him ten

25 But forasmuc' s he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment

to be made. 26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience

with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved

with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. 28 But the same servant went out, and found

one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pences and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that

thou owest. 29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience

with mc, and I will pay thee all.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou de-

siredst me · 33 Shouldest not thou also have had com16 How

passion on thy fellow-servant, even -I had, mit adultery, Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt pity on thee 3. And his lord was wroth, and delivered

him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive lack I yet ? not every one his brother their truspasses. CHAP. XIX

3 Answereth the 2 Christ healeth the sick. Pharisees touching divorcement.

to attain everlasting life. NB it came to pass, that when Jesus had inished these savings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea, beyond Jordan.

2 And great multitudes followed him; and

he healed them there.

3 The Pfiarisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning, made them male and fe-

5 And said. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife : and they twain shall be one flesh?

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined

together, let no man put asunder.
7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement,

and to put her away !

8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to out away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except the for fornication, and shall marry another, committeeh adultery: and whose marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good

to marry.

11 But he said unto them. All men cannot receive his saving, save they to whom it is

given.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb; and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, w ich have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive 🕊.

13 T Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked

them.

14 But Jesus said. Suffer little children, and forbid them not to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And be laid Ats hands on them, and de-

parted thence.

16 And behold, one came and said unto him. Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the ommandments.

18 He saith unce him, Which? Jesus said, hou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not com-

not bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself

20 The young man saith unto him, All these 35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do things have I kept from my youth up: what

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be per-

fert, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven : and come and follow me.

22 But, when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great pos essions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall havely enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle. than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can

be saved

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.

27 Then answered Peter, and said unto him.

Behold, we have forsaken all, and thee: what shall we have therefore !: 28 And Jesus said unto them, Versunto you, That ye which have follow the regeneration, when the Son of man a sit in the throne of his glory, ye in that

upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes

of Israel. 29 And every one that hath forsaken houses. or brothren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my nume's sake, shall receive an hundred-fold, and shall inherit

everlasting life. 30 But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

CHAP. XX.

1 Of the labourers in the vineyard. 20 Christ teacheth his disciples to be lawly.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a-day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place.

4 And said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, I will give And they went their way

5 Again he went out about the sixth and

ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And about the eleventh hour he went out.

and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idic?

7 They my unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny

10 But when the first came, they were

ST. MATTHEW

disciples to be lovely.

that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny 11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the good man of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us. which have borne the burden and heat of the

day. 13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou

agree with me for a penny? 14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will

give unto this last, even as unto thee. 15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? is thine eye evil because I

am good? 16 So the last shall be first, and the first last :

for many be called, but few chosen. 17 ¶ And Jesus going up to Jerusalem, took

the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them. 18 Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief

priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death, 19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and

the third day he shall rise again. then came to him the mother of Zethren with her sons, worshipping

ring a certain thing of him. said unto her, What wilt thou? to him, Grant that these my two , the one on thy right hand, and

on the left, in thy kingdom.

I Jesus answered and said, Ye know

with the baptism that I-am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. 23 And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with : but to sit on

my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father. 24 And when the ten heard if, they were

moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are

great exercise authority upon them. 26 But it shall not be so among you: but

whosoever will be great among you, let him displeased, be your minister;

27 And whosoever will be chief among you,

let him be your servant: 28 Even as the Son of man came not to be

ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

29 ¶ And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

30 And behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us,

O Lord, thou son of David. 31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying. Have mercy on us, O Lord,

thou son of David. 32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and

may be opened.

said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? 33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes

touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him. CHAP. XXI.

34 So Jesus had compassion on them,

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem on an.ass, 13 and costeth out the buyers and sellers.

ND when they drew nigh unto Jerusa-A lem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Oixes, then sent Jesus two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them. and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and

straightway he will send them. 4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled

which was spoken by the prophet, saying, 5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy

King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an asa. 6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the see, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strewed them in the

way. 9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the 10 And when he was come into Jerusale; cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized all the city was moved, saying, Who is this? 10 And when he was come into Jerusalem,

11 And the multitude said. This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

12 T And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the sests of them that sold doves.

13 And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ve have made it a den of thieves.

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the

children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore 16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what

these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea: have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? 17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the

city into Betnany; and he lodged there.

18 Now in the morning as he returned into

the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig-tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow

on thee henceforward for ever. And present ly the fig-tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw il, they mar-

velled, saying, How soon is the fig-tree withered away !

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ve. rily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig-tree, but also if ye shall say unto head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing. this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou and it is mervellous in our eyes!

The parable of the vineyard.

.

٠,

3

k

east into the sea; it shall be done. 22 And all things whatsoever ye shall sak

in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

23 ¶ And when he was come late the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell nie, I in like wise will tell you by what autho-

rity I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shell say, From haiven; be will say unto us, Why did ye not

then believe him? 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these

28 T But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the Arst, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard.

29 He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go,

sir; and went not. 31 Whether of them twain did the will of Air father! They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you,

That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you in the way of righteourness, and ye believed him not; but the publicans and the harlots believed him:

and ye, when ye had seen it, repeated not afterward, that ye might believe him. 33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain bouseholder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged

a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country: 34 And when the time of the fruit drew near,

he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it

35 And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned apother.

36 Again, he sent other servants more than

the first; and they did unto them likewise.

'37 But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves. This is the heir: come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his

inheri.ance.

of the vineyard, and slew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineard cometh, what will be do unto those husbandmen!

41 Tuey say unto him. He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vine vard unto other husbandmen, which men. snell render him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them. Did ye never Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or cot? 500 in the scriptures. The stone which the

43 Therefore say I unto you, The king-dom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

44 And whospeyer shall fall on this stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisces had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

CHAP. XXII. The marriage of the king's son. 9 The call-

ing of the Gentiles. 11 The reedding-garment. 21 Tribute ought to be paid to Cesar 23 Christ confuteth the Sadducees.

ND Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a

certain king, which made a marriage for his 3 And sent forth his servants to call them

that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. 4 Again, he sent forth other servants, say-

ing, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fattings are killed, and all things are ready. come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slow them.
7 But when the king heard thereof he was wroth: and he gent forth his armies, and

destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. 8 Theu saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden

were not worthy. 9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as

many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all, as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wed-

ding was furnished with guests. 11 f And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a

wedding-garment: 12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest theu in hither, not having a wedding-

garment! And he was speechless. 13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and

cast him into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and grashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are chosen.
15 ¶ Then went the Pharisees, and took 39 And they rought him, and cast him out counsel how they might entangle him in his

16 And they seat out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any

man: for thou regardest not the person of 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou?

18 But Jeans perceived their wickedness. brilders rejected, the same is become the and said, Why tempt ye me, ye bypocrites:

10 Show me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny.

2i) And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?

he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God

the things that are God's. 22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 The same day came to him the Sadd cees, which say that there is no resurrection,

and asked him, 21 Saying, Master, Moses said, if a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry

his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased; and, having no issue, left his wife

unfo his brother : 26 Likewise the second also, and the third,

unto the seventh. 27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all bad her. 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye

do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the poner of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken

un'o you by God, saying, 32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine. 31 But when the Pharisees had heard that

he had put the Sadducees to silence, they

were gathered together.

35 Ther one of them, which well a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and

asying, 36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law ?

37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

38 This is the first and great commandment. 39 And the second to like unto it, Thou shalt love thy acighbour as thyself.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.
41 ¶ While the Pharmon were gathered

together, Jesus asked them,

12 Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The sen of David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth Da-

vid in spirit call him Lord, saying,

41 The Leap said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies t'ıy footstool? 45 If David then call him Lord, how is he

his son ! 4) And no man was able to answer him a rord, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.
CHAP. XXIIL

1 The scribes and Pharisecs' good doctrine, but evil examples of life. 34 The destruction of Jerusalem foretald.

THEN spake Jesus to the multitude and to h i disciples.

2 Saving. The scribes and the Pharlaces sit in Moses' scat. 3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye 21 They say upto him, Cesar's. Then saith

after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens, and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoul-

ders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 Rut all their works they do for to be seen of men; they make broad their phylactories, and enlarge the borders of their garments.

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts. and the chief seats in the synagogues,

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. 8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is

your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. 9 And call no man your father upon the earth: for one lie your Fether, which is in

heaven. 10 Neither be ve called masters : for one is

your Master, even Christ. 11 But he that is greatest among you shail

be your servant.

12 And whoseever shall exakt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself

shall be exalted. 13 T But we unto you, acribes and Phari-sees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of beaven against men : for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are

enteriny, to go in. 14 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and

for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. 15 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass see and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more the child of hell than

yourselves. 16 Wo unto you, we blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing: but whoseever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor.

17 I'e fools and blind; for whether is greater,

the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the 18 And, Whosoever shall awear by the altar, it is nothing: but whosoever swearsth by the

gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater. the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the

gift 1 20 Whose therefore shall swear by the altar.

sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whose shall swear by the temple, swearsth by it, and by him that dwelleth

thereon. 22 And he that shall swear by heaven. sweareth by the throne of God, and by him

that sitteth therein. 23 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and ani and cummin, and have omitted the weightler matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not

to leave the other undone. 24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a guat,

and swallow a camel. 25 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of

the cup and of the platter, but within they are; full of extortion and excess.

26 Thes blied Plarises! cleanse are the divers places.

which is within the cup and platter, that the divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.

outside of them may be clean also.
27 We unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hy pocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepul-

chres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of aft uncleanness. 20 Even so ye also outwardly appear right-

coun unto men, but within ye are full of hypoorisy and iniquity.

29 We unto you, scribes and Pharisecs, hypocrites! because ye laid the tembs of the prophets, and garnish the sepuichres of the righteous.

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the pro-

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fa-

33 Te serpents, ye generation of vipers! how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

34 T Wherefore behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your syna-gogues, and persecute them from city to city :

36 That upon you may come all the rightcous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the

temple and the alter.

36 Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.
37 O Jeruvalem, Jerusalem, theu that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a ben gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye false prophets, and shall shew great signs and would not!

38 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.

39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me benceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is be that cometh in the name of the Lord.

CHAP. XXIV 1 The destruction of the temple foretold. 29

Of Christ's coming to judgment.

ND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple, and his additional from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another. that shail not be thrown down.

3 T And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately. saying. Tell us, when shall these things be ! of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of man coming in the clouds of heaven with of the end of the world?

4 And Jeaus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you:

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many

6 And ye shall hear of wars, and rumour: of wars; see that ye be not troubled; for all

332 100

7 For aution shell rise against nation, and Il of extortion and excess.

kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be
Se Theo blind Pharisee! cleame first that families, and pestileness, and earthquakes, in

9 Then shall they deliver you up to be af dicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

10 And then shall many he offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the

love of many shall wax cold. 13 But he that shall endure unto the end,

the same shall be saved. "14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world, for a witness unto all rations; and then shall the end come.

15 When we therefore shall see the abomi-

nation of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whose read-

eth, let him understand, 16 Then let them which be in Juden flee

into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes

19 And we unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days !

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the

winter, neither on the subbath-day : 21 For then shall be great tribulation, such s was not since the beginning of the world to

this time, no, nor ever shall be. 32 And except those days should be shorten. ed, there should no feed be saved: but for the

elect's sake those days shall be shortened 23 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo,

here is Christ, or there; believe if not. 24 For there shall arise false Christs, and

wonders; insomuch that (if it were possible) they shall deceive the very elect.

25 Behold, I have told you before.

25 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: be hold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. 27 For as the lightning comet's out of the

east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered toxether.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken :

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Fox of man in beaven : and then sha!! all the tribes power and great glory.

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather torether his elect from the four winds, from one

end of heaven to the other.

32 New loarn a parable of the fig-tree: When his branch is yet tender, and putteth these things must come to pass, but the end is furth leaves, we know that summer i nigh-

33 ao likawise ye. when ye stati see alf Ldz

these things, snow that it is near, even at the go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for

31 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass till all these things be fulfilled.

35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away

36 W But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Pather only.

37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also

the coming of the Bon of man be.

38 For as in the days that were before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noc entered into the ark.

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of goods.

the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one

shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the

mill; the one shall be taken, and the other

42 ¶ Watch therefore; for ye know not

what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken

44 Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as we think not the Son of man

oomet h.

- 45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his bouse-
- hold, to give them meat in due season? 46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord,

when he cometh, shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. 48 But and if that evil servant shall say in

his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; 49 And shall begin to smite his fellow-ser-

vants, and to cat and drink with the drunken; 50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an

hour that he is not aware of, 51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there

shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. CHAP. XXV.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents. 31 Also the description of the last

judem nt. THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be Likened unto ten virgins, which took their

lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

3 They that were foolish took their lamps. and took no oil with them :

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with

their lamps. 5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all

slumbered and elept. 6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Be-

hold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us

of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. 9 But the wire answered, saying. Not so;

fest there be not enough for us and you : but

yourselves. 10 And while they went to buy, the brideproom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage; and the door was

· Il Afterward came also the other virging,

saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say

unto you, I know you not.

13 Watch therefore, for ye know meither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man

cometh. 14 T For the kings \m of heaven is as a man

travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his 15 And unto one he gave five talents, to

another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

10 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five : depts.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he

also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one, went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money. 19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talen's came, and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents:

behold, I have gained besides them five talents more. 21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant; thou hast been faith-

ful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came, and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two

other talents besides them. 23 His lord said unto him. Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful

over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy ioni It Then he which had received the one

talent came, and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth; lo, there thou hast that is

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thus wicked and slothful servant, thou knew est that I reap where I sowed not, and gather

where I have not strowed:
27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my

money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

26 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance; but from him that bath not, shall be taken away even

that which he hath. 30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and guarting of teeth.

31 T When the Son of man shall come in

his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the

foundation of the world: 36 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye

came unto me. 37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and

fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink ! 38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took

thee in! or mked, and clothed thee! 39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison,

and came unto thee ! 40 And the King shall answer, and say unto

them, Verily I say unto you, inasmuch as ye have done if unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done if unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his

42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no

drink: 43 I was a stranger, and vo took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44. Then shall they also answer him, saving, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee !

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAP. XXVI. 3 The relers conspire against Christ: 14 Indas

selleth him. 17 Christ eateth the passover. A ND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his dis-

ciples, 2 Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Calaphas

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him-

5 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 T Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house o Simon the leper.

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster-box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head as he sat at meat.

8 But when his disciples saw il, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? 270

9 For this ointment snight have been sold for

much, and given to the poor. 10 When Jesus understood ff, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath

wrought a good work upon me. 11 For ye have the poor always with you:

but me ye have not always.

12 For in that she hath poured this cintment

on my body, she did to for my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you. Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world. there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

14 Then one of the twelve, called Judas

Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,
15 And said mto them, What will ye give
me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.
17 T Now the first day of the feast of un-

ienvened bread, the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him. The Master saith, My

time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the

passover. 20 Now when the even was come, he sat

down with the twelve. 21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say

unto you, that one of you shall betray me.
23 And they were exceeding corrowful, and

began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it !?

23 And he answered and said, He that dipth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth, as it is written of him; but we unto that man by whom the Son, of man is betrayed! it had been good for that

man if he had not been born. 25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it 1? He said unto

him, Thou hast said.
26 ¶ And as they were enting, Jesus took bread, and blessed if, and brake if, and gave if to the disciples, and said, Take, est; this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks and gave if to them, saying, Drink ye all

of it;
28 For this is my blood of the new testament,
29 For this is my blood of the remission of which is shed for many for the remission of

29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom

30 And when they had sung an tymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

31 Then saids Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

32 But after I merison egain, I will go before you into Galilee.

33 Peter answered and said unto him. Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet

will I never be offended.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto: thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 T Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples. Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and

very heavy.

38 Then saith he urto them. My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

33 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me; never-

theless, not as I will, but as thou will.

40 And be cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation; the spirit indeed is willing, but

the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them saleep

again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, mying the same **PORTS**

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and suith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at

hand that doth hetray me.

47 T And while he yet spake, le, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

49 Now he that betrayed him gave them a mgn, saying, Whomsoever I shall kies, that

same is ne; hold him fast.

43 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Mail, Master; and kiesed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, where-

fore art theu come? Then came they and laid tiands on Josus, and took him.

51 And behold, one of them which were with Jesus, stretched out his hand, and drew his word, and struck a servant of the high priest's. an I smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again

the sword shall perish with the sword

33 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

it But how then shall the scriptures be ful-

filled, that thus it must be?

35 In that same hour said Jesus to the multi-11: tos, Are ye come out as against a thief with words and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 T And they that had laid hold on Jesus. led him away to Calaphas the high priest where the scribes and the elders were wasen. bled

58 But Peterfollowed him afar off, unto the high priest's palace, and west in, and sat with

the servants to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus. to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none.

last came two false whoeses,

of And said, This fillow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high priest arose, and said unto

him, Answerest thou nothing? what is if mirical these witness against thee?

63 But Jesus held his peace And the high priest asswered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether

thou be the Christ, the Son of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless, I say unto you, Herenster shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of

heaven

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses! beheld, now ye

have heard his blusphemy. 66 What think ye! They suswered and said,

He is guilty of death. 87 Then did they spit in his face, and buffet-

ed him; and other a mote aim with the palme of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ. Who is he that smote thee? 69 T Now Peter sat without in the palace;

and a dameet came unto him, saying, Thou also

wast with Jeaus of Galilee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou savest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch. another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

72 And seain he denied with an eath, I do not

know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thes.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, raying, I know not the man. And immediately

the cosk crew.

75 And Peter remembered the words of Lesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thy sword into his place: for all they that take thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Christ delivered to Pilate. 5 Indas hangeth himself. 35 Christ is erucifed.

HEN the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death.

2 And when they had bound him they led him away, and delivered him to Pontins Pilate

the governor.

3 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemsed, re-pented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and side a.

4 Saying, I have sinned, in that I have: betraved the innocent blood. What is that to us! see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and banged Hail, King of the Jews!

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces. and said. It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood

them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field

of blood, unto this day. 9 (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children

of Israel did value; 10 And gave them for the potter's field, as

the Lord appointed me.)
11 ¶ And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.
12 And when he was accused of the chief

priests and elders, he answered nothing.

13 Then saith Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against

thee ? 14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled

greatly.

15 Now at that feast the governor was wont

'to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.
16 And they had then a notable prisoner,

17 Therefore when they were gathered togs-ther, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called Christ.?

18 For he knew that for envy they had

delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgmentseat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

29 But the chief priests and elders personded the multitude, that they should ask Barabbas. and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Waether of the twale will ye that I

release unto you? They said, Burabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them. What shall I do

then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. 23 And the governor said, Why? what evil bath he done? But they cried out the more,

saying, Let him be crucified.

24 T When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent

of the blood of this just person; see ye to it. 26 Then answered all the people, and said. His blood be on us, and on our children

Then released be Barabbas unto them: md when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered tom; and the earth did quake, Aim to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

38 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had pla And they said, of thorns, they put if upon his reed in his right hand; and the knee before him, and mocked

30 And they spit upon him. reed, and smote him on the head

31 And after that they had they took the robe off from him 7 And they took counsel, and bought with lown raiment on him, and led crucify him.
32 And so they came out, the:

of Cyrene, Simon by name: h pelled to bear his cross.

33 ¶ And when they were place called Golgotha, that is to of a skuil.

34 They gave him vinexus to with gail: and when he had tast

vould not drink.

35 And they crucified him. 8 garments, casting lots : that it mi: which was spoken by the prophet my garments among them, and ture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down, they

there:

37 And set up over his head written, THIS IS JESUS TH THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two this with him; one on the right hand on the left.

39 ¶ And they that passed by warging their beads,

Thou that d 40 And saying, Thou that c temple, and buildest if in thre thyself. If thou be the Bon c

down from the cross. 41 Likewise also the chief pr him, with the scribes and elders,

42 He saved others, himself he If he be the King of Israel, let I down from the cross, and we him

43 He trusted in God: let hir now, if he will have him; for the Son of God.

t The thieves also, which t with him, cast the same in his ter 45 Now from the sixth hour th

ness over all the land unto the ni 46 And about the minth hou with a loud voice, saying,

sabachthani? that is to say, My why hast thou foreaken me?

47 Some of them that stood they heard that, mid. This me Elias.

48 And straightway one of t took a sponge, and filled it wit put if an a reed, and gave him to 49 The rest mid, Let be, let :

Elias will come to save him

50 T Jesus, when he had crie loud voice, yielded up the ghos 51 And behold, the vail o was rent in twain from the to

rent; 52 And the graves were ope bodies of saints which slept aros

53 And came out of the gi resurrection, and went into the appeared unto many.

54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, saw the his raiment white as snow. earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was shake, and became as dead seen the Son of God.

35 And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, Jesus, which was erucified,

ministering unto him;

56 Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the lay : mother of Zebedee's children.

57 When the even was come, there came a

of Jesus. Then Pilate commended the body

to be delivered. 59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he

wrapped it in a clean lines cloth.

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which be had bewn out in the rock: and he relied a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

51 And there was Mary Magdalene, and Galilee, and there shall they see me.
se other Mary, sitting over against the lift Now when they were going, behold, pulches.

11 ¶ Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and the other Mary, sitting over against the

sepulchre.

62 T Now the next day that followed the

thy of the preparation,

Pharisces came together unto Pilate,
63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that elders, and bad taken so the clicker and the soldiers,

three days I will rise again.

that the sepulcine ingut, and stole him swey while we slept.

And if this come to the governor's ears. and say unto the people. He is risen from the tir et.

65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch; go your way, make if as sure as ye can.

66 So they went and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch. CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Christ's resurrection: 9 he appeareth to the romen, 16 and to his disciples, 19 and sendeth them to baptize.

N the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn and in carth, towards the first day of the week, care: 19 Go ye,

the sepulchre

And behold, there was a great earthstune from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His countenance was like lightning, and 4 And for fear-of him, the keepers did

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek

6 He is not here; for he is risen, as he

said. Come, see the place where the Lord

And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and behold, he rich man of Arimsthes, named Joseph, who goeth before you into Guillee; there shall ye also himself was Jesus' disciple:

153 He went to Plate, and begged the body

15 And they departed quickly from the sepul-

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy, and did run to

bring his disciples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All haii And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid; go tell my brethren, that they go into

shewed unto the chief priests all the things

to So they took the money, and did as

dead: so the last error shall be worse than the they were taught: and this raying is commonly reported among the Jews until this

is Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had

appointed them.

17 And when they saw him they worshipped

bim : but some doubted.

18 T And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying. All power is given unto me in heaven

19 Go ye, therefore, and teach all mations. Mary Magaziene and the other Mary to see baptizing them in the name of the Father, and

of the Son, and of the Holy Chost;

20 Teaching them to observe all things quake: for the angel of the Lord descended whatsoever I have commanded you: and lo, from heaven, and came and rolled back the I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

The GOSPEL according to ST. MARK.

CHAP. L

73 templed, 14 preacheth, 16 salleth Peter confessing their erns. and others, 32 and cureth many.

6 And John was a

THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus and with a girtle of a skin about his loiss; and Christ, the Son of God; he did eat locusts and wild honey;

2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I rend my messenger before thy face, which

shall prepare thy way before thee. 3 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

1 John did baptize in the wilderness, and Ghost. preach the haptism of repentance for the remission of sius.

5 And there went out unto him all the land baptized of John in Jordan.

of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were I John Bapting's office, 9 Jesus baptised: 12 he all haptized of him in the river of Jordan,

6 And John was clothed with camel's hair.

he did ent locusts and wild honey;
7 And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy

9 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was

19 And straightway coming up out of the! water, he saw the heavens opened, and the divers diseases, and cast out man Spirit, like a dove, descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven. Lessolq ifsw ma

12 And immediately the spirit driveth him into a solitary place, and there pr

Ento the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and was with the wild bearts: and the angels ministered unto

14 Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel

of the kingdom of God. 15 And saying. The time is fulfilled, and the throughout all Gallies, and cast of kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and he do And there came a leper to h

lieve the gospel 16 Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee,

he saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea. (for they were fish-.ers:) /
17 And Jesus said unto them. Come ye alter

mo, and I will make you to become fishers of

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the sax of Zebedce, and John his brother, who also were in the ship meeding their peta-20 And straightway be called them; and they

left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired accepts, and went after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the subbath-day he entored into much that Jesus could no more the wrightness and taught.

22 Ap ! the , were astonished at his doctrine : for he taught them as one that had authority, and not us the scribes.

23 ¶ And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried

24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we-to-do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art.

the Holy One of God. 25 And Jesus rebuked him, mying, Holdthy peare, and come out of him.

23 And when the unclean spirit had torn him. and cried with a loud voice, he came

out of him. 27 And they were all amazed, insomuch

that they questioned among themselves, eaving, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the uncieun spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad proughout all the region round about Gali-

29 And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

30 But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and asou they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and litted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city, was gathered tegether at ida doen.

34 And he besied many that suffered not the devils to speak, knew him

35 And in the morning, risin while before day, he went out, :

36 And Simon, and they that we

followed after him. 37 And when they had found h unto him, All men seek for thee.

. 38 And he said unto them, Let next towns, that I may preach the therefore came I forth

39 And he preached in their

ing him, and kneeling down to him unto him, If thou wilt, thou ca clean.

41 And Jesus, moved with conforth his hand, and louched him, a him, I will; be thou clean.

42 And assoon as he had spoket ly the leprosy departed from hir cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged his with sent him aways

44 And saith unto him, See tho to any man; but go thy way, she the priest, and offer for thy ch

things which Moses commanded meny unto them.
45 But he went out, and began

much, and to blaze abroad the ter into the city, but was with places; and they came to him quartee

CHAP. II.

3 Christ healeth the palsy, 14 call 15 and eateth with publicans a: ND again he entered into A after some days; and it was s was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gether, insomuch that there wa receive them, no, not so much

door: and he preached the word : 3 And they come unto him, brit of the palsy, which was borne of:
4 And when they could not con him for the press, they uncove where he was: and, when they I up, they let down the bed where

the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sin

6 But there were certain of the ting there, and reaconing in their

7 Why doth this man thus sp mies! who can forgive sins but Ge 9 Apti immediately, when Jes in his spirit that they so reasoned selves, he said unto them. W

these things in your hearts? 9 Whether is it easier to say the palsy, Thy sine be forgiven th Arise, and take up thy bed, and a

10 But that ye may know that that power on earth to forgive ! to the sick of the palsy,

Il I say unto thee, Arise, and bed, and go thy way into thine be R d 5.

that they were all amazed, and glorified God, accuse him.
saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

3 And he 13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

12 And immediately he arose, took up the

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the sea of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an I followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed other.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples. How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners? 17 When Jesus heard 🦀 he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre call the righteous, but sinners to repen- and Sidon, a great multitude, when they ha! tarice.

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John ship should wait on him, because of the multiand of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast tude, lest they should throng him.

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that came unto him. filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred, but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 T And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunhis disciples began, as they went, to pluck the

cars of corn. 24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold,

why do they on the sabheth-day that which is not lawful

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did out the snew-bread, which is not lawful to eat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were its beside himself. with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not men for the sableath:

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of unto them in parables, How can Satur cast out the subbath

CHAP. III.

I The withered hand healed. 13 The Imelve that kingdom cannot stand. aporties chosen. 31 Who are Christ's bro-

ther, and sister, and mother. ND he entered again into the synagome; and there was a man there which had a be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end. Figure horaust

bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbata-day, that they might 3 And he saith upto the man which had the

withered irand, Stand forth.

2 And they watched him, whether he would

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to

do good on the sabbath-days, or in do evil! to save life, or to kill! But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hartness of their hearts, he saith unto the man Stretch forth thine head. And he stretch. if out a and his hand was restored whole as the

6 And the Phorisoes went forth, and straight-way took coursel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his dischples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galifee followed him, and from Judea.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes heard what great things he did, came us

10 For he had healed many, introduct that they presed upon him for to touch him, as

many as had plagues. 1) And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thus

art the Son of God. 12 And he straitly charged these that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth

to preach,
15 And to have power to heal aicknesses, and

to dast out devils.

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter. 17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them der;)

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Barthele-mew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Sknon the Canaanite, 19 And Judas Iseariot, which also betrayed

him: and they went into an house.

20 T And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said. He hath Buelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them mate Aim, and said

24 And Ma kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satur rise up against himself, and

27 No mus can enter into a strate men's

house, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28 Verily I say unto you, All ains shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphamies

wherewith soeve they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

Holy Ghost bath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damuation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

spirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, ealling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and

they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? 34 And he looked round about on them

which sat about him, and said. Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God. the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secrelly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi- bear shall more to given. tude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower \$0 90 W : 4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some

fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it

had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

7 And some fell among thems, and the thorns grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground. and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and

brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. 9 And he said unto them, He that bath cars

to hear, let him hear. 10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that

were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is iven to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables :

13 That seeing they may see, and not per-ceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sin should be forgiven 13 And he seld unto them, Know we not

this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the words

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have

heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness: 17 And have no root in themselves, and so

endure but for a time; afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candlestick ?

22 For there is nothing bid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

24 And he waid unto them, Take heed what With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shell be taken evon that which he hath

26 T And he said. So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the ground:

27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself: first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 And be said. Whereunto shall we lilten the kingdom of God! or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail the seeds that be in the earth :

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herba, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to

hear it. 34 But without a parable spake he not upto them; and when they were alone, he expound-

ed all things to his disciples. 35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over

unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multi-tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him othership. little strie

37 And there arese a great storm of wind, 15 And these are they by the way-side, and the wayes beat into the ship, so that it was where the word is sown; but, when they now full:

here beend, Salan cometh immediately, and 38 And he was to the binder part of the

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbath-day, that they might that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 T And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the see of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom. and said unto him, Pollow me. And he arose, an i followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-pers sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples. How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard the he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repen-

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

19 And Jesus said unto thera, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

2) No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will i be marrow but new wine must be put into new hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of com

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold,

not lawful!

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

25 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the snew-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him ?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath. CHAP. 111.

1 The withered hand healed. 13 The twelve that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

A ND he entered again into the symgome; and there was a man there which had a

sesed bases.

2 And they watched him, whether he would accuse him.

3 And he saith ueto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth

4 And he saith unto them. Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out : and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pherisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew htmself with his disci-

ples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galflee followed him, and from Judea, 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had

heard what great things he did, came un'o 9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small

ship should wait on him, because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many, isosomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

If And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. 12 And he straitly charged them that they

should not make him known. 13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and

calleth unto him whom he would; and they

came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth

to preach,
15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and

to cast out devils.

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sens of thunder;)

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the why do they on the sabbath-day that which is son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Shuan the Canaanite,

19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house

20 \ And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat

21 And when his friends beard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 T And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem mid, He hath Beelzebub, and by the [prince of the devile casteth he out devile

26 And he called them sute him, and said unto them in parables, flow can Satan cast out Satan 7

24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house be divided against itself. that house cannot stand.

26 And if Satan ribe up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but both air end. 27 No mus can enter into a straig man's first hind the stroog man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28 Verity I say unto you, All aims shall be

wherewith soove they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall bisspheme against the Holy Chost hath never forgiveness, but is in

danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, ealling bim. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and

they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is

my mother, or my brethren? 34 And he looked round about on them

which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! 35 For whospever shall do the will of God.

mother. CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi- bear shall more to given. tude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up. 5 And some fell on stony ground, where it

had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

7 And some fell among thems, and the thomas grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty,

and some an hundred. 9 And he said unto them. He that bath ears

to hear, let him hear.

10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that were about him, with the twelve, asked of air may lodge under the shadow of it. him the parable.

Il And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without; all there things are done in parables :

12 That seeing they may see, and not per-seive; and hearing they may hear, and not anderstand; lost at any time they should be converted, and their sin should be forgiven

13 And he seld unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the word:

15 And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they now full.

house, and spell his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies heard the word, immediately receive it with

> 17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time; afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake.

> immediately they are offended.
>
> 18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as bear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

becometh unfruitful. 20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirty-

fold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle. brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candle-

the same is my brother, and my sister, and stick? 22 For there is nothing bid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

24 And he said unto them, Take beed what With what measure ye mete, it ye hear. shall be measured to you: and unto you that

25 For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 T And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the ground:

27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said. Whereunto shall we lilten the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail

the seeds that be in the earth: 32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the

33 And with many such parables spake he

the word unto them, as they were able to bear it. 34 But without a parable spake he not upto

hem; and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multi. tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other ship. little stri

37 And there arese a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it a ar-

have beend, Satan cometh immediately, and 38 And he was to the binder part of him-

12 And immediately he arose, took up the that they were all amazed, and glorified God, accuse him. saying, We never saw it on this fashios.

13 % And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him. Follow me. And he arose, an i followed him.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard & he sakh unto them. They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repenfance.

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not !

19 And Jesus said unto them. Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the brideroom shall be taken away from them, and then

shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marrow, but new wine must be put into new hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the

cars of corn. 24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbeth-day that which is

not lawful!

25 And he said unto them. Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the snew-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

bath: 28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath.

CHAP. 111.

1 The withered hand healed. 13 The twelve that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's bro-ther, and sister, and mother.

Arest hozos

ND he entered again into the symmome:

2 And they watched him, whether he would bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch heal him on the subbath-day, that they might

> 3 And he saith usto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

> 4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they beld their

peace. 5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out : and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Heredians against

him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea. and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came use him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many, becomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plaques.

Il And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should he with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to dast out devils.

16 And Simon be surnamed Peter.

17 And James the ros of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thus-

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

19 And Judge Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.

20 T And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat bread

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold our him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the

prince of the devils casteth he out devil 26 And he called them wate Aim, and said

unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan? 24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house he divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

ND he entered again into the symptome; 25 And if Satan rise up against himself, and any there was a man there which had a be divided, he cannot stand, but hathen end. 27 No mus can enter into a straig man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will; taketh away the word that w first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts.

spoil his house. 8 Verify I say unto you, All ains shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies

wherewith soeve they shall blaspheme:
29 But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost bath never forgiveness, but is in

danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit. 31 There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him,

ealling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and

thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is

my mother, or my brethren?
34 And he looked round about on them

which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was guthered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multi-

tude was by the sea on the land. 2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

7 And some fell among therms, and the thoras grew up and choked it, and it yielded no fruit

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them. He that bath cars to hear, let him hear.

10 ¶ And when he was alone, they the were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable.

11 And he said anto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of od: but unto them that are without, all

their things are done in parables : 13 That seeing they may see, and not per-

ecive; and hearing they may hear, and not anderstand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their six should be forgiven

13 And he seld unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the words

15 And these are they by the way-side, and the waves bees into the where the word is sown; but, when they now full. have board. Satan cometh immediately, and 32 And he was in the h

16 And these are they lil

sown on stony ground; heard the word, immediately

gladness; 17 And have no root in th endure but for a time; after tion or persecution ariseth fo

immediately they are offend 18 And these are they

among thorns; such as hear t 19 And the cares of this deceitfulness of riches, and things entering in, choke becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they w good ground; such as hea receive it, and bring forth f fold, some sixty, and some a

21 T And he said unto the brought to be put under der a bed, and not to be stick?

20 For there is nothing hi be manifested; neither was secret, but that it should con

23 If any man have ears hear. 24 And he said unto them.

ye hear. With what mea shall be measured to you: : hear shall more * e given. 25 For he that hath, to hi

and he that hath not, from I even that which he bath.

26 ¶ And he said, So is God, as if a man should c ground;

27 And should sleep and 1 and the seed should spring knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth self; first the blade, then t the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit i immediately he putteth in the the harvest is come.

30 And he said, Where the kingdom of God? or with shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mu when it is sown in the eart the seeds that be in the earth

32 But when it is sown, it becometh greater than all he out great branches; so that

air may lodge under the shar 23 And with many such

the word unto them, as it bear it. 34 But without a parable

them; and when they were a ed all things to his disciples. 35 And the same day, w come, he saith unto them. unto the other side.

36 And when they had set tude, they took him even ship. And there were also little strip

37 And there arese a gre

B & **C**

12 And immediately he armse, took up the bed, and went forth before them all: insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea-side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the see of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an I followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him est with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples. How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard & he saith unto them. They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinsers to repentance.

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not !

19 And Jesus said unto them. Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the

rent is made worse.

22 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred, but new wine must be put into new hottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the cars of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabhath-day that which is

not lawful

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did out the snew-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him ?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not men for the sab-

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath.

CHAP. III.

1 The withered hand healed. 13 The Imelve that kingdom cannot stand. apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

ND he entered again into the synagome; 26 And if Satan rive up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath un end. Land there was a man there which had a thered band

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the subbath-day, that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held thezr peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on "iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched il out : and his hand was restored whole as the

other. 6 And the Pherisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galifee followed him, and from Juden.

8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea. and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Bidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him.
10 For he had healed many, issumuch that

they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. 11 And unclean spirits, when they saw him.

fell down before him, and cried, saying. Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should

be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, 15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and

to cast out devils.

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.
17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thun-18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholo-

mew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Cansanite,

19 And Judge Iscariot, which also betraved him: and they went into an house.

20 7 And the multitude cometh togethe again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He

is beside himself. 22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, Ha hath Beelzebub, and by the

prince of the devils casteth he out devils 28 And he called them wate him, and said

unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satam? 24 And If a kingdom be divided against itself,

26 And if a house he divided against itself. that house cannot stand.

27 No mus can enter into a straig man's

first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

28. Verify I say unto you, All aims shall be sown on stony ground; who, when they have forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphamies heard the word, immediately receive it with

Wherewith spave they shall blaspheme: 29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

Holy Ghost bath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said, He bath an unclean

spirit. 31 T There came then his brethren and his mother, and standing without, sent unto him.

calling him. 32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and

thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

25 For whoseever shall do the will of God the same is my brother, and my sister, and

mother. CHAP. IV.

1 The parable of the sours: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard-seed.

ND he began again to teach by the sea-A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multisude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

5 And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched, and because it had no root, it withered

away. 7 And some fell among thems, and the thoras grew up and choked it, and it yielded

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and

brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred. And he said unto them. He that bath ears

to hear, let him hear. 10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that

were about him, with the twelve, asked of air may lodge under the shadow of it. him the parable.

11 And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables : 12 That seeing they may see, and not per-

seive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sin should be forgiven 13 And he seld unto them, Know ye not

this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 ¶ The sower soweth the words

where the word is sown; but, when they now full. have beard, Salan cometh immediately, and 38 And he was to the binder part of the

Bouse, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their

16 And these are they likewise which are

gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time; afterward, when afflic-tion or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are town among thorns; such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

becometh unfruitful. 20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it. and bring forth fruit, some thirty-

fold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 ¶ And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candle-

stick ? 23 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept

secret, but that it should come abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it

shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more e given. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be given:

and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath. 26 ¶ And he said, So is the kingdom of

God, as if a man should east seed into the ground: 27 And should sleep and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he

knoweth not how. 28 For the earth-bringeth forth fruit of her-

self; first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit is brought forth,

immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come. 30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we lillen

the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than ail

the seeds that be in the carth; 32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooters, out great branches; so that the fowls of the

33 And with many such parables spake he

the word unto them, as they were able to bear it. 34 But without a parable spake he not upiq

them; and when they were alone, he expound-ed all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multi-tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little stri

37 And there arese a great storm of wind, 15 And these are they by the way-side, and the waves bees into the ship, so that it was

Bà c

12 And immediately be arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashlos.

13 ¶ And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he

taught them.

14 And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alpheus, sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose, an I followed him.

15 T And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sin-ners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and

drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jesus heard is he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repen-

13 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast

not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? As long as they have the bridegroom with them they cannot fast.

20 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then

shall they fast in those days.

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

23 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottics, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marrow, but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, that he went through the corn-fields on the subbath-day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the cars of corn.

24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the subbath-day that which is

not lawful

25 And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with

him?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the show-bread, which is not lawful to cat, but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him ?

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for men, and not man for the sab-

28 Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the subbath.

CHAP. TH.

1 The withered hand healed. 13 The twelve apostles chosen. 31 Who are Christ's brother, and sister, and mother.

ND he entered again into the synagome; and there was a man there which had a

sered hand

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath-day, that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man which had the

withered hand, Stand forth.

4 And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to

do good on the sabbath-days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill! But they held their peace. 5 And when he had looked round about on

"iem with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man. Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched if out and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Heredians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jesus withdrow himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from

Galflee followed him, and from Judea. 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumes, and from beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had

heard what great things he did, came use 9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him, because of the multi-

tude, lest they should throng him. 10 For he had healed many, issemuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as

many as had plagues. 1) And unclean spirits, when they saw him. fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he straitly charged them that they

should not make him known.

13 ¶ And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth mate him whom he would: and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they should

be with him, and that he might send them forth

to preach,
15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to dast out devils

16 And Simon he surnamed Peter.

17 And James the son of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; (and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The some of thun-

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the son of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the

Cansanité, 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him; and they went into an house.

20 T And the multitude cometh togethe

again, so that they could not so much as eat

2) And when his friends board of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

28 And he called them unto him. and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out

Satan? 24 And If a kingdom be divided against itself,

that kingdom cannot stand.

26 And if a house be divided against linelf. that house cannot stand.

26 And if Salan rise up against himself, and be divided, he caunot stand, but hath an end. 27 No mue can enter into a strang men's

d the meaning thereof. Parable of the sower, and spoil his goods, except he will taketh away the word that was sown in their

first bind the strong man; and then he will hearts. spoil his house.

wherewith speve they shall blaspheme:
29 But he that shall blaspheme against the

danger of eternal damnation : 30 Because they said. He bath an unclean

epirit. 31 There came then his brethren and his

mother, and standing without, sent unto him, eailing him.

32 And the multitude sat about him; and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and becometh unfruitful.

thy brethren without seek for thee. 33 And he answered them, saying, Who is

my mother, or my brethran? 34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whospever shall do the will of God the same is my brother, and my sister, and stick ! mother.

CHAP. IV. 1 The parable of the somer: 14 the meaning thereof. 26 Of the seed growing secretly,

30 and of the mustard-seed. ND he began again to teach by the sea-

A side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multirude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower ts sow : 4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some

fell, by the way-side, and the lowls of the air same and devoured it up.
5 And some fell on stony ground, where it

had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorehed, and because it had no root, it withered

away. 7 And some fell among thems, and the thoms grew up and choked it, and it yielded

no fruit. 8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up, and increased and brought forth, some thirty, and some staty,

and some an hundred. And he said unto them. He that bath cars

to bear, let him bear. 10 ¶ And when he was alone, they that

were about him, with the twelve, asked of him the parable. 11 And he said unto them. Unto you it is iven to know the mystery of the kingdom of

God: hut unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:

12 That seeing they may see, and not per-seive; and hearing they may hear, and not anderstand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their air should be forgiven

13 And he seld unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

14 The sower soweth the word:

is And these are they by the way-side, where the word is sown; but, when they now full. have beend, Satan cometh immediately, and

16 And these are they likewise which are 28. Verify I say unto you, All sins shall be sown on stony ground; who, when they have forgiven unto the sons of med, and blasphemies heard the word, immediately receive it with

gladness; 17 And have no root in themselves, and so Boly Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in endure but for a time; afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake,

immediately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as bear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and

receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred. 21 T And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or un-

der a bed, and not to be set on a candle-23 For there is nothing bid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing

secret, but that it should come abroad. 23 If any man have ears to hear, let him

hear. 24 And he raid unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that

hear shall more * e given. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be given : and be that bath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 T And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should east seed into the ground : 27 And should sleep and rise night and day,

and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how. 29 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of ber-

self: first the blade, then the car, after that the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit is brought forth,

immediately he putteth in the sickle, because

the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, Whereunto shall we lillen the kingdom of God! or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 It is like a grain of mustand-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shootetts out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to bear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not upto them; and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

36 And when they had sent away the multi-tude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other.

little strip 37 And there arose a great storm of wind. and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was

38 And he was to the binder part of the D & C

when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

the sca.

ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him. 20 And he departed, and sugar of the state of the

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the

wind ceased, and there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them. Why are we so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this. that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAP. 1 Christ delivereth the possessed of the legion of devils: 13 they enter into the entine.

ND they came over unto the other side A of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit;
3 Who had Ms dwelling among the tombs;

and no man could bind him, no. not with chains: 4 Because that he had been often bound

with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man

tame him

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones:

5 But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worthipped him.

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high Ged? I adjure thee by Ged, thou, Who touched me! that theu torment me not.

8 (For he said unto him, Come out of the

man, then unclean spirit.)

9 And he asked him, What is thy name!

And he answered, saying, My name is Legion; for we are many. 10 And he besought him much that he would

not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there, nigh unto the mountains, a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the syna-into the swine: and the herd ran violently godge, Be not afraid, only believe. into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And

that was possessed with the devit, and had the dameel is not dead, but sleepeth. tezion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; and they were alraid.

he fel to him that was possessed with the devil,

and also concerning the swine.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship,

he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him. 19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not; but

saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and And they fell them how great things the Lord hath done nishment: of thee, and bath had compassion on thee.

him: and all men did marvel. 21 f And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much peo-

ple gathered unto him, and he was nigh unto

rulers of the synazogue, Jairus by name; and

22 And behold, there comets one of the

23 And besought him greatly, saying, Mittle daught r lieth at the point of death; pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed, and she shall live.

21 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue

of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew

worse. 27 When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment:

28 For she said, If I may touch but his

clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straight way the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in Limself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched

my clothes

31 And his disciples said unto him. Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest

32 And he looked round about to see her

that had done this thing

33 But the woman, fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be

whole of thy plague.

35 ¶ While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's Acuse certain which said, Thy daughter is dead; why troublest thou the Master any further

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was

37 And he suffered no man to follow him. about two thousand,) and were choked in the save Peter, and James, and John the brother

> 38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and

them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto 15 And they come to Jesus, and see him them, Why make ye this ado, and weep! the

40 And they hughed him to scorn. when he had put them all out, he taketh the 16 And they that saw if told them how it futher and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where

the damsel was lying

41 And he took the damsel by the hand. and said unto her, Talit's cumi: which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the dames arms, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great acc-

43 And he charged them straitly that the

Plie bočíve apostles sen**í** oní.

trans should know it; and commanded that he was a just man, and an holy, and observed something should be given her to eat him; and when he heard him, he did many

CHAP. VI. 1 Christ is contemned of his combigmen.

John Baptist beheaded.

ND he went out from thence, and came A into his own country, and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath-day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From

whence both this most hese things! and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his

hands 5 3 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us?

And they were offended at him. 4 But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk

and healed them. 6 And he marvelled because of their unbe-And he went round about the villages lief. teaching.

7 ¶ And he calleth unle him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean

epirks: 8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their

9 But be shod with sendals; and not put on

two coats. 10 And he said unto them, in what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till

ye depart from that place. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake oif the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomerrah in the day of judgment, than for that

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 And king Flerod heard of him: (for his same was spread abroad;) and he said. That Join the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him.

15 Others said, That it h Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the pro-

16 But when Herod heard thereof he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from

the dead.

17 For Herosi himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodies' sake, his heother Philip's wife; for have ye? go and see. And when they knew, he had married her. They say. Five, and two fishes.

16 For John had said unto Hered. It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Herndiss had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could

w

things, and heard him gladly. 21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his hirth-day, made a suppor to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of

Galilee:

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod, and them that sat with him, the king said unto

the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee. 23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask me, I will give it thee, unto the half

of my kingdom. 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I sak! And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet, for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be

brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison; 28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel : and the dame! gave it

to her mether. 20 And when his disciples hear: of it. they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a

30 ¶ And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had

taught. 31 And he said unto them. Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going,

and they had no leisure so much as to eat 32 And they departed into a desert place by

ship privately. 33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran aloot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 And Jesus, when he came out, sew much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd : and he began to teach them.

many things. 35 And when the day was now far spent, his

disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed;
36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages,

and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

W He answered and said unto them, Give ye

them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? 38 He saith unto them, How many loaves-

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass

 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. 4l' And when pe had taken the five loaves.

and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and in For Barod thered John, knowing that blemed, and brake the loaves, and gave from the fragments, and of the fishes.

BY. MAKE.

Lat deficit 6 hon

to his disciples to set before them; and the two (teaching for doctrines the commandates): fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled. 43 And they took up twelve baskets full of 44 And they that did est of the loaves were

about five thousand men. 45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaids, while he sent away

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was

In the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing: (for the wind was contrary unto them:) and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and

cried out :

50 (For they all saw him, and were trou-bled:) and immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and

wondered. 52 For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straight ay they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in heds those

that were sick, where they hear! he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they had the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.

1 The Pharteees find fault with his disciples for eating with unwashen hands. 14 Meat deflirth not the man.

THEN came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which

came from Jerusalem. 2 And when they saw some of his disciples

eat o w with defiled (that is to say, with unwasher ands, the found fault. 3 Fo. the Pharisees, and all the Jews, ex-

cept they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. 4 And when they come from the market, ex-

cept they wash they eat not. And many other things there be which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, and of Lord: yet the dogs under the table set of the braven vessels, and tables.

5 Then the Pharistes and scribes asked him. Why walk not thy disciples according to the thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter tradition of the exters, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

whether names:

6 He answered and said unto them. Well laid upon the bed.

hath Essais prephesied of you hypocrites, as 39 % And again, departing from the costs

keth Essais prephesied of you hypocrites, as 39 % And again, departing from the costs

keth Essais prephesied of you hypocrites, as 39 % And again, departing from the costs

keth Essais prephesied of your hypocrites and soliton the costs of the c their lips, but their heart is far from me.

? Hawbeil, in vain do they worship me, llerapolic.

De B

8 For laying aside the commandment of G ye hold the tradition of men, as the wa-hair pots and cupe: and many other such live tour ye do.

9 And he said unto them. Full well ye to the commandment of God, that ye may to your own tradition.

10 For Moses said, Honour thy father 1

thy mother; and, Whose curseth factor mother, let him die the death;

13. But ye say, If a man shall say to his ther or mother, It is Corban, that is to said Sit, by whatsoever thou mightest be profite me; he shall be free.

12 And ye suffer him no more to do sugh:

his father or his mother :

13 Making the word of God of none ell through your tradition, which ye have delled: and many such like things do ye.

14 T And when he had called all the per unto him, ao said unto them, Hearken unto. every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man. !! entering into him can defile him; but the thir which come out of him, those are they that rile the man.

16 If any men have cars to bear, let h

17 And when he was entered into the hou from the people, his disciples asked him to cerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto there, Are ye so wil out understanding also? Do ye not percent that whatsoever thing from without entered

19 Because it enteroth not into his heart. h into the belly, and goeth out into the draid

into the man, if cannot deale him:

purging all meats? 20 And he said, That which cometh out the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of me proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornicatica murders.

22 Thests, covetousness, wickedness, der lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, profoolishness:

.23 All these evil things come from within and defile the man.

24 ¶ And from thence he arose, and wel into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and el tered into an house, and would have no mike know it's but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman whose yours daugh ter had an unclean spirit, heard of him. came and fell at his feet;

26 (The woman was a Greek, a Syrophen:" an by nation;) and she besought him the would cart forth the davil out of her daughter

27 But Jesus said unto her, Let the child first be filled : for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dog 28 And she answered and said unto him, I'c.

children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, For this saying "

30 And when she was come to her house she found the devil gone out, and her daugiter

Galilee, through the midst of the coats of

Christ Suedeth four thousand. He ethelis a blind stan strik eare, heur ye not! and do ye not remember!

32 And they bring unto him one that was deal, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit,

and touched his tourne:

34 And looking up to beaven, he sighed, and

saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were opened,

5; ake plain.

much the more a great deal they published 4; 27 And were beyond measure astonished, saying. He hath done all things well: he

speak.

CHAP. VIII.

refuseth to give a sign to the Pharisees.

cause they have now been with me three days,

and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he 36 And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so

do not understand?

22 ¶ And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to tour h him. 23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had

19 When I brake the five loaves among five

20 And when the seven among four thousand,

21 And he said unto them, How is it that ye

thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up ! They may unto him, Twelve.

how many baskets full of fragments took ye And they said, Seven,

spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught. 24 And he looked up, and said, I see men, as

maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to trees, walking. 25 After that he put Me hands again upon his

eyes, and made him look up: and he was re-1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously, 10 and stored, and saw every man clearly. 26 And he sent him away to his house, say-

N those days, the multitude being very great, and having nothing to cat. Jesus ing. Neither go into the town, nor tell if to any in the town. called his disciples wate him, and saith unto 27 T And Jesus went out, and his disciples. 2 I have compassion on the multitude, be-

into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way be asked his disciples, saying unto them. Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they answered, John the Baptist :

3 And if I soud them away fasting to their but some say, Elias; and others, One of the own houses, they will faint by the way: for prophets. 29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ve 4 And his disciples answered him. From that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto

whence can a man satisfy these men with bread him, Thou art the Christ. 30 Am be charged them that they should tell Do man of him. How many leaves

31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must soffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed; and after three days

32 And he spake that saying openly. Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. 33 But when he had turned about, and looked

on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be

34 ¶ And when he had called the people mate him, with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whoseever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow

it; but whoseever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. 36 For what shall it proit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and leve his own 37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for

35 For whoseever will save his life shall lose

his soul ! 38 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words, in this adulterous and sin-

ful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father, with the holy angels.

CHAP. IX. 2 Jesus transfigured: 30 he foretelleth his death and reservection, 38 and givel divers instructions to his disciples.

A ND-he said unto them, Verily I say unto stand here, which shalf not taste of death till they have seen the thingdom of God came

5 And he asked them, How have yo! And they said, Seven. 6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground; and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his dis-

and have nothing to eat;

here in the wilderness?

divers of them came from far.

ciples to set before them; and they did set rise again. them before the people. 7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven

baskets. 9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand; and he sent them away.

10 T And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of

Dalmanutha. 11 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a shall sign? Verily I say unto you, There shall no soul? sign be given to this generation.

13 And he left them, and entering hato the ship again, departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take

bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod. 16 And they reasoned among themselves

saying, it is because we have no bread. 17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto

thom. Why reason ye because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither under-

stant! have we your heart yet hardened? 18 Having eres, see ye not! and having with power. 639

Skrist's Wanipsuranop. 24 And straightway the father of the child

3 ¶ And after aix days Jesus taketh selfs 24 And straightway the father of the child him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth cried out, and said with tears, Lard, I believe; them up into an high mountain apart by help thou mine unbelief. themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shizing, exceeding white as anow; so as no fuller on earth can

white them. 4 And there appeared unto them Elias

with Moses; and they were talking with 5 And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacies; one for thee, and one

for Moses, and one for Elias. 6 For he wist not what to say; for they were

sore afraid.

7 And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the fasting cloud, saying, This is my beloved son, hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked gound about, they saw no man any more, save

Jesus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the moun-tain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

12 And he answered and told them. Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things: and how it is written of the Son of man, that be must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

13 But I say unto you, that Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever

they listed, as it is written of him.

14 \ And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running him that sent me.

to him, saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

17 And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son,

which bath a dumb spirit :

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him; and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away; and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answered him, and saith, O faithless

eneration! how long shall I be with you? generation: now tong small I be with you have a Aud whosever small better for how long shall I suffer you? Bring him unto little ones that believe in me, it is better for

20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him, and he fell on the ground, and wallowed, foaming.

21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him! And he said. Of a child.

22 And oft-times it hath east him into the are, and into the waters, to deteroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jasus said unto him. If thou censt believe, all things ere possible to him that he-

Bevoch

25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deal spirit. I

charge thee come out of him, and enter m more into him.

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him wee, and came out of him : and he was as one dead: insomuch that many said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus took him by t' hand, and lifted

him up, and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, This kind can ome forth by nothing but by prayer and

30 4 And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that my

man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them. The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. 32 But they understood not that saying, and

were alraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Capernaum: and it ing in the house, he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves was

should be the greatest

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to re first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.

36 And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in

his arms, he said unto them,

37 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but

38 ¶ And John answered him, saying. Marter, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbad him

because he followeth not us

39 But Jesus said, Ferbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my mame, that can lightly speak evil of me.

40 For he that is not against us is on our part 41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, He shall not lose his reward.

42 And whospever shall offend one of these him that a milistone were hanged about his pack, and he were cast into the sea.

43 And if thy hand offend thee, out it of:

it is better for thee to enter into life mained than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched;

44 Where their worm disth not, and the fire

is not quenched.

45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter half into life the? having two feet to be cast into hell; into the fire that never shall be quenched;

46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire

is not quenched.

47 And if thing eye offend thee, plack it

out: it is better for thee to enter into the sure in heaven; and come, take up the cross. kingdom of God with one eye, than having two and follow me. eyes to be cast into hell fire:

48 Where their worm dieth not, and the

are is not quenched.

49 For every one shall be salted with fire. and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

50 Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

CHAP. X. 13 Little children

2 Touching divorcement. brought to Christ. 23 The danger of riches. ND he arose from thence, and comoth I igto the coasts of Judea, by the further side of Jordan; and the people resort unto him again: and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him. Is it lawful for a man to put away

his wife! tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them. What did Moses command you!

And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away. 5 And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you

this precept:
6 But from the beginning of the creation

God made them male and female. 7 For this cause shall a man leave his faither

and mother and cleave to his wife; 8 And they twain shall be one flesh: so then

they are no more twain, but one flesh.

What therefore God hach joined together, let not man put asunder.

10 And in the name his disciples asked him again of the same maller.

1. And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another. committeth a littery against her.

12 And it's woman shall put away her husban I, and be married to another, she commit-Let . polutiony

13 [And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little emiliren to come unto me, and forbid them not : for of such is the kingdom of God.

15 Verily I say unto you, Whoseever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

16 And he took them up in his arms, put kir hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ And when he was gone forth into the

way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

18 And Jesus said unto him. Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one,

that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery. Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.

20 And he answered and said unto him.

Master, all these have I observed from my

youth.

21 Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor; and thou shalt have trea- unto them, Ye know that they which are ac-

22 And he was sad at that saving, and went

away grieved: for he had great posessions.

23 ¶ And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly mall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them. Children, how hard it it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

25 It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter

into the king-lom of God.

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be raved!

27 And Jesus, looking upon them, saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

28 ¶ Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left ail, and have followed thee.

23 And Jesus answered and said, Verity say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or bre bren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

30 But he shall receive an hundred fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with perse utions; and in the world to come eternal

life. 31 But many that are first shall be last; and

the last first. 32 And they were in the way going up to

Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them; and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to fell them what things should

happen unto him, 33 Saying. Behold, we go up to Jerusalem: and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall diver him to the Gentlles:

34 And they shall mock him, and shall securge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again,

35 ¶ And James and John, the sons of Zebedec, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that

we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jesus said unto them. Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be haptized with the baptism that I am baptized with ?

30 And they sald unto him, We can, Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye

be baptized: 40 But to sit on my right hand and on may

left hand, is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared. 41 And when the ten beard it, they began

to be much displeased with James and John. 42 But Jesus called them to him, and salth counted to rule over the Gentiles, exercises lordship over them; and their great ones come from Bethany, he was hungry : exercise authority upon them.

43 But so shall it not be among you: but

44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest | was not yet.

shall be servant of all

45 For even the Son of man came not to be man eat fruit of thee hersafter for even. All ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his disciples beard it. his life a ransom for many.

great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the highway-side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have merry on me:

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace; but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy

49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose,

and came to Jesus.

51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him. Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jasus said unto him, Go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Josus in the way.

CHAP. XI.

1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jerusalem; 12 he curseth the fruitless fig-tree.

ND when they came nigh to Jerusalem, A unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples.

2 And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be amered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.

3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither. 4 And they went their way, and found the

colt tied by the door without, in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye loosing the colt!

6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded; and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and east their garments on him; and he sat upon

8 And many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strewed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed to be that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father David that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

11 And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the even-tide was come, he went out unto Bethany unto them. Neither do I tell you by what with the twelve.

12 T And on the morrow, when they were

13 And seeing a fig-tree afar off, having leaves, he came, if haply he might find an whoroever will be great among you shall be thing thereon; and when he came to it is your minister:

14 And Jesus answered and said unto it, No

his life a ransom for many.

15 ¶ And they come to Jerusalem: and 48 ¶ And they came to Jericho: and as he Jesus went into the temple, and becan to went out of Jericho with his disciples, and a rant out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that ac. doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, It's not written, My house shall be called of all nations. The house of prayer? but ye base made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and chief priests heard if, and sought how they might destroy has for they feared him, because all the people

was astonished at his doctrine-19 And when even was come, he went out

of the city. 20 ¶ And in the morning, as they partd by, they saw the fig-tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Peter, eading to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig-tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jesus answering, mith unto them,

Have faith in God.

23 For verily 1 say- note you, That where ever shall say unto this mountain, Be trea removed, and be thou cast into the sea; 303 shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to

pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.
24 Therefore I say unto you, What this soever ye desire when ye pray, believe that ve receive them, and ve shall have them.

25 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Pather also which is in beaven may fergive you your trespasses.

26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your

trespasses

27 ¶ And they come again to Jerusalem: and, as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief pricats, and the scribes. and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doesn thou these things? and who gave thee

this authority to de these things ? 29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and ansker me, and I will tell you by what authority I is

these things. 30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven

or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying. If we shall say, From heaves: he will say, Why then did ye not believe him: 32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared

the people: for all men counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

23 And they answered and said unto lesus We cannot tell. And Jesus answering, said authority I do these things.

CHAP. XII.

The parable of the vinenard. the paging of tribute, 18 and the resurrection. 41 The midom and her two mites. on. 41 The midow and her two miles. ND he began to speak unto them by pa-

A rahles. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the wine-fat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and

scut him avay empty. 4 And again he sent unto them another servant: and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent Alm away shame-

fully handled.

5 Aud again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some. 6 Having yet therefore one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, say-

ing, They will reverence my son. But those husbandmen said among them-

selves. This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's. 8 And they took him, and killed him, and

cast him out of the vineyard. 9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do! He will come and destroy the

husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto 10 And have ye not read this scripture, The

stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? 12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but

feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way. 13 4 And they send unto him certain of the

Phyrisees, and of the Herodians, to eatch him in his mords. 14 And when they were come, they say unto

hin, Master, we know that the carest for the carest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in taught in the temple, How say the scribes that person of men, but teachest the way of God in taught in the temple, How say the scribes that person of men, but teachest the way of God in taught in the son of David said by the Holy him, Master, we know that thou art true, and BUL!

he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a pensy, that I footstool. mar see il. 16 And they brought tt. And he salth unto

them. Whose is this image and superscription! And they said unto him, Cesar's. And Jesus answering said unto them,

Rendy to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they

asked him, saying, 19 Muster, Moses wrote unto us, man's brother die, and leave his wife behind

him, and leave no children, that his brother brother. 20 Now there were seven brethren; and the

first took a wife, and dying left no seed. 21 And the second took her, and died, nel-ther left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed

13 Touching last of all the woman died also.
the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them!

for the seven had her to wife. 24 And Jesus answering sald unto them. De ge not therefore err, because ye know not the

scriptures, neither the power of God !

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, hey neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in beaven. 26 And as touching the dead that they rise;

have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, i am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? 27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do a eatly

OFF. 28 ¶ And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well.

asked him, Which is the first commandment of all ! 29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul; and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength. This is the first commandment. 31 And the second is like, namely this,

Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well Macter, thou hast said the truth: for there is one Ged; and there is none other but he 33 And to love him with all the heart, and

with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love the neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him any question.

36 For David himself said by the Holy

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord, Nit thou on my right hand, till I make thine eastmiss thy 37 David therefore himself calleth him

Lord: and whence is he then his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And he said unto them in his doctrine. Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the

market-places. 39 And the chief seats in the symagogues,

and the uppermost rooms at feasts; 40 Which devour widows' houses, and for a

pretence make long prayers: these shall re-ceive greater damnation.

41 ¶ And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a fast thing.

43 And he called mile him his discipler,

they which have cast into the treasury :

44 For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did east in all that those days, no firsh should be saved: but for she had, even all her living

CHAP. XIII. 2 The destruction of the temple. 9 Persecutions for the gospel. 10 The gaspel must be Lo, bere preached to all notions. 14 Great calamities him not: to the Irms. 24 Christ's coming to judgment: 22 For

32 the hour whereof known to none. ND as he went out of the tample, one of duce, if it were possible, even the elect. A his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones, and what buildings are told you all things. Acre!

thou these great buildings! there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives. ever against the temple, Peter, and James.

and John, and Andrew, asked him privately.

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and
what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 And Jeeus answering them, began to say.

Take heed lest any man deceive you: 6 For many shall come in my name, saying,

I am Christ; and shall deceive many. 7 And when ye shall hear of wars, and ru-

mours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the end shall not be ret.

8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the begin-Dings of sorrows.

9 \$ But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten; and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

10 And the gospel must first be published

among all nations.

11 But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate; but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Chost.

12 Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall

cause them to be put to death.

13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the

end, the same shall be saved.

14 T But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand) then let them that be in Judea fee to the mountains:

15 And let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither en-ter therein, to take any thing out of his

Louse: 16 And let him that is in the field not turn

back again for to take up his garment.

17 But we to them that are with child, and

to them that give suck in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the

19 For is those days shall be affliction, such

and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, as was not from the beginning of the creation. That this poor widow hath cast more in than all which God created, unto this time, neither sbail be.

20 And except that the Lord had shortened the elect's sake, whom he bath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

21 And then, if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he is there; Leneve

22 For false Christs and false prophets shall

rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to se-

23 But take ye head: behold, I have fore-24 T But in those days, after that tribula-

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest tion, the sun shall be darkened, and the mean shall not give her light;

26 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

26 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great power and

glory 27 And then shall be send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to

the uttermest part of heaven.
28 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ye, in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, leura at the doors.

30 Verily I say unto you. That this generation shall not pass till all these things be

one.
3) Heaven and earth shall pass away: but iny words shall not pase away.

32 & But of that day, and that hour, knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is,

34 For the Son of man is an a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to-every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch

35 Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the marter of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning :

36 Lest coming suddenly, he find you sleep-

37 And what I say unto you. I say unto all, Watch.

CHAP. XIV.

1 A conspiracy against Christ: 3 a noman poureth olulment on his head: 10 Indas selleth. 43 and betravelh him: 66 Peter thrice denieth him.

A FTER two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest

there he an uproar of the people. 3 7 And being in Bethany, in the house

of Simon the leper, as he sat at ment, there came a woman, having an alabaster-box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured it on his bead.

4 And there were some that had indigna-

and mileth him. Judas betravelh Christ. tion within themselves, and said, Why was this! 27 And Jesus with unto them, All ye shall

waste of the ointment made? 5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given

to the poor. And they murmured against

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on shall be offended, yet will not I.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to amoint my body to the

burying 9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be

spoken of for a memorial of ber. 10 ¶ And Judas Iscarlot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests to betray him unto he very heavy;

them. 11 And when they heard # they were glad. and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray

him. 12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disriples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the pass-

over 13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples. and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The Master saith. Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper-room furnished and prepared; there make ready

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

-18 And as they sat and did cut. Jesus said, Verity I say unto you, One of you which sateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to my unto him one by one, Is k I ? and another

said, Is it [] 20 And he answered and sald unto them, It

frome of the (welve that dippeth with me in the dist. 21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it

is written of him: but we to that man by safely.

23 ¶ And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to thego, and said, Take, sat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had fven thanks, he gave # to them : end they all

drank of it. of the new testament, which is shed for

many.
25 Vertly I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that

I drink it new in the kingdom of God. 26 T And when they had sung an hymn, they

went out into the mount of Olives.

be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shopherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

20 But after that I am risen, I will go before rou into Galilee. 29 But Peter said unto him, Although all

30 And Jesus seith unto him, Verily I my unto thee, That this day, even in this night, be fore the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me

thrice. 31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 And they came to a place which was named Getheemape: and he saith to his disciples. Sit ye here, while I shall pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter, and James.

and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to 34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceed-

ing sorrowful unto death : turry ye here, and watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible,

the hour might pass from him. 36 And he said, Abbs, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cap from me: severtheless, not what I will, but what

thou wit. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleep ing, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest

thou! couldest not thou watch one hour? 28 Watch ye, and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: the spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and strake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again; (for their eyes were beavy.) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Sen of man's betrayed into the hands of sin-

Deep 42 Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand

'43 T And immediately, while he yet spake. cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and stares, from the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoover I shall kiss, that same is he; take kim, and lead him away

whom the Son of than is betrayed! goo! 45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth were it for that man if he had never been straightway to him, and saith, blaster, Master, and kleased him.

> 46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

> 47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high pricet. and cut of his ear.

48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, 21 And he said onto them, This is my blood are ye come out as against a thicf with swords and with staves to take me?

49 I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures

must be fulfilled. 80 And they all forecook him, and find.

\$1 And there followed bim a certain young man, baving a linen cloth cast about Air 'elet demiela Ci

mked body; and the young men leid held on! Aim. 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fied from

them naked.

53 ¶ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the acribes.

54 And Peter followed him sfar off, even into the palece of the high priest : and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the

55 And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to

death; and found none: 56 For many bare false witness against him; but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false

witness against him, saying, 58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without

bands. 59 But neither so did their witness agree

together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of

power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.
63 Thea the high priest rent his clothes,
and saith, What need we any further witnesser!

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be grilty of death.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 7 And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high

priest:

67 And when she saw Peter warming himself. she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, nei-ther understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock

69 And a maid saw him again, and began to them.

70 And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean,

and thy speech agreeth thereto. 71 But he began to curse and to swear, say

tag, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAP. XV.

Pilate, 15 is delivered to be crucified: 17 he is crowned with thorns, 27 hanged between two thieves, 43 and is honourably buried.

A ND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him

2 And Pilate asked him. Art thou the King of the lows? And he answering, said unto him, Thou sayest il.

3 And the chief priests accused him of many

things; but he answered nothing.

4 And Pilate asked him again, saying. Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things

they witness against thee. 5 But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that

Pilate marvelled.

6 Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8/And the multitude, crying aloud, began to desire Atm to de as he ind ever dene unto

9 But Pliate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jewn 1

10 For he knew that the chief pricets had delivered him for envy.

11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto

12 And Pilate answered and said again upto

them, What will ye then that I shall do exto 13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the

more exceedingly, Crucify him.
15 ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabhas suito them, and deli-

vered Jesus, when he had scourged Aims, to be

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crows of thorns, and put it about his read,

18 And began to salute him, Hall, King of the Jaws !

19 And they smote him on the head with a read, and did splt upon him, and bowing their

took off the purple from him, and put his own say to them that stood by, This is one of clothes on him, and led him out to crucify

> Ri And they compal one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his Cross

22 And they bring him unto the place Gol-gotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And it was the third hour, and they cruci-

fied him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucks two thieres: the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith. And he was numbered with the trans

gressors.

29 And they that perced by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest if in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the

CFOSS.

31 Likewise also the chief priests, mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come. there was darkness over the whole land until

the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani, which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why bast thou forsaken me!

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

36 And one ran, and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put if on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone: let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and

gave up the ghost.

35 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the bon of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off; among whom was Mary Magdalene, and blary the mother of James the less, and of

Joses, and Salome; 41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, fel-lowed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him

unto Jerusalem.

42 ¶ And now whem the even was come. (because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate. and craved the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already

dead: and calling mate him the conturion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew if of the centurion,

be gave the body to Joseph.

46 And he bought fine lines, and took him down, and wrapped him in the lines, and laid bim in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and solled a stone unto the door of the a pulchra.

47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid.

CHAP. XVI.

to three women: 8 he appeareth to Mary Amen

Magdalene, 12 to two others going into the country, 15 send th forth the aposites, 19 and ascendeth into heaven.

A ND when the sabhath was part, Mary Macdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Falome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And very early in the morning, the first day of the neck, they came unto the sepul

chre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre!

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very

great.

5 And estering into the sepulchrs, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrichted

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted. Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucitied: he is risen: he is not here: behold the

place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter, that he goeth before you into Galilee; there rhall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled, and wears amazed: seither said they any thing to any

man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ Now when Jesus was risen early, the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalone, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wep

It And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed

12 T After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

ls And they went and told it unto the residue; peither believed they them.

14 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he bad risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every

creature. 16 He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be

damped. 17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; in my name shall they cast out

devils : they shall speak with new tongues; 18 They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them

they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 T So then, after the Lord had spokes unto them, he was received up into beaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, 1 An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ and confirming the word with signs following.

The GOSPEL according to St. LUKE.

1 Luke's preface. 5 The conception of John 21 And the people waited for Zacharies Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 57 The activity and marvelled that he tarried so long in its and detrumction of John. 67 The prophecy temple.

hand to set forth in order a declaration he had seen a vision in the temple; for to of those things which are most surely believed beckoned unto them, and remained speechless among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eye-witnesses,

and ministers of the word:

3 It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,

4 That thou mightest know the certainty away my reproach among men. of those things wherein thou hast been in-

structed.

HERE was in the days of Herod. I the king of Judea, a certain 27 To a virgin espoused to a man, when priest named Zacharias, of the course of name was Joseph, of the house of David Abia: and his wife was of the daughters and the virgin's name was Mary. of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren; and they both were som well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the Mary: for thou hast found favour with time

order of his course.

9 According to the custom of the priest's womb, and brioffice, his lot was to burn incense when he his name Jesus.

went into the temple of the Lord. 10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of in-

11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the cob for ever; and of his kingdom there sha altar of incense.

12 And when Zecharlas saw Aim, he was

troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elizabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness;

and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord; and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy this is the sixth month with her who was care Chost, even from his mother's womb.

is And many of the children of Israel shall be turn to the Lord their God.

17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the of the Lord; be it unto me accounting 19th, fathers to the children, and the disobedient word. And the angel departed from her. to the wisdom of the just: to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old

man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of heard the salutation of Mary, the bate is God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and in her womb: and Elisabeth was filled will to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And behold, thou shalt be dumb, and 42 And she spake out with a loud vent not able to speak until the day that these and said, Blessed art thou among women, all things shall be performed, because thou be blessed is the fruit of thy womb. lievest not my words, which shall be fulfilled:

In their season.

of Zacharias.

22 And when he came out me come production of the come of the come production of the come of the co

23 And it came to pass, that as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished

be departed to his own house. 24 And after those days his wife Elizabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, say-

25 Thus bath the Lord dealt with me, is

the days wherein he looked on me, to tait

26 ¶ And in the sixth month the and Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of

Galilee, named Nazareth. 27 To a virgin espoused to a man, where

Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

28 And the angel cane in unto her, with a fact highly favoured, to God, walking in all the commandments and Lord is with thee: blessed are thou an at women.

29 And when she saw kim she was troub! at his caying, and cast in her mind what man ner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto ber, Fear ret.

31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in : 7 womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt ...

32 He shall be great, and shall be call: The Son of the Highest: and the Lor' tel shall give upto him the throne of his fat. :

David : 33 And he shall reign over the house of Jr

be no end.

34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man

35 And the angel answered and said inta her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon the and the power of the Highest shall over the dow thee; therefore also that holy this. which shall be born of thee, shall be called The Son of God.

36 And behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she bath also conceived a son in her old age: M. barren.

37 For with God pothing shall be in o sible.

38 And Mary said, Behold the handers '

39 And Mary arose in those days, and "" into the hill-country with baste, into a city of Juda;

40 And entered into the house of Zachariti and saluted Elisabeth.

41 And it came to pass, that when Elizable heard the salutation of Mary, the babe in 6. the Holy Ghost.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to med

44 For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped ing delivered out of the hand of our enemies, in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things

which were told her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord

47 And my spirit bath rejoiced in God my

Saviour:

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaklen: for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me

great things, and holy is his name.

50 And his mercy is on them that fear him

from generation to generation.
51 He hath shewed strength with his arm; he bath scattered the proud in the imagination

of their hearts. 52 He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 He bath filled the hungry with good things, and the rich he hath sent empty away. 54 He hath holpen his servant Israel, in re-

membrance of his mercy;
55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham,

and to his seed, for ever.

56 And Mury abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house. 57 ¶ Now Elisabeth's full time came that

she should be delivered; and she brought forth 8 BOA. 58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard

how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her: and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called John.

61 And they said usto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them; and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judes.

66 And all they that had beard them, Jaid them up in their hearts, saying, What minner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 ¶ And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord God of I rael; for he hath visited and reductned his people,

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

70 As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

7) That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; 72 To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant :

73 The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we bemight serve him without fear.

75 In holiness and righteousness before him. all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the pro-phet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his

people, by the remission of their sins, 78 Through the tender mercy of our God;

whereby the day-spring from on high bath visited us. 79 To give light to them that sit in darkness. and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet

into the way of peace. 80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his

shewing unto Israel

CHAP II. 1 Augustus taxeth all the Roman empire. Christ's nativity: 21 his circumcision, Simeon and Anna prophecy of Christ.

ND it came to pass in those days, that . there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made when Cy-

renius was governor of Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife,

being great with child.

6 And so it was, that while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. 7 And she brought forth her first-born son.

and wrapped him in swaddling-clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the ion.

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over

their flock by night. 9 And lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone

round about them; and they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not:

for behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the

Lord. 12 And this shall be a sign unto you: Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling-

clothes, lying in a manger. 13 And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God. and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will towards men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were cone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another. Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord bath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen il, they made E e

the saying which was told them i child. hey that heard if wondered at nich were told them by the shep-

kept all these things, and poner heart.

shepherds returned, glorifying od for all the things that they d seen, as it was told unto

1 eight days were accomplishmeising of the child, his name SUS, which was so named of ore he was conceived in the

a the days of her purification, te law of Moses, were accom-brought him to Jerusalem, to the Lord:

ritten in the law of the Lord. at openeth the womb shall be

he Lord;)
er a sacrifice according to that the law of the Lord, A pair of two young pigeons.

ild, there was a man in Jerusane was Simeon; and the same nd devout, waiting for the conael: and the Holy Ghost was

s revealed unto him by the Hohe should not see death before Lord's Christ.

ame by the Spirit into the temthe parents brought in the child r him after the custom of the

k he him up in his arms, and id said,

 lettest thou thy servant depart ding to thy word: eyes have seen thy salvation,

ou hast prepared before the face

) lighten the Gentiles, and the ople Israel.

ph and his mother marvelled at ich were spoken of him. eon blessed them, and said unto er, Behold, this child is set for ng again of many in Israel; and

h shall be spoken against; ord shall pierce through thy own the thoughts of many hearts may

e was one Anna, a prophetess, Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; years from her virginity:

ras a widow of about fourscore i, which departed not from the served God with fastings and ind day.

coming in that instant, gave e unto the Lord, and spake of a that looked for redemption in

n they had performed all things he law of the Lord, they re-alilee, to their own city Na-

child grew, and waxed strong with wisdom; and the grace of eth not forth good fruit, is bewn down, and cast bim.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusaiem, after the custom of the

48 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of 14.

44 But they, supposing him to have been is the comrany, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and ac-

quaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished

at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us! Behold thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing

49 And he said unto them. How is it that we sought me? Wist ye not that I must be about

my Father's business ? 50 And they understood not the saying which

he spake unto them. 51 And he went down wifh them and came to Nazareth, and was subject urto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

CHAP. III. 1 John's preaching and paptism: 16 his testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John.

mony of Christ. 30 Heros imprisoned Jana. 21 Christ is beptimed: 23 his genealogy.

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of
Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Fliate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of
Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysa-

nias the tetrarch of Abilene, 2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests. the word of God came unto John the son of

Zecharias, in the wilderness

3 And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance

for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esalas the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way

of the Lord, make his paths straight.

S Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and eat age, and had lived with an the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And all fiesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hat's warned you to fee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance; and begin not to say within your-selves. We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones

to raise up children unto Abraham.

9 And now also the axe is laid unto the root. of the trees: every tree therefore which bring-

into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, saying, What |

shall we do then! 11 He answeroth, and saith unto them, He that bath two coats, let him impart to him that

hath nose; and he that bath meat, let him do l ikewis 13 Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we

13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he

said unto them, Do violence to no man, nei-ther accuse any falsely; and be content with Your wages. 15 T And as the people were in expectation,

and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ or not; 16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one

mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with are:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people. 19 T But Herod the tetrarch, being reprov-

ed by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife; and for all the evils which Herod had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison. 21 Now when all the people were baptized,

it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened 22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bo-

dily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.
23 ¶ And Jesus himself began to be about

thirty years of age, being, (as was supposed)

the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli. 24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janua, which was

the son of Joseph, 25 Which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Amos, which was the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Varge,

26 Which was the son of Marth, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the sen of Joseph, which was the son of Juda.

27 Which was the sos of Josepha, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorohabel, which was the son of balathiel, which was

the sor of Neri.

28 Which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Addi, which was the son of Cosam.

which was the sun of Elmodam, which was the son of Er. 29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim.

which was the son of Matthat, which was the sur of Levi,

30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which was the son of Joseph. which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Eliakim,

31 Which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was

the son of David. 32 Which was the son of Jesse, which was the son of Obed, which was the son of Boos, which was the son of Salmon, which was the son

of Naasson, 33 Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda,

34 Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isanc, which was the son of Abraham. which was the sen of Thara, which was the sen of Nachor, 35 Which was the sen of Saruch, which was

the son of Ragau, which was the son of Phalec, which was the sea of Heber, which was the sea of Sala. 36 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the sen of Arphaxad, which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Noe, which was the son

of Lamech, 37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which

was the sex of Cainan, 38 Which was the son of Enos, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Adam. which was the son of God.

CHAP. IV. 1 Christ's temptation and fasting: 13 he over-coming the devil, 14 beginneth to preach;

26 they at Nazareth admire him.

ND Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the

Spirit into the wilderness, 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing and when they were ended, he afterwards hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread. 4 And Jesus answered him, raying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread

alone, but by every word of God. 5 And the devil taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of

the world in a moment of time. & And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them; for that is delivered unto me; and to whomso-

ever I will I give it 7 If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me. Satan: for it is written. Thou shalt wor ship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

9 And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

10 For it is written, He shall give his angele charge over thee, to keep thee;

Il And in their hands they shall bear thes up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. 12 And Jesus answering, said unto him, It is

said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. 13 And when the devil had ended all the

temptation, he departed from him for a sea-

Christ beginneth to preach. ST. LUKE. A miraculous draught of fishes.

14 T And Jesus returned in the power of mandeth the unclean spirits, and they come the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out out a fame of him through all the region round

about. 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being

giorified of all. 16 ¶ And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he

went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and stood up for to read. 17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esains: and, when he had opened the book, he found the place where it

was written, 18 The Spirit of the Lord & upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gos-

pel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the

captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised; 19 To preach the acceptable year of the

again to the minister, and sat down. And the him, and came unto him, and st eyes of all them that were in the synagogue he should not depart from them.

were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears

22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's · son ? 23 And he said unto them. Ye will surely

say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thy self: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.

24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, No

prophet is accepted in his own country. 25 But I tell you of a truth, Many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the

heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout ail the land:

26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.

27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill, whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he, passing through the midst of them,

went his way, 31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of

Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath-days. 32 And they were astonished at his doctrine, for his word was with power.

33 ¶ And in the synagogue there was a man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and he

eried out with a loud voice, 34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? Art they had taken:
thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou 10 And so mas also James and John, the some

art; the Holy One of God. 35 And Jesus rebuked him, saying. Hold thy

pears, and come out of him. And when the henceforth thou shalt catch men devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake 47.9

37 And the fame of him went out into every

place of the country round about. 38 ¶ And he arose out of the symmetry. and entered into Simon's house: and Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever.

and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her, and rebuted the fever; and it left her. And immediately she arose, and ministered unto them.

40 T Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers discours brought them unto him; and he laid as

hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Sound God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them

not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. 42 And when it was day he departed, and 20 And he closed the book, and he gave it went into a descriptace, and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, thi:

> 43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also; for therefore am 1 sent. 44 And he preached in the synagogues of

> Galilee. CHAP. V. 1 Christ teacheth out of Peter's ship.
> raculous draught of fishes. 12 4 A mi-12 The lepe:

18 The palsy healed. 27 Matcleansed. thew called. ND it came to pass, that, as the people A ND it came to puss, sant the word of Gol,

he stood by the lake of Gennesaret. 2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the shire. which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. Ard he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he sall unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answering, said unto him, Mas-

ter, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this done, they enclos-

ed a great multitude of fishes; and their oct brake. 7 And they beckened unto their partners,

which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink 8 When Simon Peter saw ii, he fell down at Jesus' knces, saving, Depart from me; for I

am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which

of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from 11 And when they had brought their ships to

land, they forsook all, and followed him.
12 ¶ And it came to pass, when he was in

among themselves, saying, What a word to a certain city, behold, a man full of leprosy: this! for with authority and power he com- whe, seeing Jesus, fell on his face, and becanst male me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And im-

mediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of

their infirmities. 16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come Jerusalem; and the power of the Lord was old is better. present to heal them.

18 T And behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy; and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him

before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house-top, and let him down through the tiling, with his couch. into the midst before Jesus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto

him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins but God alone?

22 But when Jesus perceived their thoughts. he answering, said unto them, What reason ye

in your hearts? 23 Whether is easier to say, Thy sins be

forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy.) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine bouse.

25 And immediately he rose up before them. and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying,

We have seen strange things to-day.

27 ¶ And after these things he went forth,

and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom; and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

39 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans, and of others, that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering, said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous, but sin-

ners to repentance.

33 ¶ And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the and Bartholomew, 653

sought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou children of the bridechamber fast while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the day will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and

then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto

them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old: if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall

perish. 38 But new wine must be put into new bot-,

tles; and both are preserved.

39 No man also, having drunk old wise, out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and straightway desireth new; for he saith, The

> CHAP. VI. 1 Touching the ears of corn that were plucked by the disciples on the sabbath. 13 Christ chooseth the twelve, 17 healeth, 20 and

preacheth.

ND it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn-fields; and his disciples plucked the ears

of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Physices said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do

on the sabbath days?

3 And Jesus, answering them, said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungered, and they which were with him:

4 How he went into the house of God, and

did take and eat the shew-bread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6 ¶ And it came to pass also on another sab-bath that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would beal on the sabbath day : that they might find an accusation against

him.

But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand. Rise up and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you

one thing: Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil! to save life, or to destroy it?

10 And looking round about upon them all. he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued

all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unio him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve,

whom also he named Apostles: 14 Simon (whom he also named Peter) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip

Alphaus, and Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscarlot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea-coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases:

18 And they that were vexed with unclean

spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there west virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his discisies, and said, Bieseed be ye poor: for yours

B the kingdom of God. 21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now:

for ye shall laugh.

22 Blessed are ye when men shall hate you,
and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Bon of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy; for behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the

prophets.

24 But we unto you that are rich! for ye

have received your consolation.

25 We unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. We unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

28 Wo unto you when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false

prophets. 27 T But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you;

28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.

23 And unto him that smiteth thee on the one cheek, offer also the other; and him that tal oth away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods, ask them not

again. 31 And as ye would that men should do to

you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that

love them. 33 And if ye do good to them which do good

to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also an even the same.

31 And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have yet for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful, and to the evil.

36 Be ye therefore marckul, as your Father

also is merciful.

37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: · forzive, and ye shall be forgiven;

58 Give, and it shall be given unto you; my servant whall be healed. good measure, pressed down, and shaken toacther, and running over, shall men give having under me soldiers; and I say urbe late veur become. For with the same messione, Go, and he goeth; and to another,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James the sea of joure that ye mete withol, it shall be measure to you again. 39 And he spake a parable unto them. Ca the blind lead the blind! Shall they not be

fall into the ditch ? 40 The disciple is not above his master : he every one that is perfect shall he as his ma-

41 And why beholdest thou the mote that i in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not to beam that is in thine own eye?

2 Either how caust thou say to thy brother Brother, let me pull out the mote that is thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not! beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hyper crite, cast out first the beam out of thine o. eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull o. the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

43 For a good tree bringeth not forth corrufruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring fort:

good fruit. 44 For every tree is known by his own frait

for of thorns men do not gather figs, nor cf : bramble-bush gather they grapes. 45 A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good . .

an evil man out of the evil treasure of . heart bringeth Orth that which is evil; (: of the abundance of the heart his mount speaketh.

46 ¶ And why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say !

47 Whosever cometh to me, and hearer! my sayings, and doeth them, I will show you to

whom he is like : 48 He is like a man which built an house and digged deep, and laid the foundation .: a rock; and when the flood arose, the stre: beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it : for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an Le .upon the earth; against which the stream; boat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great. CHAP. VII.

1 The centurion's faith: 10 Christ raiseth the widow's son. 24 Christ's testimony of John 38 Mary Magda'ene anointeth Christ's feet.

TOW when he had ended all his mayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unter him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him tag he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jesus, they he sought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he leveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagomie.

6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee : but say in a word, and

8 For I also am a man set under authority,

Christ's testimony of John.

Do this, and he doeth tt. 9 When Jesus bear i these things, he murwelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say-unto you, I have not found so great faith, no,

not in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had

been sick.

was with bor.

Il ¶ And it came to pees the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him. and

much people. 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and ahe was a widow; and much people of the city

13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep

14 And he came and touched the hier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother,

16 And there came a fear on all; and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the

region round about.

18 And the disciples of John shawed him of all these things.

another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying. Art thou be that should come! or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many

of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jesus answering, said unto them. Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the deaf are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached. 23 And blessed is he, whosever shall not

be offended in me.

24 ¶ And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the Itears, and wiped them with the hairs of her people concerning John, What went ye out head.

10 the wilderness for to seet A reed shake 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this wowith the wind?

25 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

26 But what went ye out for to see! A prophet! Yes, I say unto you, and much

more than a prophet.

27 This is he of whom it is written. Behold. I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women, there is not a greater to say within themselves, Who is this that prophet than John the Baptist: but he that forgiveth size also?

Come, and he cometh; and to my servent, is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 And all the people that heard him, and

the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

30 But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected

the counsel of God against themselves, being

not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation! and

to what are they like?

32 They are like unto children sitting in the market-place, and calling one to another, and saying. We have piped unto you, and re have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

23 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ve say, He

bath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

35 But wisdom is justified of all her children. 36 T And one of the Pharisees desired him

that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisco's house, brought an ala-

baster-box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him, weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39. Now when the Pharises, which had 19 ¶ And John calling unto him two of his bidden him, saw it, he spake within himself, disciples, eent them to Jesus, saying, Art saying, This man, if he were a prophet, thou he that should come! or look we for would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him; for she is a sinner.

40 And Jesus answering, said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee.

And he saith, Master, say on. 41 There was a certain creditor which bad two debtors; the one owed five hundred pence,

and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered and said, I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he said

unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said-unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with

man, since the time I came in, hath not

ceased to kiss my feet. 46 Mine head with oil thou didst not anoint ;

but this woman bath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins,

which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much; but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.

48 And he said unto her. Thy sine are forgiven.

49 And they that sat at mest with him began

50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace. CHAP. VIII VIII.

1 Women minister unio Christ. 4 The parable of the somer, 16 and of the candle. 28 The

A ND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village

him. 2 And certain women, which had been bealed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven ♣avils.

3 And Joanna, the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way-side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as It was sprung up it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the

thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred-fold. And when he had said these things, he cried,

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

might this parable be

10 And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

11 Now the parable is this: The seed is

the word of Ged.

12 Those by the way-side are they that bear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe,

and in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit

with patience.

T No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

17 For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known, and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

19 I Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press

30 And it was told him by certain, which said, Thy mother and thy brotheren stand

without, desiring to see thee. 21 And he answered and said unto them. My mother and my brethren are these which

hear the word of God, and do it. 22 T Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples; preaching, and shewing the glad tidings of the and he said unto them. Let us go over unto kingdom of God: and the twelve were with the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake: and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him.

saying, Master, master, we perish.

he arose and rebuked the wind and the razing 4 ¶ And when much people were gathered of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid, wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man

is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. 27 And when he went forth to land, there

met him out of the city a certain man which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs. 28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and

fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, 9 And his diciples asked him, saying, What thou Son of God most high! I beseech there torment me not.

39 (For he had commanded the uncleas spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him, and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because

many devils were entered into him. 31 And they be sought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

32 And there was there as herd of many swine feeding on the mountain : and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them:

33 Then went the devils out of the man. and entered into the swine; and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake. and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fied, and went and told if in the

city, and in the country.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in himsright mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it, told them by what means he that was possessed of the devil-

was healed.

37 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about, besought him to depart from them: for they were taken with great fear. And be went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 New the man, out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be

with him : but Jesus sont him away, mying, 39 Return to thine ewn house, and show how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that when Jesus was returned, the people gladly received him: for

they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ And behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue; and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman, having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of

blood staunched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter, and they that were with him, said, Master, the multitude throng thee, and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of

47 And when the woman saw that e was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people, for what cause she had touched and got victuals : for we are here in a desert him, and how she was healed immediate-

48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort : thy faith bath made thee whole;

ocate apiece,

go in peace.
49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she

shall be made whole.

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no map to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all went, and bewailed her: but he said. Weep not; she is not dead, but sleep-

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing

that she was dead. 54 And he put them all out, and took her by

the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit came again, and she

arose straightway: and he commanded to give

56 And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAP. IX.

1 Christ sendeth out his apostler: 7 Herod is desirous to see him: 12 he feedelh five thansand: 28 his transfiguration.

THEN he called his twelve disciples to-

gether, and gave them power and autho-sity over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for our journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two the whole world, and loss himself, or be east

4 And whatsoever house ye enter into, there

abide, and thence depart. 5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the

very dust from your feet for a testimony against 6 And they departed, and went through the

towrs, preaching the gospel, and healing every

where. 7 T Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was

risen from the dead;
8 And of some, that Ellas had appeared: and of others, that one of the old prophets was

riven again.

9 And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into

a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

Il And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 ¶ And when the day began to wear away. then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, place.

13 But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should

go and buy meat for all this people:
14 (For they were about five thousand men.) and he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained

to them, twelve baskets.

18 ¶ And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that

19 They answering, said, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and others say, That one

of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, But whom say ye

that I am? Peter answering, said, The Christ

of God. 21 And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing.

22 Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and chief priests, and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

23 ¶ And he said to them all, If any mass will come after me, let him deny filmself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.
24 For whosever will save his life shall lose

it: but whoseever will lose his life for my

sake, the same shall save it. 25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gath

ayray ?

He 5

26 For whoseever shall be ashamed of me, and of my words, of him shall the Son of man receive this child in my name, receiveth me be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and is his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a truth, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death till they see the kingdom of God.

28 7 And it came to pass, about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter, and Jehn, and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And, as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was

white and glistering.
30 And behold, there talked with him two

men, which were Moses and Elias; 31 Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease, which he should accomplish at Jeru-

salem. 32 But Peter, and they that were with him. were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake they saw his glory, and the two men-that stood with him.

23 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and they feared as

they entered into the cloud. 35 And there came a voice out of the aloud, saying, This is my beloved Son; hear

36 And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept if close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

-37 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill,

much people met him.

38 And behold, a man of the company, cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, laok upon my son; for he is mine only child:

39 And lo, a spirit taketh him, and he sud-dealy crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him, hardly de-

parteth from him. 40 And I becought thy disciples to cast him

out; and they could not.

4! And Jesus auswering, said, O faithless and perverse generation! how long shall I be with you, and suffer you! Bring thy son bither.

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 T And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the flands of men.

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 T Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of house to house. freir beut, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, Whosoever that and whosever shall receive me, receive's him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

49 ¶ And John answered and said, Master. we saw one casting out devils in thy name: and we forbed him because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid &im not: for he that is not against us is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, te steadfastly set his face to go to Jerus

52 And sent memengers before his face : and they went and entered into a village of the

maritans to make ready for him. 53 And they did not receive him, because

his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. 54 And when his disciples, James and John

saw this, they said, Lord, wift thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ve are of.

56. For the Son of man is not come to destroy me: ives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

57 T And it came to pass, that as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him Lord, I will follow then whithersoever then

goest. 58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes bave holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

59 And he said unto another. Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and

bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead; but go thou and preach the kingdom

of God. 61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee : but let me first go bid them farewell which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said upto him, No men having put his hand to the plow, and looking back. is fit for the kingdom of God.

CHAP. X. 1 The seventy disciples admonstraed to be humble. 41 Martha reprehended.

A TER these things the Lord appointed

A other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and

place whither he himself would come. 2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his

harvest. 3 Go your ways: beheld, I send you forth

as lambs among wolves.
4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes:

and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.

6 And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it : if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from

8 And into whatsoever city ye ester, and

they receive you, eat such things as are set and fell among thieves, which stripped him before you;

say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. 10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and

they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe oil against you:

notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. 12 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom than for that city.

13 We unto thee, Chorazin! we unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented,

sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre

and Sidon at the judgment than for you.

15 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

16 He that heareth you, heareth me; and he that despiseth you, despiseth me; and he that despiseth me, despiseth him that sent me.

17 ¶ And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them. I beheld Satan s lightning fall from heaven-

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread

on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you

20 Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

21 In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of beaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prodent, and hast away from her. revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is but the Father: and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.

23- 7 And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately. Blessed are the eyes which are the things that ye see:

24 For I tell you, That many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not beard them

25 T And Behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life!

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? How readest thou?

27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself. 28 And he said unto him. Theu hast asswar-

ed right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus. And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jesus, answering, said, A certain were were down from Jerusalem to Jerieho, and give thee.

of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, 9 And heal the sick that are therein: and leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance there came down a certain

priest that way ; and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at

the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed,

came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beart, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the bost, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a ertain woman, named Martha, received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister bath left me to serve alone? Bid her therefore that she belp me.

41 And Jesus answered, and said unto her Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things: 42 But one thing is needful; and Mary hath

chosen that good part, which shall not be taken CHAP. XI.

1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly: 14 he casteth and a dumb devil: 29 he preacheth to the people, 37 and reproveth the Pharisecs, scribes, and lawyers. ND it came to pass, that as he was

praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father, which art in heaven; hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread. 4 And forgive us our sins; for we also for

give every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves:

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before

bim? 7 And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my

children are with me in bed; I cannot since

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock,

and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin eth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out

devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting Aim, sought of him

a sign from beaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, ow shall his kingdom stand! Because ye say how shall his kingdom stand?

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by

whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore shall they be your judges.

30 But if I with the finger of God east out

devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace : 22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and

divideth his spoils. 23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return

unto my house whence I cause out. 25 And when he cometh, he findsth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last

state of that man is worse than the first 27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that here thes, and the paps which thou

hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 T And when the people were gathered I thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jones. the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

eneration

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is bere.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall con-demn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is eval, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of

light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 T And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw it. he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 le fools! did not he that made that which is without, make that which is within also ?

4! But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean noto you.

42 But we unto you, Pharinees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.
45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

said unto him, Master, thus saying thou re-

proachest us also !

46 And he said, We unto you also, we lawvers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres. 49 Therefore also said the windom of God,

I will send them prophets and spostles, and some of them they shall slay and percecute;

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world. may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood

of Zacharias, which perished between the

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in

yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him wehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch comething out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. W To beware of covetourness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which h hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear bim.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod.

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confers before the angels of God.

9 But he that denieth me before men. shall be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blusphemeth against the Holy

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates and powers, take we no thought how or what thing we shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say : 12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say.

Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Marter, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and

beware of coverousness: for a mair's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he powesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And be said, This will I do: I will pull dawn my barns and build greater; lest thou this parable unto us,

citar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It and there will I bestow all my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, much goods laid up for many yes ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
20 But God said unto him, 7

night thy soul shall be required whose shall those things be wi provided!

21 So is he that layeth up tre self, and is not rich towards God 22 ¶ And he said unto his dis fore I say unto you, Take no th life, what ye shall eat; neither

what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat.

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravers: for th nor reap; which neither have s barn; and God feedeth them more are ye better than the fowl

25 And which of you, with to can add to his stature one cubit! 26 If we then be not able to

which is least, a hy take ye thoug 27 Consider the lilies how the toil not, they spin not; and yet l That Solomon in all his glory w like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the ; to-day in the field, and to-morr the oven; how much more will

O ye of little faith?
29 And seek not ye what ye what ye shall drink, neither be

miud. 30 For all these things do the world seek after: and your F:

that ye have need of these thing 31 But rather seek ye the kir

and all these things shall be adde 32 Fear not, little flock; for ther's good pleasure to give you 33 Sell that ye have, and gi vide yourselves bags which n treasure in the heavens that fail

no thief approacheth, neithe rupteth. 34 For where your treasure

your heart be also 35 Let your loins be girded a

lights burning:
36 And ye yourselves like twait for their lord, when he from the wedding; that when I knocketh, they may open uni diately.

37 Blessed are those servants about find water

when he cometh, shall find wate say unto you, That he shall gi make them to sit down to meat forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the or come in the third watch, az blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if th the house had known what would come, he would have not have suffered his house through.

40 Be ye therefore ready a of man cometh at an hour whe 41 Then Peter said unto h

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise; and give him, because he is his friend; yet, give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin 'eth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

Il If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a

serpent? 12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him ?

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He canteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting &fm, sought of him

a sign from beaven. 17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house (alleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, w shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say how shall his kingdom stand?

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out! Therefore

shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace : 22 But when a stronger than he shall come

upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.
23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the stale of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Biessed is the womb that bare thes, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

8 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

29 ¶ And when the people were gathered I thick together, he began to say. This is an ar evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jones the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

eneration.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation. because of his importunity, he will rise and and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall con-demn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he bath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under s bushel, but op a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole be ty

also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 I And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 Ye fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as we have; and behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But we unto you, Pharinees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the syaugogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also !

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, or lawvers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the windom of God, will send them prophets and sposties. and some of them they shall slay and penscute;

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world. may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood.

of Zacharine, which perished between the

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in Ourselves, and them that were entering in ye

53 And as he said these things unto them, the acribes and the Pharisees began to urge hum we be mently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things; 54 Laying walt for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might

aceuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. In To beware of covetousness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which

is hypocrisy. 2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets,

shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear bim.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of and all these things shall be added unto you. more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confees me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confe-s before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blesphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and suito magistrales and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say: 12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say. 13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the

inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and heware of coverousness: for a mair's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he porsesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns and build greater; est theu this parable unto us, or even to ak!

with and the temple: verily I say unto you, It and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast

much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, They fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then

whose shall those things be which thou hast provided? 21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God. 22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body,

what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment. 24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow

nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought,

can add to his stature one cubit? 26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is leas, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilles how they grow: they

toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed

like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the over; how much more will he cicihe you,

O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or

what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful miad. 36 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth

that ye have need of these things. 31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God;

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-

ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; pro-

vide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning: 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that

wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him immediately 37 Blessed are those gervants whom the lord.

when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you. That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so.

blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak-

here.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise; and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be ven you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, given you; seek, and ye shall and it shall be opened unto you

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, fin 'eth; and to him that

knocketh, it shall be opened.

If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent !

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 T And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the

devils. 16 And others, tempting him, sought of him

a sign from heaven. 17 But he, knewing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against bimself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.
19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore lalso !

shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God east out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last stale of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said onto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they

that hear the word of God, and keep it.

23 ¶ And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles, thick together, be began to say, This is an and some of them they shall alay and passe-evil generation: they seek a sign; and then cute; cute; shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jones.

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which the prophet.

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-witer, so shall else the Sen of man be to this 51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood eneration.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation. and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is bere.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he bath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: there-

fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body

also is full of light; but when thine eye is eval, thy body also is full of darkness.

35 Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shiming of a candle doth give thee light.

37 I And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee naw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto him. Now do ye

Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 I'c fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto you.

42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of berbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocritas! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and eald unto him. Master, thus saving thou re-

proachest us also ?

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, or lawvers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.
49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God,

was shed from the foundation of the world.

of Zacharias, which periabed between the

Chap. Xil.

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in Ourselves, and them that were entering in ye

hindered. 53 And as he said there things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge hum

we he mently, and to provoke him to speak of many things;
54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch
consething out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII. periog. We To beware of covet-1 To avoid hypocrisy. ousness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which bs hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops

a And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod.

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of

more value than many sparrows. 8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confess before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God. 10 And whosoever shall speak a word against

the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blusphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and sate magistrales and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him. Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you!

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and eware of coverousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he porsesseth.

is And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth would come, he would have **ple**ntifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull dawn my barns and build greater; lest thou this parable unto us, ;

after and the temple: varily I say unto you, It land there will I bestow all my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul. much goods laid up for many ye

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.
20 But God said unto him, night thy soul shall be require whose shall those things be w

provided!

21 So is he that layeth up tre self, and is not rich towards God

22 ¶ And he said unto his difore I say unto you. Take no the life, what ye shall est; neither

what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravers: for th nor reap; which neither have a barn; and God feedeth them more are ye better than the fow.

25 And which of you, with t can add to his stature one cubit 26 If we then be not able to

which is leas'... hy take ye thoug 27 Consider the lilles how th toil not, they spin not; and yet That Solomon in all his glory w like on**e of** these.

28 If then God so clothe the to-day in the field, and to-more the oven; how much more nile

O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what yo what ye shall drink, neither be

miod. 30 For all these things do the world seek after: and your F:

that ye have need of these thing 31 But rather seek ye the kill

and all these things shall be add-32 Fear not, little flock; for

ther's good pleasure to give you 33 Sell that ye have, and gi vide yourselves bags which w treasure in the heavens that fail no thief approacheth, neithe rupteth.

34 For where your treasure your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded a lights burning;

38 And ye yourselves like wait for their lord, when b from the wedding; that when I knecketh, they may open uni

diately 37 Blessed are those servants when he cometh, shall find water say unto you, That he shall gir

make them to sit down to meat, forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the

or come in the third watch, and blessed are those servants 39 And this know, that if the

the house had known what h not have suffered his bouse

through.

40 Be ye therefore ready all of man cometh at an hour wher 41 % Then Peter said unto hi i

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise ! give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be

given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

knocketh, it shall be opened. Il If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a

serpent ? 12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion?

13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give fore when thine eye is single, thy whole bedy good gifts unto your children; how much also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

35 Take heed therefore that the light which

14 T And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the

people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting Aim, sought of him

a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knewing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house

divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against bimself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore

shall they be your judges. 20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace:

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a

man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when he cometh, he findsth if swept

and garnished.

26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the stale of that man is worse than the first.

27 T And it came to pass, as he spake these shings, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Biessed is the womb that here thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

thick together, be began to say, This is an and some of them they shall slay and penseevil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas

30 For as Jones was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall also the Sen of man be to this

eneration.

31 The queen of the south shall rise up in and give him, because he is his friend; yet, the judgment with the men of this generation. because of his importunity, he will rise and and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the 10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; judgment with this generation, and shall con-and he that seeketh, fin eth; and to him that deem it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jonas; and behold, a greater than Jonas is

> 33 No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: there-

is in thee be not darkness.

36 If thy whole hody therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright skining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him. Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full

of ravening and wickedness. 40 Ye fools! did not be that made that

which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as we have; and behold, all things are clean unto

42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ve tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought we to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermeet seats in the syangogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharinees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

eaid unto him. Master, thus saying thou re-

proachest us also ?

46 And he said, Wo unto you also, ye lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepul-

chres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God, 29 T And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles.

cute;
50 That the blood of all the prophets, which

may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the

shall be required of this generation. 52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken

away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge hum wehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. We To beware of covetournoss. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which more are ye better than the fowls?

b hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets. shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two far-

things ! and not one of them is forgotten before Cod. 7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of

more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confess before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy

Chost, it shall not be forgiven. 11 And when they bring you unto the syna-gogues, and unto magistrates and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say :

12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the

same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the

inheritance with me. 14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of coverousness: for a main's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which blessed are those servants. he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will greater; est thou this parable unto us, or even to ald? pull down my barns and build

altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It (and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided!

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God.

22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment. 24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow

nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much

25 And which of you, with taking thought,

can add to his stature one cubit? 26 If we then be not able to do that thing which is least, hy take ye thought for the rest?
27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they

toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Selomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is

rupteth.

to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful

36 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. 33 Fell that ye have, and give alms; pro-vide yourselves bags which wax not old, a

treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth cor-

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him imme-

diately 37 Blessed are those servants whom the lord, when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and

make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. 38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so,

39 And this know, that if the good-man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his beuse to be broken

through.
40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 % Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak-

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise; and give him, because he is his friend; yet, because of his importunity, he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be

given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh, receiveth;

knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if he ask a fish, will be for a fish give him a serpent ?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer

him a scorpion ? 13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give

good gifts unto your children; how much also is full of light; but when thise eye is evel, more shall your heavenly Father give the thy body also is full of darkness.

Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

35 Take heed therefore that the light which

14 ¶ And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the light, having no part dark, the whole shall be

people wondered. 15 But some of them said, He casteth out

devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him

a sign from heaven.

17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

18 If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? Because ye say

that I cast out devils through Beelzebub 19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out! Therefore

shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come

upon you.
21 When a strong man armed keepeth his

palace, his goods are in peace :

22 But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

23 He that is not with me is against me: and

he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

24 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it swept said unto him. Master, thus saying thou re-

and garnished.

26 Then goeth be, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the state of that man is worse than the first.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the them. womb that bare thes, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

28 But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

thick together, he began to say, This is an and some of them they shall slay and passeevil generation: they seek a sign; and there cute; shall no sign he given it, but the sign of Jones. the prophet.

30 For as Joses was a sign unto the Nine-vites, so shall else the Sen of man be to this

eneration.

31 The queen of the south shall ripe up in the judgment with the men of this generation. and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and behold, a greater than Solomon is here. .

32 The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall conand he that seeketh, fin eth; and to him that demn it: for they repeated at the preaching of Jones; and behold, a greater than Jones is

33 No man, when he bath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

34 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body

is in thee be not darkness. 36 If thy whole body therefore be full of

full of light, as when the bright shiming of a candle doth give thee light. 37 T And as he spake, a certain Pharisee

besought him to dine with him: and he went

in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw if. he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your loward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 I'e fools! did not be that made that which is without, make that which is within

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and behold, all things are clean unto

you. 42 But we unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs. and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43. We unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the syangogues, and

greetings in the markets.

44 Wo unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not

aware of them.
45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and

proachest us also ?

46 And he said, We unto you also, we lawvers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous burdens with one of your fingers.

47 We unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed

48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchras.

49 Therefore also said the wisdom of God,

29 T And when the people were gathered I will send them prophets and apostles.

50 That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world,

may be required of this generation;
51 From the blood of Abel, anto the blood
of Zacharias, which perished between the

shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in Ournelves, and them that were entering in ye bindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of

many things; 54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might

accuse him.

CHAP. XII.

1 To avoid hypocrisy. To beware of covetourness. 42 The faithful and wise steward.

N the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be

known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that

have no more that they can do:

5 But 1 will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed. hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings ! and not one of them is forgotten before

Cod. 7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

8 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man

also confess before the angels of God. 9 But he that denieth me before men, shall

be denied before the angels of God.

10 And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blumphemeth against the Holy Chost, it shall not be forgiven.

11 And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unio magistrales and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall an-

swer, or what ye shall say:
12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

13 ¶ And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made

me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of coverousness: for a mair's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which be possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth

plentifully:

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns and build greater; lest thou this parable unto us, or even to aid?

withar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. 19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast

much goods laid up for many years; take thine

ease, eat, drink, and be merry.

20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this

night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided?

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for him-

self, and is not rich towards God.

22 T And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.
23 The life is more than meat, and the body

is more than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens : for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have store-house nor barn; and God feedeth them. How much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought.

can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is leas ... hy take ye thought for the reat?
27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they

toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Selomon in all his glory was not arrayed

like on**e of** these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you. O ye of little faith?

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful

36 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God:

and all these things shall be added unto you 32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Fa-

ther's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give alme; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your

lights burning; 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that

wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knecketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed are those servants whom the lord,

when he coineth, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch. or come in the third watch, and find them so,

blessed are those servants 39 And this know, that if the good-men of the house had known what bour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speak

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make in Siloam fell, and also them, think ye that ruler over his household, to give them their they were sinners above all men that dwelt is portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord,

when he cometh, shall find so doing.

44 Of a truth I say unto you, That he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an bour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

47 And that servant which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many

43 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

49 ¶ I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I if it be already kindled?

50 But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

51 Suppose we that I am come to give division:

52 For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two and not on the sabbath-day. against three

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father: the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother: the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law

against her mother in-law. 54 ¶ And he said also to the people. When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway

ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. 55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to

56 l's hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky, and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge

ye not what is right?

58 ¶ When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as there are in the way, give diligence that thou may est be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer east thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite. CHAP. XIII.

1. Christ preacheth repentance. 6. The fruitless Ag-tree. 24 The strait gate.
THERE were present at that season some

that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering, said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?
3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent,

re shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower

5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 The spake also this parable: A certain men had a tix-tree planted in his wineward; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found 7 Then said be unto the dresser of his vine-

rard, Behold, these three years 1 come seeks ing fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering, said unto him. Lord.

let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about

it, and dung it: 9 And if it bear fruit, well; and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 ¶ And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath: 11 And rehold, there was a woman which

had a spirit or infirmity eighteen years, and was ho wed together, and could in no wise lift up herielf. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to

him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

13 And he laid his bands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

M And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather on the sabbath-day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you in the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the

stall, and lead him away to wetering?

16 And ought not this woman, daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath-day?

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were

done by him.
18 ¶ Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I reemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard-seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God t

21. It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole

was leavened. 22 And he went through the cities and villages teaching, and journeying towards Jerusa-

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that he saved? And he said unto them

24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter is, and shall not be able.

25 When once the mester of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the

door, raying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall noswer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are.

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast worship in the presence of them that sit at taught in our streets.

27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye abased, and he that humbleth himself shall be workers of iniquity.

28 There shall be weeping and guashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out

29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and abuli sit down in the kingdom of poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind : God.

30 And behold, there are last which shall be first; and there are first which shall be

31 ¶ The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to-day, and to-morrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.

33 Nevertheless, I must walk to-day, and to-morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem

34 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would

35 Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not lord these things. Then the master of the see me, until the time come when ye shall say, house, being angry, said to his servant, Go Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the out quickly into the streets and lanes of the Lord.

CHAP. XIV.

7 Christ leachet's humility: 12 to feed the poor. 16 The parable of the great supper. 26 Who cannot be Christ's disciples.

A ND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees, to cat

bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched filled. him.

2 And behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal

5 And answered them, saying, you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit,

6 And they could not answer him again to these things

7 And he put forth a parable to those 29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the founds-which were bidden, when he marked how tion, and is not able to finish it, all that behold they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto it begin to mock him,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, ait not down in the highest room, lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that hade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou twenty thousand?

begin with shame to take the lowest room.

23 Or else, while the other is yet a great

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit way oif, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth down in the lowest room; that when he that conditions of peace. bade thee cometh, he may may unto thee, 1 33 So likewise, whoseever he he of you 653

meat with thee.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kissmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

13 But when thou makest a feast, call the

14 And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. 15 T And when one of them that sat at meat

with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

16 Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many :

17 And sent his servant at supper-time, to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another said, I have married a wife : and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that servant came, and shewed his city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

22 And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

23 And the lord said unto the servant. Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel them to come in that my house may be

24 For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned and said unto them,

on the sabbath-day?

4 And they held their peace. And he took father, and mother, and wife, and children, and helled him, and let him go;

and brethren, and sisters, yes, and his own Which of life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And whosoever doth not bear his cross. and will not straightway pull him out on the and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a

tower, sitteth not down first and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and con-sulteth, whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with

that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

34 W Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

35 It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that bath ears to bear, let him hear.

CHAP. XV.

3 The parable of the last sheep, 8 of the piece of rilver, 11 of the producal son.

THEN drew near unto him all the publicans

and sinners for to bear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured.

aying, This man receiveth sinners, and esteth with them.

3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto them, saying, 4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, If he lose one of them, doth not leave the nine-

ty and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it! 5 And when he hath found it, he layeth it on

his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 | say unto you. That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which

need no repentance.

8 ¶ Either what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find if?

9 And when she hath found if, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Resoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 T And he said, A certain man had two

12 And the younger of them said to hir father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to mc. And he civided unto them his living.

13 And not many days after, the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to

be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citisen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat; and no man gave unto him

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired ervants of my father's have

18 I will arise, and go to my father, and will ay unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired ser-Wants.

20 And he arose, and came to his fither. But when he was yet a great way off, his fathat when ye fail, they ther saw him, and had comparsion, and ran, everlasting habitations and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his pervants, Bring

forth the best robe, and put it on him, and put

a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet : 23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill

it; and let us eat and he merry :

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they

began to be merry.

25 Now his elder son was in the field: and

as he came and drew pigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing. 26 And he called one of the servants, and

asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted ralf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in ; therefore came his father out, and entreated

29 And he answering, said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee; neither transgressed I at any time thy commandments; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots,

thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. . 31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever

with me, and all that I have is thine. 32 It was meet that we should make merry and be glad: for this thy brother was dead and is alive again; and was lost, and is

CHAP. XVI.

Of the unjust steward. 14 The hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees reproved.
rich glutton and Lazarus the beggar.

A ND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had warted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him. How is it that I hear this of thee! Give an account of thy stewardship: for thou mayest

be no longer steward.

found.

3 Then the steward said within himself. What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stowardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do: that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit

down quickly, and write fifty.
7 Then said he to another, And how much bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him. Take the bili, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that when ye fail, they may receive you into

10 He that is faithful in that which is least.

is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much.

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to

your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you

that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for elther he will hate the one, and love the other;

er else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 ¶ And the Pharisees also, who were co-

14 ¶ And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things; and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them. Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men, is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preach-

ed, and every man presseth into it.

17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her bushand, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared

sumptuously every day.

20 And there was a certain beggar named La-

zarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, 21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: more-

over, the dogs came and licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and

Lazarus in his bosom.

place of torment.

24 And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me; and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his fluger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flume.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy life-time receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed; so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that weuld come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

ther's house:

20 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 To avoid offence. 6 The power of faith.

11 The ten lepers. 24 The manner of Christ's coming.

THEN said he unto the disciples, it is impossible but that officees will come: but we made him through whom they come!

2 It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these

little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother treepses against thee, rebuke him; and if

he repent, forgive him.

4 and if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

5 T And the apostles said unto the Lord,

Increase our faith.

6 And the Lord said, If ye had faith as grain of mustard-seed, ye might say unto this sycamine-tree. Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

7 But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit

down to meat?

Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty te do.

11 7 And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of

Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain village.

there met him ten men that were lapers, which stood afar off:

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said.

13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go slew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that as they went, they were cleansed.

15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,

16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

17 And Jesus answering, said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the filme?

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

tay takn nam made thee whole.

20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Pharisees when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The king-

dom of God comets not with observation.

21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, Lo
there! for behold, the kingdom of God is

there! for behold, the kingdom of God is within you. 22 And he said unto his disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one

of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.

23 And they shall say to you, See here; or,

See there: go not after them, nor follow them. 24 For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man he in his day.

be rejected of this generation.

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall k be also in the days of the Son of man.

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark; and the flood came and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also, as it was in the cays of Lot; they did est, they drank, they bought,

they sold, they planted, they builded: 29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the

Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the house-top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away; and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Who-oever shall seek to save his life. shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life, shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the land thy mother.

other shall be left.

35 Two momen shall be grinding together; my youth up. the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresorver the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

CHAP. XVIII. 9 The Phartsee 1 The importunate midom. and publican 15 Children brought to Christ.

28 All to be left for Christ's sake. ND he spake a parable unto them to this A end, that men ought always to pray, and

not to raint; 2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which

feared not God, neither regarded man :

3 And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

Yet because this widow troubleth me I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust

judge saith. 7 And shall not God avenge his own elect,

which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them ! 8 I tell you, that he will avenge them speed-

Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? 9 ¶ And he spake this parable unto certain

which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisoe, and the other a publican 11 The Pharisee stood, and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not

as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. 12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of

all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto hearen. 25 But first must be suffer many things, and but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, This man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be al-ased; and he that humbleth himself shall be ex-

alted. 15 ¶ And they brought unto him also infauts, that he would touch them : but when Aus disciples saw it, they rebuked them.

16 But Jesus called them unto him, and said. Suiler little children to come unto me, and forbid them not : for of such is the kingdom of God.

17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God ma little child.

shall in no wise enter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying. Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternat life ?

12 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is God.

20 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father

21 And he said, All these have I kept from

23 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing; sell all that thou bast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven:

and come, follow me. 23 And when he heard this, he was very sor-

rowful: for he was very rich. 24 And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that

have riches enter into the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter

into the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard if said, Who then

can be saved.

27 And he said, The things which are im-

possible with men, are possible with God.
28 ¶ Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all. and followed thee.

29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house. or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children. for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come

life everlading

31 Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jeruslem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32 For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully es-

treated, and spitted on:

33 And they shall scourge Aim, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise arxin.

34 And they understood none of these thurs ; and this saying was hid from them, seither knew they the things which were speken.

35 ¶ And it came to pass, that as he was

come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind mas sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he

asked what it meant. 222

Chap. xix.

37 And they told him, that Jesus of Naza-, reth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.

40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to he brought unto him; and when he was come

near, he asked him. 41 Saving, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may

receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy

sight; thy faith hath saved thee 43 And immediately be received his right, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the

CHAP. XIX.

I Zaccheus a publican. 13 The ten pieces of money. 28 Christ rideth into Jerusalem, 45 and purget's the temple.

ND Jesus entered and passed through Jericho. 2 And behold, there was a man named Zac-

cheus, which was the chief among the pub-

licans, and he was rich 3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was:

and could not for the press, because he was away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would
4 And he ran before, and climbed up into not that I should reign over them, bring a sycamore-tree to see him: for he was to pass

that may.

5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zarcheus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

- 7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying. That he was gone to be guest with a zuan that is a sinner.
- 8 And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him four-fold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to

rave that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to ierusalem, and because they thought that the ingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He said therefore, A certain nobleman, ent into a far country 'n receive for himself

kingdom, and to retu. A

13 And he called his ten servants, and deliered them ten pounds, and said unto them, ccupy till I come.

essage after him, saying, We will not have seen;

is *man* t**o reign o**ver us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was turned, having received the kingdom, then commanded these servants to be called unto n, to whom he had given the money, that he the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke ght know how much every man had gained thy disciples. rading.

and bath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy

pound bath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin :

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man; thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he suith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, that wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man. taking up that I laid not down, and reaping people, when they saw if, gave praise unto that I did not sow:

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might

have required mine own with usury.

24 And he said upto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he bath

ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken

hither, and slay them before me.
28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he went

before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his disciples.

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which, at your entering, ve shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat; loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose Aim? thus shall ye say unto him, Because

the Lord hath need of him.

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unte them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the

owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt !

34 And they said, The Lord bath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jesus : and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon,

36 And as they went, they spread their

clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh. now at the descent of the mount of Olives, erred them ten pounds, and said unto them, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice, 14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a for all the marry works that they had

> sed be the King that cometh 38 Saving 7 in the name of the Lord; peace in heaven,

and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Pharisees from among

40 And he answered and said unto them, I 6 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy tell you, that if these should hold their peace. I the stones would immediately cry out.

beld the city, and wept over it, 42 Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, unto the peace! But now they are hid from others. thine eyes.

43 For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on

every side.

41 And shall lay thee even with the ground, not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

that bought;

46 Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves 47 And he taught daily in the temple.

the chief priests, and the scribes, and the chief of the people, sought to destroy him; 48 And could not find what they might do:

for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

CHAP. XX. 1 Christ avoucheth his authority. 9 The para-

ble of the vineyard. 22 Of giving tribute to

ND it came to pass, that on one of those L days, as he taught the people in the tem ple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him, with the elder:

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us. By what authority doest thou these things? or, Who is he that gave thee this authority

3 And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

4 The haptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

5 And they reasoned with themselves, say

ing, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?
6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John

was a prophet.

7 And they answered, That they could not

tell whence it was. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell 1

you by what authority I do these things.
9 Then began he to speak to the people

this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

10 And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husband-

men beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 And again he sent another servant; and they beat him also, and entreated him shame-

fally, and sent him away empty.

12 And again he sent the third: and they wounded him also, and cast his out.

13 Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do! I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.

14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

15 So they cast him out of the vineyard, and the God of Jacob.

41 ¶ And when he was come near, he be-rand killed him. What therefore shall the lord

of the vineyard do unto them?

16 He shall come and destroy these has-

at least in this thy day, the things which belong bandmen, and shall give the vineyard to And when they heard if, they said, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

18 Whosoever shall fall upon that stone and thy children within thee; and they shall shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall

fall, it will grind him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; 45 And he went into the temple, and began and they feared the people: for they perto cast out them that sold therein, and them ceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men. that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saving, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, in ther arceptest thou the person of any, but

ieachest the way of God truly; 22 La it lawful for us to give tribute unto

Cesar, or no?
23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and

24 Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it! They answered and said. Cesar's.

25 And be said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the thines which be Cesar's, and

unto God the things "...ich be God's.

26 And they could not take hold of i-is words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sad-

ducees, which deny that there is any resur-

rection, and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, if any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore seven brethren:

and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she! For seven had her to wife.

34 And Jesus answering, said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are

given in marriage: 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in

marriage: 36 Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels: and are the children of God, being the children of the

resurrection. 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of lesse,

668

38 For he is not a God of the dead, but of the i rents, and brethrea, and kinsfolks, and friends:

living: for all live unto him. 39 Then certain of the scribes answering, said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any

question at all. 41 ¶ And he said unto them, How say they

that Christ is David'a son !

42 And David bimself saith in the book of Psalms, The Long said unto my Lord, Slt thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footstool. 44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is

be then his son? 45 ¶ Then in the audience of all the people, he said unto his disciples.

46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the syna-

gogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; 47 Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall re-

ceive greater damnation.

CHAP. XXI. 2 The poor widow is commended. 5 The destruction of the temple and city is foretold.

A ND he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow cast-Ing in thither two mites.

3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, That this poor widow hath east in more than they all.

4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her enury hath cast in all the living that she bad.

5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he

8 As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

'7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass ?

8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deecived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: shall not pass away till all be fulfilled. go ye not therefore after them

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be at terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not by

10 Then said he unto them, Nation shall rive against nation, and kingdom against king-

dom: 11 And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights, and great signs shall there be from beavep.

12 But before all these they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, be-ing brought before kings and rulers for my game's sake.

13 And it shall turn to you for a testimony. 14 Settle if therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

15 For I will give you a mouth and wisdom. which all your adversaries shall not be able to

gainsay nor resist. 16 And ye shall be betrayed both by pa-!

and some of you shall they cause to be put to 17 And ye shall be hated of all men for my

name's sake. 18 But there shall not an hair of your head perisb.

19 In your patience porsess ye your souls.
20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desola

tion thereof is nigh. 21 Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out, and let not them that

are in the countries enter there n'o. 22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be ful-

tilled 23 But we unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and

wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: au! Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gen iles, until the times of the Gentiles

be fulfilled. 25 ¶ And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

25 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven shall be shaken

. 27 And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud, with power and great glory.

28 And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh

29 And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and

know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. 31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things

come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at nand. 32 Verily I say unto you, This generation

33 Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my word shall not pass away. 34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, lest at

any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.

35 F6r as a snare shall it come on all them

that dwell on the face of the whole earth 36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always

that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

37 And in the day-time he was teaching in the temple; and at night be went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him. CHAP. XXII.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ: 3 Sates

prepareth Judas to betray him.

Now the feast of unleavened bread drew
nigh, which is called the Passover.

Father hath appointed unto me:

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought at mest, or he that serveth! Is not be that sithow they might kill him; for they feared the teth at meat? But I am among you as he that perpie.

3 ¶ her entered Satan into Judas surname. I Iscarlot, being of the number of the me in my temptations: twelve. 4 And he went his way, and communed with

the chief priests and captains, how he might betray, him unto them. 5 And they were glad, and covenanted to

give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go

and prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou

that we prepare? 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth

11 And ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passo-

ver with my disciples?

12 And he shall show you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the

passover. 14 And when the bour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer.

16 For I say unto you. I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cup and gave thanks. and said. Take this and divide if among your-

18 For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come

19 ¶ And be took bread, and gave thanks, and brake #, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood

which is shed for you.

21 ¶ But behold, the hand of him that be-

trayeth me is with me on the table.

22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but we unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

23 And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And he said unto them. The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors

26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed serve.

serveth. 28 Ye are they which have continued with

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my

30 That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the

twelve tribes of Israel. 31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, be-hold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he

may sift you as wheat : 32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not; and when thou art converted,

strengthen thy brethren 33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready

to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt

brice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, When I sent you

without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take ft, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him will

his garment, and buy one. 37 For I say unto you, That this that is written must yet be accomplished in me.
And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have

an end. 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here ere two swords. And he said unto them. It is

enough. 39 T And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples

also followed him. 40 And when he was at the place, he said unte them, Pray that ye enter not into tempta

tion. 41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and

prayed, 42 Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will,

but thine, be done. 43 And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood failing down to the

ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleep-

ing for sorrow. 46 And said unto them, Why sleep ye! Rise

and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

47 ¶ And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unte Jesus to kiss him.

48 But Jesus said unto him, Judes, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear

51 And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye

27 For whether is greater, he that sitteth | 52 Then Jones said unto the chief priests

delivered to be crucified. He is accused, mocked, and Chap. Exili.

and captains of the temple, and the elders, jout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this which were come to him, Be ye come out as place against a hief, with swords and staves?

6 1

53 When I was daily with you in the tem-ple, ye stretched forth no hands against me; but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

54 Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the nigh priest's house. Peter followed afar off. 55 And when they had kindled a fire in the

midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he eat

by the fire, and expestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. 57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I

know him not. 58 And after a little while, another saw him.

and said. Thou art also of them. And Peter

said, Man, I am not. 59 And about the space of one hour after, another confidently after ned, saying, Of a true the fellow also was with him; for he is a Galile an.

60 And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. 61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter: and Peter remembered the word of the

Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the

cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice
62 And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.
63 ¶ And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they truck him on the face, and asked him, saying,

Prophesy, Who is it that smote thee?
65 And many other things blasphemously

spake they egainst him. 66 ¶ And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes, came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art thou the Christ? tell us. said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not be-

68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer

me, nor let me go. 69 Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the

right hand of the power of God.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the

Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. 71 And they said. What need we any fur-

ther witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth. CHAP. XXIII.

1 Jesus accused before Pilate, 7 sent to Herod, 11 mocked, and sent back to Pilate, 25 delivered to be crucified: 33 two evil-doers are crucified with him: 48 his death and burial.

ND the whole multitude of them arose, A ND the whole multitude and led him unto Pilate.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, That he himself is Christ a king.

3 And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him

and said, Thou sayest it.

4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests, and to the people, I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching through which never gave suck.

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he acked whether the man were a Galilean.

7. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also at Jerusalem at that time. 8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was ex-

ceeding glad : for he was desirous to see him of a long scason, because he had heard many things of him: and he hoped to have seen

some miracle done by him. 9 Then he questioned with him in many

words; but he answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod with his men of war set him it nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him

in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to 12 ¶ And the same day Pilate and Herod

were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves 13 ¶ And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the peo-

14 Said unto them, 'Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and behold, I, having examined him be

fore you, have found no fault in this men touching those things whereof ye accuse him; 15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and lo, nothing worthy of death is done

unto him: 16 I will therefore chastise him. and release

17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) 18 And they cried out all at once, saying,

Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison :) 20 Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus

spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Cru, dy Atm, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore

chastise him, and let Aim go. 23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests

prevailed. 24 And Pilate gave sentence, that it should

be as they required. 25 And he released unto them him that for

sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross. hat he might bear it after Jesus.

27 \$\ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also hewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus, turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves and for your children

29 For behold, the days are coming in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare and the paps ST. LUKE.

His resurrection

30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fail on us; and to the hills, Cover us. 31 For if they do these things in a green according to the commandment.

tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two others, maleinotors, led with him to be put to death.

33 And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors: one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they

parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding : and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, com-

ing to him, and offering him vinegar, 37 And saying. If thou be the King of the

Jews, save thyself.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be

Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou the rest. art in the same condemnation ! 10 It v

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds : but this man hath dene nothing amiss.

42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. 43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say

unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in

14 And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the minth bour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and the vail

of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this

was a righteous men.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off. beholding these things.

50 T And behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just :

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) he was of Arimathea a city of the Jews; who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and berxed

the borly of Jesus.

- 53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was bewn in stone, wherein never man before was
- 51 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.
- 55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

and ointments; and rested the sabbath and CHAP. XXIV.

) Christ's resurrection declared to the merm

13 He appeareth, 51 and ascendets.

TOW upon the first day of the week, very the sepulchre, bringing the spices which had prepared, and certain others with them

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the

body of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stouch by them in shining garments :

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed cove their faces to the earth, they said unto the

Why seek ye the living among the dead? 6 He is not here, but is risen : remember

how he spake unto you when he was yet -Galilee, 7 Saying, The Son of man must be deliver

ed into the bands of sinful men, and be craified, and the third day rise again-

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, at: told all these things unto the cleven, and to a

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other works that were with them, which told these thing unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as ide

tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld to linen clothes laid by themselves, and depart ed, wondering in himself at that which was

come to pass.

13 ¶ And behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmans, while was from Jerusalem about threescore fur

lougs.

14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

16 And it came to pass, that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But their eyes were holden, that they

swould not know him.

17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

18 And the one of them, whose name was Cleophas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there

in these days?

19 And he said unto them, What things!
And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet menty in deed and word before God and all the

people: 20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and

have crucined bim.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and besides all this, to-day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yez, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre :

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, That they had also seen a vision troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your of angels, which said that he was alive.

24 And certain of them which were with went to the sepulchre, and found if even to as the women had said; but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them. O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets

have spoken! 26 Ought not Christ to have suffered these

Francs, and to enter into his glory 27 And beginning at Moses, and all the prophots, he expounded unto them in all the scrip- fish, and of an honey-comb.

tures the things concerning himself. 28 And they drew nigh unto the village them. whither they went; and he made as though he

would have gone further. 29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the tions, beginning at Jerusalem.

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread

36 T And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto

them, Peace be unto you. 37 But they were terrified and affrighted. and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, Why are ye hearts?

39 Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

40 And when he had thus spoken, he showed them his hands and his feet

41 'And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled

43 And he took it, and did eat before

44 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and

athe prophets, and in the Psaims, concerning me. 45 Then opened be their understanding, that

they might understand the scriptures, 46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behaved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

47 And that repentance and remission of sina should be preached in his name among all ma-

48 And ye are witnesses of these things.
49 ¶ And behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bethany; and he lifted up his hands, and blessed

them. 51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them and carried up into beaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusulem with great joy

53 And were continually in the temple praising and blessing God. Amen.

The GOSPEL according to Saint JOHN.

CHAP. I.

1 The office of Jesus. 15 The testimony of John. 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, &c.

N the beginning was the Word, and the crived him not. Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 The same was in the beginning with God.

3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was but of God. made.

of men. 5 And the light shineth in darkness; and the

darkness comprehended it not. 6 T There was a man sent from God, whose

name was John. 7 The same came for a witness, to bear wit-

ness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. 6 He was not that Light, but was send to

bear witness of that Light.

9 That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

to lie was in the world, and the world Father, he buth declared him.

673

was made by him, and the world knew him

11 He came unto his own, and his own re-

12 But as many as received him, to them

gave he power to become the some of God, even to them that believe on his name :

13 Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man,

14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt

4 In him was life; and the life was the light among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He time cometh after me is preferred before me for he was before me

16 and of his fulness have all we received

and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, hel race and truth came by Jesus Christ. 18 No man hath seen God at any time; the

only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the

Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

19 ¶ And this is the record of John, when; the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jarusa- of Andrew and Peter. lem to ask him, Who art thou !

confessed, I am not the Christ.

21 And they asked him, What then? Art hou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. 22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou?

that we may give an answer to them that sent us: what sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in tae wilderness, Make straight the way of the

Lord, as said the prophet Esaiss. 24 And they which were sent were of the

Pharisees. 25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that prophet ?

26 John auswered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among

you, whom ye know not;

27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done in Bethabara

beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.
29 % The next day John seeth Jesus com-ing unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh aman which is preferred before me; for

he was before me.

31 And I knew him not; but 'but he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from beaven like a dove, and

it abode upon him. 33 And I knew him not : but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same raid unto me, I'pon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

34 And I saw and bare record that this is the

Son of God.

35 ¶ Again, the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak,

and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest called the bridgeroum, thou ?

39 He saith unto them, Come and see. They earne and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth

40 One of the two which heard John speak, and forlowed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's

brother. 41 He first fludeth his own brother Simon. and saith unto bim, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

43 And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, which is, by interpretation, A stone. 43 ¶ The day following, Jesus would go

forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith of money, sitting;

vote him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethsaids, the city 45 Philip tindeth Nathannel, and saith unte 20 And he confessed, and denied not; but him, We have found him, of whom Moses in

the law and the prophets did write, Jesus of 46 And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip

saith unto him, Come and see, 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and

saith of him. Beheld an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

48 Nathanael saith runto him, Whence knowest thou me! Jesus answered and said unto

him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig-tree, I saw thee 49 Nathanael answered and said unto him,

Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the 50 Jesus answered and said unto him. Be-

cause I said unto thee, I saw thee under the figtree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater

things than these. 51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and

descending upon the Son of man. CHAP. II. 1 Christ turneth water into wine, 12 departeth

into Capernaum and Jerusalem, 14 and purgeth the temple.

A ND the third day there was a marriage in Cama of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there. 2 And both Jesus was called, and his disci-

ples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wice, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do & 6 And there were set there six water-pots

of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firking a-piece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the water-

pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim

8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and know not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew.) the governor of the feast

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which i worse; but thou hast kept the good wine until

DOW. 11 This beginning of miracles did Jesus in

Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him. 12 ¶ After this he went down to Capernaum.

he, and his mother, and his brothren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many

13 ¶ And the Jews' passover was at hand, 14 And found in the temple those that sold

oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers 15 And when he had made a scourge of

small -rds. he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be out the changers' money, and overthrew the lifted up;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's

house an house of merchandise. 17 And his disciples remembered that it was

written. The zeal of thine house hath eaten me

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeinz

that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear

it up in three days? 21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them: and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast-day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which

he did. 24 But Jesus did not commit himself unto

them, because he knew all men; 25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man.

CHAP. III. 1 Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necesstry of re-

generation. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. THERE was a man of the Pharisees, named

Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews 2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be

with him. 3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old! can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water, and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must

be born again. 8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and

thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him. How can these things be !

10 Jesus answered and said unto him, thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these

11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye of heavenly things?

but he that came down from beaven, even the Son of man, which is in heaven.

14 % And as Moses lifted up the serpent is

15 That whosever believeth in him should

not perish, but have eternal life. 16 T For God so loved the world, that he ave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

17 For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world

through him might be saved. 18 ¶ He that believeth on him is not can demned; but he that believeth not is con-

demned already; because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of

19 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were

evil. 20 For every one that doeth evil bateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds

should be reproved. 21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest that

they are wrought in God.

22 ¶ After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea: and there he

tarried with them, and baptized. 23 ¶ And John also was baptizing in Enon. near to Salim, because there was much water there; and they came, and were baptize

ed: 24 For John was not yet cast into prison.

25 Then there arose a question between some of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying. 26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond

Jordan, to whom thou bearest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him 27 John raswered and said, A man can re-

reive nothing, except it be given him from 28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent

before him. 29 He that bath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy there-

fore is fulfilled. 30 He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth; he that cometh from heaven is above all

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testi-

33 He that bath received his testimony bath set to his seal that God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

35 The Father loveth the Son, and bath iven all things into his hand.

36 He that believeth in the Son bath everbelieve not, how shall ye believe if I tell you lasting life; and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth 13 And no man bath ascended up to heaven, on him.

CHAP. IV. I Christ talketh with a moman of Samaria; Tet.

ST. JOHN. a nones of Sameria.

h with les marvel. 31 Christ's real for 43 He healeth the ruler's son.

refore, the Lord knew how the s had heard that Jesus made and disciples than John,

lesus himself baptized not, but

udea, and departed again into

ist needs go through Samaria. neth he to a city of Samaria, Sychar, near to the parcel of cob gave to his son Joseph.

b's well was there. Jesus therearied with his journey, sat thus ad it was about the sixth hour. ieth a woman of Samaria to draw gaith unto her. Give me to

sciples were gone away unto the

·at.) h the woman of Samaria unto t that thou, being a Jew, askest which am a woman of Samaria ! ave no dealings with the Samari-

wered and said unto her. If thou ft of God, and who it is that saith ne to drink; thou wouldest have

nence then hast thou that living | joice together.

greater than our father Jacob, the well, and drank thereof himuldren, and his cattle !

nswered and said unto her, inketh of this water shall thirst

ocver driftketh of the water ve him, shall never thirst; but I shall give him, shall be in him er springing up into everlusting

nan saith unto him, Sir, give me nat I thirst not neither come own word;

h unto her, Go, call thy husband,

ian answered and said, I have no us said unto her, Thou hast well husband:

hast had five husbands, and he ow hast is not thy husband: in

nan saith unto him, Sir, I peru art a prophet.

rs workhipped in this mountain; that in Jerusalem is the place for they also went unto the feast. ght to worship.

h unto her, Woman, believe me. th, when ye shall neither in this yet at Jerusalem, worship the

nip ye know not what: we know

hour cometh, and now is, when appears shall worship the Father a truth: for the Father seeketh signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

Spirit: and they that worship down ere my child die. ship him in spirit and in truth.

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee and he. 27 T And upon this came his disciples, and

marvelled that he talked with the woman; yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her? 28 The woman then left her water-pot, and

went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him sught to

34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to co the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh barvest : Behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; and he would have given thee for they are white already to harvest.

36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, nan saith unto him, Sir, thou and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both o draw with, and the well is he that soweth, and he that reapeth, may reand gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both

37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye be-stowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that

ever I did. 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they be sought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And many more believed, because of his

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Savjour of the world.

43 ¶ Now after two days he departed thence. and went into Galilee.

44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Galilee. the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast:

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at

Capernaum. 47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and hip: for salvation is of the besought him that he would come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of

48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come

50 Jesus saith unto him. Go thy way; thy

son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went

his way.
51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left bim

53 So the father-knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This is again the second miracle that Jerus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

CHAP. V. I Jesus on the sabbath-day cureth him that was discased eight and thirty years: 10 the Jens cavil, and persecute him for it.

A FTER this there was a feast of the Jews;

and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

2 Now there is at Jerusalem, by the sheepmarket, a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue, Bethesda, having five porches.

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the

moving of the water.

4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: who toever then first, after the troubling of the water, stepped in, was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had

an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole !

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy

bed, and walk.

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 T The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath-day; it is not law-

ful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.
12 Thed asked they him, What man is that

which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterwards Jesus Andeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come

unto thee. 15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath-day.

17 T But Jesus answered them, My Father

worketh bitherto, and I work.

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the abbath, but said also that God was his Eather, making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jesus, and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

20 For the Father leveth the Son, and showeth him all things that himself doeth: and he will show him greater works than these, that

ye may marvel.
21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

23 For the Father judgeth no man; but bath

committed all judgment unto the Son :

23 That all men should benour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son, honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you. He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, bath everiasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death wato life.

25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that

hear shall live.

26 For as the Futher hath life in himself, so hath he given to the Son to have life in him-

self; 27 And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of

28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall

hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth: They that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of dampation.

30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just: because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

31 If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 ¶ There is another that beareth witness

of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness

unto the truth. 34 But I receive not testimony from man;

but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and a shining light : and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his

light. 36 T But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father liath

given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent 37 And the Father himself which hath sent

me hath horne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you; for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

39 T Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

4) I receive not honour from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you

ne in my Father's name, and! not: if another shall come in afraid.

im ye will receive.
ye believe, which receive hoother, and seek not the honour land whither they went. m God only?

link that I will accuse you to ere is one that accuseth you, whom ye trust.

re believed Moses, ye would ne : for he wrote of me.

believe not his writings, how : my words?

CHAP. VI.

i five thousand: 26 he reproveth arers of his word, 35 and de-If to be the bread of life.

e things Jesus went over the sea , which is the sea of Tiberlas. multitude followed him, behis miracles which he did on diseased.

went up into a moustain, and h his disciples.

ssover, a feast of the Jews, was

esus then lifted up his eyes, and arany come unto him, he saith nence shall we buy bread, that

he said to prove him: for he hat he would do.)

cred him, Two hundred pennyis not sufficient for them, that em may take a little.

disciples, Andrew, Simon Peaith unto him, ad here, which bath five barleysmall fishes: but what are they

said. Make the men sit down. much grass in the place. So n, in number about five thou-

took the leaves; and when nks, he distributed to the disciisciples to them that were set wise of the fishes as much as

r were filled, he said unto his r up the fragments that remain, lost.

they gathered them together. baskets with the fragments of loaves, which remained over

e men, when they had seen Jesus did, said, This is of a et that should come into the

them that had eaten.

esus therefore perceived that ne and take him by force to ng, he departed again into a if alone.

even was sow come, his disciunto the sea,

ed into a ship, and went over Capernaum: and it was now should lose nothing; but should raise it up was not come to them.

nd drawing nigh unto the ship : | day. raid

20 But he with unto them, It is I; be sot

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship : and immediately the ship was at the

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea. saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone:

23 (Howbelt, there came other boats from Tiberias, nigh unto the place where they aid eat bread, after that the Lord had given

thanks:

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou bither?

26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you. Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

30 They said therefore noto him. What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee! what dost thou work!

31 Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from

beaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven, but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, ever-

more give us this bread.

35 And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life : he that cometh to me shall never hunger: and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

-36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

37 All that the Father giveth me, shall come

to me: and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.
38 For I cause down from heaven, not to

do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. 39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he bath given me, I

again at the last day.

a arose, by reason of a great

40 And this is the will of him that sent
me, that every one which seeth the Son,
ey had rowed about five and and believeth on him, may have everiastfurlongs, they see Jesus walk- ing life: and I will raise him up at the last

41 The Jews then murmured at him, be-

cause he said. I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jesus the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto

them, Murmur not among yourselves.

44 No man can come to me, except the Father which bath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that both heard, and bath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen the Futher, save he which is of God, he hath seen the

Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto yeu, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

48 I am that bread of life. 49 Your fathers did eat manna in the wil-

derness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which cometh down from beaven, that a man may eat thereof, and

not die. 51 I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread. he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the

life of the world. 52 The Jews therefore strove among themelves, saying, How can this man give us his

flesh to eat?

53 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

54 Whose eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, bath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

56 He that eateth my flesh, and drink-eth my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

57 As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, even

he shall live by me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat mamma, and are dead. He that eateth of this bread

shall live for ever. 59 These things said he in the synagogue, as

he taught in Capernaum

60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard say-ing; who can hear it?

61 When Jesus knew in himself that his dis-

elples murmured at it, he said unto them,

Doth this offend you?

62 What and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before? 63 It is the spirk that quickeneth; the flesh

profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, That no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.
66 T From that itsee many of his disciples

went back, and walked no more with him.

67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away !

58 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

69 Ard we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ the Son of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen

you twelve, and one of you is a devil? 71 He spake of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII.

1 Jesus reproveth his kinsmen, 10 goeth unto the feast of tabernacles, 14 teacheth in the temple. 40 Divers opinions of Christ. 45 The Pharieces are anory at their officers, and at Nicodemus. FTER these things Jesus walked in Ga-

hiles: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at

band 3 His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou

4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly: if thou do these things, show thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in

6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.
7 The world cannot hate you; but me it

hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil. 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full

9 When he had said these words unto them,

he abode still in Galilee. 10 T But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not open-

ly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast,

and said, Where is he! 12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him; for some said,

He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. 13 Howbeit, no man spake openly of him

for fear of the Jews.

14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast, Jesus

went up into the temple and taught 15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How

knoweth this man letters, having never learned? 16 Jesus answered them and said, My dog-

trine is not mine, but his that sent me.

17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or

whether I speak of myself. 18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteous-

ness is in him. 19 Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered and said, Thou

hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee? 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, L have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Mores therefore gave unto you circumeision. (not because it is of Moses, but of the | ye also deceived ! fathers,) and ye on the sabbath-day circumcise

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken, are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the to Jesus by night, being one of them.) salibath-day!

24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 7 hen said some of them of Jerusalem, Is

not t! he whom they seek to kill? 26 list io, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed

that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit, we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth

whence he is.

28 Then cried Jesus in the temple, as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.

29 But I know him: for I am from him, and be bath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him; but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said. When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this was hath done?

32 T The Pharisess heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jesus unto them. Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.

34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.

35 Then said the Jews among themselve

Whither will he go, that we shall not find him! will be go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles !

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me? and, Where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of

living water.

39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive : for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that

Jesus was not yet glorified.)
40 ¶ Many of the people, therefore, when
they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is

the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said. Shall Christ come out of Galilee ?

42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the

town of Beth-lehem, where David was ! 43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharinces. Are 48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Phari-

sees, belleved on him?

49 But this people, who knoweth not the

law, are cursed. 50 Nicodemus saith unto them. (he that cares

51 Doth our law judge any man bear him, and know what he doeth!

52 They answered and said unto him. Art thou also of Galilee! Search, and look: for out of Calilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Christ delivereth the woman taken in edtery: 12 he preachelk kimself the hight of tre world, and justific th his doctrine.

ESUS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him: and he sat down and taugis them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought upto him a woman taken in adultery; and when

they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now Meses in the law commanded us,

that such should be stened; but what savest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stoored down, and with his finger wrote on the ground,

as though he heard them not. 7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that

is without ain among you, let him first cast a stone at ber.

8 And again he steeped down, and wrote an the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last : and Jesus was left nione, and the woman stand-

ing in the midst. 10 When Jesus bad lifted up himself, and sew none but the woman, he said unto her, Women,

where are those thine so men hath no man

condemned thee ! 11 She said. No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and

sin no more 12 T Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall

have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him.

Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true. 14 Jesus answered and said usto them,

Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

15 Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. 16 And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that

17 It is also written in your law, that the

testimony of two men is true. 18 I am one that bear witness of myself.

an The officers answered, Neverman spake and the Father that sent me, beareth witness of me.

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Pather! Jesus answered. Ye neither know me nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should

have known my Father also.

20 These words spake Jesus in the treasury s he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him: for his hour was not yet come.

21 Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sina: whither I go ye cannot come.

22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go ye cannot come:

23 And he said unto them, Ye are from beseath; I am from above : ye are of this world;

I am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, That we shall die in your sins; for if ye believe not that I

am he, ye shall die in your sins.

26 Then said they unto him, Who art thou! And Jesus saith unto them, Even the same that

I said unto you from the beginning. 26 I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Pather.

28 Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father bath taught me, I speak these things.

29 And he that sent me is with me: the Father bath not left me alone; for I do always houreth me, of whom ye say, That he is your those things that please him.

30' As he spake these words, many believed

on him. 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him. If ye continue in my word, then

are ye my disciples indeed;
32 And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

33 ¶ They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man:

how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am Fay unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

35 And the servant abideth not in the house for ever; but the Son abideth ever.

36 If the Son therefore shall make you free,

ye shali be free indeed. 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed: but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father. 39 They answered and said unto him, Abra-

am is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the rorks of Abraham.

40 But now ye seek to kill me, a man that ath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father. Then raid they to him, We be not born of fornica-

tion; we have one Father, even God. 42 Jesus said unto them, If God were your father, ye would love me: for I proceeded brth and came from God; neither came L of myself, but he sent me.

43 Why do ye not understand my speech? enen because ye cannot hear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a mur-derer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

45 And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe

47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. 4B Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Fay we not well that thou art a Samaritan.

and hast a devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my raying, he shall never see death. 52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we

know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself 54 Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that ho-

God. 55 Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say I know him not, I shall

be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. 56 Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my

day; and he saw it, and was glad.

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and bast thou seen

Abraham? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by. CHAP. 1X.

1 He that was born blind is restored to sight. 13 He is brought to the Pharisecs: 34 they excommunicate him: 35 Christ receiveth him, and he confesseth Christ.

A ND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him

4 I must works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night symeth, when no

man can work. 5 As long as learn in the world. Lam the light of the world.

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay:

7 And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Shoam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) is excommunicated by the Pharing.

Me that was born blind He went his way, therefore, and washed, and [God, and doeth his will, him he bear.

came seeing. 8 The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind,

said. Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him : but he said, I am Ac.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were

thine eyes opened? 11 He answered and said, A man that is called

Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he?

He said, I know not

13 They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind 14 And it was the sabbath-day when Jesus

made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Pharisees also asked him, how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do sec

16 Therefore said some of the Pharisees. This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the subbath-day. Others said, How can a man that is a singer do such miracles! And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again. What

sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thins eyes? He said, He is a prophet. 18 But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been hind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, in this your son, who ye say was born blind! How then

doth he now see!

20 His parents answered them, and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

2) But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age, ask him; he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the

symagogue. 33 Pherefore said his parents, He is of age,

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner:

25 He answered and said. Whether he be a sinner or no. I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Thea said they to him again, What did be

to thee! how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you atready, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again ! will ye also be his disciples ? 28 Theo they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple, & it we are Moses' disciples:

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this follow, we know and from whence tereth the sheep, he is.

30. The man answered and said unto them, Why, herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and get he bath opened mine eyes.

successive it any man be a worshipper of sheep.

32 Since the world began was it not ker that any man opened the eyes of one that ve born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he coul: A nothing.

34 They amwered and said unto :: Thou wast altogether born in sine, an. _
thou teach us? And they cast him out.
35 Jesus beard that they had cast him o.

and when he had found him, he said unto he Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

38 He answered and said, Who is he, Lerthat I might believe on him?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast beseen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. worshipped him. 39 ¶ And Jesus said, For judgment I am cominto this world; that they which see not me:

see, and that they which see maight be ma.blind. 49 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto a ...

Are we blind also? 41 Jesus said unto them. If yo were blind, y should have no sin: but now ye say, We see

therefore your sin remaineth

CHAP. X.

1 Christ is the door, and the good shepters 25 he proveth by his works that he is Christ VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He tar entereth not by the door into the sheet fold, but climbeth up some other way, the sare is a thief and a robber.

2 But he that entereth is by the door is the

shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice; and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but

will flee from him : for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but

they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verity, I say unto you, I am the door of the

sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not bear them

9 Lam the door: by me if any man enter in he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and

and pasture.

10 The thief cometh net but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am some that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd; the good shep

herd giveth his life for the sheep.
12 But he that is an bireling, and not the

shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf eatcheth them, and scat-

13 The hireling fleath, because he is an hire-

ling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine

15 As the Father knoweth me, even so know "I Now we know that God beareth not I the Futher: and I lay down my life for the

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take

it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself: I have power to key it down, and I have power to take it again. This comand I have power to take it again. This mandment have I received of my Father.

19 T There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings

20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad: Why hear ye him?
21 Others said, These are not the words of him that buth a devil: Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the feast of

the dedication, and it was winter. 23 And Jesus walked in the temple in Solo-

mon's porch.

24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him. How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us

plainly.

25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Fa-

ther's name, they bear witness of me:
26 But ye believe not; because ye are not

of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know

them, and they follow me:

28 And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand:

29 My Father, which gave them me, is realer than all; and none is able to pluck

them out of my Pather's hand. 30 I and my Pather are one. 31 Things the Jews took up stones again to

stone lim.

32 Jesus answered them, Many good works theless, let us 20 unto him. have I showed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

33 The Jews answered him, seying, For a good work we stone thee not, but for blasphemy: and because that thou, being a man, he had lain in the grave four days already. makest thyself God.

34 Jesus answered them. It it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

35 If he called them gods, unto whem the

word of God came, and the scriptura cannot be broken:

36 Say ye of him, when the Father bath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blambanesh; because I said, I am the Son of God? 37 If I do not the works of my Bather, be-

Heve me net

38 But is I de, though ye believe not me, believe the works; that ye may know and beheve that the Father is in me, and I in him.

39 Therefore they sought again to take him; but he escaped out of their hand.

and And went away again beyond Jordan, and And went away again beyond Jordan, into the place where John at first bantized; and there he abode.

41 And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle : but all things that John spake of this man were true.

42 And many believed on him there. CHAP XI

L Christ reseeth Langrus: 47 The priests a Pherisese compile against him

NOW a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with cintment, and wiped his fect with

her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) Therefore his sisters sent unto him,

saving. Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 When Jesus heard that, he said, This

sickness is not unto death. but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby

5 Now Jesus loved Marths, and her sister. and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that he was

sick, he about two days still in the same place where he was.

7 Then after that saith he to his disciples. Eet us go into Judea again.

8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again !

9 Jesus answered. Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

10 But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

1) These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth : but I go that I may awake him out of sleen.

12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep

he shall do well. 13 Howbeit. Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of

rest in sleep. 14 Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dend

16 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; never-

16 Phen, said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him

17 Then when Jesus came, he found that

18 (Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem,

about fifteen (urlongs off.)

19 And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their

brother. 20 Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but

Mary sat still in the bouse. 2) Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord. if

thou hadst been here, my brother had not died: 22 But Eknow, that even now, whatsoever

thou wilt ask of God, God will give if thee

23. Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall

rise again.

24 Marthe saith unto him, I know that he

25. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me:

though he were dead, yet shall he live :
26 And whoseever liveth and believeth in.

me shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord, I be-lieve that thou art the Christ, the Son of Gods. which should come into the world.

28 And when she had so said, she wegt, beer

s come, and calleth for thee heard that, she arose quick-

was not yet come into the hat place where Martha met

ien which were with her in mforted her, when they saw

e up hastily, and went out, ying, She goeth unto the fary was come where Jesus

, she fell down at his feet, Lord, if thou hadat been had not died. therefore saw her weeping,

Where have ye laid him? that they might take him n, Lord, come and see.

e Jews. Behold how he loved

of them said, Could not this

ore again groaning in hime grave. It was a cave, and sat at the table with him.

Take ye away the stone. of him that was dead, suith by this time he stinketh: lead four days

pto her, Said I not upto thee,

ook away the stone from the dead was laid. And Jesus

s, and said, Father, I thank of heard me. v that thou hearest me al-

ie of the people which stand they may believe that thou e thus had spoken, he cried

Lazarus, come forth. was dead came forth, bound h grave-clothes: and his face with a napkin. Jesus saith the dead.

him, and let him go. of the Jews which came to they might put Lazarus also to death; een the things which Jesus II Because that by reason of him many of een the things which Jesus

them went their ways to the

hered the chief priests and council, and said. What do

doeth many miracles. im thus alone, all men will and the Romans shall come

th our place and nation. them samed Caiuphas, being at same year, said unto them.

ion perith not.

ike he not of himself: but heiat year, he prophesied that for the mation;

talber together in one the

lary her sister secretly, say-ichildren of God that were scattered abroad. 53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

54 Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his

disciples. 55 ¶ And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand; and many went out of the country up

to Jerumlem before the passover, to purify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the tem-ple, What think ye! that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phao weeping which came with risees had given a commandment, that if any the spirit, and was croubled, man knew where he were, he should shew it,

> CHAP. XII. l Jerus excuseth Mary anoiating his feel: 12 He ridelh into Jerusalem.

THEN Jesus, six days before the passover, came to Bethany, where Lazarus wa-, ed the eyes of the blind, which had been dead, whom he raised from even this man should not the dead.

2 There they made him a supper, and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that

3 Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spirenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her bair: and the house was filled with the odour of the

ointment. 4 Then raith one of his disciples, Judas ladest believe, thou shouldest carlot, Simon's son, which should betray him.

5 Why was not this cintment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the

bag, and bare what was put therein.
7 Then said Jesus, Let ther alone: against
the day of my burying hat she kept this.
8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ve have not always.

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there; and they came. not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from

10 9 But the chief priests consulted, that

the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.
12 T On the next day much people that old them what things Jesus were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

13 Took branches of palm-trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Rosanna : Bleesed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jesus, when he had found a young

ass, sat thereon; as it is written,
15 Fear not, daughter of Sica : behold, thy King cometh, sitting on at ass's cult.

16 These things understood not his disciples

rthat it is expedient for us, at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, and die for the people, and then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these

things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Eazanus out of his grave, and r that sation only. But that raised him from the dead, bare second.

18 For this cause the people aim

this miracle.

19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail no-

thing ! behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaids of Gaillee, and di aired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

22 Philip cometh, and telleth Andrew; and again, Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 7 And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

25 He that loveth his life shall lose it: and be that batech his life in this world shall keep

it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant he: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

27 Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say! Father, save me from this bour: but

for this cause came I unto this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. Then carue there a voice from heaven, saying, I have

both glorified *ii*, and will glorify *ii* again.

29 The people therefore that stood by, and beard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jesus answered and said, This voice

came not because of me, but for your sakes 31 Now is the judgment of this world; now

shall the prince of this world be cast out. 32 And I, if I be lifted up from the earth,

will draw all men unto me 33 (This he said, signifying what death he

should die.) 34 The people answered him, We have

heard out of the law that Christ abideth for eyer: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of man?

35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you: walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not vhither he goeth.

36 While ye have light, believe in the light, that we may be the children of light. The e things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

37 ¶ But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on

him. 38 That the saying of Essias the prophet

might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report! and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

29 Therefore they could not believe, be-cause that Esains said again.

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their oves, nor understand with their heart, and he converted, and I should bear them.

41 These things said Esaiss, when he saw

his glory, and spake of him.
42 T Nevertheless, among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the For I have given you an example, that the Pharisece they sid not confess him, lest ye should do as I have done to you.

they should be put out of the symmetry :

him, for that they heard that he had done! 43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

44 ¶ Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

45 And he that seeth me, seeth him that seat me.

46 I am come a light into the world, that whosever believeth on me should not abide in durkness.

47 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

49 For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a com mandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

CHAP. XIII. I Jesus mashelk his disciples' feet, 14 and ex-horteth them to humility and charity.

TOW before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the

2 And supper being ended, (the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him,)

3 Jesus knowing that the Father bad given

all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God; 4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his

garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. 5 After that he poureth water into a bason,

and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered and said unto him. What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him. If I was b thee not, thou hast no part with me

9 Simon Peter with unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my

10 Jesus suith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wish his feet, but is clean

every whit: and ye are clean, but not all Il For he knew who should betray him;

therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.
12 So after he had washed their feet, and

had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you !

13 Ye call me Master, and Lord: and ye ay well; for so } am.

le H I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet;

M. Verily, verily, I my unto you, The see

vant is not greater than his Lord; neither be that is sent greater than he that sent him.

ye do them.

18 ¶ I speak not of you all; I know whom I have chosen: but, that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath listed up his heel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it come, that when it is come to pass, ye may believe that

I am ite.

- 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me.
- 21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily. verily, I say unto you, That one of you shall betrav me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

24 Fimon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto lum, Lord, who is it !

26 Jesus answered. He it is to whom I shall rive a sop, when I have dipped it. And, when he had dipped the rop, he gave if to Judas Is-

ear.ot. the son of Simon. 27 And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him. That thou doest.

do quickly.

28 Now no man at the table knew for what

intent he spake this unto him.

- 23 For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.
- 30 He then having received the sop, went immediately out : and it was night.
- 31 T Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Sou of man glorified, and God is glerified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straight-

way glorify him.

33 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and, as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ya cannot come; so now I say to you.

34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have leve one to another.

36 T Simon Peter said unte him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou caust not follow me mow; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter said unto him. Lerd, why cannot I follow thee now ! Lwill lan down my life for

thy sake.

38 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow till thou Mast denied me thrice.

CHAP. XIV.

? Christ comforteth his disciples; professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life. E'l not your heart be troubled; ye he-

A lieve in God, believe also in me.

2 In my Father's house are many me if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. 17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you. I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also 4 And whither I go ye know, and the way

ve know. 5 Thomas said unto him. Lord. we know

not whither thou goest; and how can we keethe way ! 6 Jesus saith unto him. Lam the way, and

the truth, and the life : no man cometic or .. the Father, but by me. 7 It ye had known me, ye should have known

my Father also: and from henceforth we know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, show us the. Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jesus saith unto him. Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me. Philip! he that hath seen me, hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou them, bueus the Father!

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The worre that I speak unto you I speak not of myselt: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he does a the works.

li Believe me that I am in the Father, as it the Father in me : or else believe me for the

very works' sake. 12 Verily, verily, I say unto you. He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall

he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. 13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name.

that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If we shall ask any thing in my name, I

will do il.

15 ¶ L ye leve me, keep my commandments:

18 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever:

17 Eren the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither kneweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you and shall be in

18 I will not leave you comfortless; I will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world weth me no more : but ye see me : because i live, ye shall live also

20 At that day ye shall know that I com inmy Father, and ye in me, and L in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth thorn, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be laved of my Father, and I will lave him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas swith unto him, (not Iscariot.) Lord, how is it that they wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not upto the world?

23 Jesus auswered and said unto him, If a man love me, he willkeep my words; and my Faiher will love him, and we will come unto blus, and make our shode with him

24 He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings; and the word which ye hear is not

Direc, but the Father's which seat me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you. being jet presentaith you

25 But the Comforter, which is the Holy should remain; that whetsoever ye shall ask Chost, whom the Father will send in my name, of the Father in my name, he may give it the shall teach you all things, and bring all you things to your remembrance, whatsoever 1 have said unto you.

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not us the world giveth, give I unto Let not your heart be troubled, neither

let it be afraid

28 Ye have beard how I said anto you. I go world, but I have chosen you a away, and come agata unto you. If ye loved therefore the world hatet you me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go 20 Remember the word that I unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might will keep yours also.

39 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: nothing in me.

believe.

31 But that the world may know that I have the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go bence.

CHAP. XV. The mutual love between Christ and his mem-

bers, under the parable of the vine.
AM the true vine, and my Father is the hus-

2 Every branch is me that heareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more iruit.

Now ye are clean through the word which

I have spoken unto you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it ye have been with me from the beginning. abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: he that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a brauch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be

done unto you.

8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples

9 As the Father bath loved me, so have I

loved you: continue ye in my love. 10 If ye keep my commendments, ye shall

abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his Jove.

Il These things have I speken unte you that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 Phis is my commandment, That ye leve

one another, as I have loved you

13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

14 Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever

I command you.

15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have cho-

17 These things I command you, that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hates you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would

love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, 20 Remember the word that I said unto you,

The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you: if they have kept my saying, they

21 But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not

for the prince of this workl cometh, and hath him that sent me 22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no

cloak for their sin.

23 He that hateth me, hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had in: but now have they both seen and bated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law,

They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Pather, cres the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because

CHAP. XVI.

Christ comforteth his disciples against tribula-tion, by the promise of the Holy Ghost. WHESE things have I spoken unto you.

that ye should not be offended. 2 They shall put you out of the synegogues:

yea, the time cometh, that whosever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

3 And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things ! said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you

5 But now I go my way to him that sent me: and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless, I tell you the truth: It is expedient for you that I go away : for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come untoyon; but if I depart I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the warld of sin, and of righteoumess, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13. Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth. sen you, and ordered you, that ye should is come, he will guide you into all truth go and bring furth fruit, and that your fruit for he abali not speak of himself; but when soever he shall hear, that shall be speak: and he will show you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me : for he shall receive

of mine, and shall show if unto you.

15 All things that the Father hath are mine :

therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall show if unto you.

16 A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me; because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me; and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said, therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said viito them. Do yo thee before the world was inquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and we shall not see me: ma ?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sor-ther row shall be turned into joy.

21 A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come; but as soon as the is delivered of the child, the remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is thou dilst end me. born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall re-

joice, and your joy no man taketh from you.
23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing:
Yerily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever
ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your

joy may be full.

25 These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverts, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 At that day ye shall ask in my name: and

I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father I speat in the world, that they might have my

27 For the Father himself loveth you, hecause we have loved me, and have believed that

1 came out from God. 28 I came forth from the Father, and am

come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest theu plainly, and speakest no pro-

verb. 30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all

things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now be-Neva

32 Beheld, the hour cometh, yes, is new come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and vet I am not alone, because the Father is with

30 These things I have spokes unto you. He That they all may be one; as theu, Fa-max is me yo might have peace. Is the world (ther, art in me, and I is thee, that they also ye shall have tribulation; but be of good cheer; may be one is us; that the world may be-38 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. Buthe world I have evercome the world.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him. 6 and to preserve his apostles, it is unity 17 and in truth.

THESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father. nour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee. 2 As thou hast given him power over all

flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And this is life eternal, that they might

know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ whom thou hast sent. 4 I have glorified thee on the earth. I have finished the work which thou gavest me

to do. 5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with

thine own self, with the glory which I had with

6 I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thise and again, a little while, and ye shall see they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me, are of

8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that

9 I pray for them; I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for

they are thine.

10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am giorified in them 11 And now I am no more in the world, but

these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name, those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world. F kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost but the son of perdition; that the scripture might e fulfilled.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things

joy fulfilled in themselves.

14 I have given them thy word; and the world bath bated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the

world. 15 I pray not that thou shouldest take themout of the world, but that theu shouldest keep

them from the evil 16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through the truth; the

word is truth. 18 As thou hast sent me into the world.

even so have I also sent thom into the world. 19 And for their sakes I sanctify myself.

that they also might be sanctified through the truth

29 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word.

lieve that thou hast seat me-

22 And the glory which thou gavest me I | door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this have given them; that they may be one, even man's disciples! He saith, I am not. as we are one:

23 1 in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast

loved them, as thou hast loved me. 24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou

hast given me be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.

25 O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

CHAP. XVIII

1 Judas betrayeth Christ. Peter denieth him. 28 Jesus is arraigned before Pilate.

HEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place; for Jesus oft-times resorted

thither with his disciples. 3 Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Phari-

sees, cometh thither with lantern and torches, and weapons. 4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said

unto them, Whom seck ye? 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am Ac. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am Ac, they went backward and fell to the

ground. 7 Face asked he them again. Whom seek ye?

And they said, Jesus of Nazafeth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am If therefore ye seek me, let these go their

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which

he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. 10 Then Simon Peter, having a sword, drew

b. and smote the high priest's servant, and cut of his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it!
12 Then the band, and the captain,

officers of the Jews, took Jesus, and bound

13 And led him away to Annas first : (for he was father-in-law to Calaphas, which was the high priest that same year.)

14 Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man

should die for the people. 15 T And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was

that kept the door, and brought in Peter. 17 Them saith the damsel that kept the

18 And the servants and others stoofthere. who had made a fire of coals, (for it was cold,

and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed him-elf. 19 T The high priest then asked Jesus of his

disciples, and of his doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort: and in secret have I said nothing.

21 Why askest thou me! ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold,

they know what I said. 23 And when he had thus spoken, one of the

officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? 23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken

evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why smitest thou me?

24 (Now Annas had sent him bound unto

Caiaphas the high priest.) 25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed him-

self: they said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples ? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest (being Lis kinsman whose ear Peter cut off) saith,

Did not I see thee in the garden with him? 27 Peter then denied again; and immediately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment-hall, lest they should be detiled; but that

they might eat the passever. 29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said.

What accusation bring ye against this man ! 30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a maicfactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him. and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he

should die. 33 Then Pilate entered into the judgmenthall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him.

Art thou the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of

me 1 35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew! Thine

own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me. What hast thou done? 26 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of

this world. If my kingdom were of this world. then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a King then! Jesus asswered, Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth! And when he had said this he went out again knows unto the high priest, and spake unto her justs the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in

him no fault *et ell.* 38 But ye have a custom, that I should Christ's arraignment,

release unto you one at the passover; will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of

the Jews? 40 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

I Christ is securged, crowned with thorns. beaten and crucified: 28 he dieth, 38 and is

buried. THEN Pilate therefore took Jesus, and

scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns. and put it on his head, and they put on him a

purple robe, 3 And said, Hall, King of the Jews! and they amore him with their hands.

4 Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold. I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in

5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man!

6 When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them. Take

him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he

made himself the Son of God. 8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that say-

ing, he was the more afraid: 9 And went again into the judgment-hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But

Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? Knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to

release thee? 11 Jesus answered. Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given

thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee bath the greater sin. 12 And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If

thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cesar.

13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that maying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the

14 And it was the preparation of the pass-over, and about the sixth hour; and he saith

unto the Jews, Behold your King! 15 But they cried out, Away with Aim, away with Aim, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led him away.

17 And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a scull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha;

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the

19 T And Pilate wrote a title, and put if on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city : and it was written in Hebre ... and Greek, and Latin. 21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the

Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, What I have written, I

have written. 23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucitied Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part, and also his roat : now the coat was without seam, woren

from the top throughout. 24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did car lots. These things therefore the soldiers

did. 25 T Now there stood by the cross of Jenus his mother, and his mother's sister. Mary the

wife of Cleophes, and Mary Magdalene 26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, Aim, crucify Aim. Pilate saith unfo them, Take and the disciple standing by whom he loved, ye him, and crucify Aim: for I find no fault in he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy

son! 27 Then mith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.

28 ¶ After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scrip-

ture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. 29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put if upon hyssop, and put if to his mouth

30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bewed his head, and gave up the ghost.

31 The Jews therefore because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was an high-day.) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they

might be taken away. 32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was

crucified with him. 33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw.

judgment-seat, in a place that is called the that he was dead already, they brake not his Pavement, but in the Hobrew, Gabbatha. 34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out

blood and water. 35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith

true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done, that the acrip-ture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 ¶ And after this Joseph of Arimathea, (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews,) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore and took the body of Jesus.

29 And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night.) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.

wound it in linen clothes with the spices as the bled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus, and manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now in the place where he was crucified

there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet unto them Als hands and his side.

42 There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews' preparation-day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX 1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre, 3 and Peter and John. 24 The incredulity of Thomas. THE first day of the week cometh Mary

Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepuichre.

2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepuichre, and we know not where they have laid him. 3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other

disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the se pulchre.

5 And he, stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie.

7 And the napkin that was about his head not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped to-

gether in a place by itself. 8 Then went in also that other disciple,

which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. 9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto

their own bome. 11 ¶ But Mary stood without at the sepulchre, weeping: and, as she wept, she stooped

down, and looked into the sepulchre, 12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet,

where the body of Jesus had lain.

13 And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And when she had thus said, she turned horself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew

not that it was Jesus.

15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She; supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, If thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him

16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which

is to say, Master. 17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for

I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors bimon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he 691

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and were shut where the disciples were assemstood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the

Holy Ghost. 23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are re-

his name.

mitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. 24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve, call-

ed Didymus, was not with them when Jesus

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except 1 shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 T And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto

27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach bither thy band, and thrust 4 into my side : and be not faithless, but believing.

28 And Thomas answered and said unto him.

My Lord, and my God. 29 Jesus saith unte him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have be-

30 ¶ And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not

written in this book: 31 But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God: and that believing ye might have life through

CHAP. XXI. Christ appeareth again to his disciples: 18 He foretelleth Peter's death,

FTER these things Jesus shewed himself A again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Simon Peter suith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship im-mediately; and that night they caught nothing

4 But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

5 Then Jesus saith unto them. Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when ked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

ship, (for they were not far from land, but as my sheep it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 As soon then as they were come to land,

thereon, and bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish

which ye have now caught.

11 Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three; and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jesus saith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples duret ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and

giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples after that he

was risen from the dead.

15 T So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jones, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; then knowest that I love thee. He saith to thee? unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, ros of Jones, lovest thou me? He saith know that his testimony is true.

unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unt him, Feed my sheep.

girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was na- | time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him. Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest 8 And the other disciples came in a little that I love thee. Jesus saith unto bim. Feed

18 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young thou girdeds thy self. and walledst whither thou wouldest; but when the they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy har -. and another shall gird thee, and carry thre

whither thou wouldest not. 19 This spake he, signifying by death he should glorify God. And wh Aud when he

had spoken this, he saith unto him. Follow 20 Then Peter, turning alout, secth the die

ciple whom Jesus loved following: which ai-> leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Peter seeing him, saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man do ?

22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what'is that to thee! folior

thou me. 23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die : yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; bat if I will that he tarry till I come, what is that

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things; and we

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be 17 He saith unto him the third time, Si- written every one, I suppose that even the mon, son of Jones, lovest thou me? Peter was world itself could not contain the books that grieved, because he said unto him the third should be written. Amen.

The ACTS of the APOSTLES.

CHAP. 1.

1 A repetition of part of Christ's history after his passian. 9 Of his ascension.

THE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

2 Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments upto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 And being assembled together with them,

commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of

5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be haptized with the Holy Ghost not

many days beace.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou Mary, the mother of Jesus, and with his bre at this time restore again the kingdom of Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the termost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked steadlastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood

by them in white apparel;
11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? This sawe Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaver, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.
12 Then returned they unto Jerusalem, from

the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusa-

lem a sabbath-day's journey.

13 And when they were come in they went up into an upper room, where above both Feter, and James, and John. and An-drew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, drew, Philip, and Thomas, parturner, and Matthew, James the sea of Alpheur, and Judas the brother of and Simon Zelotes, and Judas, the breiker of Junes

14 These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and

threa

15 ¶ And in those days, Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the numto know the times, or the seasons which the ber of the names together were about an hundred and twenty,) 16 Men and brethren. This scripture must

Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy be witnesses unto me, both in Jerusalem and Guost by the mouth of David spake before in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the ut-concerning Judea, which was guide to them

that took Jesus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and had, btained part of this ministry. 18 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he lem, be this known unto you, and hearken to

burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels my words: gushed out. 19 And it was known unto all the dwellers

at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms.

Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishoprick let another 21 Wherefore of these men which have com-

panied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, 22 Beginning from the baptism of John. unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us

of his resurrection. 23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and

Matthias. 21 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew

whether of these two thou hast chosen, 25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAP. 11. The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak

divers langunges. ND when the day of Pentecost was fully A come, they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it

filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of

4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues,

as the Spirit gave them utterance.
5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem

Jews, devout men, out of every nation under 6 Now when this was noised abroad, the mul-

titude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. 7 And they were all amazed, and marvelled.

aying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, 10 Parygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and

in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our toggues the wonderful works of Gnd

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, mying one to another, What meaneth

13 Others mocking, said, These men are full of new wine.

14 T But Peter, standing up with the eleven. lifted up his voice, and said unto them. Ye men of Judea, and all we that dwell at Jerusa-

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, (saith God,) I will pour out of my Spirit upon all itesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my

Spirit; and they shall prophesy: 19 And I will show wonders in heaven above,

and signs in the earth beneath; Blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke, 20 The sun shall be turned into darkness,

and the moon into blood, before that great and nonable day of the Lord come: 21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever

shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. 22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you, by miracles, and wonders, and signs, which God did by him in the midst of

you, as ye yourselves also know:
23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have

taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death; because it was ust possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also, my flesh shall

rest in hope: 27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One

to see corruption. 28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with

us unto this day. 30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his

throne: 31 He seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in

hell, neither his flesh did see corruption. 32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof

we all are witnesses. 33 Therefore being by the right hand of

God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens : but he saith himself, The Loan said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, 35 Until I make the foca the foctstool.

602

know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ. 37 T Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter,

and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, What shall we do!

38 Then Peter said upto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ, for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as

many as the Lord our God shall call 40 And with many other words did be testify and exhort, saying, fave yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them e out three thousand

souls.

42 And they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul; and many wonders and signs were done by the

apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every men had

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of beart:

47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church

daily such as should be saved.

CHAP. 111.

2 Peter and John restore a lame man. people are exhorted to repentance 19 The

people are exhorted to rependence.

Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hours of regether into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful,

to ask alias of them that entered into the temple;
3 Who seeing Peter and John about to go

into the temple, asked an alms.

4 And Petal, f stening his eyes upon him, with John, sald, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to

receive something of them. 6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the

name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and 1 7 And he took him by the right hand, and Mited Aim up; and immediately his feet and

ancie-bones received strength. 8 And he leaping up, stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking,

and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking, and

praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto about five thousand.

gether unto them in the porch that is card Solomon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ And when Peter saw ££, he answerunto the people, Ye men of Israel, why manye at this! or why look ye so earnestly ca .

as though by our own power or holiness we and made this man to walk

13 The God of Abraham, and of Issac, and of Jacob, the God of our Fathers, bath glorifhis Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, u denied him in the presence of Pilate, when a was determined to let Aim go.

14 But ye denied the Holy One, and the Jest

and desired a murderer to be granted in

you;

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel ed held Peter and John, all the people ran be

15 And killed the Prince of life, whom 6od bath raised from the dead; whereof we re witnesses. 16 And his name, through faith in his name.

bath made this man strong, whom ye see 224 know: yea, the faith which is by him, hall given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.
17 And now, brethren, I wot that through

ignorance ye did #, as did also your rulers.

18 But those things which God before :-shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, the Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled

19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be converted. that your sins may be blotted out; when to times of refreshing shall come from the pre-

sence of the Lord

20 And he shall send Jesus Christ, which

before was preached unto you: 21 Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which Gol hath spoken by the mouth of all his body prophets since the world began.

22 For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up use you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall my

unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that every seed which will not hear that Prophet, shall be de-

stroyed from among the people.

34 Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel. and those that follow after, as many as have

spoken, have likewise foretold of these days 25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in try seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be

blessed.

26 Unto you first, God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning we every one of you from his iniquities. CHAP. IV.

The rulers imprison Peter and John.

Peter's boldness. 18 They are threatened.

ND as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple,

and the Sadducees, came upon them 2 Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection

from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day : for it was now even-

4 Howbelt, many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was

5 T And it came to pass on the morrow, that

11 And as the lame men which was heal-their rulers, and elders, and soribes,

Chap. v.

6 And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name,

have ye done this?

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and clders of Israel,

9 If we this day he examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth he possessed was his own; but they had all this man stand here before you whole.

II This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of

the corner.

12 Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. 13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing

against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred

among themselves, 16 Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been

done by them, is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny #. 17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they

speak henceforth to no man in this name. 18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, nor teach, in the name

of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God. judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which

we have seen and heard.

21 50 when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing bow they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that which was done

22 For the man was above forty years old on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 T And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief

priests and elders had said unto them. 24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven,

and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is : 25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David, hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

27 For of a truth, against thy holy child Je sus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

28 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and great unto thy servants, that with

all boldners they may speak thy word, 30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

31 ¶ And when they nad prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul; neither said any of them that aught of the things which

things common. 33 And with great power gave the apostles

witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. 34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands

or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold. 35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet:

and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need. 36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted,

The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus,
37 Having land, sold it, and brought the

money, and laid if at the apostles' feet. CHAP.

l Anavias and Sopphira fall down dead. The aposities delivered by an angel.

DUT a certain man named Amanas, with
Sambies his wife

Sapphira his wife, sold a possession 2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain

part, and laid if at the spostles' feet.

3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan dilled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and

to keep back part of the price of the land? 4 While it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? Why bast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but

unto God. 5 And Ananias, hearing these words, fell down, and gave up the ghost : and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was doze, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she

mid, Yea, for so much.
9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it the ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young mea came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

il And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 T And by the hands of the aporties were many signs and wonders wrought aera.

attirt a ter are's serif.

ed to teem call the text common test tiera. la Ann neutrem vers the more notes to

's limited the view brought forth the president subjective and last laste to bed and contacts, that at the least the shadow of Pener.

partition and stempers and of them. is There came and a marriage out of the as they as aim, were mathemed, and

ches must alout une bensamm, bringers at aniera. set New and the whell were tile. THE RESIDENCE WAS THE WORLD DESIGNATION OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PARTY O everr see

If I less the high processes up and all tragities were was bod. What is the seco or the ballacers, and were facel with more

.1 And hid their hands on the spection, and particular te remain profile

If But the areas of the Lord by many more ed the proceedings, and brought thin forth.

بشاعد عجج $20\,{\rm GeV}$ where and specifies the the temple to the

people all the work of this life.

2) And when they make must have enforced communication that they attended and special and the tempor easy in the maximum, and among the execution and het there was trained to be a first that the logical press cream and they are for a first properties from the pressure of the pressur THE PERSON AND AND CAME THE COURTS. toriether, and all the selant of the ethicken of vortay to refler alone for his unitof femals, and seek to the presence to be set them. Sept. 12.

2. But when the officers came, and frame then set at the process, they returned man

ell. 23 Fevens. The reisen train found we shall WATER A SMICK WAS THE RECEIPTS STANDING WITH our pelors the from that when we mad appear of we friend as man within

24 Now where the tips press and the runtake of the female and the class arrests hence these the LES they country at them whereuse the world great

25 Then came use and told them, mying. Behavior, the men whom we just so record are standing in the temple, and beautiful the

M Then west the carries will the effects. and brought them without "whether Ť they feare. The purpose, and they should have POCE SECON.

27 And when they but brought them, they est them before the could...... and the high perest ested them.

25 Saying. Did nic we straitly reminent will that we should not heart in the name. per factorie, and among it being this men's SAME LIPPER TO

25 Then Peter will the other species arsecret and mad, We come to they bed an-Uper Time men.

of the Got of our frinces relief up Jesus. whose as the may printer the state.

2) Has been Got touble will be their hand to se a Prince and a Sarmer, for to to reexcepts to larger and forg women at some And we are my with each of these or too-ME IN STREET THE BY THE WALL WARREN CO. LACT

Eres 20 Them tilk mer turk M 4 When they where that they serve that

the beart, and more courses it sa. there.

M The ROLL DAY IS IN A 27 PM

greet the provider and they were all with one office Planteet, memori Commelted, a 🔻 "R M. M. O. POLICIES MINES A 13 And of the rest and we man jets have two and communication post the aposting of · PREEL

I And said mate them. Ye men of ! the Lord, and there are of men and we take here to promotive what ye mist-S THEFT THE MEN. M Fix beider these days runs up Th

our as, a proof to be somet i stateer of men. cooks from history ::.. the markets: who was shain - and a ...

If the this was rest up Jacks of () a the mys of the taking, and one of much people with home for the plot (-) und all rees as many as estayed in

- BOAT MARK If Antion I stylento year, Reference needs and let them adopted to e: :.- 1 muse, or the work by of men. It's li iograf -

35 But if it he of God, ye come: : " 6ai

if And to him they agreed a med who that the markets, and beaten to t

of the remark requiring that they were

C Am may a the temple. et ...

CEAP VL

The confer one for the poor, and reme of the work. 5 Drames the s

No. in these days, when the recom-tive former was manipulated, the co-a maximum of the forecasts against the MYTS. He alse their values were to IN THE CLUT THE PROPERTY.

2 Tien lie weise collect the me. "te decreas mor fram, and sant line THE THE PER SHARE SHOWN THE WAY OF H

Macrosco, brothes, look ye ec 11 THE STATE MET OF MADES PROPERTY IN Mail forter time harmone.

a But we will gree conscious contri-prevent and it the manners of the worl 5 * And the Serging planned the " multitue" and they choose Surplus, 121 this is near over of the Heart Chart, to ... and Processed and Names and Tothe formers, and Xionin a previous ENGLY 1.

f Water they set before the marcie. view they are properly they had flow . # `***

That the world but increase or t number of the discussion makinglist a perthe preserve and a preservement of the large very consistence to the field.

I have becomes full of faith and preserve

" THE WHOCHEN AND MINISTER MAN.

respective their states of the con-STATE WELL TO TRANSPORT OF PROPERTY OF A LABORATORY AND A THE STORE BYEE

If you many water and which to result the

sciom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said, e have heard him speak blasphemous words alimst Moses, and against God.

-12 And they stirred up the people, and the dera, and the scribes, and came upon him, d caught him, and brought him to the ·uncil,

.13 And set up false witnesses, which said, his man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous ords against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this sus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and all change the customs which Moses deliver-

15 And all that sat in the council, looking earlfastly on him, saw his face as it had been

Stephen enswereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things

And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, earken; The God of glory appeared unto our ther Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, efore he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy ountry, and from thy kindred, and come into

ie land which I shall show thee.

4 Then came be out of the land of the Chaleams, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, hen his father was dead, he removed him into his land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, ot so much as to set his foot on: yet he pronised that he would give it to him for a possesion, and to his seed after him, when as yet he and no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed hould sojourn in a strange land; and that they hould bring them into bondage, and entreat

hem svil four hundred years. 7 And the nation to whom they shall be in sondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this

place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharach king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house.

11 New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chansan, and great affiliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known upto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and difteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died,

he, and our fathers.

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the seputchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the some of Emmer the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people graw and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

Joseph:

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and

in deeds 23 And when he was full forty years old, it

came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended Atm, and avenged him that was op-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian: 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood

not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us?
28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday !

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sins an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in

31 When Moses saw #, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold if, the

voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Issae, and the Then Moses trembled, and God of Jacob. durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou

standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their greaning, and ain come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God semi to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the angel which appeared to him

in the bush 36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt,

and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

37 T This is that Moses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sine, and with our

accord in Solomon's porch. 13 And of the rest durst no man join him-

self to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers very the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on bads and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducess,) and were filled with indig-

nation, 18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and

put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth,

and said. 20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the

people all the words of this life 21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them

brought. 22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had open-

ed, we found no man within. 24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto

this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying,

Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers,

and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us

29 T Then Peter and the other apostles answered, and said, We ought to obey God ra-

ther than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus.

whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree: 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so traise the Hely Chest, whom God bath

given to them that obey him. 33 When they heard that, they were cut

the heart, and took counsel to slay them. with Stephen. 34 Then stood there up one in the coun-

mong the people; (and they were all with one; cit. a Pharisee, named Gamatiel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the perple, and commanded to put the apostles forth a

little space;
35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel.

take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theats. boasting himself to be somebody; to when a number of men, about four handred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all. as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee, in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also peristed; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if the counsel or this work be of men. it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his mame.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house; they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI. 1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preaching of the word. 5 Descous choses

ND in those days, when the number of A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God,

and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a preselyte of

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and, when they had prayed, they hald their hands

on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith. 8 And Stephen, full of faith and power,

did great wonders and miracles among the

people.

9 Then there arose certain of the system gogue, which is called the symmograe of the Libertines, and Cyreniaus, and Alexandriaus, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing

10 Aud they were not able to resist the

wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words againshi Moues, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon Mm, and caught him, and brought him to the

council.

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been steadfastry on angel.
CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers,

hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into

the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four bundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this

place. 8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him.

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house.

11 New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chansan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sont out our fathers first

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known uuto Pharaoh.

Jacob to Mim. and all his kindred, threescore years. and diffeen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died,

he, and our fathers.

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the separichre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the soms of Emmer the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew . aigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people graw and multiplied in Egypt,
18 Till another king arose, which knew not

Joseph:

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months:

21 And when he was cast out. Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was op-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian : 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why

do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us?
28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyp-

tian yesterday -29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat

two sons. 30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sins an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in

a bush. 31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the

voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the Then Moses trembled, and God of Jacob. durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him. Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou

standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is ln Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God semi to b- a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the migel which appeared to him in the bush

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt. 14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

> 37 This is that Bloses which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord our God raise up unto you of your brethren,

like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is be that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our

mong the people; (and they were all with one; cil, a Pharisee, named Gamatic), a doctor accord in Solomon's porch.

13 And of the rest durst no man join bimself to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and conches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multirude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation.

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said.

20 Co, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them

brought. 22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto

this would grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the

people. 26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have

been stoned:) 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with our doctrine, and intend to bring this man's

blood upon us. 29 T Then Peter and the other apostles answered, and said, We ought to obey God ra-

ther than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus,

whom ye slew, and hanged on a tree : 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give

repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. 32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath

given to them that obey him. 33 T When they heard that, they were cut

the heart, and took counsel to slay them. 34 Then stood there up one in the coun-

the law, had in reputation among all the peple, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Israel.

take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theadas.

bossting himself to be somebody; to when a number of men, about four handred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as man; as obeyed him, were scattered, and brown:

to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee. in the days of the taxing, and drew arry much people after him: he also periste. and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if the counsel or this work be of men, it will come

to nought: 39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against

God. 40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the

name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were count-

ed worthy to suffer shame for his name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every house; they ceased not to teach and preach

Jesus Christ. CHAP. VI. I The apostler care for the poor, and preach-

ing of the word. 5 Deacons choses ND in those days, when the number of A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God,

and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may ap-

point over this business. 4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ? And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they choes Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Phi-lip, and Prochorus, and Nicasor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and, when they had prayed, they laid their hamb on them.

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the fatth.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles amout the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the sysagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to resist the

wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses deliver-

कर्त अब. 15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been

the face of an a.zel. CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they sione him to death. THEN said the high priest, Are these things

90 ! 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken: The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia,

before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into

the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into

this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat

them evil four bundred years. 7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that

place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him ravernor over Egypt, and all his house.

11 New there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chansan, and great affiletion: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he scut out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and afteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died,

he, and our fathers.

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the seputchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the some of Emmer the fether of Sychem

nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people graw and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

17 But when the time of the promise drew

Joseph:

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourlshed him for her own son.

22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended Atm, and avenged him that was op-

pressed, and smote the Egyptian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why

do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and

a judge over us' 28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday?

-29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the shall they come forth, and serve me in this sight: and as he drew near to behold if, the

voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou

standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to And now, come, I will send deliver them. thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God semi to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

vears. 37 This is that Moves which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord our God raise up unto you of your brethren,

like unto me : him shall ye hear. 38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our

G g

13 And of the rest durst no man join blm-

self to them: but the people magnified them. 14 And believers were the more added to

the Lord, multitudes both of men and wo-

men;)
15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid thest on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and

put them in the common prison.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night open-

ed the prison-doors, and brought them forth, and said.

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life. 21 And when they heard that, they entered

into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told.

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto

this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned:)

27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them.

28 Saying, Did not we straitly command you, that ye should not teach in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us. 29 ¶ Then Peter and the other apostles an-

swered, and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom we slew, and hanged on a tree :

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things: and so traise the Hely Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 T When they heard that, they were cut the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

stood there up one in the coun-

mong the people; (and they were all with one cil, a Pharisee, named Gaunatiel, a doctor of accord in Solomon's porch. the law, had in reputation among all the perple, and commanded to put the apostles for a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Int. take heed to yourselves what ye intend to a

as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Thenks, boasting himself to be somebody; to when a number of men, about four hundred, jointhemselves: who was slain; and all. as man. as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee,

in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if the counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:
39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthree

it; lest haply ye be found even to fight agains: God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when ther had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his mame.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house; they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI.

1 The apostles' care for the poor, and preach-

ing of the word. 5 Descous chosen. ND in those days, when the number of A the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected

in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God.

and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we will give ourselves centinually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 T And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch;

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and. when they and prayed, they laid their hands

7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the

people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And they were not able to recist the

wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then they suborned men, which said,
We have heard him speak blasphemous words

agains Moses, and against God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the clders, and the scribes, and came upon Mm, and caught him, and brought him to the

council, 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this boly place, and the law.

14 For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and -hall change the customs which Moses deliver-

15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been steamastry on a.zel. the face of an a.zel. CHAP. VII.

1 Stephen answereth to his accusation: 54 they stone him to death.

THEN said the high priest, Are these things 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia,

before he dwelt in Charran, 3 And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he

had no child. 6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat

them ovil four bundred years. 7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that

shall they come forth, and serve me in this place. 8 And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so Abraham begat Isaac, and

circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs

9 And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him, 10 And delivered him out of all his afflic-

tions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him gavernor over Egypt, and all his house. II Now there came a dearth over all the land

of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindsed was made known unto Pharaoh.

14 Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to Mm, and all his kindred, threescore and rifteen souls.

15 So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers.

16 And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepatchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the some of Emmer the father of Sychem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew . nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 Till another king arose, which knew not

Joseph: 19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil-entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live

20 In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's

house three months :

21 And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and neurished him for her own son. 22 And Moses was learned in all the wisdom

of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he

defended him, and avenged him that was onpressed, and smote the Egyptian : 25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand

would deliver them; but they understood 26 And the next day he shewed himself unto

them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust

him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?
28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyp-

tian yesterday ?

29 Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Midian, where he begat two sops.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold il, the

voice of the Lord came unto him, 32 Saving, I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the Then Moses trembled, and God of Jacob.

durst not behold. 33 Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy

shoes from thy feet : for the place where thou standest is boly ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of

my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now, come, I will send thee into Egypt.

35 This Moses whom they refused, saving, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer, by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty

37 This is that Moves which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord

your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me : him shall ye hear. 38 This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sins, and with our

G g

brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.

31 Then had the churches rest throughout all edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, sixth hour.

and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he came down also to

the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man named Eness, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole : arise, and make thy And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt in Lydda and Saron

saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at Joppa a certain dis-ciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and alms-deeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days that she was sick, and died: whom when they had

washed, they laid Aer in an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Jopps, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desir-ing him that he would not delay to come to

39 Then Peter arose, and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and gar-ments which Dorous made while she was with

40 But Peter put them all forth, and tneeled down and prayed; and turning him to the body, said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and

widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Joppa;

and many believed in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanuer. CHAP. X.

1 Cornelius sendeth for Peter. 34 Peter preach-eth. 44 The Holy Ghost fallath on the hear-erry 48 they are baptised.

HERE was a certain man in Cesarea, called Cornelius, a centurion of the band

called the Italian band. 2 A devout man, and one that feared God

with all his house, which gave much aims to the people; and prayed to God always: 3 He saw in a vision evidently, about the ainth hour of the day, as angel of God coming

in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius

4 And when he looked on him he was alraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Joppa, and call for one Simon, whose surname is Peter;

6 He lodgeth with one Simon a tauner, whose house is by the sea-side; he shall tell I should not call any man common or unthee what thou oughtest to do.

Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Greclans: household servents, and a devout subdier of but they went about to slay him.

30 Which shout to her three knew, they

8 And when the had declared all Likes them.

unto them, he sent them to Joppa. 9 T On the morrow, as they went on the journey, and drew nigh unto the city. Pro-

Judea, and Galilee, and Samaria, and were went up upon the house-top to pray, about ::: 10 And he became very hungry, and weath

have eaten: but while they made ready, te fell into a trance,

Il And saw heaven opened, and a certa: vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and in down to the earth; ,

12 Wherein were all manner of four-forest beasts of the earth, and wild beauts, and creek

ing things, and fowls of the air. 13 And there came a voice to him, Ric.

Peter; kill and eat. 14 But Peter said, Not so. Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or a:

clean. 15 And the voice spake unto him again "> second time. What God hath cleansed, that c. not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel we received up again into heaven

17 Now while Peter doubted in himself wint this vision which he had seen should mean behold, the men which were sent from Crasslius had made inquiry for Simon's house, 2: stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Firm which was surnamed Peter, were louis

there. 19 T While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit mid unto bim, Behold, three men seck

20 Arke therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing; for I have

sent them. 21 Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius, and sai! Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the

cause wherefore ye are come?
22 And they said, Cornelius the conturion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words

23 Then called he them in, and ledged them. And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppe accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cesares. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and resr

friends. 25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and wor-

shipped Aim. 26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up;

I myself also am a man. 27 And as he talked with him he went is, and

found many 1 at were come together. 28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company or come unto one of another nation: but God hath shewed me that

7 And when the angel which spake unto 29 Therefore came I was sent for: I ank
Cornelius was departed, he called two of his gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ank

Sherefore for what intent ye have sent for me? 30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and behold, a man stood

before me in bright clothing, 31 And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard and thine alms are had in remembrance in the

sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner, by the sea-

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded things, and fowls of the air. thee of God.

34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said. Of a truth I perceive that God is no re-

specter of persons:

35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with 36 The word which God sent unto the chil-

dren of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ;

(he is Lord of all;)
37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached:

38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost, and with power; who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did, both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew, and hanged on

a tree: 40 Him God raised up the third day, and

shewed him openly;

41 Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the

42 And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick

43 To him give all the prophets witness that through his pame, whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 T While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Chost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter.

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be beptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we!

48 And he commanded them to be baptized Then prayed they in the name of the Lord. him to tarry certain days. CHAP. XI.

1 Peter accused defendeth himself. 19 The gorpel is preached, &c.

A. in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also unto the Lord. received the word of God.

701

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerus lem, they that were of the circumcision con-tended with him,

3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncir-

cumcised, and didst eat with them. 4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unte them, saying,

5 I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sneet, let down side; who, when he cometh, shall speak unto from heaven by four corners: and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which, when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me,

Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into

my mouth. 9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God bath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

12 And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into

the man's house: 13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon,

whose surname is Peter; 14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou

and all thy house shall he saved. 15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he mid, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the

Holy Ghost.

17 Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could

withstand God?

18 When they beard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life

19 ¶ Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen, travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

20 And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus

21 And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he

should go as far as Antioch;
23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, ND the apostles and brethren that were that with purpose of heart they would cleave

24 For he was a good man, and full of

the Holy Ghost, and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antiock. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

27 And in these days came prophets from

Jerusalem unto Antioch

28 And there stood up one of them, named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar.

20 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto

the brethren which dwelt in Judea:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

CHAP. XII.

1 Herod persecuteth the Christians: his pride md miserable death.

TOW about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed James the brother of John

with the sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

4 And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him; intending quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the peo-

5 Peter therefore was kept in prison; but ghost. prayer was made without coasing of the church

unto God for him.

6 And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the was Mark. prison.

7 And behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison : and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saving, Arise up quickly. And his chains

fell of from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel: but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

Il And when Peter was come to himself, he said. Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the ex-

pectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, 12 And when he had considered the thing, unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a he came to the house of Mary the mother of false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together, praying,

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of try, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the Ruoda.

Is And when she knew Peter's voice, the opened not the gate for gladness, but ran m and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art met But she constantly affirmed that it was even a Then said they, It is his angel.

16 But Peter continued knocking: and was they had opened the door, and saw him, they were adopished.

17 But he, beckening unto them with 🕾 hand to hold their peace, declared unto the how the Lord had brought him out of the in son. And he said, Go, shew these things are James, and to the brethren. And he depart. and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was or small stir among the soldiers what was become

of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers. a.: commanded that they should be put to dea. And he went down from Judea to Cesares,! there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Siden: but they came with one accord to him; and having made Blazz the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished

by the king's country. 21 And upon a set day, Herod, arrayed in

royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.
23 And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory : and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the

24 T But the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Barpabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their minis-try, and took with them John, whose surname

CHAP. XIII. Paul and Barnabas go to the Gentiles. 42

The Gentiles believe. 45 The Jews biaspheme.

TOW there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers: Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and faced, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4 T So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

5 And when they were at Salamis they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister.

6 And when they had gome through the isle iesus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the counword of God.

8 But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name Thy interpretation) withstood them, seeking to

turn away the deputy from the faith. 9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty, and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness! wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord !

11 And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist, and a farkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the band.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doc-

trine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath-day, and sat

down. 15 And after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people,

say on. 16 Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with

his hand, said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they

dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it. 18 And about the time of forty years suf-

fered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nalions in the land of Channan, he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave unto them judges. about the space of four hundred and fifty years,

until Samuel the prophet.

21 And afterward, they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also be gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my

23 Of this man's seed hath God according

to his promise raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus : 24 When John had first preached before his

coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am ? I am not he. But behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosever among you fear-tiles, that thou should the God, to you is the word of this salvation the ends of the earth.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the

tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 But God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the peo-

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings. how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm. Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you

the sure mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thise Holy Oue to see

corruption.
36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corrup-

37 But he whom God raised again saw no

corruption.

28 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins :

30 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore lest that come upon you which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it uuto you.

42 And when the Jevs were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentices besought that these words might be preached to them the next

sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnahas: who speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath-day came almost the whole city together, to hear the word of God

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes. they were filled with envy, and spake against

those things which were spoken by Paul, con-tradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn

to the Gentiles: 47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto

_48 And when the Gentiles heard this they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord. and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published

throughout all the region.

city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.

52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

CHAP. XIV.

1 Paul and Barnabas are persecuted. 8 Pas healing a cripple, they are reputed as gode. 19 Paul is stoned. 21 They return to Antioch.

A ND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multi-tude, both of the Jews, and also of the Greeks, believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil-affected

against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony upto the word of his grace, and granted signs and

wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made, both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews, with their rulers, to use them despitafully, and to

stone them. 6 They were ware of it, and fied unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the

region that lieth round about : And there they preached the gospel.

8 % And there sat a certain man at Lystra impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his

mother's womb, who never had walked : 9 The same heard Paul speak; who steadfastly

beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed.

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on And he leaped and walked

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter, and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief

speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles Barnabas and Paul heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran

in among the people, crying out, 15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? we also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that ye should turn from

these vanities unto the living God, which made beaven and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein: 16 Who in times past suffered all nations to

walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless, he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our bearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sa-

crince unto them.

50 But the Jews stirred up the derout and people; and having stoned Faul, drew him to honourable women, and the chief men of the of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood rouse about him, he rose up and came into the city and the next day be departed with Banzabas 🗔 Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospe! to that city, and had taught mamy, they returned again to Lystra, and to I comiem, and Antioch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exporting them to continue in the faith, and

that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. 23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting they commended them to the Lord, on when

they believed.
24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.
25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attaita :

26 And thence salled to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulin-

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Geo-

tiles. 28 And there they abode look time with the

disciples.

CHAP. XV. Dissension about circumcision: the apostics consult about it : their determination. 36 Paul and Barnabas contend, and part.

ND certain men which came down from A Judea taught the brothres, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of

Moses, we cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles; and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to Jerumalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying. That it was needful to circumcise them, and to commend them to keep the law of Moses.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came toge-

ther for to comider of this matter.

7 And when there had been much disputing Peter rose up. and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago, God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should bear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did usto us;

9 And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain Jews 10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the a yoko upon the neck of the disciples, which

neither our fathers nor we were able to bear. 11 But we believe, that through the grace of the Lord Jagus Christ, we shall be saved, even

12 Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had

wrought among the Gentiles by them. 13 T And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren,

hearken unto me

14 Simeon bath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written.

16 After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up.

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all

these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my sentence is, that we trou-

ble not them which from among the Gentiles are turned to God: 20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from for

nication, and from things strangled, and from 21 For Moses of old time bath in every city

them that preach him, being read in the syna-

rogues every sabbath-day. 22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; samely Judas, surnamed Barsabas.

and Silas, chief men among the brothren; 23 And they wrote lefters by them after this manner; The apesties, and elders, and bre-thren, send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch, and Syria, and

Cilieia

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that cer tain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law; to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you, with our beloved Barnehes and Paul;

26 Men that have becarded their lives for

the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

27 We have sent therefore Judge and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Hely Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden

than these necessary things;

werts, and confirmed them.

29 That ye abstain from meats offered to Mols, and from blend, and from things stranled, and from fornication : from which, if ye esp yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well

30 So when they were dismissed they came to Antioch; and when they had gathered the multitude together they delivered the epistle: 31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced

for the consolation. 32 And Judas and Siles, being prophets also themselves, exhanted the brethren with many

33 And-after they had tarried there a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

34 Notwithstanding, it pleased Siles to abide

there still 35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also

36 ¶ And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do. 37 And Barnabas determined to take with

them John, whose surname was Mark

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the 39 And the contention was so sharp between

them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and miled unto Cyprus: 40 And Paul chose Silas, and departed, be-

ing recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Paul ctroumciseth Timothy, 14 converteth

Lydia, 16 casteth out a spirit of divination: 19 he and Silas are imprisoned.

HEN came he to Derbe and Lystra: and behold, a certain disciple was there.

named Timotheus, the son of a certain weman which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek :

2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and leonium :

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him, because of the Jews which were in those quarters : for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4. And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

5 And so were the churches established in

the faith, and increased in number daily. 6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word it Asia,

7 After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia : but the Spirit suf-

fered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysia, came down to Trees.

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Gome over into Macedonia, and belp us.

10 And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto

Il Therefore loosing from Tross, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to Neapolis;

12 And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony; and we were in that city shiding certain days.

18 And on the subbath we west out of thecity by a river side, where prayer was went: nd we sat down, and spake unto

ich resorted thither. certain woman named Lydia, ed, that she attended unto the ere spoken of Paul.

n she was baptized, and her belought us, saying, if ye have e faithful to the Lord, come in-

and abide there. And she concame to pass as we went to ain damsel possessed with a spi- hear I that they were Romans.

on met us, which brought her rain by soothsaying; followed Paul and us, and cried. men are the servants of the

i, which shew unto us the way lid she many days. But Paul. turned, and said to the spirit, I in the name of Jesus Christ to

er. And he came out the same hen her masters saw that the gains was gone, they caught and drew them into the market-

rulers ught them to the magistrates, men, being Jews, do exceed- them out of the scriptures; ur city,

1 customs which are not lawful ive, neither to observe, being

multitude rose up together aand the magistrates rent off and commanded to beat them.

n they had laid many stripes a few by cast them into prison, charg-) keep them safely:

ing received such a charge, to the inner prison, and made n the stocks.

dnight Paul and Silas prayed, s unto God: and the prisoners

inly there was a great earththe foundations of the prison nd immediately all the doors and every one's bands were

eeper of the prison awaking and seeing the prison doors ut his sword, and would have supposing that the prisoners

ied with a loud voice, saying, irm, for we are all here. lled for a light, and sprang in, ling, and fell down before

ht them out, and said, Sirs,) be saved?

id, Believe on the Lord Jeou shalt be saved, and thy

cake unto him the word of all that were in his house. their stripes; and was bap- stirred up the people. is, straightway.

it before them and rejoiced. Silas and Timotheus abode there still. ith all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates

sent the serjeants, saying. Let those men and 36 And the keeper of the prison told to uple, of the city of Thyatira, saying to Paul. The magistrates have senter ped God, heard ws: whose heart let you go: now therefore depart, and go :

> 37 But Paul said unto them. They have beaten us openly uncondemned. being Roman. and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? Nay, verily; but is: them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words uses the magistrates : and they feared, when they

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart

out of the city. 40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lydia: and were they had seen the brethren, they comforted

thein, and departed. CHAP. XVII.

I Paul preacheth at Thessalonica. 10 and at Berea: 34 many are converted.

NOW when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thes alonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, went in toto them, and three sabbath-days reasoned with

3 Opening and alleging that Christ mast needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead : and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sert, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying. These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also:

7 Whom Jason bath received; and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying, That there is another king, one Jesus.

8 And they troubled the people, and the ru-lers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea : who, coming thither, went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the worl with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Theesalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached them the same hour of the of Paul at Beres, they came thither also and

14 And then immediately the brethren sent : had brought them into his away Paul, to go as it were to the sea: but

15 And they that conducted Paul brought

700

him unto Athens: and receiving a command-ment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to im with all speed, they departed.

16 T Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he aw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and is the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, What will this habbler say! other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of atrange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him un-to Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore, what these things mean.

2) (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new

thing.)
23 ¶ Then Paul stood in the midst of Marshill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious :

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in templus made with

hands: 25. Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things; 26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth.

and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation; 27 That they should seek the Lord, if hap-

ly they might feel after him, and find him. though he be not far from every one of us: 28 For in him we live, and move, and have

our heing; as certain also of your own poets have sald, For we are also, his offspring

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every

where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness, by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all mes, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

39 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others

said. We will hear thee again of this matter. 33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbelt, certain men clave unto him, and believed : among the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaria, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII. 3 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preaching al Corinth, 9 is encouraged in a vision.

FTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;

2 And found a certain Jew, named Aqui. a, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy with his-wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome,) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: (for by their occupation they were tent-makers.)

4. And he ren-oned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia. Paul was pressed in spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus nas hrist

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook ais raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads: I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Justus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard

to the synagogue.

8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord, with all his house: and many of the Corinthians hearing, believed, and were baptized.

9 Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision. Be not afraid, but speak, and hold

not thy peace: 10 For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hart thee; for I have much people

in this city. ti And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among

12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the

judgment-seat. 13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship Ged contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallie said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness. Oye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you;

15 But if it be a question of words, and

names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment-

17 Then all the Greeks took Southenes the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment-seat: and Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethrea, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shore his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow

19 Apd he came to Ephesus, and left them : there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not ;

21 But bade them farewell, saying. I must by all means keep this feast that comet in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God wilk. And he salled from Epherus.

22 And when he had landed at Cemres,

707

d saluted the church, he went; ch.

he had spent some time there id went over all the country of rygia in order, strengthening ye!

certain Jew named Apollos, udria, an eloquent man, and criptures, came to Ephesus. was instructed in the way of ght diligently the things of owing only the baptism of

began to speak boldly in the om when Aquila and Priscilla took him unto them, and exim the way of God more per-

i he was disposed to pass into rethren wrote, exhorting the eive him: who when he was hem much which had believed

nightily convinced the Jews, ly, shewing by the scriptures Christ.

CHAP. XIX.

host given by Paul's hands.

e to pass, that while Apollos ith, Paul having passed through s, came to Ephesus; and findples,

o them, Have ye received the e ye believed! And they said ave not so much as heard whey Holy Ghost.

d unto them, Unto what then

Paul, John verily baptized ome after him, that is on

heard this, they were baptized he Lord Jesus

Paul had laid his hands upon Ghost came on them; and tongues, and prophesied.

men were about twelve. nt into the synagogue, and the space of three months,

ersuading the things concernof God. vers were hardened, and bepake evil of that way before

ciples, disputing daily in the

ntinued by the space of two ll they which dwelt in Asia f the Lord Jesus, both Jews

rought special miracles by

if them. tain of the vagabond Jews, pon them to call ever them

spirits the name of the Lord would have made his defence unto the people. e adjure you by Jesus, whom 34 But when they knew that he wa Jew, all with one voice shout the space of

a Jew, and chief of the priests, which of the 15 And the evil spirit answered and sal-Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but was in 16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was

14 And there were seven some of one Seen

leaped on them, and overcame them, and; vailed against them, so that they fled out if that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews, 12 being fervent in the spirit, he Greeks also, dwelling at Ephesus: and fer fell on them all, and the name of the Lo. Jesus was magnified.

is And many that believed came and carfersed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many also of them which used curien arts brought their books together, and bar. them before all men: and they counted : price of them, and found if fafty thousand pieces of silver.

20 So mightily grew the word of God, as. prevailed.

2) ¶ After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had pasthrough Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I mid also see Rome.

22 So he sept into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him. Timothems and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.

24 For a certain man named Demetrius, 2 silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craitsmen

25 Whom he called together, with the workd ! And they said, Unto John's men of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth:

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not aloce n of repentance, saying unto at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, it they should believe on him this Paul bath persuaded and turned away at Epheaus, but almost throughout all Asia. much people, saying, That they be no gods which are made with hands :

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard there sayings they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions he departed from them, and in travel, they rushed with one accord into the

theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

33 Some therefore cried one thing, and his body were brought un-some another; for the assembly was confused: cerchiefs or aprons, and the and the more part knew not wherefore they d from them, and the evil were come together.

36 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward And Alexander beckened with the hand, and

Chap. XX.

two hours, cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians

35 And when the town-clerk had appeased the people, he said, I'e men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter!

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be poken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do

nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches. nor

yet blasphemers of your goddess.
38 Wherefore, if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a law-

ful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly

CHAP. XX.

I Paul goeth to Macedonia: 7 he celebrateth the Lord's supper, and preacheth. 9 Euly-chus is raised to Ufe. 28 Paul committeth the flock to the elders, 36 and prayeth.

ND after the uproar was ceased, Paul A called unto Aim the disciples, and embraced them, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts. and had given them much exhortation, he

came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months: and when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.

4 And there accompanied him into Asia, Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Galus of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus, and Trophimus.

5 These going before, terried for us at Tross.
6 And we sailed away from Philippi, after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Trons in five days; where we abode

seven days.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights in the upper chamber where they were gathered to-

gether. 9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep aleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

. 10 And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing Aim, said, Trouble not your-

selves : for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he deperted.

12 And they brought the young men alive. and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul 1 for so had he appointed, minding himself to go aloot.

14 And when he met with us at Assos, we

took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chlos; and the next day we serived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next day we came to Miletus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia; for be hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

17 ¶ And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus.

and called the olders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons. 19 Serving the Lord with all humility of

mind, and with many tears and temptations which befell me by the lying in wait of the

Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance towards God, and faith

towards our Lord Jesus Christ.

22 And now behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there :

23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying, that bonds and rillictions

abide me.

24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might fluish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grare of God. 25 And now behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the king-

dom of God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore I take you to record this day,

that I am pure from the blood of all men. 27 For I have not shunned to declare unto

you all the coursel of God.

28 ¶ Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not

sparing the flock.

30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, peaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by

the space of three years I cessed not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inberitance among all them which are sanctified

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold,

or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these
34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities. and to them that were with me

35 I have showed you all things, how that

so belowing ye ought to support the weak; and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said. It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on

Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Paul will not be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem. 3 Philip's daughters prophetesses. 17 Paul at Jerusalem, 27 is apprehended, 31 but is rescued by the chief captain.

ND it came to pass, that after we were A gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto

Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and lamied at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there thys seven days: who said to Paul through the law. Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed, and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city : and we kneeled down on the shore and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of

home azain.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cesarea; and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, (which was one of the seven,) and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters,

virgins, which did prophesy

10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judea a certain pro-

phet named Agabus.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands, and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard these things, both we and they of that place besought him not to

go up to Jerusalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep, and to break mine heart? for I am ready

lem, for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be

15 And after those days we took up our

carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cevarea, and brought with them could not know the certainty for the tunul, one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with he commanded him to be carried into the whom we should lodge.

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went iz with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the

21 And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying, That they ought not to circumcise their children, neither

to walk after the customs. 22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that

thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee:

We have four men which have a vow on them: 24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the

25 As touching the Gentiles which believe. we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols. and from blood, and from strangled, and from

fornication.

26 Then Paul took the men, and the next another, we took ship; and they returned day purifying himself with them, entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the

people, and laid hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Israel, belp: this is the man that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further, hath brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Epherica, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the

temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together; and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings come unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar.
32 Who immediately took soldiers and

centurions, and ran down unto them : and when not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusa- they saw the chief captain and the soldiers,

they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded Aim to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was,

and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude; and when he

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it! was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the

violence of the people.

after, crying, Away with him

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he mid unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee! Who said, Canst thou speak Greek !

38 Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that

were murderers?

39 But Paul said. I am a man which om a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and I beseech thee, suffer me to sveak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him license, Paul stood on the stairs, and beek oned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hebrew tongue, saying, CHAP. XXII.

I Paul declareth his conversion, 25 and escapeth by the privilege of a Roman.

MEN, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you. 2 (And when they heard that he spake in

the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the

more silence : and he saith,

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I per-ecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men

and women.

5 As also the high pride doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders : from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that as I made my ourney, and was come nigh unto Damascus. about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven

a great light round about me. 7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a woice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why perse-

cutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth,

whom thou persecutest.

voice of his mouth.

9 And they that were with me saw indeed their council to appear, and brought Paul the light, and were afraid; but they heard not down, and set him before them. the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

1) And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the

Jews which dwelt there, 13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the

same hour I looked up upon him. 14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will.

and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the

15 For thou shalt be his witness unto al! men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now, why tarriest thou! arise, and 36 For the multitude of the people followed be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17. And it came to pass, that when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed

in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem : for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

19 And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them

that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles. 22 And they gave him audience unto this

word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth, for it is not fit that be should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their

clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against bim.

25 And as they bound him with thongs. Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman,

and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a

27 Then the chief captain cau.e, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He

said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul

said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all

CHAP. XXIII.

1. Paul pleadeth his cause: 7 dissension among his occusers: 27 he is sent to Felix.

ND Paul, earnestly beholding the coun-cil, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this

day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the

mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite

- thee, thou whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?
- 4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, Ithat he wee the high priest for it in wellten, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part

were Sadducees, and the other Pharlsees, he eried out in the council. Men and brothren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee : of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a dimension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadducees say that there is no re-surrection, neitner angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Pharisees part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but, if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring Abs into the castle.

11 And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul; for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under curse, saying, that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which

had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain, that he bring him down unto you to-morrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near. are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the

castle, and told Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto Aim, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to may unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked Aim, What is that thou hast to tell me?

20 And he said, The Jews have agreed to sesire thee, that thou wouldest bring down Paul to-morrow into the council, as though they would inquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

23 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See then tell no man that thou hast showed these things to these things were so

23 And he called unto him two centurions saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;
24 And provide them bearts, that they may

set Paul ou, and bring him safe unto Felix the

governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this meanner: 26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.

27 This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been kaled of them; then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a R sain.

28 And when I would have hanwrithe cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him

forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have unthing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid want for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his ac cusers also, to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night

to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with bim, and returned to the castle;

33 Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the 1-fter, he asked of what province he was. when he understood that he was of Cilicia.

36 I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Heller's judgment-hall.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Paul, accused by Tertulius, 10 answereth for himself: 2s preacheth Christ to the go-vernor and his wife: 27 he is left in prison. A ND after five days Ananias the high priest

A descended with the elders, and with a certain orator samed Tertulius, who informed the governor against Paul.

2 And when he was called forth, Tertallus began to accuse him, saying, Seeing that by ther we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thr providence,

3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulnes

4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

5 For we have found this man a pestilent

fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:

8 Who-also hath gone about to profune the temple; whom we took, and would have judged according to our law:

7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took Aim away out of our hands.

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom, thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things whereof we **ac**cuse him. 9 And the Jews also assented, saying, that

10. Then Paul, after that the governor had:

712

much as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up

to Jerusalem for to worship. 12 And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me

14 But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and the prophets:

15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurfection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward

God and temard men. 17 Now after many years, I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude nor with tumult:

19 Who ought to have been here before thee,

and object, if they had aught against me.

20 Or else let these same Acre say, if they have found any evil-doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I eried, standing among them. Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to mi-

nister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come. Felix trembled; and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season I will call for

26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener.

and communed with him.

27 But after two years Portius Festus came into Felix' room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound. CHAP. XXV.

Paul is accused before Festus and Agrippa. NOW when Pestus was come into the pro-vince, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to Jerusalem.

2 Then the high priest, and the chief of the Jews, informed him against Paul, and becought

3 And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

beekened unto him to speak, answered, Foras-tkept at Cesarea, and that he himself would

depart shortly thither.
5 Let them therefore, said he, which among ou are able, go down with me, and accuse

this man, if there be any wickedness in him. 6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day, sitting in the jung-ment-seat, commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against

Paul, which they could not prove;

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cosar, have I offended any thing at all. 9 But Festus, willing to do the fews a plea-

sure, answered Paul, and said, Will thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these

things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's judgment-seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar.

12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, snawered, Hast thou appealed unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou

go. 13 And after certain days, king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cesarea to salute Festus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix :

15 About whom, when I was at Jerusalem. the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have license to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment-seat, and commanded the man to be

brought forth;

18 Against whom, when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus which was dead. whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusaiem, and there be judged of these matters

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar.

22 Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was ould send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with a But Festus answered, that Paul should be the chief captains and principal men of the

713

at Festus' commandment Paul was eity, brought forth.

24 And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the a: I size here, crying, that he ought not to things in the which I will appear live any longer

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined

to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

might have somewhat to write.

19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa. I was not 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send disobedient unto the heavenly vision: a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes

laid against him CHAP. XXVI.

1 Paul before Agrippa, declareth his life, 12 and his conversion: 24 Feslus chargeth him with madness.

THEN Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself.

for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee, touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews;

3 Especially, because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to

hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among rulne own nation at Je-

rusalem, know all the Jews; 5 Which knew me from the beginning, (if they would testify.) that after the most strait-

est sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our

fathers: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come: for which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you that God should raise the dead!

9 I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of

Jesus of Nazareth. 10 Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and

many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And I punished them oft in every sypagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I perse-

cuted them even unto strange cities. 12 Whereupon, as I went to Damascus with

authority and commission from the chief priests.

13 At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? It is hard for thee to kick Asia: one Aristarchus, a Macedonian of The against the pricks.

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And let said. I am Jesus, whom thou persecutes: 16 But rise, and stand upon thy feet : feet

have appeared unto thee for this purrose. make thee a minister and a witness, ber Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, these things which thou hast seem, and of $t_i \sim 1$

> 17 Delivering thee from the people, a:. from the Gentiles, unto whom now 1 sec.

> theo,
> 18 To open their eyes, and to turn f from darkness to light, and from the power : Satan unto God, that they may receive agiveness of sine, and inheritance arrong the which are sanctified by faith that is in me

20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus. and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in

the temple, and went about to kill me. 22 Having therefore obtained belo of Ger. Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say

should come; 23 That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the

dead, and should show light unto the people, and to the Gentiles. 24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fexts aid with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside

thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. 25 But he said, I am not mad, most notice Festus; but speak forth the words of tsuth and

soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hides from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believes

28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost

thou persuadest me to be a Christian 29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not

only thou, but also all that hear me this day. were both almost, and altogether, such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and

they that sat with them. 31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man

doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 Then said Agripps unto Festus. This man

might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed unto Cesar.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Paul, shipping towards Rome, 10 feretelleth the danger of the voyage, 11 but is not be-lieved. 41 They are shippurceked, 42, 42,

44 yet all come safe to land. ND when it was determined that we A should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto one

named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band. salonica, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and ave him liberty to go unto his friends to reresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence. we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds

were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, a city

of Lycia. And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the therein.

7 And when we bad sailed slowly many days. wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over a za net Salmone:

8 And hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The Fair Havens; nigh where-

unto was the city of Lasea.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our

11 Nevertheless, the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the southwest and north-west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could

not bear up into the wind, we let her drive. 16 And running under a certain island which s called Clauda, we had much work to come

by the boat: 17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and fouring lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day we cast out with our

own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest law on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said. Birs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good 2 cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For there stood by me this night the angel

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul: thou must be brought before Cesar: and lo. God bath given thee all them that sail with thee.

of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for 1 believe God, that it shall be even as it was told

26 Howbelt, we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found if twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it lifteen fathoms

29 Then fearing lest they should have fallen

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out and scarce were come over against Chidus, the of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have east anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the sol-

diers, Except these abide in the ship ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the

boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried, and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health : for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and wher, he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and

they also took some meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship two hun-

dred threescore and sixteen souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat intothe sea.

39 And when it was day they know not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded if It

were possible, to thrust in the ship. 40 And when they had taken up the anchors they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the main-

sail to the wind, and made toward shore. 41 And falling into a place where two-seas met, they ran the ship aground: and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence

of the waves 42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and

escape

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land :

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land. CHAP. XXVIII.

Paul is entertained by the barbarians: 8 he healeth many in the island. 11 They all depart for Rome.

ND when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita.

2 And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle lof sticks, and laid them on the fire, there

4 And when the barbarians saw the resembus

beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves. No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the are,

and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit, they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that be was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three

days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody finy : to whom Pau! entered in and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.

which had diseases in the island came and were healed;

10 Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded as with such things as were necessary.

11 And after three mouths we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the

isle, whore sign was Castor and Pollux. 12 And landing at Syracuse, we tarried there

three days.

13 And from thence we fot hed a compass, and came to Rhegium; and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli;

14 Where we found brethren, and were deaired to tarry with them seven days: and so

we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appli-Forum, and The three taverns; whom, when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and

courage.
16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him

Paul called the chief of the Jewstogether: and unto him, when it ey were come fourther. when they were come together, he said unto

came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on; from Jerusalem into the hands of the Ro 18 Who, when they had examined me. wo-11

have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against st. I was constrained to appeal unto Cesar; not that i

had aught to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with your because that for the hope of Israel I am bound wat this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning the. neither any of the brethren that came shewed

or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what their thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know

that every where it is spoken against.
23 And when they had appointed him a
day, there came many to him into his haring: to whom he expounded and testified 9 So when this was done, others also the kingdom of God, persuading them cocerning Jesus, both out of the law of Meses and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

24 And some believed the things which were

spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among them-selves they departed, after that Paul had spot en one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaus the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not un-derstand, and sceing ye shall see, and not per-

ceive:

27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

23 Be it known therefore unto you, that the

that they will hear it.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his

31 Preaching the kingdom of God, and teachthem, Men and brethren, though I have com- ing those things which concern the Lord Jerus mitted nothing against the people or customs Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner him.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the ROMANS.

CHAP. I.

1 Paul's calling commended: 13 what his gosnel is. 18 God's anger at sin. 21 The Gentiles' sins.

DAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,

2 (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures)

3 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

which was made of the seed of David accord- throughout the whole world. ing to the flesh;

apostleship, for obedience to the faith emong all nations for his name : 6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus

Christ;

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: Grace to you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, I thank my God through Jesss Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve 4 And declared to be the Son of God with with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by without cessing I make mention of you always the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received grace and 10 Making request (if by any means sev

at length I might have a prosperous journey

by the will of God) to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you, by the mutual faith both of you

and me 13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come

unto you, (but was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles. 14 I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the

Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ; for it is the power of God unto salvation, to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written.

The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is revealed from beaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighte-

19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them : for God hath shew-

ed it unto them.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being und and by the things that are made, even his that are made, even his that are made, even are without excuse :

21 Because that, when they knew God, they dorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they

became fools:

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made lile to corruptible man, and to hirds, and four-footed beasts, and

ereeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to un-eleanness, through the lusts of their own bearts, to dishonour their own bodies between

themselves. 25 Who changed the truth of God into a lie. and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever.

Amen. 26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did the law, there, having not t

change the natural use into that which is against nature : 27 And likewise also the men, leaving the

natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which

are not covenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, mali-clousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

30 Backbiters, haters of God. despiteful, broud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parenta.

31 Without understanding. ers, without natural affection,

merciful: 32 Who knowing the judgm they which commit such thin death,) not only do the same sure in them that do them. CHAP. II.

They that condemn sin in oth are incremable, whether Je
THEREFORE thou art
man, whosoever thou a

for wherein thou judgest an demnest thyself; for thou the the same things

2 But we are sure that the is according to truth against mit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, (est them which do such thing same, that thou shalt escape

God 1 4 Or despisest thou the ricl ness, and forbearance, and lo. knowing that the goodness thee to repentance!

5 But after thy hardness heart treasurest up unto thys the day of wrath, and reveiat

ous judgment of God; 6 Who will render to ever to his deeds;

7 To them who, by patient well-doing, seek for glory, immortality, eternal life;

8 But unto them that are do not obey the truth, but a ness, indignation and wrath;

9 Tribulation and anguish u man that doeth evil, of the . of the Gentile:

10 But glory, honour, and man that worketh good; to 1 also to the Gentile:

11 For there is no respec God.

12 For as many as have law, shall also perish with many as have sinned in the li ed by the law,

13 (For not the hearers of before God, but the doers of justified.

14 For when the Gentiles the law, do by nature the th unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work ten in their hearts, their con ing witness, and their tho

while accusing or else excus 16 In the day when Goo secrets of men by Jesus Chris gospel.

17 Rehold, thou art called in the law, and makest thy b

18 And knowest his will, a things that are more excelle. ed out of the law;

19 And art confident that t guide of the blind, a light o in darkness.

20 An instructor of the fo habes, which hast the form of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another, | teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest known: a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou the law saith, it saith to them who are under that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacri-lege? the law; that every mouth may be stopped, lege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is writ-

25 For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore, if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncir-

cumcision be counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is out-

ward in the flesh :

29 But he is a Jew which is one inwardly: and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAP. III. 1 The Jews' prerogative. 20 None justified

by the law, but all by faith.

WHAT advantage then bath the Jew? or
what needs to the control of the law? what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way : chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.)

6 God forbid: for then how shall God judge

the world

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose dam-

mation is just. 9 What then? are we better than they? No. in no wise: for we have before proved both

Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; 10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is

none that doeth good, no, not one. 13 Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness :

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and musery are in their Ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not

18 There is no fear of God before their eyes. 19 Now we know that what things roever

God. 20 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight : for by

the law is the knowledge of sin. 21 But now the righteousness of God with-

out the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; 22 Even the righteouspers of God schick is

by faith of Jesus Christ unto all, and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference:

23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; 24 Being justified freely by his grace, through the redemption that is in Jesus

Christ: 25 Whom God hath set forth to be a pro-

pitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his rightenusness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteourness; that he might be just, and the justifi-er of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay, but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude that a meria justified by faith without the deeds of th. .

29 Is he the God of the Jews only : Is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles

30 Seeing it is one God which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. CHAP. IV.

1 Abraham's failh was imputed to him for righteousness: 24 and so shall ours.

WHAT shall we then say that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were justified by works. he hath whereof to glory, but not before God. 3 For what saith the scripture! Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for

righteousness. 4 Now to him that worketh is the reward

not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works,

7 Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities

are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. 8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blemedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteourness.

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision!

Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

1! And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteeuspess of the faith which he had yet berig uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that in that while we were yet sinn believe, though they be not circumcised; that for us. rightcousness might be imputed unto them

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised.

13 For the promise that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his

seed, through the law, but through the rightcousness of faith. 14 For if they which are of the law be heirs,

faith is made void, and the promise made of aone effect.

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed: not to that only which is after the similitude of Adam' of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, who is the Father of us

17 (As it is written. I have made thee a father of many nations) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though many. they were:

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations; according to that which was spoken, So shall

thy seed be.

- 19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Barah's womb:
- 20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God:

21 And being fully persuaded, that what he had promised he was able also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to him for

- righteousness. 23 Now it was not written for his sake alone,
- that it was imputed to him: 24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed. If we believe on him that raised up Je-

sus car Lord from the dead; 25 ho was delivered for our offences, and

was raised again for our justification. CHAP. V.

1 Being justified by falth, we have peace with God. 12 Sin and death came by Adam, 17 righteousness and life by Christ.

THEREPORE being justified by faith, we have peace with God, through our Lord

Jesus Christ:

- 2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.
- 3 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience:
- 4 And nationce, experience; and experience, hope:
- 5 And hope maketh not ashamed : because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, which is given unto us.
- 6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the uncolly.
- 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But God commendeth his

9 Much more then, being 1 his blood, we shall be saved from

10 For if when we were en reconciled to God by the de much more, being reconcile saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we through our Lord Jesus Chris have now received the atonemic

12 Wherefore, as by one n into the world, and death I death passed upon all men, f

signed: 13 (For until the law, sin wa but sig is not imputed when th

14 Nevertheless, death reigi to Moses, even over them that who is the figure of him that w 15 But not as the offence,

free gift. For if through the many be dead; much more God, and the gift by grace one man, Jesus Christ, hath

16 And not as it was by one is the gift : for the judgment condemnation, but the free offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offenc by one; much more they abundance of grace, and of the eousness, shall reign in life Christ :)

18 Therefore, as by the c judgment came upon all men tion; even so by the righteous free gift came upon all men u. of life.

19 For as by one man's disc were made sinners; so by the o shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover, the law enter fence might abound: but wher grace did much more abound ;

21 That as sin hath reigned u so might grace reign thro ness unto eternal life, by Je Lord.

CHAP. VI. l We must not live in sin, 12 n in us. 23 Death is the ma WHAT shall we say then? V tinue in sin, that grace m 2 God forbid. How shall we

to sin live any longer therein? 3 Know ye not, that so man haptized into Jesus Christ were

his death?

4 Therefore we are buried baptism into death: that like raised up from the dead by th Father, even so we also should ness of life.

5 For if we have been plant the liveness of his death, we st the likeness of his resurrection

6 Knowing this, that our old fled with him, that the body o destroyed, that henceforth v serve sig.

7 For he that is dead is freed from sin. that we shall also live with him .

9 Knowing that Christ, being raised from the dead, dieth no more; death hath no more do-

minion over him. 10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto

God. 11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not ain therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts

13 Neither yield ye your members as in-struments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For siz shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but uniter

grace.
15 What then I shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace ! God

forbid. 16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin: but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was deliver-

ed you.

18 Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of rightsousness.

19 I speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh : for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness, and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin,

ye were free from righteouspess.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed! for the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everleating life.

23 For the wages of sin to death : but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

CHAP. VII.

1 No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 7 The law is not sin, 12 but holy, just, and good.

NOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the faw) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he sin. liveth 1

2 For the woman which bath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth: but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then, if while her husband liveth she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit eato God.

5 For when we were in the Soch, the mo-8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe tions of slas which were by the law, did were in our members to bring forth fruit una death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not

in the oldness of the letter. 7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin' God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the communi-ment, wrought is me all manner of concup-sence. For without the law sin was deed 9 For I was alive without the law once : but

when the commandment came, sin revived,

and I died. 10 And the commandment, which was or-dained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin taking occasion by the com-mandment, deceived me, and by it siew mc.

12 Wherefore the law ir holy, and the commandment boly, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it me!! appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment migh; become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual:

but I am carnal, sold under sin.

15 For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not. I

consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that in me (that is in my flesh) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me, but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would. I do not : but

the evil which I would not, that I do. 20 New if I do that I would not, it is no more

I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in use.

21 I find then a law, that when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I delight in the law of God after the

inward man. 23 But I see another law in my mambers warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of size

which is in my members. 24 O wretched man that I see! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

25 I thank God; through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of

CHAP. VIII.

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5, 13 What harm cometh of the flesh, 6, 14 and what good of the Spirit, 17 and what of being God's children.

THERE is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who

walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ. Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for ale condemned sin in the flesh;

4 That the righteousness of the law might; be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the feeb, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the fiesh do mind the things of the fiesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

For to be carnally minded is death; but

to be spiritually minded to life and peace: 7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot

rol**esse** God But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, livered him up for us all, how shall he not

he is none of his. 10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of

righteousness.

Il But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, be that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwell-

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the

deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of

God, they are the sons of God.

15 For ye have not received the spinet of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

16 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of

God, and joint heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature whiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who bath subjected the same in hope.

21 Because the creature itself also shall be

delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creation

groaneth and travaileth in pain together until DOW. 23 And not only they, but ourselves also,

which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves grown within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body

24 For we are saved by hope; but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth why doth he yet hope for !

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then

do we with patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with grounings which cannot be uttered.

27 And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maleth intercession for the saints according [Inac.; to the will of God.

gether for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his pur-29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of

28 And we know that all things work te-

his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. 30 Moreover, whom he did predestinate,

them be also called: and whom he called. them he also justified : and whom he justified,

them he also glorified. 31 What shall we then say to these things! If God be for us, who can be against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son, but de-

with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.

34 Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are

killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. 27 Nay, in all these things we are more

than conquerors through him that loved vs. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death,

nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

CHAP. IX. I Paul's sorrow for the Jews. 7 All Abraham's seed were not the children of the promise. 25 The calling of the Gentiles, and rejection of the Jens.

BAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the

Holy Ghost, 2 That I have great heaviness and continual

sorrow in my heart. 3 For I could wish that myself were accuraed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen

according to the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites: to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants.

and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;
5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as

concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

8 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel :

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac

shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, they which are the children of the fiesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sara shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father 11 (For the children being not yet born, nei-

ther having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto ber, The elder shall

serve the younger.

18 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but saved. Esau have I hated.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth

- 17, For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.
- 18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hard-
- 19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? for who hath resisted his will?
- 20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that re-pliest against God! Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto

honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had alore prepared unto glory, 24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them.

26 And it shall come to pass, that in the

place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called, The children of the living God.

27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

23 For he will floish the work and cut if short in rightenusness: because a short work

will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esains said before, Except the Lord of sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the

righteousness which is of faith: 31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law

of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumbling-stone;

33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumbling-stone, and rock of offence : and whoseever believeth on him shall not be ashained

CHAP. X. 5 The difference of the righteomeness of the law and that of faith. 15 No believer that the confounds, whether Jew or Genetic.

DRETHIEN, my heart's desire and priver to God for Israel is, that they might be

2 For I bear them record that they have a

14 What shall we say then! Is there un-righteousness with God! God forbid. 2eal of God, but not according to knowledge 3 For they being ignorant of God's ri-3 For they being ignorant of God's rf. tcounces, and going about to establish ther own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For Christ is the end of the law for rightcourness to every one that believeth.

5 For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doets these things, shall live by them.

6 But the rightcousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine beart. Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above:)
7 Or, who shall descend into the deep!

(that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead)

8 But what saith it? The word is met thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart : that is, the word of faith, which we preach: 9 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth

the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thire heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the beart man believeth upto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Il For the scripture saith, Whosever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek; for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whosoever shall call upon the mame

of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him is whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have My people, which were not my people; and not beard! and how shall they hear without a her Beloved, which was not beloved.

15 And how shall they preach except they he sent? As it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gaspel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel: for Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our

report ! 17 So then faith cometh by bearing, and

hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes, verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Israel know! First, Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I see made manifest unto them that asked not after

21 But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAP. XI. 1 God hath not cast off all Israel. 7 Some were elected though the rest were hardened.

SAY then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an le-

Chap. xii.

raelke, of the seed of Ahraham, of the tribe! of Benjamin

God hath not cast away his people which God against Israel, saying.

digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they se k my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him ! I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal.

5 Even so then at this present time also there is a remaint according to the election of

6 And if by grace, then is it no more of worlds: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace:

otherwise work is no more work. 7 What then! Israel bath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election b...

obtained it; and the rest were blinded 8 (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a suare, and a trap, and a stumbling-block,

and a recompense unto them: 10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway

Il I say then. Have they stumbled that they should fall! God forbid: but wather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles. for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their

fulness ? 13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might save

some of them. 15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the re-

eniving of them be, but life from the dead? 16 For if the first fruit be holy, the lump

is also hely: and if the root be hely, so are the branches. 17 And if some of the branches be broken and thou, being a wild olive-tree, wert

graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatuess of the elivetree:

18 Boast not against the branches: but if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were

broken off, that I might be graffed in. 20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take herd lest he also spare not thee.

22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in Air goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut

23 And they also, if they shide not still in to graff them in again.

24 For if taon wert cut out of the clivetree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive-tree; how he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture much more shall these, which be the natu-maith of Elize! how he maketh intercession to ral branches, be graffed into their own olivetree' 3 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and

25 For I would not, brethren, that we should be ignorant of this mystery, lest we should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. 26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is

written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness Deliverer from Jacob: 27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. '30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain

mercy.
32 For God bath concluded them, all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. 33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable

are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! 34 For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? 36 For of him, and through him, and to

him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. CHAP. XII.

3 Pride forbidden. 6 Several duties enjoined. 19 Revenge specially forbidden. BESEECH you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bo-

dies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. 2 Andde not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your

mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. 3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to

think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of laith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office :

5 So Fe, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of ano-

6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophery according to the proportion of faith:

7 Or ministry, let us mait oc our ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation; he that giveth, let him do if with simplicity; unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able he that ruleth, with diligence; he that shew eth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without dissimulation. Abbor that which is evil; cleave to that which is

good. 10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love: in honour preferring one an-

11 Not slothful in business: fervent in spi-

rit; serving the Lord;
12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

13 Distributing to the necessity of saints;

given to hospitality.
14 Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and

weep with them that weep. 16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own con-

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance te mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 Therefore, if thine enemy hunger, feed him: If he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not evercome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Of duties to magistrates. 8 Love is the ful-

filling of the law. 11 Against gluttony, drunkenness, and the works of darkness. ET every soul be subject unto the higher A powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of

God. 2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damna-

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and thou

shalt have praise of the same:
4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be

afraid: for he beareth not the aword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake.

6 For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing

7 Render therefore to all their dues : tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom ho-

8 T Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath ful-

filled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adulte-, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou skalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

II ¶ And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. 12 The night is far spent, the day is at

hand: let us therefore east off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of

13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envy-

ing 14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfill in lusts thereof.

CHAP. XIV.

3 Men may not contemn or condemn one another for things indifferent, 13 but take heed of

giving offence.

Ill int is weak in the faith receive ye,
but not to doubtful dipputations.

For one believeth that he may est

all things: another, who is weak, eateth berha

3 T Let not him that exteth despise him that esteth not; and let not him which eateta

not judge him that eateth; for God bath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day with. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth # unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth mot, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For none of us liveth to himself, and no

man dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live, we live unto the

Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ both died, and ros

and revived, that he might be Lord both of

the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ.

1) For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to Wod.

12 So then every one of us shall give ac-

count of himself to God.

13 T Let us not therefore judge one another any more : but judge this rather, that so man put a stumbling-block or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that estgemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with the meat, now walkest thou not charitably. stroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ To avoid giving effence. Chap. Ev. Evil Paul's salutation.

16 Let not then your good be evil spoken 17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink, but righteousness, and peace, and joy

in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he that in these things serveth Christ,

is acceptable to God, and approved of men.
19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith

one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God.

All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for

that man who east th with offence. 21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor may thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he cateth not of faith: for whatsoever

ie not of faith is sin. CHAP. XV. 1 The strong must bear with the weak. 2 We may not please ourselves, 7 but receive one 2 We

another, as Christ did us all.

If E then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to

piesse ourselves. 2 Let every one of us please his neighbour

for his good to edification. 3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written. The reproaches of them that

reproached thee fell on me. 4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we

through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope 5 Now the God of patience and consolstion

grant you to be like-minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus: 6 That ye may with one mind and one

mouth glorly God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, as

Christ also received us to the glory of God. 8 Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises susde unto the fathers:

9 And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy: as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and

sing unto thy name. 10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles,

with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again Basias saith, There shall be a

root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles

13 New the God of hope fell you with all jey and peace in believing, that ye may a-bound in hope, through the power of the Holy

14 And I myself also am persuaded of you, ny brethren, that ye also are full of goodness. filled with all knowledge, able nise to admoaish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that given to me of God, · · · · × 728

16 That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which

pertain to God. 18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought

by me, to make the Gentiles obedient by word and deed, 19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Lilyricum, I

have fully preached the gospel of Christ. 20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named. lest I should build upon another man's foundation :

21 But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see; and they that have not heard shall understand

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you. 23 But now having no more place in these

parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;
24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see

you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints.

26 For it bath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem 27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have

been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

29 And I am sure, that when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in

your prayers to God for me:
31 That I may be delivered from them that
do not believe in Judea; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem, may be accepted

of the saints: 32 That I may some unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be re-

freshed, 33 Now the God of peace he with you all.

Amen.

CHAP. XVI. 1 Paul sendeth greeting to many, 25 and end-

elh with praise and thanks to God.
COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister. which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:

2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as be-cometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you; for she bath been a succourer of many, and of myself

3 Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus .

H.b.D.

4 Who have for my life haid down their Gentiles.

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epanetus, who all men. I am glad therefore on your be is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Christ. but yet I would have you wise usto us

5 Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour

7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsamong the apostles, who also were in Christ Lord Jesus Christ be with you Amen before me.

8 Greet Amplies my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and you.

Stachys my beloved. 10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Sa-

lute them which are of Aristobulus' household. 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that he of the household of Narcissus,

which are 's the Lord. 12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa? who labour in the Lord. Stilute the beloved Persis.

which laboured much in the Lord. 13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his

them.

mother and mine. 14 Salute Asyncritar, Phleson, Hermas, Patrobas. Hermes, and the brethren which are with them

15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints

which are with them.

16 Salute one another with as holy kiss.

The churches of Christ salute you. 17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid

18 For they that are such serve not of own necks: unto whom not only I give Lord Jesus Christ, but their own betty: a: thanks, but also all the churches of the by good words and fair speeches deceive in bearts of the simple.

simple concerning which is good, and evil.

20 And the God of peace shall bruise Sr a men, and my fellow-prisoners, who are of note under your feet shortly. The grace of our 21 Timotheus my workfellow. and Lee.

and Jason, and Sosipater, may kinsmen, saide

22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salure

you in the Lord. 23 Gains mine host, and of the while church, saluteth you. Egastus the charlain of the city, saluteth you, and Quarter a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

with you all. Amen.
25 ¶ Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, (according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept se-

cret since the world began. 26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God make known to all nations for the obedience of

faith;) 27 To God only wise, be glory through Je-

sus Christ, for ever. Amen.
Written to the Romans from Corinthus. and sent by Phebe, servant of the Church at Cenchrea.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. 1. exhorteth to unity, 12 and reproacheth their

DAUL, called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ

brother, 2 Unto the church of God which is at Cerinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our

Lord, both theles and ours:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. 4 I thank my God always ou your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and is all knowledge;

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: 7 So that ye come behind in no gift; wait-

ing for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 Who shall also confirm you unto the end,
that ye may be blameless in the day of our
Lord Jesus Christ.

9 God is faithful, by whom we were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 T Now I beseech you, brethfen, by the same of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all

speak the same thing, and that there be no 1 After salutation and thanksgiving, 10 he divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the

discussions. 18 God destroyet the solution same just ment.

11 For it hat been declared unto me of DAU Lealled to be an apostle of Jesus Christ you, my brethren, by them match are of the through the will of God, and Sosthenes sur house of Chloe, that there are contemious

among you.

12 ¶ Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 Is Christ divided! Was Paul erucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of

Paul? 14 I thank God that I baptized none of you.

but Crispus and Gains:

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized

in mine own name. 16 And I haptized also the housebould of

Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom or words. lest the cross of Christ should be made of none

18 ¶ For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written. I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wise! Where is the

to us of God.

world? 21 For after that, in the wisdom of God, the

world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolinness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom;

23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumbling-block, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Pecause the fcolishness of God is wiser

than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men. 26 For ye see your calling, brethren, bow

that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:
27 But God bath chosen the foolish things of

the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to comfound the things which are mighty; 28 And base things of the world, and things

which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are:

29 That no flesh should glory in be pre-

eousness, and sanctification, and redemp- me tion:

glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. CHAP. II.

Paul declareth that his preaching far excelleth all human nisdom

ND 1, brethren, when I came to you. A came not with excellency of speech, or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. 2 For I determined not to know any thing

among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified

3 And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching mas not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

6 Howbeit, we speak wisdom apong them that are perfect; yet not the wiscom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known 4. they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. 9 But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor

ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But God bath revealed them unto us by his Spirit : for the Spirit searcheth all things,

yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a him shall God destroy : for the temple of God man, save the spirit of man which is in him? is holy, which temple ye are.

scribe? Where is the disputer of this world? even so the things of God knoweth no man, Hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this but the Spirit of God. 12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God : that we might know the things that are freely given

> 13 Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are notishness unto him : neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things,

yet he himself is judged of no man.

16 For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him! But we have the mind of Christ.

CHAP. III.

1 Milk is fit for children 3 Against divisions. 16 Men the temples of God. 18 Against

A ND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual but And as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat : for hitherto ye were not able to bear it,

neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who there is among you envying, and strile, and of God is made unto us wisdom, and right-divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; soil 31 That, according as it is written, He that another, I am of Apollos, are re not carna? orieth, let him glory in the Lord.

ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's build-

ing.

10 According to the grace of God which is wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how be buildeth thereupon.

11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this founda-

tion, gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire snall

try every man's work of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work abide which he bath

built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he

shall suffer loss : but he himself shall be saved ; yet so as by fire. 18 T Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth

17 If any man defile the temple of God,

nan deceive himself, if any! seemeth to be wise in this ers of me. ome a fool that he may be

dom of this world is fooltheir own craftiness.

The Lord knoweth the

ie, that they are vain. et no man glory in men.

'ours;

ul. or Apollos, er Cephas, life, or death, or things to come; all are yours; hrist's; and Christ is God's.

of ministers. 7 It's have ne have not received. 15 our fathers in Christ. ccount of us, as of the mi-

hrist, and stewards of the

is required in stewards, that hfol. is a very small thing that

of you, or of man's judganot mine own self. othing by myself; yet am I 1: but he that judgeth me is

ge nothing before the time, me, who both will bring to kings of darkness, and will e counsels of the hearts: very man have praise of

nge, brethren. I have in a to myself and to Apollos at ye might learn in us not ove that which is written. ou be puffed up for one

aketh thee to differ from t lest thou that thou didst if thou didst receive &, why if thou hadst not received

i, now ye are rich, ye have that we also might reign

at God bath set forth us the ere appointed to death: for tacle unto the world, and to

for Chaist's sake, but ye we are weak, but ye are

nourable, but we are dehis present hour we both t, and are naked, and are

/e no certain dwellingorking with our own hands: less: being persecuted, we

i, we entreat: we are made orld, and are the off-scouro this day.

hese things to shame you, ons I warn you.

ye have ten thousand inyet have we not many fu-Jesus I have begotten you 16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye folion

17 For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remem-For it is written, He brance of my ways which be in Christ, as I

teach every where in every church. 18 Now some are puned up, as though I

would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness ?

THAP. V. 1 The incestious p.: son. 7 The old letten must be purged out. 10 Heinous offenders are to be avoided.

T is reported commonly that there is for-nication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's

wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not
that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among

3 For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that bath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. when ye are gathered together, and my spirit,

with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,
5 To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

6 Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump !

T Purge out therefore the old leaven. that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with ithout us: and I would to old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistic not to com-

pany with fornicators:
10 Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extor-tioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye

needs go out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? Do not ye judge them that are within !

13 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person

CHAP. VI. bodies are Christ's members.

ARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

Chap: vr.

- Indiana Of marriage, BL

by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest

matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? How much more things that pertain to this

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? Why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God! Be not de-ceived: neither agmicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind.

10 Northieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11 And such were some of you: but ye are

washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. 12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the

power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body.

14 And God bath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. 15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? Shall I then take the mem-

bers of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot! God forbid. 16 What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith

he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one

spirk. 18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man

doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own ncy. 19 What! know ye not that your body is

the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your

20 For ye are bought with a price: there fore glorify God in your body, and is your spirit, which are God's.

CHAP. VII. 2 Of marriage: 4 'Tis a remody against formi-

cation, 19 and not lightly to be dissolved.

NOW concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have ber own husband.

2 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge; 3 Let the kunband render unto the wife due the world? and if the world shall be judged benevolence; and likewise also the wife unto

the husband 4 The wife bath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the the wife.

husband bath not power of his own body, but 5. Defraud ye not one the other, except if be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come

together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 Lsay therefore to the unmarried and widows. It is good for them if they abide even 9 But if they cannot contain, let them

marry: for it is better to marry than to hurn 10 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and

let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord; If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which bath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanc-tified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases; but God hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether, thou shalt save thy husband? or how know est thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy

17 But as God bath distributed to every man, as the Lord bath called every one. so let him walk. And so ordain I in all

churches. 18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not become circumeised.

19 Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it; but if thou mayout be made free, use if rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Curist's servant:

23 Ye are bought with a price; be alt ye the servants of men: 24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is-

called, therein abide with God. 25. Now concerning virging E has no commandment of the Paris wat I some

udgment, as one that bath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that if is good for a

man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife! seek not to Be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife! seek not a wife.

28 But and if theu marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she bath not staned. Nevertheless, such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren. The time & short: it remaineth, that both they that bave wives be as though they had none:

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it: for the fashion of this world pass-

32 But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please

his wife.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her busband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for

that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction. 36. But if any man think that he behaveth

himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them

marry 37 Nevertheless, he that standeth steadfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well

38 So then be that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better.

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead. she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the

Spirit of God. CHAP. VIII.

1 To abelain from meats offered to idols. 8, 9 We must not abuse our christian liberty.

TOW. as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have know-Knowledge puffeth up, but charity lege. edifieth.

2 And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to

3 But if may man love God, the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the enting of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto would, and time there is mone other God but one. partakers with the alter?

5 For though there be that are called gots whether in beaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us there is but one God, the Father.

of whom are all things, and we in him: a-! one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom ere all this: and we by him.

7 Howbeit, there is not in every man the knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat if as a thing offered an an idol; and their conscience being weak a

8 T But meat commendeth us not to Galfor neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we cat not, are we the worse-

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumbling-block :.

them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee, which hast know. ledge, sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall r the conscience of him which is weak be for boldened to eat those things which are offere. to idols:

11 And through thy knowledge shall to weak brother perish, for whem Christ died?

12 But when ye sin so against the brethren and wound their weak conscience, ye 12

against Christ. 13 Wherefore if meat make my brother a offend. I will eat no flesh while the world

standeth, lest I make my brother to offen... CHAP. IX.

1 He sheweth his liberty. 7 Ministers out to live by the gospal. 24 Life is like a ran-AM I not an apostle? Am I not free? Have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? Are

not ye my work in the Lord? 2 If I be not an apostle unto others, ye

doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mic apostleship are ye in the Lord. 3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 Have we not power to eat and to drink? 5 Have we not power to lead about a sister.

a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethree of the Lord, and Cephas?

6 Or I only and Barnahas, have not we nowor to forbear working?

7 T Who goeth a warfare at any time at his own charges! who planteth a vineyard, and eatoth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and exteth not of the milk of the flock?

8. Say I these things as a man? or saith not

the law the same also ?

9 For it is written in the law of Mores. Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Deth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he if altogether for our sakes' for our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partiter 🖷 his hope.

Il If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is if a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things !

12 If others be partakers of this power ever you, are not we rather? Nevertheless, we have not used this power; but suffer all things, less we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the Mings of the idols, we know that an idel is nothing in the temple, and they which wait at the alter are

The Jems our examples. Chap. x.

14 Even so bath the Lord ordained that (down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things: meither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better them also tempted, and were destroyed of for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of : for necessity is laid upon me; yea, we is unto me, if I preach not the

gospal!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse

not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all mes, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I

might gain the more.

20 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I may gain them that are under the law;

law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that

are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I

might be partaker thereof with you.

24 T Know ye not that they which run in a

do if to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the

27 But I keep under my body, and bring the into subjection; lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a cast-away.

CHAP. X.

1 The Jews' sacraments, 6 types of ours: and their punishments, 11 our examples. 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of denile.

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea:

2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea:

3 And did all eat the same spiritual meat: 4 And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was

5 But with many of them. God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderpess.

6 ¶ Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, they also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some thanks? them; as it is written, The people sat 791.

8. Neither let us commit fornication as some of them committed, and fell in one day three

and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of

serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the de-

II T Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonities, upon whom the ends of the

world are come. 12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear if. 14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, fice

from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I

13 The cup of blessing which we bless, is

21 To them that are without law, as without it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ

17 For we being many are one bread, and one body : for we are all partakers of that one

bread

13 Behold Israel after the flesh; are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar !

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to

race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gen25 And every man that striveth for the tiles secrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not mastery is temperate in all things. Now they fellowship with devils.
21 ¶ Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord.

and the cup of devils : ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lard to jealousy? Are we stronger than he ?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient; all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. 24. Let no man seek his own, but every man

another's realth. 25: Whatsoever is sold in the shambles.

that eat, asking no question for conscience' sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to ea; whatenever is sot before you, eat, asking no question for conscience' sake.

28 But if any man say unto, you. This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that showed it, and for correlence' sake : for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness

thereof: 29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of

another man's conscience 30 For if I by grace be a parlaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give

31. Whether therefore ye est or drink or.

L CORINTHIANS. The diversity of spiritual gifts. Of the Lord's supper.

32 Gi of God:

33 Even as I please all men in all things. not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved. CHAB. XI.

1 Of covering heads in praying. 21 Of profaning the Lord's supper: 23 the apostles' account of the inetitution of the

BE ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye re-member me in all things, and keep the ordi-

nances, as I delivered them to you.

2 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman if the man; and the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his

5 But every woman that prayeth or pro-phesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head : for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For the man is not of the woman; but the

woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the

woman; but the woman for the man. 10 For this cause ought the woman to

have power on Aer head because of the angels.

Il Nevertheless, neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, led. that, if a man bave long hair, it is a shame

unto him !

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a covering

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unle you, I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions

among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For there must be also heresies among

you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's

supper.

2i For in esting, every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

32 What! have ye not houses to est and ing of spirite; to another divers kinds of

whatsoever ye do, do all to the glery of God. to drink in! or despise ye the church of God none offence, neither to the and shame them that have not ! What shall I Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church say to you! Shall I praise you in this! I praise you not.

23 TFor I have received of the Lord that hich also I delivered unto you, That the which also I delivered unto you. That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was be-

trayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you; this do in remen brance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the New Testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink $\ell\ell$, in remembrance of

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till be come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guffly of the body and blood of the Lord.

8 But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that

29 For be that exteth and drinketh names thily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself. not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly

among you, and many sleep.

31 For if we would judge ourselfes, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are Judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be con-

demned with the world. 33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come

together to eat, tarry one for another. 34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto con-And the rest will I set in order demanation. when I come.

CHAP. XII.

1 Spirilual gifts are diverse, 7 yet all to profit withal. 12 Christians, as the members of the body natural, are one.

TOW concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. 2 Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accurred: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the

same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which werketh all is

7 ¶ But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge

by the same Spirit;
9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same

Spirit: 10 To mother the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discern-

Prophecy commended. Chap, xlii, xiv. Charity protect. tongues; to another the interpretation of knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not 11 But all these worketh that one and the charity, I am nothing. 3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the scor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me

tongues:

self-same Spirit, dividing to every man seve-

rally as he will.

12 ¶ For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that

one body, being many, are one body; so also 4r Christ.

12 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gen-

tiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.
15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not

the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body ?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am fore not of the body?

be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there not the eye, I am not of the body; is it there-17 If the whole body were an eye, where mere the hearing? If the whole mere bearing,

where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every

were the body ! 20 But now are they many members, yet but one body

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are ne-

cessary: 23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we

bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant come-24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having

given more abundant honour to that part which lacked: 25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

8 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be bonoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first aposties, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers; after that miracles, then guits of healings, helps, governments, diversities of

tengues. 29 Are all apostles! are all prophets! are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing! do all speak with tongues! do all interpret! 31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and

yet shew I unto you a moré excellent way. CHAP. XIII. Mil gifts, how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises

thereof. THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding bress, or a tinkling

cymbal. 2 And though I have the gift of propheey, and understand all mysteries, and all out signification.

nothing. 4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil :

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth : 7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things

6 Charity never faileth: but whether there

be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. 10 But when that which is perfect is come. then that which is in part shall be done

18 But now hath wou set the aromaters are all away.

away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I thought as a child, I thought as a child. but when I became a man. I put away childish

things. 12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; have no need of thee: nor again the head to but then shall I know even as also I am known.

> these three; but the greatest of these is charity. CHAP. XIV. 1 Prophecy is commended, 2, 3, 4, and pro-ferred before speaking with tongues. IOLLOW after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy.

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity,

speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit, in the spirit he speaketh mysteries. 3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and com-

2 For he that speaketh in an wakeness tongue

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues,

but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying. 6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation,

or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine? 7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a dis-tinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped !

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain wound, who shall prepare himself to the battle! 3 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tengue words easy to be understood, how shall

it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is with-

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a harbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to

the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may inter-

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful

15 What is it then! I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing

with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues

more than ye ali 19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice

I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit. in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sizn, not lieve not: but prophesying servely not for them that believe not, but for them which

believe.

23 If therefore the whole church he come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that

ye are mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he

is convinced of all, he is judged of all: 25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face

he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, buth a doctrine, bath a tongue, hath a revelation. hath an interpretation. Let all things be done to edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that hy course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may loarn, and all may be comforted:

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets

33 For God is not the author of confosion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches; for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What! came the word of God out from. you? or came it unto you only?

37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, . or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let bim be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophery.

and forbid not to speak with tongues 40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

CHAP. XV.

3 By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection. 21 The fruit. 35 and manner thereof, 51 and of the change

of them that shall be alive then.

TOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you. which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand .

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye

have believed in vain. 3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose to them that believe, but to them that be again the third day according to the scrip-

tures: 5 And that he was seen of Cenhas, then of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

7 After that he was seen of James: then of. all the apostles.

8 And lest of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

-10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grave which was bestoned upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they alt: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11. Therefore whether it were I or they, so

we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ be preached, that he rose

from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so he that the dead rice act.

16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised:

17 And if Christ be not relead, your faith Its vain; ye are yet in your sizea) ept.

Christ are perished.

19 If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that

21 For since by man come death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's

at his coming. 24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule

and all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, till he bath put ali enemies under his feet.

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is deuth. 27 For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, all things are put under him, te manifest that he is excepted, which did

put all things under him 28 And when all things shall be subdued

that God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not ruption, and this mortal must put on immor at all? Why are they then baptized for the dead?

30 And why stand we in jeopardy every

bour 31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me-If the dead rise not ! let us eat and drink; for

to-morrow we die. 33 Be not deceived; evil communications

corrupt good manners.

34 Awake to-righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God; I speak

shir to your shame.

35 ¶ But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they

come ? 36 Thos fool, that which thou sowest, is not

guickened, except it die :

37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38. But God giveth it a body as it bath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another fesh of beasts, another of fishes, and austher of birds.

40 There are also colestial bodies, and bodies terrestial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glary of the terrestial is

41 There is one glery of the sun, and anoanother. ther glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another

ster in giory. ar m.60017 is the resurrection of the dead.

his sown in corruption; it is raised in incor-

roution: on it is some in disbonour; it is relsed in Lord permit.

18 Then they also which are fallen unlesp in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: 44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a partitual body. There is a natural body, and spiritual body.

there is a spiritual body. 45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was

made a quickening spirit. 46 Howbeit, that was not first which is spi-

ritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth, earthy : the

second man is the Lord from heaven. 48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy : and as is the heavenly, such are

they also that are heavenly. 49 And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the

heavenly. 50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God: peither doth corruption inherit incor-

ruption. 5k ¶ Rehold, I shew you a mystery; We shall pot all sleep, but we shall all be changed.

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, unto him, then shall the Son also himself bal at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, subject onto him that put all things under him, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saving that is written. Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting! U grave,

where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord:

CHAP. XVI.

The brothren's mants must be relieved. Timothy commended. 13 Friendly admoni-

Tons, 16 and salutations,
TOW concerning the collection for the
saints, as 1 have given order to the

churches of Galatia, even so do ye. 2 Epon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath

prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. 3 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall

approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

4 And if it be most that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia : for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my

journey whithersoever I go. 7 For I will not see you now by the way: but I wust to tarry a while with you, if the

8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecest. 17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas 9 For a great door and effectual is opened and Fortunatus and Achaicus; for these

unte me, and there are many adversaries.

10 ¶ Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him:

but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother Apollos, I greatly desired blue to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 T Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit

you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity. 15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the ouse of Stephanas, that it is the first-fruits of Achaia, and that they have addicted them-selves to the ministry of the saints.)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and

laboureth.

which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that

are such. 19 The churches of Asia minte won. Accide and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you.

one another with an holy kins.

21 The salutation of see Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maran-atha

23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

₩ith you. 24 My love be with you all in Corist Jesus. Amen.

The first epistic to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus and Timo-

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I.

to them.

DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the ward. will of God, and Timothy our brother, Achaia:

2 Grace be to you, and peace from God our Tather, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 ¶ Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and Jesus the God of all comfort :

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which

are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For as the sufferings of Christ abound in

us. so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

6 And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same Bufbe comforted, it is for your consolation and may ! mal vation.

7 And our hope of you is steadfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so

shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired yea, and in him Amen, auto the glery of God even of life:

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver we:

1 11 Ye also helping together by prayer for unto Corinth. us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the 24 Not for by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony 1 The Apostle encourageth them against from of our conceince, that in simplicity and godly bles, 12 and sheeth the sincerity of his sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the preachings. 15 He excuseth his not coming grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-

13 For we write none other things unto unto the church of God which is at Co-you, than hat ye read or acknowledge; and rinth, with all the saints which are in all I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end:

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in pairt, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord

15 I And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit:

16 And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you. and of you to be brought on my way toward

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness! or the things that I purpove, do I purpose according to the flesh, that ferings which we also suffer: or whether we with me there should be yea, yea, and say,

is But as God is true, our word toward you

was not yea and nay. 19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who

was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timetheus, was not yea and

nsy, but in him was yea.

20 For all the promises of God in him are by us.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, is God;

22 Who bath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover, I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet

24 Not for that we have deminion ever your means of many persons, thanks may be given faith, but are heligers of your joy : for by faith ye stand

CHAP. II. I The reasons of his not coming unto them.

Of the excommunicated person. 14 The success of his preaching in every place.

DUT I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is

made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote, this same unto you, lest when I came I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice: having.confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of

you all. 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly

unto you. 5 But if any bave caused grief he hath not rieved me, but in part: that, I may not

evercharge you all. 6 ¶ Sufficient to such a man to this punish-

ment which was inflicted of many. 7 So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such an one should be swallowed up with over much sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would

confirm your love towards him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for M I forgave anything, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it, in the

person of Christ: 11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us :

for we are not ignorant of his devices 12 Furthermore, when I came to Trons to

preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia. 14. T Now thanks be unto God, which al-

ways causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maboth manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ in them that are saved, and in them that

16 To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the sevour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ. CHAP. III.

A commendation of Paul's ministry. comparison between the ministers of the law

and the gorpel.

O we begin again to commend ourselves,
or need we, as some after or need we, as some others, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 Ye are our epictle written in our hearts, known and read of all men :

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshiy tables of the beart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ te God-ward:

5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our suffi-

ciency is of God:

6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit : for the letter killeth, but the spirit

giveth life. 7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in atome, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done

8 How shall not the ministration of the spirit

be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of rightenusness exceed in glory. 10 For even that which was made glorious

had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

If For if that which is done away was

glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious. 12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we

use great plainness of speech: 13 And not as Moses, which put a vall over his face, that the children of Israel could not

steadfastly look to the end of that which is abolished: 14 But their minds were blinded : for until

this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. 15 Put even unto this day, when Moses is

read, the vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the

Lord, the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit; and where

the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face, beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed

into the same image from glory to glory even as by the Spirit of the Lord CHAP. I Paul's sincerity and diligence in preaching.

THEREFORE seeing we have this minis-7 and his troubles for the same. try, as we have received mercy, we faint

not : 2 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the

sight of God. 3 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them

that are lost: 4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not. lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants

for Jesus' sake. 6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of

the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 ¶ But we have this treasure in earthen. vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

737

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not; Spair ;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

10 Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, teat the life also of Jesus in ght be made manifest in our body.

II For we which live are always delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also because we thus judge, that if one died for of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal all, then were all dead: firsh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in ▼OII.

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus, shall raise up us also by Jesus, and

shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the' thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory:

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen : for the things which are reen are temporal: but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAP. V.

1 In hope of immortal glory, 9 and in expect-ance of it, and of the general judgment, he laboureth to keep a good conscience.

OR we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house, which is

from heaven: 3 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do grean, being burdened: not for that we would be nnclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

b Now he that bath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore me are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord :

7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)
8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather

to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. 9 T Wherefore we labour, that, whether

present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For we must all appear before the judgment-seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or

11 Khowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made straitened in your own bowels. manifest in your consciences.

738 🖺

12 For we commend not ourselves distressed; we are perplexed, but not in de-junto you, but give you occasion to glory our behalf, that we may have comes dat " answer them which glory in appearance. all not in beart.

13 For whether we be beside ourselves. is to God: or whether we be sober, it is in

your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constraineth is 15 And that he died for all, that they which

live should not henceforth live unto thezaselves, but unto him which died for them, a. 1

rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no min after the flesh; yea, though we have 15-4: Christ after the flesh, yet now beneeferth know we him no hore:

17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature : old things are passed away;

behold, all things are become new

18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconcilia-

tion; 19 To wit, that God was in Christ, conciling the world unto himself, not inputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of record-

liation 20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ. pray you in Christ's stead, he ye reconciled to God.

21 For he hath made him to be sin for us. who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. CRAP. VI.

1 Of Paul's faithfulness in the ministry. Exhortation to avoid idolaters.

WE then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

7 By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the

right hand and on the laft, 8 By honour and dishonour, by evil repert

and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; 9 As unknown, and yet well known; as dring, and behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;

10 As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nething, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unte

you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are

13 Now for a recompense in the same.

(I wheak as unto my children,) be ye also; enlarged

communion bath light with darkness?

an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the dant toward you, whilst he remer hereth the living God; as God hath said. I will dwell in objectioned of you all, how with feur and tremthere, and walk in them; and I will be their bling we receive him.

God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them. and be ye secarate, saith the I on and touch! not the unclean thing; and I will receive I He stirreth them up to contribute to the saints;

18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lore Almighty.

CHAP. VII.

I He exhorteth to purity, 3 and shereth what comfort he took in efflictions.

H AVING therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrenced

3 ¶ I speak not this to condemn yow: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, when we were come into Macedonia. our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within mere fears.

6 Nevertheless, God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejeiced the more.

8 For though Lmade you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent : for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For go ily sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of : but the sorrow

of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this self-same thing, that ye it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear up's you,

13 Therefore we were conforted in your enlarged.

14 The ye not unequally yoked together ed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit with umbelievers; for what fellowship hath was refreshed by you all.

13 for if I have boarted any thing to him

of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake 15 And what concord hath Christwith Be-lia'? or what part hath he that believeth with ling, which I made before Thus, is found a truth. 15 And his inward affection is more abun-

16 I rejoice the refore that I have confidence

in you in all thires. CHAP. VIII.

13 he was mindeth Titus and others.

COREOVER, brethen, we do you to wit of the grane of God bustowed on the

in rches of Macedonia; 2 How that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their

liberality. 3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power, they were willing of

themselves;

4 Praying us with much entreaty, that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and un-

to us by the will of God: 6 Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak 15t by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to

prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus ~ Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there nas a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which

12 For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased. and you burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had ga-

thered little had no lack. 16 T But thanks be to God, which put the

same earnest care into the heart of Titus for 17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation but being more forward, of his own accordbe went usto you.

739

whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches; 19 And not that only, but who was also

chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by

21 Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of

22 And we have sent with them our brother. whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in

ZOII. 23 Whether any do inquire of Titus, he is my partner and fellow-helper, concerning you: or our brethren be inquired of, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

CHAP. IX.

1 He sheweth why he sent Titus, 6 and stirreth

them up to be bountiful in alms. FOR as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your seal bath provoked very

many.

3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our should be in vain in this be-

half: that, as I said, ye may be ready:
4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bonnty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 T But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also boun-

tifully.
7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God leveth a cheerful giver.

8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work i

9 (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad: he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

10 T Now be that ministereth seed to the sower, both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed nown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness;)

Il Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanks-

18 And we have sent with him the brother, but is abundant also by many thanks is ... unte God:

> tration, they glorify God for your professubjection unto the gospel of Christ, at 1 your liberal distribution unto them, and ... all men ;

13 While by the experiment of this men

14. And by their prayer for you. which it after you for the exceeding grace of Got i

15 Thanks be unto God for his unspeakal A gift

CHAP. X.

Paul's spiritual might and authority.

TOW I Paul my self beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ. in presence om base among you, but being ar sent am bold toward you:

2 But I beseech you, that I may not be bed when I am present with that confidence wherewith I think to be bold against socie, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do

not war after the flesh:

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carried, but righty through God to the pairing down of strong holds;)

5 Casting down imaginations, and every knowledge of flod, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ:

6 And having in a readiness to revence all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance! If any mun trust to himself that he is Christ's, let bim of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are we Christ's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord bath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify

you by letters.
10 For his letters, say they, are weighty and powerful; but his bodily presence is weak, and his speech contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present.

12 For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God bath distributed to us, a

measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond say measure, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in presciing the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our meaaure, that is, of other men's labours; but hav-ing hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

giving to God.

12 For the administration of this service yound you, and not to boast in another man's not only supplieth the want of the saints, line of things made ready to our hand.

77 But be that glorieth, let him glory in the

Lord. 18 For not be that commended himself is approved, but whom the Lord commend-bold also.

CHAP. XI.

Paul being forced, entereth into a commendation of himself.

JOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in my folly; and indeed bear with

2 For I am jealous over you with godly ealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the ser-Pent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity

that is in Christ. 4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gupel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with ings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the

very chiefest apostles. 6 But though I be rude in speech, yet not in

knowledge; but we have been throughl; made manifest among you in all things. 7 Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because

I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and that which was lacking to me the brethren me : which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep my-

10 As the truth of Christ is in me. no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions

of Achala. 11 Wherefore? Because I love you not? God

knoweth. 12 But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion: that wherein they glory, they may be Round even as we.

13 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the

apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is

transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore if is no great thing if his

ministers also be transformed as the ministers lawful for a man to utter of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

ing to their word. Let no man think me a fool;
16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool;
if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I if otherwise, just a little.

may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak if not after

on the face.

the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this cenfidence of beasting. gence that many glory after the flesh, I

will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye your-20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into 20 For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man take of bendage, n a man exalt himself, if a man smite you you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you 21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am

22 Are they Hebrews? so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Christ! (I speak as a fool,) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

21 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one.

25 Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep

26 In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine our countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderne:s, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchoften, in cold and nakedness. 28 Desides those things that are without, that

which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the

things which concern mine infirmities. 31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus

Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not. 32 In Damascus the governor under Are-

tas the king kept the city of the Damaswanted, I was chargeable to no man: for cones with a garrison, desirous to apprehend

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hande.

GHAP. XII. Te commendeth his apostleship, not by his re-

velations, but by his infirmities. T is not expedient for me doubtless to glory.

I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord. 2 I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot teil; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to

the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of tile body, I cannot tell: God

knoweth;) 4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself

will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For though I would desire to glory, I shall

not be a fool; for I will say the truth : but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice. that it might depart from me

9 ¶ And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made per-

rest upen me. I take pleasure in infirmities,

i necessities, in persecutions, Christ's sake : for when I am shall every won't be established.

is. Most gladly therefore will

hiefest apostles, though I be again, I will not spare:

Il patience, in signs, and won- mighty in you. ; deeds.

ome to you! forgive me this live with him by the power of God toward

· third time I am ready to come ours, but you; for the children not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ 2 ldren. i very gadly arend and be hough the more abundantly I

ss I be loved. so, I did not burden you: ing crafty, I caught you with as reprobates.

e a gain of you by any of them but for the truth. o you?

l'itus, and with him I sent a Titus make a gain of you? in the same spirit! walked we

do all things, dearly beloved,

r. lest, when I come, I shall uch as I would, and that I unto you such as ye would with you.

debates, envyings, wraths, 12 Greet one another with an holy kiss. br debates, envyings, wraths, ings, whisperings, swellings,

ve sinned already, and have the uncleanness and fornicasusness which they have com-

orslin**ate suu**ncit CHAP. XIII.

my infirmities, that the pow- 1 He threateacth obstructe sinners. 5 H. :4 vis th trem to a trial of their faits.

THIS is the third tire I am conting to you In the mouth of two or three watre-

2 I told you before, and for etch you, w if 1 come a fool in glorying; we were present, the second time; and tends to me: for I ought to have been sent now, I write to them which here elec-you: for in nothing am I be have singed, and to all other, that, if I come

3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speak to igns of an apostle were wrought withe, which to you ward is not weak, but a

4 For though he was erneified through s it wherein ye were inferior to weakness, yet he live h hy the power of 6 , except it be that I myself For we also are weak in him, but we said

you. 5 T Examine yourselves, whether ye be to ill not be burdensome to you; the faith; prove your own selves. Kno- e

up for the parents, but the pain you, except to be reproduces?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that we we

not reprobates ..

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; Ect that we should appear approved, but that re should do that which is honest, though we is

8 For we can do nothing against the truth.

9 For we are glad, when we are weak. at ! ye are strong; and this also we with, are

your perfection.
10 Therefore I write these things bring absent, lest being present I should use sharpink we that we excuse our ness, according to the power which the u.! We speak before God in Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect. be of goo! comfort, be of one mind, live a peace; and the God of love and peace shall be

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and then I come again, my God will the love of God, and the communion of the ng you, and that I shall bewait Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

> The second epistle to the Corinthians was writ-ten from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

pistle of PAUL the Apostle to the GALATIANS.

d, 11 which he learned not of od.

postle, (not of men, neither but by Jesus Christ, and r, who raised him from the

brethren which are with me, es of Galatia:

you, and peace from God the m our Lord Jesus Christ, nimself for our sins, that he us from this present evil

be glory for ever and ever.

6 I marvel that we are so soon removed from that they have so soon left him him that called you into the grace of Cars

unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; b: t here be some that trouble you, and would pervert the go-pel of Carist.

8 But though we or an angel from heaves. preach any other gospel unto you than itst which we have preached unto you, let him

he accuraed. 9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gosper unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed

10 For do I now persuade men, or God! or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 T But I certify you, brothree, that

the gospel which was preached of me is not af-12 For I neither received it of man, neither

ne as I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jers' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of ber the peor; the same which I also was for-God, and wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditious of my fathers.

me from my mother's womb, and called me

by his grace,

16 To reveal his Son in me, that 1 might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years I went up to

fitteen days.

13 But other of the aportles saw I none,

save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you,

behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia:

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past, now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed

24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAP. II.

1 He shemeth when he went up again to Jerusaicm, and may. 14 Of justification by faith, and not by works.

THEN fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and

took Titus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But peither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circum-

cised:

4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the

gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person; for they who seemed to be somewhat, in conference added nothing to me :

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as ta: gospel of the circumcision mas

unto Peter :

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentites .)

9 And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should 20 unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should rememward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to

12 For before that certain came from James. 15 But when it pleased God, who scparated he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew, and separated himselt, fearing them which were of the circumcision

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; in omuch that Barnabas also, was

carried away with their dissimulation.

14 % But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews'

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not sin-

ners of the Gentiles.

16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be iustified.

17 But if while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgresser. 19 For I through the law am dead to the law,

that I might live unto God.

20 ¶ 1 am crucified with Christ: nevertheless, I live; yet not I, but Carist liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then

Christ is dead in vain.

CHAP. III. 1-He asketh what moved them to leave the faith. and depend on the law. 6 They that believe

FOOLISH Galatians, who hath bewitched

you, that ye should not obey the truth, hefore whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been eviden'ly set forth crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by

the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh ! 4 Have ye suffered so many things in vain ? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you. ducts he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith !

6 T Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness

7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is could justify the heathen through faith, Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is would justify the heathen through faith. preached before the gospel unto Abraham.

saying. In thee shall all nations be blessed.

2 But is under tutors and go
9 T So then they which be of faith are the time appointed of the father.

blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the low are under the curse: for it is written. Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, if is evident: for, The just sons.

shall live by faith. 12 And the law is not of faith: but The man that doeth them shall live in them. 13 Christ bath redeemed us from the curse

of the law being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth

on a tree : 14 That the blessing of Abraham might some on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit

through faith.
15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men ; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet ' it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or

addeth thereto.

16 Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed,

which is Christ.

17 And this 1 say, That the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the law, # is no more of promise: but God gave if to Abra-

ham by promise.

19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made : and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one,

but God is ene.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

But before faith came, we were kept under the law shut up unto the faith which

abould afterwards be revealed. 24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmas-

ter to bring me unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. 25 But after that faith is come, we are no

longer under a schoolmuster.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been bapti-sed into Christ, have put on Christ.

26 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is melther bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

29 And if ye se Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

CHAP. IV. Christ freed us. though he be lord of all: 2 But is under tutors and governors until

3 Even so we, when we were children, were

in bondage under the elements of the world: 4 But when the fulness of the time was come. God sent forth his Son, made of a womer.

mads under the law. 5 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of

6 And because ye are sons, God bath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.
7 Wherefore thou art no more a server.

but a son; and if a son, then an heir of Gcd through Christ. 8 Howbeit, then, when ye knew not Got, ye did service unto them which by nature are

no gods.

9 But new, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, by turn ye again to the weak and beggar! elements, whoreunto ye desire again to be a bondage?

10 Ye observe days, and months, and times,

and years.
If I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed

upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech vou, be as I am: for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me

at all. 13 Ye know how through infirmity of the first I preached the gospel unto you at the

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, cues as Christ

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake

of? for 1 bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have placked out

your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, be-

cause I tell you the truth?

17 They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye much

affect them. 18 But it if good to be zealously affected

always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in

20 I desire to be present with you now, and

to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law! 22 Teer it is written, that Abraham had

two some, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freevoman.

23 But he was not of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman

was by promise.

24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinzi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which I We were under the law till Christ came, 5 but now is, and is in bondage with her childree.

26 But Jerusalem which is above is free, [emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies. which is the mother of us all. 27 For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren

that bearest not: break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate bath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now, we brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

29 But as then be that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with

the son of the freewoman. 31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAP. V.

1 He moveth them to stand in their liberty, 3

STAND fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hatn made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bon-thyself lest thou also be tempted.

Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you no-

thing.

3 ¶ For I testify again to every man that

had a deltar to do the is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the

whole law. 4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whoseever of you are justified by the law; ye

are falien from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.
6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision

availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye did run well; who did hinder you that

ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him that

calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I have confidence in you through the ling Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: not but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whoseever he be

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? Then is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which

trouble you.

13 ¶ For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word. even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as

thyself. 15 But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 This I say then. Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the tust of the flesh.

17 For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; and these are contrary i'is one to the other: so that ye cannot do the tuings that ye would.

18 But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not

under the law. 19 T Now the works of the flesh, are mani-

fest, which are these; adultary, fornication, uncleanness, laciviousnes 20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred. variance,

745

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like : of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past,

that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God 22 T But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy.

peace, long-suffering gentleness, goodness, laith,

23 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law

34 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit 26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, pro-

voking one another, envying one another. CHAP. VI.

2 He willeth them to deal mildly with a brother

that hath slipped.

RETHREN, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness considering

2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

3 For if a man think bimself to be some-

thing, when he is nothing, he deceiveth him-4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone,

and not in another. 5 For every man shall bear his own burden. 6 ¶ Let him that is taught in the word com-

municate unto him that teacheth in all good 7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked:

for whatmever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of

the flesh reap corruption; but he that sow-eth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlæting. 9 ¶ And let us not be weary in well do-

ing; for in due season we shall reap, if we faint 10 As we have therefore opportunity, let

us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

-12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Ch

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom

the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision

availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. 17 From henceforth let no man trouble me :

for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord 18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus

Christ be with your spirit. Amen Tunto the Galatians written from Rome. The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the EPHESIANS.

CHAP. I. 4 Of election, 6 and adoption, 11 which is the the church.

fountain of man's salvation. PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ

Jesus :

Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with

2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our

Christ: 4 According as he hath chosen us in him obedime: before the foundation of the world, that we

should be holy and without blame before him in love 5 Having predestinated us unto the adop-tion of Cildren by Jesus Christ to him-

self, according to the good pleasure of his will, 6 To the praise of the glory of his grace,

wherein he hath made us accepted in the Beloved: 7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the

riches of his grace; 8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in

all wisdom and prudence; 9 Having made known unto us the mystery

of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself: 10 That in the dispensation of the fulness of

times, he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him:

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That we should be to the praise of his giory, who first trusted in Christ.

13 In whom ye also trusted after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of

promise. 14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance antil the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and leve unto all the

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making

mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him :

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty

power 30 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself

own right hand in the heavenly places, 21 Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that together groweth unto an holy temple in the is mannet, not only in this world, but also in Lord. that which is to come:

32 And bath put all things under his feet, for an habitation of God through the Spiric.

and gave him to be the head over all things to 23 Which is his body, the fulness of him that

filleth all io all CHAP. II.

1 What we were by nature, 5 and by grace.

 We are created for good works. A NO you hath he quickened, who were dead

in trespasses and sins; 2 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in to the prince of the power of the air, the spiritual blessings in heavenly places in to the prince of the power of the air, the rit that now worketh in the children of dis-

> 3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the desh, and of the mind; and were by nature the children of

wrath, even as others. 4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, 5 Even when we were dead in size, hath

quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;) 6 And both raised as up together, and made

us sit together in heavenly places in Christ 7 That in the ages to come be might shew

the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. 8 For by grace are ye saved through faith;

and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God 9 Not of works, lest any man should boast

10 T For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in

them 11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands.

12 That at that time ye were without Christ. being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise. having no hope, and without God in the world:

13 But now in Christ Jesus ve who sometime wer: far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition belween us;

15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity. even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace ;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having alain the

enmity thereby. 17 And came and preached peace to you

which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have an access

by one spirit unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the

saints, and of the household of God; 20 And are built upon the foundation of the

being the chief corner-stone: 21 In whom all the building fitly framed

22 In whom we also are builded together

The hidden mystery. CHAP. III.

Chap. ill, iv. Exhortations to unity.

saucd.

OR this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jeaus Christ for you Gentiles: 2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-

3 How that by revelation he made known anto me the mystery; as I wrote afore in few

- ard:

4 Whereby when ye read ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the

Spirit; 6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his

promise in Christ by the gospel : 7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ;

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the begin-ning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that now unto the princicalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom

of God, 11 According to the eternal purpose which

he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 In whom we have boldness and access

with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that yo faint not

at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. 14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the

Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and

earth is named, 16 That he would grant you according to the

riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man; 17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by

faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and leagth, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which

passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, 21 Unto him be glory in the church by

Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAP. IV.

1 He exhorteth to unity. 7 Why men have different gifts. 20 The old man to be put off. THEREFORE, the prisoner of the Lord, vocation wherewith ye are called,

2 With all lowliness and meekness, with

Spirit in the bond of peace.

4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as The hidden mystery that the Gentiles should be ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 One Lord, one faith, one baptism, 6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ 8 Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up

on high, he led captivity captive, and gave

gifts unto men. 9 (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of

the earth 10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

Il And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some,

pastors and teachers

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: 13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith,

and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

14 That we henceforth be no more children. tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head,

even Christ: 16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself

in love. 17 This I say therefore, and teatify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind.

18 Having the understanding darkened, heing alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blind-

ness of their heart:

19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him as the truth is in Jesus :

22 That ye put off concerning the formerconversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that we put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness

25 Wherefore, putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun

go down upon your wrath:
27 Neither give place to the devil.
28 Let him that stole-steal no more: but ra ther let him labour, working with his hands beseech you that ye walk worthy of the the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed long-suffering, forbearing one another in love; but of your mouth, but that which is good to 3 Endeavouring to been the unity of the the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the bearers.

I i 2

The duty of wives.

EPHESIANS.

30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, | Christ also loved the church, and gave hime!

and ... thout blemish.

The duty of children

whereby ye are scaled unto the day of re- for it; demotion. 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and chmour, and evil-speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. CHAP. V.

2 He exhorteth to love, 3 to flee fornication.
22 The duties of wives, 25 and of husbands.

BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And walk in love, as Christ also bath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling sa-

3 But fornication, and all uncleauness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among

you, as becometh saints; 4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor

esting, which are not convenient; but rather

giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger nor unclean person, or covetous man, who is an idolator, hath any inheritance in the king-dom of Christ and of God.

6 Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath

of God upon the children of disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them. 8 For ye were sometime darkness, but now e ye light in the Lord : walk as children of

light; 9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all good-

ness, and righteousness, and truth;) 10 Proving what is acceptable unto the

If And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those

things which are done of them in secret. 13 But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth

make manifest is light. 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake, thou that eleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ

shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not

as fools, but as wise, 16 Redeeming the time, because the days

are evil. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but under-

standing what the will of the Lord is.

18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is

excess; but be filled with the Spirit. 19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and bymns and spiritual songs, singing and making

melody in your heart to the Lord; 20 Giving thanks always for all things unto

God and the Father, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ: 21 Submitting yourselves one to another in

the fear of God. 22 Wives submit yourselves unto your own

husbands, as unto the Lord. 23 For the husband is the head of the wife. even as Christ is the head of the church: and

he is the Saviour of the body. 21 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, 27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be buly

own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. 29 For no man ever yet hated his own Besh;

28 So ought men to love their wives as their

but nourisheth and cherisheth it. even as the Lord the church:

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. 31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife,

and they two shall be one fiesh 32 This is a great mystery : but I speak coa-

eerning Christ and the church. 33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself: and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAP. VI. The duty of children and of screams. HILDREN, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. 4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your chil-

dren to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lore 5 Servants, be obedient to them that are

your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ: 6 Not with eye-service, as men-pleasers;

but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart: 7 With good will doing service, as to the

Lord, and not to men: 8 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall be receive of the

Lord, whether he be bond or free. 9 And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that

your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.
10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the

Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of

the devil. 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood:

but against principalities, against powers, a-gainst the rulers of the darkness of this world,

against spiritual wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to

14 Stand therefore, having your loiss girt about with truth, and having on the breast-

plate of righteousness; 15 And your feet shed with the preparation

of the gospel of peace; 16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the

fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the Musbands, love your wives, even as sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and sup-rand faithful minister in the Lord, shall make plication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto known to you all things: with all perseverance and supplication for all mainte

19 And for me, that utterance may be given that be might comfort your hearts. unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, 20 'For which I am an ambassador in bonds:

that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs. and how I do. Tychicus, a beloved brother

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same

purpose, that ye might know our a Tairs, and .

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the PHILIPPIANS.

DAUL and Timotheus, the servents of Jesus Christ, to all the seints in Christ Jeaus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and gain descous:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all, making request with joy,

5 For your fellowship in the gospel from

the first day until now: & Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will

perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: 7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of

you all, because I have you in my heart; inas-much as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are par-

takers of my grace.

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and is all judgment;

10 That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere, and without offence, till the day of Christ;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteous-

less, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the suffer for his sake; glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other places; Is And many of the brethren in the Lord,

waxing confident by my bonds, are much more hold to speak the word without fear.

 15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then ! notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rajoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ.

expectation, 28 According to my cornect

and my hope, that in nothing I shall be asha-1 Paul's thankfulness and prayer to God for med, but that with all bonders, as always, so them: 21 his readiness to suffer. now also, Christ shall be magnined in my body, whether it be by life, or he death.

21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot

23 For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ;

which is far better: 24 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh is

more needful for you. 25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for

your futberance and joy of faith ; 26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to

you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometa the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel s

28 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of

God. 29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ. not only to believe on him, but also to

80 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me. CHAP. II

1 He exhorteth to unity and humility, 12 and to a eareful proceeding in the way of salvation.

If there be therefore any consolution in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and morcies.

2 Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like mimled. having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vain glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus :

6 Who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

& And being found in fashion as a mee.

he huml led himself, and became obedient un-, ship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Je to death, even the death of the cross. 9 Wherefore God also bath highly exalted

Timotheus commended

him, and given him a name which is above nvery name:
 10 That at the name of Jesus every knee

should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God

the Father. 12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have

always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembring.

13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

is That ye may be blameless and harmless the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom

ye shine as lights in the world; 16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have

not run in vain, neither laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and re-

Joice with you all. 18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and

rejoice with me. 19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timothers shortly unto you, that I also may be of goo! confort when I know your state.

20) For I have no man like-minded, who will

naturally care for your state.

21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a

son with the father, he bath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me. 24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself

shall come shortly.

2) Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother and companion in labour, and fellow-soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that

he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when we see him again, ye may rejoice,

and that I may be the less sorrowful 29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with

all gladness; and hold such in reputation:
30 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAP. 111. 1 He marneth them of false teachers, 18 and to decline the ways of carnal christians.

MINALLY, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievons, but for you it is safe. 2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil-workers, havare of the concision.

For we are the circumcision, which wor fellow, help those women which laboured

sus, and have no confidence in the flesh 4 Though I might also have confidence is the flesh. If any other man thinketh the he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I

5 Circumcised the dighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pha-

6 Concerning need, persecuting the church; touching the righteoumess which is in the law,

biameless. 7 But what things were gain to me, those I

counted loss for Christ

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them

but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And he found in him, not having mine
own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the

righteousness which is of God by faith: 10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made comformable unto his

death; 11 If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect : but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetthose things which are behind, reaching forth unto these things which are before,

14 I press toward the mark for the prize of

the high calling of God in Christ Jesus

15 Let us therefore, as many as he perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this

unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us

mind the same thing.

17 Brethren, be followers together of me. and mark them which walk so, as ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk of whom I have told you often, and how tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ;

19 Whose end is destruction, whose God in their belly, and whose glory is in their shame,

who mind earthly things.)

20 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

21 Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able

even to subdue all things unto himself. CHAP. IV. General exhortations. 10 His joy for their liberality towards him, and God's grace in

them. UEREFORE, my brethren, dearly belowed and longed for, my joy and crown, so

stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. 2 I beseech Eurdins, and beseech Syntyche,

that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I entreat thee also, true yoke

Chap. i. He describeth the true Christ.

with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and all things I am instructed, both to be full and with other my fellow-labourers, whose names to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer are in the book of life.

4 Rejoics in the Lord always: and again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all The Lord is at hand. men.

6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayor and supplication with thanks-the baginning of the gaspel, when I departed giving let your requests be made known unto from Macedonia, no church communicated

7 And the peace of God, which passeth all. understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well-pleasing to on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do:

and the God of peace shall be with you. 10 But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me bath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but

ye lacked opportunity 11 Not that I speak in respect of want : for I have learned in whatseever state I am, there-

with to be content. 12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in

need. 13 I can do all thing; through Christ which

strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now, ye Philippians, know also, that in

with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. 16 For even in Thestalonica ye sent once and

again unto my uecessity. 17 Not because I desire a gift : but I desire

fruit that may abound to your account. 18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet

God 19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Anwa. 21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cesar's household.

23 The grace of our Lc 1 Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

I it was walken to the Philippians from

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the COLOSSIANS

CHAP. 1.

DAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothens our brother, 2 To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ kingdom of his dear Son : ' which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and

peare, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus blood, even the forgiveness of sins: Christ. 3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you.

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ

saints,

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word

of the truth of the gospel; 6 Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also

in you, since the day you heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth : 7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear

fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit

9 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual undertanding;

10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord anto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good

work, and increasing in the knowledge of

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath 1 He thanketh God for their faith, 15 and demade us mee'tto be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light: 13 Who bath delivered us from the power

of darkness, and hath translated us into the

14 In whom we have redemption through his

Rome by Epaphroditus.

15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature :

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. 19 For it pleased the Father that in him

should all fulness dwell;

20 And having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be

things in earth, or things in heaven. 21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet

now hath he reconciled, 22 In the body of his flesh through death, to

present you holy and unblamable and unveprovable in his sight :

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature

li4

Paul exhoricih to constancy, COLOSSIA NS. and to put off the old mes.

ordinances.

which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister; 24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you.

and fill up that which is behind of the afflic-tions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church; 25 Whereof I am made a minister, accord-

to me for you, to fuifil the word of God; 26 Even the mystery which buth been hid

from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope

of glory: 28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving accordafter the commandments and dectrines of ing to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

CHAP. II.

1 He exhorteth to constancy in Christ, 8 to be-mare of philosophy and vain traditions.

OR I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Lacdicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wis-

dom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words 5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am

I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ

6 As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware lest any man spoll you through phi-losophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudineuts of the world, and not after Christ

9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the

Godbead bodily. 10 And ye are complete in him, which is the

head of all principality and power: 11 In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without bands, in putting Scythian, bond nor free : but Christ is all, and

off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also

operation of God, who hath raised him from suffering; the dead. 13 And you, being dead in your sins, and the

ened together with him, having forgiven you ye. all trespasses; 14 Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinanges that was against us, which was contrary to

cross;

15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge you in mest, or in drink, or in respect of an holy-day, or of the new-moon, or of the sabbath-days:

17 Which are a shadow of things to come: but the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humitity and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he ing to the dispensation of God which is given

hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his flexily 19 And not holding the head, from which all

the body, by joints and bands, having nourishment ministered, and knit together, Increaseta with the increase of God. 20 Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the radiments of the world, why. as though living in the world, are ye subject to

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not; 22 Which all are to perish with the using;)

men ? 23 Which things have indeed a shew of wis-

dom in will-worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh. CHAP. III.

2 He sheweth where to seek Christ: 5 he exhortels to murtification, 10 to put of the old man, and to put on Christ. F ye then be risen with Christ, seek those

things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. 2 Set your affection on things above, not on

things on the earth. 3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with

Christ in God. 4 When Christ who is our life, shall appear.

then shall ye also appear with him in glor-5 Mortily therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disabedience:

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, mulice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that va have put off the old man with his deeds 10 And have put on the new man, which is

renewed in knowledge, after the image of him that created him :

11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew. circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarlan.

in all. 12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindve are risen with him through the faith of the ness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-

13 Forbearing one another, and forglying one another, if any man have a quarrel against

uncarcumcision of your flesh, hath he quick- any : even as Christ forgave you, so also de

And shove all these things put on charity, which is the bond of penecure:

15 And let the peace of God rule in your us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his hearts, to the which also ye are called in one

body; and be ye thankful.

18 Let the word of Christ dwell la you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymne

hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, de all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving

thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. 19 Husbands, love your wives, and be not

bitter against them.

20 Children, obey wear parents in all things: for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to

lest they be discouraged. 22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the fiesh; not with eye-service, as men-pleasers; but in singleness of heart,

fearing God: 23 And whatsoever ye do, do if heartily, fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which

as to the Lord, and not unto men:

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive 24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive 12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring forthe Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons

CHAP. IV

2 He exhorteth to be fervent in prayer, 5 and to walk wisely toward them that are not yet come to the true knowledge of Christ.

MASTERS, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving:

3 Wifhai praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought

to speak.

5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are

without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be always with grace, sea-

and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your sened with saft, that ye may know how ye

ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister, and fellow-servant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your bearts;

9 With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make

known unto you all things which are de 10 Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner you, and Mareus, sister's son to Barnabas,

(touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive bim:)

11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my

have been a comfort unto me.

vently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hate a great zeal for you, and them that are in Lac-

dicea, and them in Hierapolis. 14 Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas,

greet you. 15 Salute the brethren which are in Landicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is

in his house 16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the

epistle from Laodicea. 17 And say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord,

that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

Written from Rome to the Colossians. by Tychicus and Onesimus.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the THESSALONIANS.

2 He sheweth his mindfulness of them is lieve in Maccelonia and Achaia.
thanksgiving and prayer, 5 and persuasion
of their sincere foith and conversion.

BAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto
the church of the Theaning

in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: thing Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers:

3 Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the night of God and our Father:

4 Knewing, brethren beloved, your election of God.

5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Chost, and in much assurance; as ye know what menner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And ye became fellowers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much unto you the gover of God with much con-affliction. with ioy of the Holy Chost;

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that be-

8 For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia,b. t also AUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto in every place your faith to God-ward is spread the church of the Thessaloulans which is abroad; so that we need not to speak any

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to seave the living and true God:

10 And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. CHAP. 11.

1 How the gospe! .oas preached unto them, and hon they received it: 17 Why he was desirous to see them, to

TOR yourrelves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, 🌬 ye kuow, at Philippi, we were hold in our God to speak

115

por of uncleanness, nor in guile : 4 But as we were allowed of God to be put know.

in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetous-

ness; God is witness:

6 Nor of men sought we glory, neither of yo C ot yet of others, when we might have been surdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among you, even as a

norse cherisheth her children. 8 Fo being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you,

not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. 9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour

and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. 10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how ho-

lily and justly and unblamably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know, how we exhorted and comforted, and charged every one of you, as a

father doth his children, 12 That ye would walk worthy of God

who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye rereived it not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

is For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God, which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they

have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all

15 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles hat they might be saved, to full up their sins always: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your

face with great desire. 18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan

hindered us. 19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy. CHAP. III.

1 Paul sendeth Timothy to them: 6 his joy for them, and desire to see them.

HEREFORE when we could no longer forbe,r, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone:

2 And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That no man should be moved by these Bictions: for yourselves know that we are of nothing. at po't 'ed thereunto

or versiy, when we were with you, rant, brethren, concerning them which are

3 For our exhortation was not of deceit, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye

> 5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour be in vain.

> 6 But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good re-

> membrance of its always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you:

> 7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith :

> 8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God:

10 ivight and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect

that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto

you. 12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:.

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblamable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints

CHAP. IV. I He exhorieth to go on in holiness. 17 Of the

resurrection, and the last judgment URTHERMORE, then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us bow ye ought to walk, and to picase God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.

3 For this is the will of God, even your sametification, that ye should abstain from forni-

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and he-

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as

the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God liath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not

man, but God, who bath also given unto us his holy Spirit. 9 But as touching brotherly love ye need

not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that we study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;
13 That ye may walk honestly toward them

that are without, and that ye may have lack

13 But I would not have you to be igno-

seleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in

Jesus will God bring with him. 15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain

unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. 16 For the Lord himself shall descend from

heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so

shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore, comfort one another with these words.

CHAP. V.

1 He sheneth Christ's second coming to judgment, 16 and giveth divers precepts.

DUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. 2 For yourselves know perfectly that the

day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the

night. 3 For when they shall say, Peace and safe-ty; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and

they shall not escape. 4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that

that day should overtake you as a thief: 5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night,

nor of darkness. 6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others;

but let us watch and be sober. 7 For they that «leep, aleep in the night;

and they that be drunken; are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love;

and for an belmet, the hope of salvation:

9 For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus

> 10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

> 11 Wherefore, comfort yourselves together, and edily one another, even as also ye do.

> 12 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 And to esteem them very highly in love

> for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves. 14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are un ely, comfort the feeble-

> minded, support the weak, be patient toward 15 See that none render evil for evil unto

> any men; but ever follow that which is good. both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 Rejoice evermore. 17 Pray without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench not the Spirit. 20 Despise not prophesyings.

21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is

good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil. 23 And the very God of peace sanctify you

wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it

25 Brethren, pray for us. 26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistie be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

The first spirite unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle the to THESSALONIANS.

CHAP. I. 1 He shereth his good opinion of their faith, love, and patience; and conforteth them against persecution.

DAUI. and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that - your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all towards each other

So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that we

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted wor-thy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also Lord Jesus Christ.

6 Seeing & is a righteous thing with God. to recompense tribulation to them that trou-Me Zon:

7 And to you who are troubled, rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from

heaven with his mighty angels,

8 In flaming fire, taking vengeance on them
that know not God, and that obey not the

gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ : 9 Who shall be punished with everlasting

destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you

was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his g . Iness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jesu Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in hhn, a -cording to the grace of our God and of the

CHAP, II.

1 He willeth them to steadfastness in the trul a received, 3 showing that there shall be a diparties from the foilt, 9 and a discovery of Antichrist, before the day of the Lord; come 15 He repeateth his eshortation. TOW we beseech you, brothren, by the

coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a failing away first, and that man of sin be re-

vealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth .n the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet

with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth, that

he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work : only he who now letteth will let, until

he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying

wonders,

10 And with all deceivableness of unrightequaness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie;

12 That they all might be damned who beheved not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousn**ess.**

13 But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus

Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation, and

good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in with you all. Amen. every good word and work.

CHAP. III.

1 He cravelk their prayers, 3 testifisth his

confidence in them, 6 giveth them divers precepts, especially to shun idleness, &c. NALLY, brethren, pray for us, that the

word of the Lord may have free course,

and be glorified, even as it is with you; 2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have

not faith.

3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disoruerly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disor-

derly among you;
8 Neither did we est any man's bread for nought: but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you;

9 Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

Il For we hear that there are some which walk smong you disorderly, working not at

all, but are busy-bodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness the work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in welldoing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistic, note that man, and have no com-

pany with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet count him not as an enemy, but ad-

monish *kim* as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord is with you all 17 The salutation of Paul with mine own

hand, which is the token in every epistle: so

I write. 18 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be

The second epistic to the Thessalonians. was written from Athens.

The First Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. 1. 3 Timethy is put in mind of the charge which was given unto him by Paul. 5 The end of the law. 12 Paul's calling to be an apostle.

DAUL, na apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and

Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope ; 2 Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Just Christ our Lord.

3 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine

4 Neither give beed to fables and endies genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith; so do.

5 Now the end of the commandment is

charity out of a pure heart, and of a good con-science, and of faith unleigned:

Turned aside unto vain jangling:

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law: un--derstanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we knew that the law is good, if a

man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawiess and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unboly and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manalayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for men-stealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine:

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trutt.

12 And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord. who hath er . ed me, for that he counted me faith-

ful, putting me into the ministry;

13 Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ

Jesus.

15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit, for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them lown house, how shall be take care of the church which should hereafter believe on him to life of God?) eversating.

17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be bonour and

glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timethy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them might-

est war a good warfare;
19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith

have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme. CHAP. II.

I That it is meet to pray and give thanks for all men, and the reason why. 9 How women

should be altired.

EXHORT therefore, that first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

2 For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable

life in all godiness and honesty.

3 For this is good and acceptable in the

sight of God our Saviour:

4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator

between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;
6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be. testified in due time.

7 Whereupto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and

verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray every
752

6 From which some having swerved have where, lifting up boly hands, without wrath

and doubting. 9 in like manner also, that women adorn

themselves in modest apparel, with shame-facedness and sobriety; not with broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; 10 But (which becomet women professing

godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection. 12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in

silence. 13 For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgres-

15 Notwithstanding, she shall be saved in child-bearing, if they continue in faith and charity and boliness with sobriety. CHAP. III.

2 How bishops, and deacons, and their wives, should be qualified.

THIS is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.

2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good

behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; 3 Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient; not a brawler,

not covetous; 4 One that ruleth well his own house

having his children in subjection with all gravity: 5 (For if a men know not how to rule his

6 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the

devil

7 Moreover, he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into re-

proach, and the snare of the devil. 8 Likewise must the descous be grave, not

double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being

found blameless.

Il Even so must their wives be grave, not alanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own

houses well.

13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well, purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godlines: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. CHAP. IV.

He foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith.

and doctrines of devils;

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy: having their

conscience seared with a hot iron;

3 Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with

thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and praver.

6 If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godiness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all

acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, especially of those that believe.

II These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading,

to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophery, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things: give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may

appear to all.

is Take heed unto thyself, and unto thy doctrine: continue in them: for in doing this theu shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAP. V.

Rules to be observed in reproving. REBUKE not an elder, but entreat him as a father; and the younger men as bre-

2 The elder women as mothers; the young-

er as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed. home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in sup-

plications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth in pleasure, is dead

while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that

they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he bath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. 9 Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the

wife of one man, 10 Well reported of for good works; if she

JOW the Spirit speaketh expressly, that have brought up children, if she have lodged in the latter times some shall depart strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet. from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, if she have relieved the afflicted, if also have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse : for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ,

they will marry;

12 Having damnation, because they have

cast off their first faith. 13 And withal they learn to be idle, wan-

dering about from house to house; and not only iffle, but tattlers also, and busy-bodies, speaking things which they ought not 14 I will therefore that the younger women

marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak repreachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that-believe'b have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders that rule well be counted workly of double bonour, especially they who

labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not mazzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 I charge the before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that then observe these things, without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 Lay hands suddenly on no man, seither be partuler of other men's sine; keen threelf

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake, and thine often

infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforeband, going before to judgment, and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand, and they that are

otherwise cannot be hid. CHAP.

1 Screants' duties. 3 To avoid nen-fangled teachers. 6 The gain of godliness.

ET as many servants as are under the voke count their own masters worthy of all bonour, that the name of God and his ductrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, a But if any widow have children or ne-list them not despise them, because they are phews, let them learn first to shew piety at brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faitiful and beloved, partakers of

the benefit. These things teach and exhort. 3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine

which is according to godliness 4 He is proud, knewing nothing, but doting

about questions and strikes of words, whereof coneth envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, 5 Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing

that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. 6 But godliness with contentment is great

7 For we brought nothing into this works.

and it is certain we can carry nothing out. ud it is certain we can carry nothing out.

Rings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only bath immortality, dwelling therewith content.

and perdition. 10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced them-

selves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, O men of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness

12 Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on and hast professed a good profession before that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 0 Timothy, keep that which is com-

who quickeneth all things, and before Christ vain babblings, and oppositions of science, who quirkeness as times, and you proceed a falsely so called:
21 Which some professing, have erred con-

14 That thou keep [his commandment with-] out spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of

our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, who

is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of

9 But they that will be rich fall into temp- in the light which no man can approach tation and a snare, and into many foolish and unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to

communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, good foundation against the time to come,

13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, mitted to thy trust, avoiding profane and

cerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.
The first to Thankly was written from

Landicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

The Second Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. 1.

8 Paul giveth divers exhortalions.

DAUL an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life

which is in Christ Jesus, 2 To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Fa-

ther, and Christ Jesus our Lord. 3 I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my

prayers night and day; 4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in

thee by the putting on of my hands. 7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a

sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partuker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began;

10 But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel: Il Whereunto I am appointed a preacher,

and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentues.

12 For the which cause I also suffer these I Paul's love to Timothy, and Timothy's faith. things: nevertheless, I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

13 Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love

which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygeilus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not a shamed of my chain.

17 But when he was in Rome, he sought me

out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may

find mercy of the Lord in that day : and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus thou knowest very well. CHAP. II.

I Timothy exhorted to constancy and perseverance, 15 and to show hisself approved.

HOU therefore, my son, be strong in the

grace that is in Christ Jesus. 2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful man, who shall be able to teach others also

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good

soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who bath chosen him to be a soldier

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

6 Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed

Exhortations to constancy. II. TIMOTHY. Boomies of the truth described.

of David, was raised from the dead, accord- to houses, and lead captive silly women incen ing to my gospel: 9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil-doer,

even unto bonds: but the word of God is not bound. 10 Therefore I endure all things for the

elect's sakes, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.

It is a faithful saying. For if we be dead

with him, we shall also live with him : 12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with

him: if we deny him. he also will deny us: 13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful; he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord, that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed,

rightly dividing the word of truth. 16 But soun profane and vain babblings:

for they will increase unto more ungodliness. 17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and Philetus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying, That the resurrection is past already;

and overthrow the faith of some. 19 Nevertheless, the foundation of God

standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some

to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts : but follow rightequaness, faith, charity, peace, with them that

call on the Lord out of a pure heart. 23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid,

knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to

teach, patient,
25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of from the truth, and shall be turned nato the truth:

26 And that they may recover themselves captive by him at his will.

CHAP. III.

i He advertiseth him of the times to come, 6 describeth the enemies of the truth, 16 and

commendeth the holy scriptures. THIS know also, that in the last days pe-

rilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, un- love his appearing.

holy,
3 Without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, de-

spisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, high-minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. 6 For of this sort are they which creep in

with sine, led away with divers lusts; 7 Ever learning, and never able to come to

the knowledge of the truth. 8 Now, as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth : men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the

faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as

theirs also was. 10 But thou hast fully known my doctrine. manner of life, purpose, faith, long-suffering,

charity, patience,
11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them

all the Lord delivered me 12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ

Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wan worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. 14 But continue thou in the things which

thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou bast learned them : 15 And that from a child thou hast known

the boly scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in right-

17 That the man of God may be perfect.

throughly furnished unto all good works. CHAP. IV.

l Paul exhorieth Timothy: 3 he willeth him to come to him, and to bring Mark, and

other things which he wrote for.
CHARGE ther therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his

kingdom; 2 Preach the word; be instant in season. out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with

all long-suffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teach-

ers, having itching ears; 4 And they shall turn away their ears

fabler. 5 But watch thou in all things, endure

out of the snare of the devil, who are taken afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For I am now ready to be offered, and the

time of my departure is at hand.
7 I have fought a good first, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: 8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a

crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that

9 Do thy diligence to come shortly unto

10 For Demas bath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescess to Galatia, Titus unto Dafmatia:

11 Only Lute is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee : for he is predtable to me

for the ministry.

Chap. i, ii.

Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for and the books, but especially the parch- ever and ever. Amen. ments.

14 Alexander the copper-smith did me much ewil: the Lord reward him according to his

15 Of whom be thou ware also: for he hath

greatly withstood our words. 16 At my first answer no man stood with me,

but all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding, the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles maight hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

12 And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13 The loak that I left at Troas with every evil work, and will preserve me unto

19 Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the house-

hold of Onesiphorus. 20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus

bave I left at Miletum sick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter.

Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen

The second epistle unto Timotheus, ordained the first bisbop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

The Epistle of PAUL to TITUS.

God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth | reprobate.

which is after godliness: 2 In hope of eternal life, which God that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our

Saviour;
4 To Titus, miss own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ our

Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I

had appointed thee:

6 ¶ If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children, not accused of

riot, or unruly

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to

filthy lucre ; 8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good

men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the

circumcision :

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, reaching things which they ought not, for fifthy lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars, avil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; or riving heed to Jewish fables, and Saviour Jesus Christ;

commandagents of men, that turn from the

CHAP. I.

If they Titus was left in Crete. 6 How Ministers science is defiled.

If They profess that they know God: but pleus Christ, according to the faith of and disobedient, and unto every good work.

CHAP. II. 1 Directions given to Titus, both for his doc-trine and life. 9 The duly of servanis.

BUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be soher, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience

3 The aged romen likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things:

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love

their children.

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded. 7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of "

good works: he doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, 8 Sound speech that cannot be condemned: that he that is of the centrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of

you. 9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their

own masters, and to please them well in all

things: not answering again:
10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us, that denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present

world; 13 Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the gre . God and our

is wno gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify

15 Unto the pure all things are pure : but junto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good unto them that are defiled and unbelieving works.

thee.

CHAP. III.

Christians are admonished to be subject to civil powers: 3 They are saved by God's mercy through Christ: 9 Contentions to be avoided, and hereticks rejected.

DUT them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to

be ready to every good work, 2 To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all self. men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto ne o foolish, discoedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and love of God

our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 Not by works of righteousness, which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and re-|fruitful. newing of the Holy Ghost:

8 Which he shed on us abundantly, through

Jesus Christ our Saviour:

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 This is a faithful saving, and these things

15 These things speak, and exhort, and re- I will that thou aftern constantly, that they buke with all authority. Let no man despise which have believed in God, might be careful to maintain good works : these things are pos and profitable unto men.

9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and

vain. 10 A man that is an heretick, after the first and second admonition, reject:

11 Knowing that he that is such, is sale verted, and sinneth, being condemned of him-

12 When I shall send Artemas unto ther.

Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter. 13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos ca

their journey diligently, that nothing be want-

ing to them. 14 And let ours also learn to maintain reci works for necessary uses, that they be not un-

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be said you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

The Epistle of PAUL to PHILEMON.

Paul rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of that in thy stead he might have ministered unto Philemon. PAUL, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Ti-

dearly beloved, and fellow-labourer, 2 And to our beloved Applica, and Archip-

nus our fellow-soldier, and to the church in thy house:

Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God, making mention of thee

always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are

refreshed by thee, brother. Wherefore, though I might be much

bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is con-

venient, 9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee,

being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. 10 I beseech thee for my son Onesimus,

whom I have begotten in my bonds:

1) Which in time past was to thee unpro- 24 Marcus, Ar fitable, but now profitable to thee and to fellow-labourers.

12 Whom s have sent again: thou therefore receive him that is mine own howels.

13 Whom I would have retained with me,

me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nomothy our brother, unto Philemon our thing; that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for

ever: 16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a partner,

receive him as myself. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth the

aught, put that on mine account,
19 I Paul have written if with mine own

hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote onto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging : for

trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Epaphras, my fellowprisoner in Christ Jesus;

24 Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my

25 The grane of our Lord Jesus Christ & with your spirit. Amen.

Written from Rome to Philemes, by OLESIMUS a servant.

The Epistle of PAUL the Apostle to the HEBREWS.

CHAP. I.

1 Christ, in these last times coming to us from the Father, a is preferred before angels, both in person and office.

GOD, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fa-

thers by the prophets.

2 Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; 3 Who, being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and up-

helding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high; 4 Being made so much better than the angels,

as he hath by inheritance obtained a more ex-

cellent name than they.
5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father,

and he shall be to me a Son' 6 And again, when he bringeth in the first begotten into the world, he saith, And let all

the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of

8 But unto the Son, he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of nighteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the hea-

vens are the works of thine hands. 11 They shall perish; but thou remainest:

and they all shall wax old as doth a garment, 12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up,

and they shall be changed; but thou art the

same, and thy years shall not fail. 13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine

enemies thy footstool !

14 Are they not all ministering spirits. sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

CHAP. II.

1 We ought to be obedient unto Christ Jesus. 5 and that because he vouchsafed to take our nature upon him.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them

2 For if the word spoken by angels was steadiast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward; 3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so

great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him: 4 God also bearing them witness, both with

signs and wonders, and with divers miracles. and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angel hath he not put in subthings which were to be spoken after; jection the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, say. ing, What is mun, that thou art mindful of him! or the son of man, that thou visitest him!

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of

thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection un-der his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things

put under him. 9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain

of their salvation perfect through sufferings. 11 For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one : for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, I will put my trust in him. And arain, Behold, I and the children which

God bath given me.

14 Fora-much then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage, 16 For verily he took not on him the nature

of angels; but he took on him the seed of

Abraham. 17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that be might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For, in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that

are tempted.

CHAP. III.

1 Christ is more worthy than Moses: 7 therefore if we believe not in him, we shall be more worthy of punishment than hard-hearted Israel.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jeaus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful ir all his

bouse. 3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath

builded the house bath more honour than the house. 4 For every house is builded by some man;

but he that built all things is God. 5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those

6 But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we. if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, Today if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wildernes:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved

me. and saw my works forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that gene-

ration, and said. They do always err in their beart; and they have not known my ways.

II Fo I sware in my wrath, They shall not

parting from the living God. is called To-day; lest any of you be harcened

through the deceitfulness of sin. 14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stead-

fast unto the end; 15 While it is said, To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit, not all that came out of

Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved forty years? Was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness!

18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that be-

hieved not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief. CHAP. IV.

1 The rest of Christians is attained by faith. 12 The power of God's grord. 14 By our high priest Jesus the Son of God, subject to infirmittee, but not sia, we must and may go boldly to the throne of grace. ET us therefore fear, lest a promise be-

A ing left as of entering into his rest, any

of you should seem to come short of it. 2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in

them that heard it. 3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of

the world. 4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the

seventh day from all his works. 5 And in this place again, If they shall

enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief.

7 (Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying In David, To-day, after so long a time; as it is said, To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would

he not afterward have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

also hath ceased from his own works, as God use have their senses exercised to discern both did from his.)

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword. piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the geart

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight : but all things are maked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom

we have to do.

enter into my rest.)

14 Seeing then that we have a great high 12 Take heed, brethren, less there be in priest, that is passed into the heavens, less the Son of God, let us hold fast one profession.

15 For we have not an high priest which 13 But exhort one another daily, while it cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAP. V.

I The authority and honour of our Saviour's priesthood: 11 negligence in the knowledge

thereof reproved.

OR every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things per taining to God. that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way: for that he himself also is compassed with in-

firmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sine. 4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as wer Aaron

5 So also Christ glorified not himself, to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to-day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Mel-

ch isedec. 7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered:

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Cailed of God an high priest after the

order of Melchisedec. Il Of whom we have many things to say.

and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. 12 For when for the time ye ought to be

teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that 10 For he that is entered into his rest, he are of full are, even those who by reason of good and eyil.

on God

I He exhorteth not to fall back from the faith, 11 but to be steadfast, 12 diligent and patient

THEREFORE leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of re-

pentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

3 And this will we do, if God permit. 4 For it is impossible for those who were

once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth berbs meet for them by whom it is dressed,

receiveth blessing from God: 8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose

end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

10 For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed towards his name, in that ye bave ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance gave attendance at the altar.

of hope unto the end:

·12 That ye be not-slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 For when God made promise to Ahraam, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater and an oath for confirmation is to them an end

of all strife. 17 Wherein God, willing mere abundantly

to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath: 18 That by two immutable things, in which " tf mes impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge

to lay hold upon the hope set before us. 19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the

soul, both sure and steadfast, and which enter-

eth into that within the vail: 20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after a better testament. the order of Melchisedec

1 Christ Jesus is a price after the order of Michisedee, 11 and so far more excellent than the pricets of Aeron's order.

TOR this Melchisedee, king of Salem, priest of the most high God. who mas Ababasa CHAP. VII.

of the most high God, who met Abraham blessed him:

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth

part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteouspess, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Sea of God:

abideth a priest continually. 4 Now consider how great this man mas, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the

tenth of the spoils. 5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brothren, though they come out of the loins of

Abraham: 6 But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed

him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here men that die receive tithes; but there he received them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Levi also, who re-ceiveth tithes, payed tithes in Abraham.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his fa-ther, when Melchisedec met him. 11 If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the

order of Aaron ? 12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man

14 For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of

an endless life. 17 For he testifieth. Thou gri a priest for

ever after the order of Melchisedec 18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness

and unprofitableness thereof. 19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the

which we draw nigh unto God. 20 And imamuch as not without an oath he

was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Meichisedec ;)

22 By so much was Jesus made a surety of

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by

reason of death : 24 But this man because be continueth ever

bath an unchangeable priesthood. 25 Wherefore he is able also to rave them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, cturning from the slaughter of the kings, and seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for

26 For such an high priest became us, who

is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sin-[table, and the shew-bread; which is called the pers, and made higher than the heavens; 27 Who needeth not daily, as those high

priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own which is called the Holiest of all; sins, and then for the people's; for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

outh, which was since the law, maketh the Son, tables of the covenant;

who is consecrated for evermore. CHAP. VIII.

By Christ's elemal priesthood, the Levilical now speak particularly priesthood is abolished.

YOW of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A mini-ter of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and the people:

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer with and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer

gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, us Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle; for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee tion. in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was es-

tablished upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of

Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made of Egypt; because they continued not in my ing God? covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord

the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord; for all shall know me, from

the least to the greatest. 12 For I will be merciful to their unrighte-

ousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith. A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old ir ready to vanish away.

CHAP. IX.

1 The riles and bloody sacrifices of the law, 11 far inferior to the blood and sacrifice of

HEN verily the first cavenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For there was a tabernacle made; the is no remission first, wherein was the candlestick, and the

sanctuary 3 And after the second vail, the taberpacle

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark

of the coverant overlaid round about with 23 For the law maketh men high priests, gold, wherein was the golden pot that Lie which have intirmity; but the word of the manna, and Aaron's rod that busied, and the

> 5 And over it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercy-seat; of which we cannot

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the host tebernacle, accomplishing the service of Grd
7 But into the second ment the high price

alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of

8 The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing;

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that aid the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience:

10 Bhick slood only in meats and drinks and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reforma-

11 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves. but by his own blood; he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal re-

demption for us.

13 For if the blood of bulls, and of gents, and the ashes of an beifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh :

14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit ofwith their fathers in the day when I took fered himself without spot to God, purge your them by the hand to lead them out of the land conscience from dead works, to serve the liv-

15 And for this cause he is the mediater of the new testament, that by means of death, 10 For this is the covenant that I will make for the redemption of the transgressions that with the house of Israel after those days, saith were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hy-son, and

sprinkled both the book and all the people, 20 Saying, This is the blood of the testa-

ment which God hath enjoined unto you. 21 Moreover, he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacie, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood

23 It was therefore necessary that the pat-

nn- of things in the heavens should be purifi-I with these; but the heavenly things them- is no more offering for sin. tives with better sacrifices than these

24 For Christis not entered into the holy laces made with hands, which are the figures i the true; but into heaven itself, now to apear in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, s the high priest entereth into the holy place

very year with blood of others; 26 For their must be often have suffered ince the foundation of the world: but now nce in the end of the world hath he apcared to put away sin by the sacrifice of

27 And as it is appointed unto men once to lie, but after this the judgment:

28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him hall he appear the second time without sin into salvation.

CHAP. X.

The weakness of the law-sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered officetual. 19 An exhortation to faith and patience

OR the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the bings, can never with those sacrifices which hey offered year by year continually make

he comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to he offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrame again made of sins every year.

4 For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou

wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared judge his people. 6 In burnt-offerings and sacrifices for sin

thou hast had no pleasure. 7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume

of the book it is written of me) to do thy will,

8 Above, when he said, Sacrifice and offer-ing and burnt-offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein;

which are offered by the law: 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will,

O God. He taketh away the first, that he may

establish the second. 10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once

fur all. 11 And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins :

12 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins, for ever sat down on the right

hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting till his enemied be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for

ever them that are sanctified. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness

to us: for after that he had said before,

16 This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 And their sins and iniquities will I remem-

per no more.

18 Now where remission of these is; there

19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us through the vail, that is to sav, his flesb;

21 And having an high priest over the

bouse of God; 22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full

assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. 23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith

without wavering; for he is faithful that promised:

24 And let us consider one another, to pro-

voke nuto love and to good works: 25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

26 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there re-

maineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unboly thing,

and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace ?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great light of afflictions;

33 Partly, while ye were made a gazing-stock, both by reproaches, and afflictions; and partly, while ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of re-

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye tright receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAP. XI.

6 Without faith me cannol 1 What faith is. orense took: 7 the fruits thereof.

TOW faith is the substance of things hoped for the evidence of this

for, the evidence of things not seen 2 For by it the elders obtained a good re-

Port.

3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so hid three months of his parents, because they that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. 4 By faith Abel offered unto God a more ex-

cellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet

speal e'h.

5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, betranslation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them

that diligently seek him.

7 By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house. by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

9 By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is

God.

11 Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is

by the sea-shore innumerable.

13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare

plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God : for he hath prepared

for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac : and he that had received the promises offered up his only-begotten son;

18 Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall

thy seed be called: 19 Accounting that God was able to raise

him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, bless-co both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.
22 Sy faith Joseph, when he died, made

mention of the departing of the children of his bones.

afraid of the king's commandment. years, refused to be called the son of Pharack's daughter: 25 Choosing rather to suffer affliction with

24 By faith Moses, when he was come to

23 By faith Moses, when he was been was

saw he man a proper child; and they were not

the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season: 26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greatcause God had translated him: for before his er riches than the treasures of Egypt: for

he had respect unto the recompense of the reward. 27 By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing

the wrath of the king; for he endured, as see-

ing him who is invisible. 28 Through faith he kept the passover, at f the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed

the first-born should touch them. 29 By faith they passed through the Red -as by dry land; which the Egyptians assey are

to do were drowned

30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days. 31 By faith the harlot Rahab perished no with them that believed not, when she had re-

ceived the spies with peace. 32 And what shall I say more? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Baras. and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of also, and Samuel, and of the prophets: David

33 Who through faith subdued king hers,

wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.

34 Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to fight the armies of the aliens.

35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better

resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mocking and scourgings, yea, moreover, of bouds and imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were saws asunder, were tempted, were alain with the sword: they wandered about in sheep-skins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented:

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains. and in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good

report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having provided same better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

CHAP. XII.

I An exhortation to constant faith, patience, and godliness. 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old.

WHEREFORE, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset we, and let us run with patience the race that is set before

2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the Israel; and gave commandment concerning shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Chap. Kiii.

3 For consider him that endured such con-tradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be. For if they escaped not who refused han that wearied and faint in your minds.

wearled and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, etriving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation

which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of bim: 6 For whom the Lord loveth he charteneth.

and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sone; for what son is he whom the

(ather chasteneth not? 8 But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and

not sons. 9 Furthermore, we have had fathers of our Seab, which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and

live 1 10 For they verily for a few days chasten ed as after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his ho-

liness. 11 Now no chestening for the present seem-

eth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righ cousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang

down, and the feeble knees :

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord.

15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled :

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected; for he found so place of repestance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with re, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and

tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the woice of words; which welce they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

30 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart :

24 And so terrible was the sight, that Moses

said, I exceedingly fear and quake :)

32 But ye are come unto mount Sion, and muto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company

of angels,
23 To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in beaven, ed to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits

of just men made perfect, 24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new envenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abol.

cope, if we turn away from him that speaketh,

from heaven: 26 Whose voice then shook the earth: but

now he bath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, significant the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things

which cannot be shaken, may remain. 28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which

cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For our God is a consuming fire.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Divers admonissions, as to charity, 4 to char-tity, 5 to avoid covetourness, 7 to regard God's preachers, 9 to take heed of strangs doctrines, 13 to confess Christ.

ET brotherly love continue. ■ 2 Be not forgetful to antertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained an-

gels unawares. 3 Remember them that are in bonds, an bound with them; and them which suffer ad-

versity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but wheremongers and adul-

terers God will judge. 5 Let your conversation be without covetouspess; and be content with such things as re have : for he hath said, I will never leave

thee, nor forsake thee.
6 So that we may boldly may, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall

do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation:

8 Jesus Christ, the same yesterday, and today, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and

strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

Il For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high

priest for sin, are burned without the camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sametify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his same.

te But to do good, and to communicate, for-get not: for with such ascritices God is well

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give accoun that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

the everlasting covenant.

18 Fray for us: for we trust we have a good 22 And I betech you, brethren, swifer the conscience, in all things willing to live he-word of exhortation: for I have written a 19 But I beseech you the rather to do this.

that I may be restored to you the sooner. 20 Now the God of peace, that brought

Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of 21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

letter unto you in few words. 23 Know ye that our brother Timothy is ex at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I

will see you.

again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great 24 Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy saints 25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy

by Timothy.

The general Epistle of JAMES.

CHAP. I.

I We must rejoice under the cross, 5 ask wis- righteousness of God. dom of God, 19 hear the word and do there-after. 21 What true religion is.

are scattered abroad, greeting

into divers temptations;

3 Knowing this, that the trying of your faith

worketh patienne: 4 But let patience have her perfect work. that we may be perfect and entire, wanting no-

thing 5 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall re-

ceive any thing of the Lord. 8 A double minded man is unstable in all

b's wave 9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice to

that he is exalted: 10 But the rich, in that he is made low: he-

cause as the flower of the grass he shall pass away 11 For the sun is no sooner rises with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the

fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. 12 Blessed is the man that endureth tempta-

tion: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath pro-

mised to them that love him. 13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth ein: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. 18 Of his own will begat he us with the word

of trith that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore my beloved brethren, let

overy man be swift to hear, slow to speak, 770 alow to weath.

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and Affect 21 What true religion is.

I AMES, a servant of God and of the Lord meekness the engrafted word, which is able to Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which save your souls.

22 But be ye doers of the word, and not superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For if any he a hearer of the word, and

not a docr, he is like unto a man beholding his natural lace in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But whose looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work. this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion as

vain. 27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to himself unspotted from the world.

CHAP. 14.

1 We must not regard the rich, and despise the poor. 14 Faith without works, 17 is dead. MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of giory,

with respect of persons. 2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him. Sit then here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or ait here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world, rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poer. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment-seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 If ye folds the royal law according to the eripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ve do well:

9 But if ye have respect to persons ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgrossors.

. these things

10 For whospever shall keep the whole law. and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. 18 For he shall have judgment without mercv, that bath shewed no mercy; and mercy

rejoiceth against judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works?

Can faith save blm?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and desti-

tute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be you warmed and filled; notwithstanding we give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth the profit !

37 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is

dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by

works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

faith without works is dead?

21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith. Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is

justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also, was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way !

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III.

1 We are not rashly or arroganly to represe others, 5 but rather to bridle the tongue. 13 They the: be truly wise are mild and peaceable, without envying and strife.

Y brethren, be not many masters, know-M ing that we shall receive the greater con-

demination.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body

3 Beheld, we put bits in the horses' mouths that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body

t Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of Serce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a

mauer a little fire kindleth !

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on another? fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of bell

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed,

and bath been tamed of mankind :

8 But the tongue can no man tame; if is an

unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of fled.

10 Out of the same mouth g and cursing. My breth ceedeth bless-

ing and cursing. ought not so to be. 11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same

place sweet maler and bitter? 12 Can the fig-tree, my brethren, bear oliveberries! either a vine, figs! So can no foun-

tain both yield salt water and fresh. 13 Who tra wise man and endued with

knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom. 14 But if we have bitter envying and strife

in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This wisdom descendeth not from above, but to earthly, semual, devilish

16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be emble. entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, with-20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that out partiality, and without hypocrisy.

18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in

peace of them that make peace. CHAP. IV.

1 Against covetousness, 4 intemperance, 5 pride, 11 detraction, 13 and rask judgment.

ROM whence come wars and fightings among you? Come they not hence, even of

your lusts that war in your members ? 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war,

yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amise, that ye may consume it upon your

lusts

4 Ye adulterers and adultaresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? Whosoever therefore will be friend of the world is the enemy of God. b Do ye think that the scripture saith in

vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy!

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cloanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep : let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

il Speak not evil one of another, brothren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, an judgeth the law; but if thou judge the law, thou art not a door of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest

13 Ge to new, ye that say, To-day or totractrow we will go into such a city, and get gain: 14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on

the morrow. For what is your life! it is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will,

we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now to rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing in evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do

good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin. CHAP. V.

1 Of wicked rich men. 7 Of patience. 12 To forbear swearing. 13 The way in adversity.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your gar-

ments are moth-eaten. 3 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. We have heaped treasure together for

the last days. 4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of pray one for another, it have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

17 Elias was a man subject to like passion.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your. hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just;

and he doth not resist you.

coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandcoming of the Lord. Decolo, the nuscano-man waiteth for the precious fruit of the carth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. 8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts; for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, bre-is multitude of size.

continue there a year, and buy and sell, and [thren, lest ye be condemned : behold. judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, vibare spoken in the name of the Lordinan example of suffering affliction, and patience

11 Behold, we count them happy with endure. Ye have heard of the patient's Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; to

the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mer-12 But above all things, my breathen, av-not, neither by beaven, meither by the ea-neither by any other oath: but let your r-be year, and your nay, may; lest ye fall and

condemnation. O to now, as rich men, weep and hor!

O to now, as rich men, weep and hor!

If or your miseries that shall come upon pray. Is any smong you afflicted? let in pray. Is any sick among you? let him est

for the elders of the church; and let the pray over him, assointing him with oil in :name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; if he have committed size, they shall be &

given him.

16 Confess your faults one to another, at

17 Elias was a man subject to like passion as we are, and he prayed carnestly that might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and as months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaves 7 Be patient therefore, brothren, unto the gave rain, and the earth brought forth Le: fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him :

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall buc

- The First Epistle general of PETER.

CHAP. I. 1 He Messeth God for his manifold spiritual graces; 10 showeth that salvation in Christ is not new, but a thing prophesied old: 13 and exheristh them to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they are now born nnew by the word of God.

DETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to I the strangers scattered throughout Postus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blond of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and meace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed he the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy bath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

4 To an interitance incorruptible. and undefiled, and that fadeth mot away, reserved in heaven for you.

-ealed in the last time.

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, it need be, ye are in hoaviness through smanfold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perinbeth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appear-

ing of Josus Christ.

8 Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see Adm not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy suspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith ever

the selvation of year souls.

10 Of which selvation the prophets have

inquired and searched diligently, who prophenied of the grace that should come unto you:

Il Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in thes did signify, when it cestified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. 12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not

unto themselves, but unto us, they did mi-6 Who are kept by the power of God dister the things which are now reported through faith unto salvation ready to be re-unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Chest sent Chap. ii, iii.

down from heaven; which things the angels;

desire to look into 13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought upto you at the revolation

of Jesus Christ: 14 As obedient children, not fashioning yeareclves according to the former lusts in your ig-

porance:

15 But as he which hath called you is boly, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; 16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I

am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father, who withcut respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear;

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and rold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Christ,

as of a lamb without blemish and without spot;
20 Who verily was fore-ordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in

these last times for you, 21 Who by him do believe in God, that waised him up from the dead, and gave him

glory; that your faith and hope might be in

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently :

23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which

liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away :

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAP. 11.

1 He dehorteth them from the breach of charity, 4 shewing that Christ is the foundation where-upon they are built: 11 he beseecheth them also to abstain from fleshly lusts, 13 to be obedient to magistrates, 18 and teacheth servants how to obey their masters, &c.

WHEREFORE laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies,

entner,

and all evil-speakings,
2 As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk

of the word, that ye may grow thereby: 3 If so be we have tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus | He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture. Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, preclous: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is wed, the same is made the head of the 2 While they behold your chaste conversation of the wives; while they behold your chaste conversation assumed with fear. lowed, the same is made the head of the

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offense, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient : whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who bath called you out of darkness into his

marvellous light: 10 Which in time past were not a people,

but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.
11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as stran-

gers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts. which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil-doers, they may by your good works, which they shall beheld, glorify God in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the

king, as supreme ;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

16 For so is the will of God, that with walldoing ye may put to silence the ignerance of

foolish men :

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants

17 Honosyall men. Love the brotherhood.

Fear God. Honour the king.

18 Servants, As subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is thank-worthy, If a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is il, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it petiently? But if, when we do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this it acceptable

with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: 23 Who did no sin, neither was guile found

in his mouth:

23 Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously :

24 Who his own self bare our sine in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes we were healed.

25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bi-

shop of your souls

CHAP. III.

to each other, & exhorting all men to unity and love, 14 and to suffer persocution: 19 he declareth also the benefits of Christ toward

IKEWISE, ye wives, he in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not precious: but unto them which be disobe- the word, they also may without the word be

3 Whose adorning, let it not be that outward; edorateg of plaiting the bair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; 4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart,

to that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own

husbands:

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren,

be pitiful, be courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit bleasing.

10 For he that will love life and sea good days, let him refrain his tengue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschewevil, and do good; let

him seek peace and ensue it. 12 For the eyes of the Lord ere over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their

prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

13 And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? 14 But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake,

happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But sanctify the Lord God is your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil-doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good

conversation in Christ. 17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well-doing than for evil-

dering. 18 For Christ also bath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but

quickened by the Spirit : 19 By which also he went and preached unto

the spirits in prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptism the also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a tion of Jesus Christ:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto

CHAP. IV. . I He exharteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the considerate of the general end that now approach, 12 and comforteth them against person tion.

FORASMUCH then an Christ bath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves interest with the same mind; for he that bath scherel

in the ficel bath ceased from sin; 2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the fiesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of our life may siffer us to have wrought the will of the Geries. when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and a bominable idolatries :

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye ma not with them to the same excess of riot, span

ing evilof yes:

5 Who shall give account to him that a

6 For, for this cause was the gospel preacher also to them that are dead, that they ment be judged according to men in the flesh, but use according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent churdy among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multifude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another المنتشقة

grudging.

10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another. as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. 1! If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister. let ha

do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ; to whom he praise and dominios for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the flery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, instruct as ye are parta-kers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on the r part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he a glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evil-doer, or as a busy-

body in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God or this behalf

17 For the time is come that judgment miss begin at the house of God: and if if fire i am at us, what shall the end be of them that over not the gospel of God!

18 And if the righteens scarcely he saves where shall the ungodly and the sinner ap-

pear? 19 Wherefore let them that suffer accondsood conscience toward God,) by the resurrec- ing to the will of God, commit the keeping of their souls to him in well-doing, as unio a faithful Creator.

CHAP. V. 1 He exha-teth the riders to feed their flocks. and the younger to obey, 8 and all to be savemutchful, and constant in the faith; and to resist the cruel adversars the will

THE elders which are among you I exhort, sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for fithy lucre, but of a

ready mind;
3 Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the fock.

4 And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yes, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humiunto the elder. lity: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in

due time:

7 Casting all your care upon him; for he

careth for you.

8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your who am also an elder, and a witness of the adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may de-

9 Whom resist steadlast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished

in your brethren that are in the world 10 But the God of all grace, who bath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you

perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. If To him be glory and dominion for ever

Amen. and ever.

12 By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhort-ing and testifying that this is the true grace

of God wherein ye stand. 13 The church that is at Babylon, elected

together with you, saluteth you; and so dot's Marcus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

The Second Epistle general of PETER.

CHAP. I. ? Confirming them in the hope of the increase of God's grace, b he exhorteth them, by falth

s good works, to make their culting sure. SIMON Peter, a servant and an apostle of my tabernacle, of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained bath shewed me. like precious faith with us through the righteouspess of God and our Saviour Jesus

2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus

our Lord,

: الط

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that perfais unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that honour and glory, when there came such a ath called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these e might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And besides this, giving all diligence, add te your faith virtue; and to virtue know-

6 And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godli-

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and

to brotherly kindness charity.

8 For if these things be in you and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ

9 But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and bath forgotten that

he was purged farm his old sing 10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure : for if ye do these things, ye shall never

It For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put shall be evil spoken of. you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

te Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacie, even as our Lord Jesus Christ

15 Moreover, I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease, to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,

but were eye-witnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father voice to him from the excellent glory. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well plca:ed.

18 And this voice which came from beaven we heard, when we were with him in the hoty mount

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a cark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpreta-

21 For the prophery came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. CHAP. IL.

He foretelleth them of false teachers, shewing the impicty and panishment both of them and

DUT there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord

that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth

3 And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchanding of you :: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth.

not, and their damnation slumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the angels that sin-

ned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judzment:

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the eighth person, a preacher of rightcousness, bringing in the flood upon the world

of the ungodly;
6 And turning the cities of Sodom and Go-morrha into ashes, condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the

filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds:)

9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be pu-

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed; they are not straid to speak evil of dignities.

Il Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation

against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beauts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall ut-

terly perish in their own corruption;
13 And shall receive the reward of unrightcourness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day-time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that carnot cease from sin: beguiting unstable

souls : an heart they have exercised with co-

vetous practices; cursed children: 15 Which have for aken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of una ighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the

madness of the prophet. 17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the

mist of darkness is reserved for ever. 18 For when they speak great swelling words

of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in

19 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is

he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the pol-litions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the

beginning.
21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, from your own steadfastness. after they have known it, to turn from the

after they have known as, the control holy commandment delivered upto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true provers, The dog is turned Amen.

to his own vemit again; and, The sow that wa washed, to her wallowing in the saire. CHAP. IIL

1 The certainty of Christ's couring to judgment
11 An exhortation to godfiness.

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which I stir up you

m. uses you; in sols waters a first by year pure minds by way of remembrance: 2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the bely pro-plets, and of the commandment of us the sponter of the Lord and therinur:

3 Knowing this first, that there shall come

In the last days scotlers, walking after they

own lusts. 4 And saying, Where is the premise of his coming? For since the fathers fell asteep. all things continue as they were from the be-

ginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water

and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being everflowed with water, perlahed:

7 But the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment

and perdition of ungodly mem.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this cof
thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count sincimos; b long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which 'he heavess shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are thereis shall

be burned up. Il Sceing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and gudliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the beavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements

shall molt with fervent heat? 13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth,

wherein dwelleth righteous

14 Wherefore, beloved, socing that ye look for such things, he diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blamelers.

15 And account that the long-suffering of our Lord is seivation; even as our beloved brother Paul also, according to the window given unto him, hath written unto you:

16 As also in all Mr opinties, speaking is them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understoods which they that are unlearned act unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked. fail

18 But grow in grace, and to the know-

ledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever-

The First Epistle general of JOHN.

CHAP. I. 3 Be describeth the person of Christ, in whom the have elemed life, by a communion with God, 5 to which we must adjoin hollass.

THAT which was from the beginning. which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the word of

2 (For the life was manifested, and we have seen if, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father,

and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus

4 And these things write we unto you, that

your joy may be fuil. 5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the

truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the fight, we have fellowship one with another: and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive curselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us

from all unrighteousness. 10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

CHAP. 11.

1 Comfort against sins of infirmity. 3 To know God is to keep his commandments. To beware of seducers; 20 from whose de-ecits the godly are safely preserved by faith and holiness of life.

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man ain, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jeaus Christ the righteous:

2 And he is the propitiation for our sins: and ant for ours only, but also for the rise of the

whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, l we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth h not in him.

5 But whose keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that saith he abideth in him, ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked

7 Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye!

ginning.

• Again, a new commandment I write unto

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth Ma brother, is in derkoess even until new.

10 He that leveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

It But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because re have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in t. world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God

abideth for ever.

18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but

they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.
20 But ye have an unction from the Holy

One, and ye know all things.
21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar, but he that denieth that Jeus is the Christ? He is antichrist that denieth

the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same bath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath pro-mised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written anto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the assisting, which ye have re-seived of him, abideth in you, and ye need not

had from the beginning: the old commandment that any man, teach you: but as the same is the word minich ye have heard from the be- anointing teacheth, you of all things, and in truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

26 And now, little children, abide in him; secause the darkness is past, and the true light that when he shall appear, we may have connew shineth. coming.
22 If yo know that he is righteous, yes

know that every one that doeth righteousness? is born of him.

CHAP. III. 1 He declareth the singular love of God towards us, in making us his sons; 3 who therefore ought obediently to keep his commandments, 11 as also brotherly to love one another.

DEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him pot.

2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as

3 And every man that bath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law; for sin is the transgression of the luw.

5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in hlm sinneth not: whosever sinneth bath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth rightcourness is rightcour, even

as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 Itr this the children of God are m: effect, and the children of the devil: whosoever coeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that leveth not his brother.

11 For this is the message that we heard from the beginning, that we should love one

another.

12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Hecause his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from

death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.

15 Whospever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer bath

eternal life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the love of God, and he because he laid down his life for us: and we Spirit. ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.

17 But whose bath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him!

truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

建化电路

21 Beloved, if our heart condemn us acc. then have we confidence toward God.

22 And whatsoever we ask, we receive & him, because we keep his commaniments. E: do those things that are pleasing in he

sight. 23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Je. Christ, and love one another, as he gave -

commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandant's dwelleth in him, and he in him. And beretwe know that he abideth in us, by the tour which he hath given us.

CHAP. IV.

I He marneth them not to believe all trackers who boast of the Spirit, but to try them by the rules of the catholic faith; 7 and by me-; reasons exhoricth to brotherly love.

ELOVED, believe not every spirit, b. BELUVEL, believe they are of Go because many false prophets are gone out 10

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God : Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is cane

the world.

in the flesh, is of God: 3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ve have heard that it should come: and even me already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have

overcome them: because greater is be that is

in you, than he that is in the world. 5. They are of the world : therefore speak they of the world, and the world beare a

6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth Lot us. Hereby know we the Spirit of truth and the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for

God is love. 9 In this was manifested the love of God to-

God in him.

ward us, because that God sent his only-begot-ten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, not that we loved God. but

that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

It Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him. and he in us, because he bath given us of his

14 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the

world. 15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he is.

18 My little children, let us not love in 16. And we have known and believed the word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth, in God, and

17 Herein is our love made perfect, that 20 For if our heart condemn us, God is we may have boldness in the day of judg-greater than our heart, and knoweth all ment; because as he is, so are we in this world

16 There is no fear in love; but perfect; eve casteth out fear: because fear hath tornent. He that searcth is not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us.

20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar; for he that loveth not 21 And this commandment have we from Son. his brother whom he hath seen, how can be love 4 od whom he hath not seen?

him, That he who leveth God love his brother

also.

CHAP. V. 1. He that loveth God, loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments; 3 which to the faithful are light, and not grievous. 9 Jesus

is the Son of God, able to save us, 14 and to hear our prayers which we make for ourselves

and for others.

7 HOSORVER believeth that Jesus is the Christ, is born of God. and every one that loveth him that begat, loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the, children of God, when we love God, and keep his com-

mandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments

are not grievous. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that

overcometh the world, even our faith. 5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that

beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. 7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy

Ghost: and these three are one. 8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood.

and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he bath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God bath made him a liar; because he believed not the record that God gave of his Son.

that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God: that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to

his will, he beareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the peti-

tions that we desired of him 16 If any man see his brother sin a sin

which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death: There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

IV All unrighteousness is sin : and there is a

sin not unto deata.

18 We know that whoseever is born of God sinneth net; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth

19 And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and bath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jenus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idola. Amen.

The Second Epistle of JOHN...

with her children, to persevere in Christian should walk in it. love and belief, 8 lest they lose the reward

of their former profession; 10 and to have nothing to do with seducers.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not Lonly, but also all they that have known the truth:

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in

us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 Grace be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thes, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 And this is love, that we walk after his examination of this is, the communicated, it is. Amun.

1.He exhorteth a certain honourable matron, | That, so ye have heard from the beginning, ye

. 7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 Look to yourselves, that we loss not those things which we have wrought, but that we

receive a full reward.

9 Whereaver transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, bath not Ged. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son..

10-If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, nather bid him God speed:

Il For he that hiddeth him God sperd to

partake of his evil deeds... 12 Histing, many things to write unto yea, I would not write with paper and ink : b .t I trust to come unto you, and speak face to race;

that only it y may be full. ld The children of thy elect an express to

The Third Epistle of JOHN

1 He commendeth Galus for his picty, 5 and hospitality, 7 to true preachers; 9 complain-ing of the unbind dealing of ambilious Distrephrs on the contrary side, 11 whose evil ex-ample is not to be followed. 12 Giveth special testimony of the good report of Demetrius.

NHE elder unto the well beloved Gaius,

whom I love in the truth. 2 Beloved, I wish above all things that

thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as

thy soul prospereth. 3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth

9 I wrote upto the church : but Distrepter. who loveth to have the pre-eminence among

them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against tr with malicious words: and not coutest therewith, neither doth he himself receive the arethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil. but that which is good. He that deeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil bath not seen

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself : yea, and we also bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee s

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

The general Epistle of JUDE.

fersion of the faith. 4 Palse teachers are crept in to reduce them, for whose camuable crept th to transcream, for investment is prepared: 20 whereas the godly, by the ascislance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to God, may persevere and grow in grace, and kiep themselves, and recover others out w the mares of those deceivers.

UDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus

st, and called:

2 Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the gaints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus

5 I will therefore put you in nemembrance, though ye once knew this, bow that the Lord, lieved not.

6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath-

reserved in everlasting canine under derkness unto the judgment of the great day.

7 Even as Sedom and Gomorrhe, and the skies about them in like manne, giving shemselves over to fornienton, and going wer strange fiesh, are set forth for an exam-

suffering the vengeance of eterns fire. which were apoken before the set these filley dreament defile our Lord Lesus Christ;

I He enhorteth them to be constant in the pro-| the fiesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet Michael the archangel, when 'contending with the devil (he disputed shout the body of Moses,) durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but mid, The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things

they corrupt themselves.

1) We unto them! for they have goes in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the er-ror of Balsam for reward, and perished in the

gainsaying of Core.

12 These are spots in your leasts of charity. when they feart with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 Raging waves of the sea, forming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of durkness for

14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam prophesied of these, saying, Behald, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to nough ye once any time, but of the land of convince all that are ungodly among them having saved the people out of the land of convince all that are ungodly deeds which they have Egypt, afterward destreyed them that beingedly committed, and of all their land is any of the land of speeches which ungodly signers have moten against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, havmouth speaketh great swelling more, mar-ing men's persons in admiration because of

advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were apoken before of he apostas of

18 How that they told you there should be: 22 And of mockers in the last time, who should walk af-idifference: er their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they who separate themselves,

sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most boly faith, praying in the Holy from falling, and to present yes faultiess before Ghost.

21 Kasp yourselves in the love of God, 25 To the only wise God our Saviour, 5:

unte etermi life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a

23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spot-

ted by the flesh. 24 Now unto him that is able to keep you

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, 25 To the only wise God our Saviour, be looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

The REVELATION of Saint JOHN the Divine.

CHAP. I. John writeth his revelation to the seven

churches of Asia, signified by the seven golden candlesticks. 7 The coming of Christ: they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the 14 his eternal majesty.

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his serwants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John :

things that he saw

3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that 18 I am be that liveth, and was dead; and hear the words of this prophecy, and keep behold, I am alive for exempre, Amen; and those things which are written therein: for the

4 JOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia; Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which

5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father: to him be glory and do-

minion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold be cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail; because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tributation, and as the sale of patience of Jeans Christ, was in the sale of Jeans Christ, was in the sale of Jeans Christ, was in the sale of the sale of Jeans Christ is called Patmos, for the word of God, and my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am A hha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send if unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrsa, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Exodices

12 And I turned to see the voice that snake with me. And, being turned, I saw seven

golden candlesticks;
13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt

wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a fame of fire;

15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if

sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword : and his comptenance was as the sum shipeth in his strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as 2 Who bare record of the word of God, and dead. And he laid his right hand upon me of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and

the last:

have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be bereafter:

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou is to come; and from the seven Spirits which sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden are hefore his throne; candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

CHAP. 11. What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches of 1 Ephesus, 8 Smyrna, 12 Pergamos, 18 Thustira, and what is commended, or found want-

ing in them. TNTO the angel of the church of Ephema write; These things said, he that holded the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou can't not bear then which are evil: and thou hast tried them whichsay they are apostles, and are not; and hast

4 Nevertheless, I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works :

or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repeat.

6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate. 7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the

Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God

8 And unto the angel of the church in shout the pape with a golden girdle.

Smyrna write: These things saith the filt Ris head and his hairs were white like and the last, which was dead, and is alive: Smyraa write; These things saith the first 9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and po- as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken verty, (but thou art rich) and I know the bias- to shivers: even as I received of my Father. phemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suifer : behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

11 He that bath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that evercometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Perpamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

13 Linow thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to cast a stumbling-block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idole, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doc-

trine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.
16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet dre like fine brass:

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding, I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that wo-know that I have layed thee. man Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 Aud I gave her space to repent of her

11 Behold, I come quickly: bold dist fast

fornication; and she repented not

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her integreat tribulation, except they repent of their

deeds. 23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts; and and I will write upon him my new name. I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you L say, and unto the rest in mn, as they speak;) I will put upon you none ginally of the creation of Ged; after burdan.

35 But that which we have already hold fast cold nor hot; I would thou wert cold or hot

till I come.

works unto the end, to him will I give power my mouth.

ever the nations :

28 And I will give him the morning star. 29 He that both an ear, let him hear who

the Spirit saith unto the churches. CHAP. III.

The agest of the church of Sardis is repro-ed. Thiladelphia approved. 15 Land.... rebuked. 20 Christ standeth at the door on knocketh.

ND unto the angel of the church in Sarda A write; There things mith be that kee the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars: I know thy works, that thou hast a name, that thou livest, and art dead,

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the thirm which remain, that are ready to die: for I

have not found thy works perfect before 64: 3 Remember therefore how thou hast rereived and heard, and hold fast, and repent faith, even in those days wherein Antique was If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, on thee as a thief, and thou shalt met know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis. which have not defiled their gurments: and they shall walk with me in white: for they are

worthy

5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white reiment; and I will not the out his name out of the book of life, but i will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

6 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the

Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things suith he that is hely, he that is true, he that bath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth;

and shutteth, and no man openeth:

8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can sort it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not dealed my name

9 Behold, I will make them of the syragogue of Satan, which may they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to

10 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the bour

which thou hast, that no man take thy crown

12 Him that overcometh will I make a palar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out; and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of he wen from my God

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what

the Spirit, saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Thyatira, (as many as have not this doctrine, Landiceans write; These things saith the and which have not known the depths of Sa. Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the be-

16 So then, because thou art lukewarm, and 26 And he that everenmeth, and keepeth my neither cold ner bot, I will spuce thee out of

17 Because thou sayest. I am rich, and is-27 And ha shall rule them with a red of inons, creased with goods, and lease used of sething; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and I The book realed with seven seals, 9 which maked:

18 I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and amoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou may est see.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten:

be zealous therefore, and repent.

20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh will I great to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his

22 He that bath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAP. IV. f God in beaven. 2 John seeth the throne of 6 The four 4 The four and twenty elders. beasts full of eyes before and behind. 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne.

FTER this blooked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said. Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be beroulter.

2 And immediately I was in the spirit: and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one

sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a insper, and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throng mere four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thenderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast and a face as a man, and the fourth beast was

like a flying cagle. 8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes

within: and they rest not day and night, say-ing, Holy, boly, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and he nour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crewns before the throne. saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast creare tall things, and for thy pleasure they are

and viere exeminate

CHAP. V.

only the Lamb which was sisin is worthy to open: 12 therefore the elders praise him, ed confess that h: redcemed them with his

ND I saw in the right hand of him that sat L on the throne a book written within and

on the backside, sealed with seven seals. 2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book,

and to loose the seals thereof? 3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, nel-

ther under the earth, was able to open the

book, neither to look thereon. 4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weepnot: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and lo, in the midst . The threne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb, as it had been slaim having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God seat forth into all

the earth. 7 And he came and took the book out of the

right hand of him that sat upon the throne. 8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of themharps, and golden-vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open theseals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And bast made us unto our God kings and priests; and we shall reign on the earth.

If And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts and the elders : and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of theusands;

12-Saying with a loud voice. Worthy is the Lamb tint was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and bonour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him-that liveth for ever and ever. CHAP: VI.

The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon; containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

A ND-I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts, saying, Come and sec.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him; and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second boast say, Come and sac.

· 4 And there went out another horse that were angels, to whom it was given to hart the red: and power was given to him that sat earth and the sea, thereon to take peace from the earth, and that 3 Saying, Hurt they should kill one another: and there was

given unto him a great awo d 5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo, a black horse; and he that sat

on him had a pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a pea-

ny, and three measures of barley for a point; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wise. 7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beest say,

Come and see. 8 And I looked, and behold a pale horse : and his name that sat on him was Death, and hell followed with him. And power given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the eart W

3 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slaip for the word of God, and for the tes-

timony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow-servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they mers, should be ful-

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sack-

cloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; 13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the arth, even as a fig-tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and Island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains. and the mighty mon, and every bondman, and every freeman, hid themselves in the deas and in the rocks of the mountains:

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the

Lamb: 17 For the great day of his wrath is come;

and who shall be able to stand ?

CHAP. VII 3 An angel scaleth the servants of God in their fortheads: 4 the number of them that were scaled of the tribes of Irrael a certain number: 9 of all other nations an immunerable multitude, which stand before the throne, olad in while robes, and palms in their hands: 14 their robes: were washed in the blood of the Lamb.

ND after these things I saw four angels at anding on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nee on the

sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another engel ascending from trumpets. the east, having the seal of the living God: and he exied with a loud voice to the four altar, having a golden comer; and there was

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither tie

sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the ser vants of our God in their fore beads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an bundand forty and four thousand of all the true

of the children of Israel. 5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Rauben were sealer twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad mere sea-

ed twelve thousand 6 Of the tribe of Aser were scaled tweive thousand. Of the tribe of Naphtalian mere seaed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manney

were sealed twelve thousand. 7 Of the tribe of Simeon mere selled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi more sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of lise

char more sealed twelve thousand.
8 Of the tribe of Zabulon mere seale twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph #:~ scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bea-

namin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and lo. a great maltitude, which no man could number, of all sations, and kindreds, and people, and torrue. stood before the throne, and before the Lamb. clothed with white robes and palms in their handa:

10 And cried with a loud voice, saving, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the threat.

and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and shout the elders, and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Sayleg, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever

and ever Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, mying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in

white robes? and whence came they ! 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest And he said to me, These are they which

came out of great tribulation, and have wasted their roles, and made them white in the blood of the Launh. 15 Therefore are thay before the throne of

God, and serve hiraday and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

16 They shall hunger so more, neither thirst any more : neither shall the sun light on then. por any beat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead then unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAP. YIII.

At the opening of the seventh real, 2 reves angels, have reven trumpets given them. 1 Another angel putteth frecense to the prosess of the coints on the golden alter. & Four axgels sound their trumpsis, &c.

A ND when he had opened the seventh sent, there was silence in heaven about the

space of half an bour. 2 And I saw the seven angels which stood

before God; and to them were given seven 3 And another angel came and stood at the

iven unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, solden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the inceuse, which come

with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the appel's hand

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast if into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, amed lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, and there follow-ed hall and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth : and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was **b**urst un.

were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea; and the third part of the

nea became blood:

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the

third part of the ships were destroyed. 10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from beaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of wa-

li And the name of the star is called Wormwood; and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was emitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Wo, wo, wo, to the inhabiters of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to the brimstone, which issued out of their gound !

CHAP. IX.

1 At the sounding of the fifth angel a star fall-eth from heaven, to whom is given the key of the boltomless pil: 2 he openeth the pil, and there come forth locusts like scorptons.

A ND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from beaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit

2 And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have

power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment mas as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a mise.

6 And in those days shall men seek death,

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women,

and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. 9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many

horses running to battle 10 And they had tails like unto scorplons, and there were stings in their tails: and their

power was to hurt men five months.

arnt up.

11 And they had a king over them, which is

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it the angel of the bottomiess pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddan, but in the Greek tongue he hath his name Apollyon.

12 One we is past; and behold, there come

two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden alter which is before God.

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I beard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of Gre, and of jacinth, and brimsione: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their talls : for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they

do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not ' 12 The first no part. 13 The sixth trampel killed by these plagues, yet repented not of soundeth. 14 Four angels are let loose, &c. the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repealed they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication. nor of their thefts

CHAP. X.

1 A mighly strong angel appeareth with a book open in his hand: 6 he smeareth by him that livelh for ever, that there shall be no more time. 9 John is commanded to take and eat the book.

A ND I saw another mighty angel come down from beaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow was upon his head, and his face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open a and he set his right foot upon the sea, and Air left fool sa the earth,

3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion reareth; and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered: their voices, I was about to write; and I heard tongues and nations shall see their dea; b a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up three days and an half, and shall act and those things which the seven thunders utter-their dead bodies to be put in graves ed, and write them not.

sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to

heaven.

6 And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to cound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath de-

clared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the woice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy

mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it. my belly was hitter.

11 And he said unto me. Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations. and tongues, and kings

CHAP. XI.

1 The two relinesses propriety. 6 They have

and un half rise again. 14 The second no

is past. 15 The seventh trumpet soundelh. ND there was given me a reed like unto A a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise and measure the temple of God, and the altar.

and them that worship therein. 3 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is

given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. 3 And I will give power unto my two wit-

nesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in

4 These are the two effive-trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, be must in this manner be killed.

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was erucified.

9 And they of the people and kin recou

10 And they that dwell upon the earth at 5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the rejoice over them, and make merry, 32: send gifts one to another; because there is prophets tormented them that dwelt or "

earth.

11 And after three days and an half to: " rit of life from God entered into them. they stood upon their feet; and great fear in upon them which saw them.

J2 And they heard a great voice from ber ven, saying unto them. Come up hither. A.1 they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; a:

13 And the same hour was there a genthquake, and the tenth part of the city and in the earthquake were stain of men sev. thousand: and the remnant were affrigue. and gave glory to the God of beaven.

14 The second we is past; and behold, the

third we cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; as: there were great voices in beaven. my The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and over.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their

faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lorf God Almi bly, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great rower, and hast reigned.

18 And the intions were angry, and the power to shul heaven, that it rain not: 7 the wrath is come, and the time of the deat, the beast shall fight against them, and kill them; they should be judged, and that thou shouldest 8 they lie unburied, 11 and after three days give renard unto thy servants the proposets. and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament; and there were thinnings, and voices, and thunderings, and as

earthquake, and great bail. CHAP. XII.

1 A woman clothed with the sun travalleth: 4 the great red dragon standeth before her. ready to devour her child: 6 when she mus delivered, she fied into the wilderness. 7 Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail, 13 The dragon persecuteth the moman.

ND there appeared a great wonder in herwen; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child, cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did east them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered. for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man-child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his

throne.

6 And the woman fied into the wilderness, power was given that o him to continue forty where she hath a piece prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and

the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was east out into the earth, and his angels were foundation of the world. cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven. Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

II And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony;

and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Wo to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great with, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast

which brought forth the man-child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant beast, or the number of his name. of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

CHAP. XIII.

1 A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horne, to whom the dragon gweth his power. If Another beast comets up out of the earth, 14 causeth an image to be made of the former beast, 15 and that men should morship it, 16 and receive his mark.

ND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and A saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten borns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of

blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his

seat, and great authority.
3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed; and all the world wondered after

the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies, and

and two months. 6 And he opened his mouth in blaspherny

against God, to blaspheme his name, and his

tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.
7 And it was given upto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all Lindreds, and

tongues, and nations. 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall

worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go late captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And 1 beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a

lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. 13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he

maketh fire come down from heaven on the

earth in the sight of men, 14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the unto the earth, he persecuted the woman earth by the means of those miracles which he had power excess in the sign of the board ; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had

the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many a would not worship the image of the beast

should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that bath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is six bundred threescore and six. CHAP. XIV

I The Lamb standeth on mount Sion with his company. 6 An angel preachesh the gospel. 8 The fall of Babylon, 15 The harvest of the world, and putting in of the sickle. 20 The violage and nine-press of the wrath of God.

ND I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the A mount Slos, and with him as hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's

name written in their forcheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps :

3 And they sung as it were a new song be-

fore the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are gave power unto the beast: and they worship they which follow the Lemb whithersoever he pel the beast, saying, Who is like unto the goeth. These were redeemed from among they which follow the Lamb whithersoever be men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no. guiles

Gnd. 6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst

of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and

people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come; and worship him that made beaven and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying. Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city,

of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying for thy judgments are made manifest. with a loud voice, If any man worship the 5 And after that I looked, and behold, the beast and his image, and receive his mark in temple of the tabarnacle of the testimony in

bis forehead, or in his hand, 10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God which is poured out without mix-ture into the cup of his indignation; and ne shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in breasts girded with golden girdles. the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the heast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark

of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the saints : here are they that keep the commandments of God,

and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth; yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours, and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat, like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown,

and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the barvest of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was

reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a

sharp sickle.

.18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth : for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust is his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast if into the great wine-press of the wrath of God.

20 And the wine-press was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

I The seven angels with the seven last lagues. 3 The song of them that overcame the beast, &c.

A and marvellous, seven angels having the pented not of their deeds.

for they are without fault before the throne of seven last plagues: for in them is filled a

the wrath of God

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glaw " a gled with fire : and them that had gore, the victory over the bead, and over his 13 -7. and over his mark, and over the sum'. his name, stand on the sea of glass, knymit in

harps of God. 3 And they slug the song of Moses the servant of God, a:ri the song of the Lamb. : it ing, Great and marvellous are thy week. Lord God Almighty; just and true are tay

ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and plants because she made all nations drink of the wine rily thy name,? for then only art holy : for all nations shall come and worship before thes,

heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed is pure and white linen, and having the

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven argels seven golden visis full of the wrath of Go., who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was shie to enter into the temple, ill! the seven jungues of the seven angels were fuintied.

CHAP. XVI.

I The angels pour out their vials full of wrath: 2 the plagues that follow thereupon. 15

Christ cometh as a thief.

ND I heard a great voice out of the tem-A ple, saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his visi upon the sen; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vis upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou has judged thus.

6 For they have shed the blood of mists and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to

drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the alter say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and rightcous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his visi upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat. and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repeated not to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven be-ND I saw another sign in heaven, great cause of their pains and their sores, and reChap. xvii, xvlil.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates : and the water didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the myster t hereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth

of the false prophet.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty:

15 Behold I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest

he walk maked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the seventh augel poured out his vial into the air: and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying. It is done.

13 And there were voices, and thunders and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so

great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the flerceness of his wrath.

20 And every island 3ed away, and the

mountains were not found.

31 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men biasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAP. XVII.

 4 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet with a golden cup in her hand, sitteth upon the beast, 5 which is great Babylon, the mother of all abominations. 7 The interpretation of the seven heads. 12 and the ten horns. 14 The victory of the Lamb. 16

The punishment of the whore.

ND there came one of the seven angels A which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me. Come hither; I will show unto thee the jurisment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitars of the earth here been made drunk with the wine

of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet-coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, baving seven heads and ten borns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and searlet colour, and eacked with gold and precious stones and pearly, having a golden cup iq her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead mos 4 name writ-ten, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND A-BOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the dered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth

her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wender, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that

was, and is not, and yet is. 9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom.

The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when be cometh, he must continue a short space.

Il And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth

into perdition. 12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet : but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give

their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings : and they that are, with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the heast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAP. XVIII,

2 Babylon is fallen: 4 the people of God com-manded to go out of her: 2 the sings of the earth, 11 with the merchants and marini lament over her: 20 the saints rejoice, &c. ND after these things I saw another angel

A come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory 2 And he cried mightly with a stron

voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, in fallen, and is become the habitation of devilaand the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kines of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye re-

celve not of her plagues. 5 For her sine have reached unto heaven.

and God bath remembered her iniquities. 6 Reward her even as she rewarded you

and double unto her double, according to her martyrs of Jesus : and when I saw her, I won. works : in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much she bath giorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no BOTTOW.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong to the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have com-9 And the kings of the earth, who mave cour inited fornication and lived deliciously with A. of much people in heaven, saying, A her, shall bewal her, and lament for ber, when they shall see the smoke of her burning, power, unto the Lord our God:

10 Standing afar off for the feur of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy

judgment come. 11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth

their morchandise any more :

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and 4 And the four and twenty elders and t precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, four beasts fell down and worshipped God and purple, and slik, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of tvory, and all

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and

souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy woul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and

wailing,

16 And saylog, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every ship-master, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as

trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this

great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and eried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye boly apostles and prophets; for God bath a-

venged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great milistone, and cast if into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians. and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a milistone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the 18 That ye may eat the flesh of kines, and great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty vere all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of an phets, and of saints, and of all that were : .. upon the earth.

CHAP. XLX.

1 God is praised in heaven for judging fl great where, and averaging the blood of a saints. 7 The marriage of the Lamb. 10.71 angel will not be worshipped. 17 The furcalled to the great slaughter.

ND after these things I heard a great ve. 1

2 For true and righteous are his judgments for he hath judged the great whore, we did corrupt the earth with her fornics. and bath avenged the blood of his servan.

her hand. 3 And again they said, Alleluia. And her

smoke rose up for ever and ever.

sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluin b And a voice came out of the throne, say

manner vessels of most precious wood, and of ing, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and brass, and iron, and marble, ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluin: for the Lord God onnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give horner

to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come. and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she abould be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the

and linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he saith unto me. Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage-supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These

are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. 11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a

white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness

he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew but be himself.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood : and his name is called i he Word

of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven foilowed him upon white horses, clothed in fine

linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword. that with it he should smite the nations : and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he me and rule those with a role of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God,

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his

thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND

LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the sucper of the great God:

men, and the flesh of hernes, and of them

ant sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both ; ee and bond, both small and great. 19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the

arth, and their armies, gathered together to nd against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him he false prophet that wrought miracles bead received the mark of the beast, and them and worshipped his image. These both were ast alive into a lake of fire burning with rimstana.

And the remnant were slain with the word of him that sat upon the horse, which word proceeded out of his mouth: and all the owls were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX.

Salan bound for a thousand years. 5 The first resurrection; 6 they blessed that have part therein. 7 Salan let loose again. 10 The devil cast into the take of fire and brimstone. 12 The general resurrection.

A ND I saw an angel come down from hea-ven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old lem, coming down from God out of heaven, erpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and

sound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and thut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he hould deceive the nations no more, till the housand years should be fulfilled; and after hat he must be leaved a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon hem, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were bereaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped he heart, neither his image, neither had recived his mark upon their foreheads, or in heir hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again mill the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that bath part in he art resurrection: on such the second teath hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired,

Satan shall be lossed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was east into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the beaven fied away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: an another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, ac

cording to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their

14 And death and bell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whospever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

CHAP. XXI.

1 A new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description there-of: 23 the needeth no run, the glory of God is her light: 24 the kings of the earth bring their riches unto her.

A ND I saw a new heaven and a new earth; for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no

more sea 2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusa-

prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. 3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Beheld, the tabernacle of God to with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death. neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And he that sat upon the throne said. Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things. and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all irars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vists full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the

Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of beaven from God,

11 Having the glory of God: and her light war like unto a stone most precious, even like

a jasper stone, clear as crystal 12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Lyrael.

13 On the east three gates; on the north

three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three mates. 14 And the wall of the city had twelve foun-

dations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me had a colden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth feursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth. And he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furloogs. The length and the breadth and the furlongs. height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was qu jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass

19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topas; the tenth, a chrysoprasus: ings of the prophecy of this book : for the ti-

thyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls;
22 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls;
23 And the every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

34 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour

into it. 26 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day : for there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and ho-nour of the nations into it.

67 And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatevever worketh abomination, or seateth a lie: but And let him that heareth say, Come. And it they which are written in the Lemb's book of him that is athirst come. And whosever will

CHAP. XXII.

1 The river of the sector of Righ; 2 The tree
18 for I testify unto every man that herof life. 5 The light of the city of God is kimsol, 3 The sanget will not be worshipped. 15

Nothing may be added to the word of God,
not taken therefrom. nor taken therefrom.

of life, which here twelve memor of fruits, Surely I con one yielded her fruit every month: and the Lord Jesus. leaves of the tree were for the healing of the metions.

3 And there shall be no m the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be it; and his servants shall serve biss.

4 And they shall see his face; and his a shall be in their forebeads.

5 And there shall be no night there; a they need no candle, neither light of the for the Lord God giveth them light: and : shall reign for ever and ever-

6 And he said unto nre, The faithful and true: and the Lord God of : holy prophets cent his suggi to show a his servents the things which mount chartly

7 Behold, I come quickly: bleard is that keepath the myings of the prophecy of : book.

8 And I John saw these things, and bethem. And when I had beard and seen. I down to worship before the feet of the mi

which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith be unto me, See then de d' for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy tthren the prophets, and of them which les the sayings of this book : worship God.

10 And he mith unto me, Seel not the s-

11 He that is unjust, let him he unjust wand he which is fifthy, let him he fifthy stand he that is righteous, let him he rightentill: and he that is holy, let him he holy still: and he that is holy, let him he holy still:

ward is with me, to give every man accord : as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning at the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they that do his commer ments, that they may have right to the tree life, and may enter in through the gates in. the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerem and whoremongers, and murderers, and i... laters, and whosoever loveth and makets a

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to test? unto you these things in the churches. 12-the root and the offspring of Bavid, and the bright and morning star. 17 And the Spirit and the bride my, Com-

let him take the water of life freely.

ar takes therefrom.

AND he showed me a pure river of water the words of the book of this prephecy, use of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the away his part out of the book of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

In the midst of the street of it, and on things which are written in this book.

By the proceeding out of the away his part out of the book of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

By the midst of the street of it, and on things which are written in this book.

By the which testifiest these things such a street of the street o

Surely I come quickly; Amen. Even so, com

21 The grace of our Lord Jessa Christ & with you all. Amon.



